

2,400 Years of Malacology

Eugene V. Coan¹

Alan R. Kabat²

Richard E. Petit³

ABSTRACT

This paper provides a comprehensive catalog of biographical and bibliographical publications for over 5,000 malacologists, conchologists, paleontologists, and others with an interest in mollusks, from Aristotle to the present. For each person, the birth/death years and nationality are given (when known), followed by bibliographic citations to the literature about that person and his/her collections and publications. Appendices provide citations to (1) publications on oceanographic expeditions that resulted in the collection and description of mollusks; (2) histories of malacological institutions and organizations; and (3) histories and dates of publication of malacological journals and journals that are frequently cited in malacological publications, such as those of the Zoological Society of London.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction	2
Materials and Methods	2
Narrative Guide to the Literature	4
General Publications	5
Geographical / Country Publications	7
Taxonomically Oriented Publications	12
Concluding Remarks	12
Future Plans	14
Acknowledgments	14
General References	15
Serials Indexed	22
General Bibliography	24
Appendix A: Publications on Expeditions	586
Appendix B: General Histories of Malacological Institutions and Societies	602
Appendix C: Information about Malacological Serials	610

1. gene.coan@sierraclub.org

2. alankabat@aol.com

3. r.e.petit@worldnet.att.net

INTRODUCTION

Who was X? How can I find out more about X's life, interests in mollusks, collections, and publications? Every generation of malacologists has been faced with this perennial problem, whether out of curiosity, or driven by a need to solve a problem relating to some aspect of molluscan taxonomy, systematics, or a wide range of other research and collection management issues. Malacology has an abundant historical literature. Yet, this literature exceeds the ability of any one person to remember or even be aware of the entire universe of relevant publications.

We have prepared this catalogue in order to bring some order to this literature, and to simplify the task of future generations. Indeed, each of us has been asked, on more occasions than we can remember, for this kind of information about various individuals or publications. We trust that our efforts in preparing this catalog will save others much time and effort in researching issues related to the history of malacology and conchology. Indeed, some four decades ago, Berry (1965), in a paper aptly titled "Good molluscan bibliographies – few and far between," called upon malacologists to prepare various subject-matter bibliographies, including one that would compile various bibliographic publications, thus anticipating this paper.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

In preparing this catalog, we have drawn upon our own research files, as well as the reprint, serial, and monograph collections of several libraries. Many of these publications were unearthed through the methodical review of the contents of each volume of a large number of malacological serials, which are enumerated at the end of this Introduction. We have also reviewed the abstracts and proceedings volumes of the meetings of the American Malacological Society (formerly the American Malacological Union), *Unitas Malacologica*, and the Western Society of Malacologists. More information about these meetings and their publications is provided by Coan & Kabat (1996; periodically updated at: <http://erato.acnatsci.org/ams/pdfs/symposia.pdf>).

One of us (AK) worked through the volumes of the *Zoological Record* from 1901 (when that publication first started separately indexing biographical publications in its subject-matter index) through 125 (1989) and 134 (1998) to 138 (2002). The *Zoological Record* proved useful in identifying publications from non-malacological serials, notwithstanding the erratic nature of its coverage.

Inevitably, this catalog emphasizes publications in malacological journals and newsletters, and books primarily or exclusively about mollusks. We have attempted, when available to us, to cite publications in the non-malacological literature, although we have made no attempt to cite every publication written about those with extensive interests outside the field of malacology, such as Cuvier, Lamarck, and Rafinesque, and particularly those who are the subject of innumerable publications that would be futile for us to attempt to catalog, such as Agassiz, Darwin, and Linnaeus. We have made occasional reference to newspaper obituaries, chiefly for those published in the *Boston Globe*, *Los Angeles Times*,

New York Times, and *Washington Post*, as well as articles from the newspapers and alumni magazines of several universities. However, identifying and obtaining the non-malacological literature is very time-consuming, thereby proving the old adage that for any major project, “five percent of the entries will require fifty percent of one’s time.”

We have followed the Council of Biology Editors (CBE) *Scientific Style and Format* (6th ed., 1994: 136-137), with respect to the citation and alphabetization of author’s names, now the standard for scientific publications. This has resulted in some usages that may be different from what some readers are used to. French names beginning with d’ or de are indexed under the first capital letter. Thus, Orbigny is under “O” and not under “d.” German and Dutch/Flemish names beginning with von and van, respectively, are similarly indexed under the capitalized name, which is usually that used by the individual himself. Thus, von Martens is under “M” and van Bruggen under “B.” For convenience, we have included cross-references where appropriate. On the other hand, when a person of European descent moves to, or lives in, the United States, such names are treated differently, e.g., van der Schalie is listed under “v.” Finally, Italian names that begin with de, della, or di are generally listed under those prefixes; thus, it is de Gregorio. (An exception is Monterosato, who had a nobiliary title, and is listed under M.) When an author had a nobiliary title as part of his name, such as Baron or Count (or their French, German and Italian equivalents), we have generally indicated that title in brackets following the name. Hungarian and Chinese names are often given in the original language with the last (family) name first; we have transposed the names in the individual entries in this catalog. Alphabetization, following *Scientific Style and Format* (6th ed., 1994: 630-631) and most library catalogues, ignores accents and diacritical marks.

When known to us, we have indicated genealogical relationships among individuals who were related by family or by marriage. Well-known examples include the Sowerby family of the United Kingdom, and the Fischer and Piette families of France.

We have *not* attempted to duplicate two prior publications that covered several related aspects of the history of this field. (1) Kabat & Boss (1992, 1997) provided a comprehensive compilation of publications on molluscan type catalogs, which indexed these type catalogs by author, museum, and taxon. In the present catalog, we have generally included the type catalogs that involved one or several authors (and typically included some biographical information about those authors), but we have not included the type catalogs that lacked biographical data, or that were general catalogs of the type collection of a given museum. (2) Bieler & Kabat (1991; periodically updated at: <http://fm1.fieldmuseum.org/collections/search.cgi?dest=mjl>) provided a comprehensive compilation of molluscan journals and newsletters, including their numerous supplements along with secondary literature on these serials – such as articles about the history of a journal, or articles that established the publication dates of a journal. In this catalog, we have included the literature on the histories and publication dates, set forth in Appendix C.

We have included, where known to us, Internet publications and websites devoted to the biography or publications of now-deceased persons. In addition to works on specific persons or publications, we want to bring the reader’s attention to several general websites that have

scanned versions of a number of natural history publications, including those on mollusks. The general websites that we have identified include:

- (1) <http://gallica.bnf.fr> (Bibliothèque National de France), by far the most important, with reproduced copies of many important early malacological and natural history publications;
- (2) <http://eee.uci.edu/~papyri/bibliography/b.html> (University of California, Irvine), an index to on-line versions of works published in Latin, including those in gallica.bnf.fr, above;
- (3) <http://members.xoom.virgilio.it/biosophia/docs/index.htm> (hosted by Biosophia, an Italian non-profit entity), which has online versions of malacological articles, primarily of 19th century papers on marine mollusks.

However, we have not indexed the home pages of living persons, as those Internet addresses (URL's) tend to change unpredictably, and it would be time-consuming for us to verify all such Internet addresses each time this paper is updated. Thus, we recommend that malacological societies include this information in their membership directories, where it can be more readily updated with annual renewals.

There are several limitations to the data. First, many obituaries and other biographical publications do not provide any information on the birth year of the subject. Sometimes, an obituary will specify that the subject died at a certain age, which, if the death year is given, allows the calculation of the birth year, at least to within two years. Some obituaries even fail to specify the year the person died; since an obituary may be published one to several years after a death, one cannot assume that the subject died in the same year as the obituary. This kind of information was probably more readily available at the time that the obituary was written, but becomes increasingly inaccessible in the ensuing decades. In such circumstances, we have sometimes succeeded in obtaining this data from library catalogs or from other sources, such as Christiaens (1994). It should be noted that for persons who lived before the 19th century their life dates may have been recorded in the Julian (old style) calendar by some sources, and in the Gregorian (new style) calendar in other sources, which may account for certain discrepancies. Second, while there are some malacologists whose lives have been amply documented, there are many others for whom only limited information is available. Hence, a consequence of this catalog is to highlight those persons whose lives and publications would profit by better documentation.

Finally, this work emphasizes those whose interest in malacology was in the organismal and evolutionary biology and paleontology, as opposed to biochemistry, molecular biology, neurobiology, and physiology.

NARRATIVE GUIDE TO THE LITERATURE

Most publications are about one or several persons, and have been cited in full under the entry for the relevant person(s). In contrast, there are about 120 publications or series that provide biographical or bibliographical information concerning a large number of persons or publications. For these publications, we have simply given a short citation under the

individual entry (e.g., “Smith, 1980: 234”), the full reference(s) being given in the General Bibliography at the end of this Introduction.

For the convenience of the reader, we set forth a brief narrative description of the key secondary literature in this field, arranged in three sections: (1) general publications; (2) publications on persons who lived or worked in a geographical region or country; and (3) publications on persons who worked on a specific group of mollusks. We recommend that malacological research libraries endeavor to obtain copies of these general publications as part of their reference collections.

We note, without singling out any individual publication, that they sometimes have errors, some of which are assuredly typographical, and others of which are more puzzling. We usually have provided what we believe to be the correct information in our listing, but some bracketed notes focus on some obvious errors in dating and spelling by particular sources.

(1) General Publications

In addition to the individual works cited below, we have made good use of the following multi-volume biographical dictionaries: *American National Biography* (24 volumes, 1999, and supplement, 2002); *Dictionary of American Biography* (11 volumes, 1928-1958); *Dictionary of National Biography* (22 volumes, 1885-1901 and supplements through 1990); *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* (18 volumes, 1970-1980 and supplements through 1990). We also note that there is a forthcoming second edition of the *Dictionary of National Biography*, to be published by Oxford University Press in 60 volumes, September 2004.

Brightwell (1872) is a Victorian-style account of various mostly well-known naturalists, primarily worth noting for its account of Michel Adanson’s travels in Africa.

Christiaens (1994) is a curious publication, comprising one line per subject, and giving little more than the full name, birth and death dates, and a few words describing that person’s contributions to malacology. Although we have not cited its “entries,” we found this work useful in providing the names and life dates of individuals for whom we have not yet identified any other published source. Hence, this work is the source for some of the “orphan” entries in our catalog, i.e., those without any citations. A downside of this publication is that it also includes many non-malacologists, evidently in an attempt to provide some historical context to the malacologists, but it is sometimes difficult to determine which persons are actually non-malacologists. Christiaens (1977a, b) published a preliminary catalog of oceanographic expeditions that led to the collection of mollusks, together with a listing of some malacological publications resulting from those expeditions.

Cowie & Thiengo (2003), as part of a systematic monograph on the Ampullariidae, provided the first detailed collations of several older publications arising from expeditions and other sources.

Dance (1986) wrote the key reference on the history of shell collecting. This, the second edition (the first edition, in 1966, is not indexed herein), provides copious detail on several centuries of conchology and malacology, with an emphasis on Europeans.

Dean (1936), in some respects, a precursor to Dance (1966, 1986), surveyed 19th century “conchological cabinets,” with an emphasis on British shell collectors.

Heppell (1995) provided a concise history of malacology from its pre-historical origins as evidenced by archaeology through the Greek and Roman periods to the early 1800s.

Knudsen (1970), in his monograph of deep-sea bivalves, provides a useful compilation of oceanographic expeditions.

Maton & Rackett (1804), the oldest publication cited herein, is a remarkable work in its compilation of conchologists from Aristotle to the close of the 17th century. This work, which merits wider notice, provides information on numerous pre-Linnaean authors. However, it is somewhat frustrating to use, since it does not always provide the author’s full names or birth/death dates, making it difficult to determine which of several persons with the same last name is the subject of their entry. Maton & Rackett also included those who worked on barnacles and the mythological “barnacle geese;” we have not indexed such persons unless they also worked on mollusks.

Porro (1841), in an extremely rare publication, provided an annotated bibliography of early malacological works, with some biographical data for several of the authors. (It has not yet been completely indexed.)

St. Jean (1972) provided cursory biographical vignettes of a number of early authors of new species of mollusks.

Swainson (1840), in his charming book on “Taxidermy,” included an extensive biographical dictionary of zoologists. Although not always accurate (such as confusing several persons with the same last name), Swainson’s work is colored by his sometimes jaundiced or cynical views of several of his colleagues and predecessors. Swainson also provided an extensive autobiographical description. Several of the entries in this book were written by James Duncan, as Swainson himself graciously acknowledged (Swainson: 1840 108); we have cited them as “Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: ____.” It should be noted that Swainson listed under “malacology” those who actually worked on worms or even holothurians.

Tom Meijer, as part of his research into European Quaternary mollusks, has similarly compiled a number of biographical references, with an emphasis on Dutch and German persons, and including some references not indexed in the Zoological Record. This information is online at: <http://web.inter.nl.net/users/Meijer.T/tm/paginas/ae-arch-bpers.htm>. Similarly, Kevin Cummings has assembled some biographies of famous malacologists with portraits at: <http://www.inhs.uiuc.edu/~ksc/Malacologists/FamousMalacologists.html>.

In addition to the foregoing general sources, we have also relied on library catalogues for further information on various persons and their publications. In particular, we relied on the print catalogues of the British Museum (Natural History) and the Royal Society of London *Catalog of Scientific Literature*. The most useful online catalogs were those of the Library of Congress, Smithsonian Institution, Harvard University, the University of California library system, and The Natural History Museum (London).

There are yet other general sources that have provided useful leads in our research, but which we have not indexed in this work. These include: (1) Barr (1973), who indexed biographical articles in a number of generalist scientific journals, including the *American Journal of Science*, *Nature*, and *Science*, from their origins to about 1920; (2) Griffin, et al. (1936-1962), an extensive compilation of papers on the dates of publication of natural history books; (3) Lambrecht, et al. (1938), an extensive catalogue of biographies and bibliographies of paleontologists; (4) Radwin & Coan (1976), a preliminary compilation of bibliographical collations of malacological publications, and is one of the precursors of the present catalog; (5) Sherborn (1940), which has concise entries on the disposition of numerous natural history collections from 1880 to 1939; (6) Wenz (1944), in the bibliography to his *Handbuch der Paläozoologie*, provided compilations for numerous multi-volume paleontological works; (7) the Royal Society of London (1999) published a valuable index of the obituaries and biographical memoirs published in its journals; and (8) Cleevely (1983), an invaluable reference work in paleontology, with information on the collections and secondary literature on numerous paleontologists, with an emphasis on those from the United Kingdom and Ireland. If a reader does not find a certain paleontologist in our catalog, or requires more information, then Cleevely (1983) would be an excellent source to check.

(2) Geographical / Country Publications

Australia: Black (1998), as part of the *Fauna of Australia*, prepared a short illustrated history of Australian malacologists. This history was evidently excerpted from a longer work that was announced some years ago, and remains in preparation. Iredale & Hull (1927a, b), as part of their monograph on Australian chitons, provided short biographies of the various persons who either described taxa in the Polyplacophora, or had species named after them, along with their portraits.

Belgium: Duchamps (1982), in his history of the development of malacology in Belgium, provided concise biographies of various Belgian malacologists and paleontologists from the 19th century and the first half of the 20th century. Subsequently, Duchamps (1999), in a biography of Philippe Dautzenberg, included vignettes of the numerous Belgian and French malacologists and shell collectors who had interactions with Dautzenberg.

Canada (see also under U.S.A.): LaRocque (1962) provided biographical vignettes of several Canadian malacologists. Drake (1963) discussed the numerous collectors and researchers interested in the non-marine mollusks of British Columbia.

Chile: Porter (1926) discussed several nineteenth- and early 20th century foreign and Chilean malacologists who studied the mollusks of Chile.

Cuba: Alvarez Conde (1958), as part of his history of zoology in Cuba, included a number of malacologists, both Cuban and from several other countries.

Denmark: Spärck (1953) briefly summarized the growth of zoology in Denmark, originating with the Museum Wormianum in 1655, and concluding with a synopsis of the numerous research institutions in this area. Spärck (1962), upon the 300th anniversary of the study of zoology at the University of Copenhagen, discussed a number of Danish conchologists and malacologists affiliated with that institution.

France: Cailliez (1983) discussed a number of European shell collectors from the 18th and 19th centuries, with an emphasis on those from France. Bauchot, et al. (1990), in their history of 19th century ichthyology in France, included a number of zoologists who also made contributions to malacology, notably Cuvier and Valenciennes. Cailliez & Finet (1997), in their biography of Benjamin Delessert, included short descriptions of numerous French and Swiss malacologists and shell collectors who interacted with Delessert. Similarly, Duchamps (1999), in a biography of Philippe Dautzenberg, included vignettes of the numerous Belgian and French malacologists and shell collectors, including those from the French overseas colonies, who had interactions with Dautzenberg. Huard & Wong (1965), in their history of French expeditions, provided biographies of a number of naturalists and physicians who collected and described the mollusks obtained during these voyages. Sherborn & Woodward (1901a, b) provided collations of the major French natural history and oceanographic expeditions.

Germany: Zilch (1967), in his history of malacology at the Senckenberg Museum in Frankfurt, provided biographical vignettes and portraits of a wide range of German malacologists and paleontologists, including many who worked at other institutions. Janssen (1992) supplemented this history on the occasion of the 175th anniversary of the museum.

Jungbluth and his colleagues have authored a series of papers on the study of non-marine malacology in Germany, arranged by province. These include biographies of the persons whose activities contributed to the study of this fauna. To date, thirteen titles in the “Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien” series have been published, with all the German provinces except for Bavaria (Bayern) covered to date: Bössneck & Knorre (1997) (Thüringia); Haldemann (1998) (Brandenburg); Jungbluth & Bürk (1984) (Baden-Württemberg); Jungbluth & Bürk (1985) (Hessen); Jungbluth & Wiese (1989) (Schleswig-Holstein); Jungbluth, et al. (1990) (Nordrhein-Westfalen); Jungbluth, et al. (1991a) (Niedersachsen and Bremen); Jungbluth, et al. (1991b) (Berlin); Jungbluth, et al. (1993) (Rheinland-Pfalz); Jungbluth, et al. (1995) (Saarland); Schniebs (1999) (Sachsen); and Seeman (1995) (Mecklenburg-Vorpommern).

Hungary: Kiss (1980-1987) provided a series of biographical vignettes on malacologists, primarily those who worked on the Hungarian fauna, but also including a scattering of persons from elsewhere in Europe and even from the U.S.A. These vignettes are entirely in Hungarian, which limits their accessibility outside that country.

Ireland (see under United Kingdom).

Italy: Ghisotti (1970) provided a cursory history of Italian malacology and conchology.

Latin America: Chardon (1947, 1949) discussed a number of Latin American malacologists, with an emphasis on those who worked in Cuba, the Dominican Republic, and Puerto Rico.

Malaysia: Steenis-Kruseman (1950), spouse of the well-known botanist, provided an encyclopedic biographical dictionary of those who collected and described the flora of Malaysia. Inevitably, a number of these individuals were also or primarily interested in mollusks.

The Netherlands: Benthem Jutting (1939) provided extensive notes on various 18th century shell collectors as part of her history of the mollusk collections in Amsterdam. Bruggen (1977) summarized the history of malacology in The Netherlands and its colonies, with additional contributed chapters devoted to experimental malacology and the Dutch malacological society. Engel (1986) provided a comprehensive catalogue of Dutch zoological collectors, with an emphasis on the pre-1800 natural history “cabinets;” we have only indexed those who had malacological interests. Voous (1995), in his biographical dictionary of 20th century Dutch ornithologists, included 21 ornithologists who also had interests in mollusks, as identified by Moolenbeek (1996).

Portugal: Burnay & Monteiro (1988) provided a useful history of malacology in Portugal, including several who worked on the fauna of Portugal’s overseas colonies.

South Africa: Barnard (1965) provided an alphabetical index of those whose names were used in South African malacology, that is, as the source for new species and generic names. Given South Africa’s colonial history, many of these individuals were actually Dutch, English or even German (the latter associated with German South-West Africa, today’s Namibia). We have not indexed those who were government or military officials, absent any other connection with malacology than being honored with a species name. Fouché (1995) provided an updated edition with new information on South African shell collectors and malacologists of the ensuing years.

Spain: Altaba & Travasset (1985) provided biographical information on those malacologists who lived in the Catalan region of Spain, and those from elsewhere who worked on its fauna. As this work is written in Catalan, the spellings of personal names are sometimes different from those in Spanish sources. Muñoz Solís (2002), as part of his etymological “dictionary” of malacology, provided short biographical squibs on numerous malacologists, with an emphasis on those from Spain. Although most of these entries appear to be condensed from other sources, such as Dance, this is a useful work for certain Spanish malacologists not treated elsewhere.

Switzerland: Cailliez & Finet (1997), in their biography of Benjamin Delessert, included short descriptions of numerous French and Swiss malacologists and shell collectors who

interacted with Delessert. Turner (1998) contributed a chapter on the history of Swiss malacology to a biogeographical atlas of Swiss mollusks.

United Kingdom: Cleevely (1995) discussed several British conchologists who were part of the transition from shell-collecting to descriptive conchology in the 19th century, and placed these workers in their broader social and scientific contexts. Desmond (1985), in his history of the unexpectedly contentious early years of the Zoological Society of London, included information on a number of conchologists who had influential roles in the growth of that society. Heginbotham (1946) discussed the shell collectors who worked on, or collected, the fauna of the province of Wiltshire. Jackson (1945) used his paper on Martin Lister to discuss a number of paleontologists and shell collectors who worked on the fauna of Yorkshire. Melvill (1890) surveyed a number of early British workers in this field. Salisbury (1945), in a presidential address to the Conchological Society of the United Kingdom, provided a detailed history of key persons in British conchology and malacology. Tomlin (1941-1949) provided a comprehensive review of shell sales, including information on some of the sellers and purchasers; Lingwood (1979) provided an index to the collections enumerated by Tomlin.

Trew's biographies of Melvill (1987), Tomlin (1990) and E. A. Smith (1993) included a number of biographical vignettes and citations to sometimes obscure obituaries for those who provided shells to these three persons, or otherwise corresponded with them. For the sake of completeness, it should be noted that her biography of H. & A. Adams (1992) did not include comparable biographical vignettes. Similarly, Warén's biography of Jeffreys (1979) provided information on several individuals who corresponded with Jeffreys, as well as extensive station lists for the oceanographic expeditions that Jeffreys participated in, or from which he described shells.

United States of America: Tryon (1862) and Dall (1888) prepared biographies of several early American malacologists and shell collectors, including some individuals who do not appear to have been discussed in other sources.

Abbott (1973, 1975, 1987) prepared an extensive "Who's Who" of American and Canadian malacologists, past and present, with a scattering of Latin Americans included as well. We have indexed nearly all of his entries, except for those for which no substantive information was provided (other than that the subject was a member of the American Malacological Union or the Conchologists of America). Abbott's works are somewhat over-inclusive, since persons with only a passing interest in mollusks were included, but they still provide probably the most detailed source of biographical information for these countries. Because 17 years have elapsed since his last edition, many individuals listed as living are probably no longer among us, and we would appreciate receiving this information for future editions of the present list.

Four oral histories of now-deceased American malacologists are included in this work: Shasky (1980) and Shasky & Brookshire (1982) on Stillman Berry; Murray (1999) on William Clench; Coan (1983) on Myra Keen; and Henson (1982) on Harald Rehder. These oral histories are noteworthy for their autobiographical information, and the sometimes

candid vignettes of the subject's colleagues. We encourage our colleagues to prepare similar oral histories of other malacologists, in order to preserve their reminiscences.

Addicott (1981) described several paleontologists who worked on the Cenozoic marine fauna of the Pacific Northwest. Baily (1962, 1988) provided entertaining accounts of early shell collectors in California. Binney (1863-1864), in his bibliographies of North American conchology, provided valuable information on the early publications in this field, many of which are rare works today; his entries are not re-indexed herein. Coan (1988) discussed a number of amateurs who made contributions to malacology in the western United States. Coe (1918), in his sweeping survey of zoology in America, from 1818 to 1918, covered numerous malacologists, most of whom were only mentioned in passing; we have only indexed those for which a more substantive discussion was provided. Ewan (1955) discussed a number of 19th century malacologists and shell collectors in San Francisco and adjacent areas of California. Goodrich (1931) provided an eccentric account of several 19th century collectors of non-marine mollusks in the southeastern part of the United States. Kay (1970) set forth a brief history of those who worked on the fauna of Hawaii during the missionary days, when the Kingdom of Hawaii was a popular destination for missionaries from New England and elsewhere. Leviton & Aldrich (1997), in their publication of a posthumous history of the California Academy of Sciences during its first half-century, discussed various malacologists associated with that institution. Merrill (1906), in his extremely detailed history of American geology, provided biographical vignettes of numerous paleontologists, including those who worked on mollusks (this work was slightly revised and published in book form in 1924; we have only cited the original edition). Martin (1995) provided extensive descriptions of the hardy individuals who studied the molluscan fauna of Maine, under assuredly more rugged conditions than those faced by the Hawaiian missionaries. Meisel (1924-1929) provided a detailed bibliography of works on natural history in the United States, including malacology, from 1769 to 1865. Moore (1989) prepared an illustrated exhibition catalog on the centennial of the American Society of Zoologists, which included works by a number of malacologists. Norwood (1997), in a narrowly focused paper on women who worked on mollusks, discussed the overlooked women who did drawings of shells and mollusks in the 19th century, with an emphasis on those who worked for Say, Tryon, and Pilsbry; she also included one man (Lorraine Frierson), evidently on the basis of his first name. Rehder (1997) wrote a broad history of the Division of Mollusks, National Museum of Natural History (Smithsonian Institution), which discussed numerous persons and expeditions of relevance to the mollusk collection. Remington (1977) provided capsule biographies of nearly all the persons who worked on mollusks at the Peabody Museum of Natural History, Yale University. Sanders & Anderson (1999) discussed a number of malacologists and shell collectors from South Carolina. Smith (1974 ms.) provided detailed biographical comments on a number of malacologists and shell collectors from the west coast of the U.S.A.; although Smith's information was submitted for inclusion in the 1975 supplement to Abbott's directory of American malacologists, it appears to have been overlooked. Spencer (1986) discussed a number of 19th century naturalists in California, including those with an interest in malacology. Turner (1952) provided concise descriptions of a number of malacologists from New England, particularly Massachusetts. Carriker (2004) reviewed the history of the National Shellfisheries Association and its predecessors, with portraits of their leaders.

(3) Taxonomically Oriented Publications

Conidae: Kohn (1992) published a comprehensive analysis of the species described in *Conus*, from 1758 to 1840. This monograph includes extensive biographical information about the authors and data on their collections, so it is of broader value to malacologists working on other taxa described by those authors. This book is primarily an updated and repaginated edition of his 1963-1988 papers, which covered authors from 1758 to 1830, with a new chapter on the species described from 1831 to 1840.

Cypraeidae: Groves & Weil (2003), as part of their catalog of species-names of cowries described by various authors, provided the birth and death dates and nationality of many of these authors, along with photographs or portraits when available.

Polyplacophora: Iredale & Hull (1927a, b), as part of their monograph on Australian chitons, provided short biographies of the various persons who either described these chitons, or had species named after them, along with portraits of these persons.

CONCLUDING REMARKS

In preparing this catalog, we have come to a better appreciation for those who have taken the time to document the history of this field. It is true that some may not always have provided sufficient information about their subjects, or have published contradictory information. Yet, they have usually presented the fruits of their labors so that subsequent generations have a reliable source of information on molluscan researchers, collections, and publications.

Inevitably, we have uncovered some individuals who had unexpected and intriguing aspects in their malacological careers. We seek the reader's indulgence in sharing these vignettes. For example, consider Vinzenz Gredler (1823-1912), now remembered, if at all, for his publications on Chinese non-marine mollusks. The rather extensive literature on Gredler revealed that he was an Austrian priest who spent his entire professional career, some five decades, at the Franciscan college in Bozen (Bolzano), located in what is now the German-speaking region of northern Italy. From this Catholic college he sent out the young missionaries on expeditions to China. These missionaries were evidently instructed not only to attempt to convert the Chinese to Christianity, but also to collect whatever mollusks they could find, which they dutifully sent to Gredler. In retrospect, it would appear that Gredler's army of missionaries were perhaps more successful in collecting new species of mollusks for Gredler than in converting the Chinese. Further, Gredler is quite possibly the only malacologist to be commemorated in a mural on the wall of a German restaurant!

Or, one of several expatriates, Jacob (Jacques) Voorwinde (1909-1982). Voorwinde emigrated from The Netherlands to Australia, where he developed quite an interest in the local Rissooidea. This interest resulted in a sizable collection of these minute marine gastropods, leading to the identification of a number of new species. Voorwinde's interest in the Rissooidea was a hobby, since his daytime job was the owner and operator of a women's

hairdressing establishment in Sydney. When business was slow, he brought out the microscopes, and his female hairdressers spent their idle time sorting out beach and dredge samples in order to find microscopic shells for Voorwinde's examination.

And then there is the German expatriate, Kurt Joachim Grosch (1912-1992), who spent most of his adult life in Mozambique, where he became renowned for his collections of deep-water marine mollusks, some of which became new species named after him. Grosch confirmed Mark Twain's famous statement that "rumors of my death are greatly exaggerated." In 1958, the editors of the *Hawaiian Shell News* and the *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* dutifully reported the unfortunate "fact" that Grosch had died of drowning. In fact, Grosch was very much alive, and lived for another 34 years.

Last but not least is Amadeus Grabau (1870-1946), a son of German immigrants to the United States, who spent his first 20 years as a distinguished paleontologist and stratigrapher at Columbia University. During World War I, the anti-German hysteria became so heightened that Grabau was harshly criticized for expressing German sympathies, which led to his separation from Columbia University in 1919. In 1920, after the war ended, Grabau emigrated to China where he taught at the National University and also served as chief paleontologist of the Geological Survey of China. When World War II broke out, Grabau found himself trapped in Peiping [Beijing] during the Japanese occupation, and his living conditions became so intolerable that his health irreversibly deteriorated, so that he died soon after the war ended. Today, Grabau is fondly remembered by the Chinese as the father of geology and paleontology in China, with an oversize tombstone located in a special memorial park on the campus of Beijing University.

Myra Keen gave a talk at the Western Society of Malacologists, featuring several malacologists with interesting and unexpected careers outside that field (Keen, 1974). These included George W. Tryon (also a musician who wrote an arrangement of Lohengrin's "Wedding March"), Louis Kossuth (the well-known Hungarian patriot who collected fossil shells in his retirement), Robert V. Anderson (while on a trip in Japan, he uncovered a manuscript documenting the first Europeans to reach Japan, in 1544), and Constantine S. Rafinesque (the first to translate the Delaware Indian language into English).

More generally, we have detected certain patterns in the literature that only became obvious upon conducting this overview. For example, the German malacological literature is replete with commemorative articles and festschrifts published on the key birthdays of several well-known malacologists, typically on their 60th, 70th, 80th, and even 90th birthdays. The Japanese literature has emulated this, to a lesser degree. More generally, it would seem that only Tera van Benthem Jutting (The Netherlands), Johannes Herold (Germany), Tom Iredale (Australia), J. Wilfrid Jackson (United Kingdom), Gustav Schacko (Germany), and Adolf Zilch (Germany) attained published recognition upon reaching their 90th birthday; the Japanese recognized Tokubei Kuroda upon his 60th, 77th, 88th, 99th, and 100th birthdays, the last shortly before he passed away. Indeed, at least two persons in our catalog lived to be 105 or more years old: Paul-Henri Fischer and Walton B. McDaniel. The Hungarian malacological literature goes one step beyond, by publishing commemorative

articles on the 10th and 20th anniversaries of the deaths of several Hungarian malacologists. Some Germans are also known for having carefully prepared their own autobiographies, which were published as they reached an advanced age, for example, Karl Gegenbaur, David Geyer, and Wilhelm Kobelt, perhaps in an attempt to ensure their professional reputation and status.

FUTURE PLANS

An on-line database such as this can easily be updated from time to time, and we earnestly seek additional information and corrections. There may be dating, spelling, and alphabetization errors, and there are many additional references that could be included. There are a number of relevant malacological newsletters, particularly those published by shell clubs, that we have not been able to review. If someone would like to index one or more of them, that would be an important contribution to this list. Please contact one of us first to ensure that someone else has not already volunteered to index a particular serial. In the future, it may be possible to expand this database to include the actual collations of important malacological works, and we are open to such suggestions and collaboration.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We thank the numerous individuals who have kindly provided us with copies of their biographical and bibliographical publications in this field, or have informed us of overlooked references, several of whom have also given us access to their research libraries. Equally important are those individuals whose research queries to us resulted in our unearthing truly obscure publications that ultimately ended up being included in this catalog. Finally, we thank the two centuries of authors whose publications – from 1804 to the present – have amply documented the history of our field. Taken together, the universe of colleagues and predecessors is simply too numerous for us to attempt to list and thank each one individually at the risk of omitting others. Hence, we simply extend a global thanks to all involved, and we sincerely hope that future generations will be similarly inspired to continue to document the history of malacology and conchology.

GENERAL REFERENCES

- Abbott, R. T., ed., 1973. American malacologists. Falls Church, Virginia: American Malacologists, 494 pp.
- Abbott, R. T., ed., 1975. American malacologists, Supplement. Greenville, Delaware: American Malacologists, pp. 495-609.
- Abbott, R. T., ed., 1987. Register of American malacologists. Melbourne, Florida: American Malacologists, xiii + 164 pp.
- Addicott, W. O., 1981. Brief history of Cenozoic marine biostratigraphy of the Pacific Northwest. Geological Society of America, Special Paper 184: 3-15.
- Altaba, C. R. & A. Travasset, 1985. La Malacologia als països Catalans. Butlletí de la Institució Catalana d'Història Natural 50: 155-171.
- Alvarez Conde, J. 1958. Historia de la zoología en Cuba. Habana: Junta Nacional de Arqueología y Etnología, xv + 369 pp.
- Baily, J. L., Jr., 1962. [Talk given to the San Diego Shell Club about the history of malacology in that county]. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 3(1): 14-17.
- Baily, J. L., Jr., 1988. Founders of West Coast conchology. Shells and Sea Life 20(5): 2-12 [reprinted, New York Shell Club Notes 308: 5-7 (1988); 309: 6-9 (1988); 310: 13-15 (1989); 311: 9-11 (1989)] [manuscript read before the San Diego Shell Club, Nov. 27, 1933].
- Barnard, K. H., 1965. Personal names in South African conchology. Conchological Society of South Africa, Special Publication No. 4: 53 pp.
- Barr, E. S., 1973. An Index to Biographical Fragments in Unspecialized Scientific Journals. University: University of Alabama Press. x + 294 pp.
- Bauchot, M. L., J. Daget & R. Bauchot (1990). L'ichtyologie en France au début du XIX^e siècle. L'Histoire naturelle des Poissons de Cuvier et Valenciennes. Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Section A, Zoologie, Biologie et Écologie Animales (ser. 4) 12 (Supplement): 142 pp.
- Bentham Jutting, W. S. S. van, 1939. A brief history of the conchological collections at the Zoological Museum of Amsterdam, with some reflections on 18th century shell cabinets and their properties, on the occasion of the centenary of the Royal Zoological Society "Natura Artis Magistra." Bijdragen tot Dierkunde 27: 167-246.
- Bentham Jutting, W. S. S. van. 1959. The history of the study of the Dutch Recent Mollusca. Basteria, 23 (Supplement): 4-17.
- Berry, S. S. 1965. Good molluscan bibliographies – few and far between. Annual Reports for 1965 of the American Malacological Union: 53-55.
- Bieler, R. & A. R. Kabat, 1991. Malacological journals and newsletters, 1773-1990. The Nautilus 105(2): 39-61
Available and periodically updated at:
<http://fm1.fieldmuseum.org/collections/search.cgi?dest=mjl>
- Binney, W. G. 1863-1864. Bibliography of North American conchology previous to the year 1860. Part I. American authors. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 5(142): vii + 650 pp. Part II. Foreign authors. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 9(174): iii + 298 pp.
- Black, J. H., 1998. History of discovery. Pp. 6-11, in: P. L. Beesley et al., eds., Mollusca: The southern synthesis. Fauna of Australia, vol. 5(A), xvi + 563 pp.
- Bössneck, U., & D. von Knorre, 1997. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Binnenmollusken Thüringens mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malako[zoo]logische Landesbibliographien XI. Jena: Naturschutzbund Deutschland. 156 pp.
- Brightwell, C. L., 1872. Lives of labour; or, incidents in the career of eminent naturalists and celebrated travellers. London: T. Nelson & Sons, 253 pp.

- Bruggen, A. C. van, 1997. Malacology in the Netherlands. Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, Leiden, 53 pp.
- Burnay, L. P. & A. A. Monteiro, 1988. História da malacologica em Portugal. Publicações Ocasionais da Sociedade Portuguesa de Malacologia 12: 1-123, 4 pls.
- Cailliez, J. C., 1983. Petite histoire et grandes coquilles. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 5(4): 1-22.
- Cailliez J. C. & Y. Finet, 1997. Benjamin Delessert (1773-1847) et la malacologie. Bulletin de la Société de Conchyliologie 19(3): 1-44.
- M. R. Carriker, 2004. Taming of the oyster. A history of evolving shellfisheries and the National Shellfisheries Association. Groton, Connecticut: National Shellfisheries Association, [i-vi] + 264 pp.
- Chardon, C. E., 1947. Longevity and casualties among naturalists in tropical America. The Scientific Monthly 64(3): 198-206.
- Chardon, C. E., 1949. Los naturalistas en la America Latina. Tomo I [evidently only volume published]. Ciudad Trujillo (Dominican Republic): Secretaria de Estado de Agricultura, Pecuaria y Colonizacion. 336 pp., 27 pls.
- Christiaens, J., 1977a. Les expeditions maritimes conchyliologiques (1re partie). Arion 2(3): 2-4.
- Christiaens, J., 1977b. Les expeditions maritimes conchyliologiques (suite et fin). Arion 2(5): 1-4.
- Christiaens, J., 1994. Chronological list of the deceased conchological authors. Gloria Maris 33(2-3): 25-65 [= 1-40].
- Cleavelly, R. J., 1983. World palaeontological collections. British Museum (Natural History). 365 pp.
- Cleavelly, R. J., 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 385-418.
- Coan, E. V., 1983. Oral history project interview with Myra Keen, Professor Emeritus, Paleontology, Stanford University, September 1983. Tape and copy of 18-pp. transcript placed in Smithsonian Institution Archives. Produced by S. I. Archives with 20 pp. and photographs in plastic sleeves [portraits].
- Coan, E. V., 1988. The role of the amateur in the development of malacology in the western United States. The Festivus 20(10): 94-103 [reprinted in American Conchologist 21(2): 4-7, 1993; Of Sea and Shore 13(4): 167-174, 1991].
- Coan, E. V. & A. R. Kabat, 1996. Annotated catalog of malacological meetings, including symposia and workshops in malacology. American Malacological Bulletin 13(1-2): 129-148 [available and periodically updated at: <http://erato.acnatsci.org/ams/pdfs/symposia.pdf>].
- Coe, W. R., 1918. A century of zoology in America. American Journal of Science (ser. 4) 46(271): 355-398 [reprinted: (1918), pp. 391-438, in: A century of science in America, with special reference to The American Journal of Science. New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, 458 pp.].
- Council of Biology Editors, 1994. Scientific style and format. The CBE manual for authors, editors, and publishers. Cambridge, U.K.: Cambridge University Press, xv + 825 pp.
- Cowie, R. H. & S. C. Thiengo, 2003. The apple snails of the Americas (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Ampullariidae: *Asolene*, *Felipponea*, *Marsia*, *Pomacea*, *Pomella*): a nomenclatural and type catalogue. Malacologia 45(1): 41-100.
- Dall, W. H., 1888. Some American conchologists. Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington 4: 95-134.
- Dance, S. P., 1966. Shell collecting, an illustrated history. Berkeley and Los Angeles, California: University of California, 344 pp., 35 pls. [only the second edition cited here].
- Dance, S. P., 1986. A history of shell collecting. Leiden, The Netherlands: E. J. Brill – W. Backhuys, xv + 265 pp., 32 pls.
- Desmond, A., 1985. The making of institutional zoology in London 1827-1836. History of Science 23(2): 153-185, 23(3) 223-250.

- Dean, J. D., 1936. Conchological cabinets of the last century. *Journal of Conchology* 20(8): 225-252.
- Drake, R. J., 1963. The history of nonmarine malacology in British Columbia. *National Museum of Canada, Bulletin* 185: 1-16.
- Duchamps, R., 1982. Notes historiques sur la malacologie en Belgique. *Informations de la Société Belge de Malacologie* 10(1-4): 5-50, 2 pls.
- Duchamps, R., 1999. Philippe Dautzenberg et son temps. *Apex* 14(hors serie): 1-45.
- Edwards, W. N., 1967. The early history of palaeontology. London: British Museum (Natural History), viii + 58 pp., 4 pls.
- Engel, H., ed. P. Smit, 1986. Hendrik Engel's Alphabetical List of Dutch Zoological Cabinets and Menageries. *Nieuwe Nederlandse Bijdragen tot de Geschiedenis der Geneeskunde en der Natuurwetenschappen* 19: x + 340 pp.
- Ewan, J., 1955. San Francisco as a mecca for nineteenth century naturalists. Pp. 1-63, frontispiece, in: E. B. Babcock, J. W. Durham & G. S. Myers, 1955, a century of progress in the natural sciences, 1853-1953. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, viii + 807 pp.
- Fouché, B. A., 1995. Personal names in southern African conchology. *Conchological Society of South Africa, Special Publication No. 5*: ii + 67 pp.
- Ghisotti, F., 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(8): 1, 4-5.
- Goodrich, C., 1931. Some conchological beginnings. *The Nautilus* 45(2): 41-47.
- Griffin, F. J., et al., 1936-1962. A catalogue of papers concerning the dates of publication of natural history books. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(1): 1-30 (1936); 2(1): 1-17 (1943); 3(1): 5-12 (1953); 3(4): 165-174 (1957); 4(1): 1-19 (1962).
- Groves, L. T. & A. Weil, 2003. Authors in Cypraeidae Rafinesque, 1815 (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *La Conchiglia* 34(Suppl. 305) [Yearbook 2002]: 3-64.
- Haldemann, R., 1998. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Brandenburg mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: XII. Malakologische Abhandlungen* 19(16): 155-202.
- Heginbotham, C. D., 1946. Wiltshire mollusc collectors. *Wiltshire Archaeological & Natural History Magazine* 51(185): 457-463.
- Henson, P. M., 1982. Oral History Project interviews with Harald A. Rehder, zoologist emeritus, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, June 1976 – March 1977. Smithsonian Institution: Archives and Special Collections, Record Unit 9519, viii + 105 pp., 2 pls.
- Heppell, D., 1995. The long dawn of malacology: a brief history of malacology from prehistory to the year 1800. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 301-319.
- Huard, P. & M. Wong, 1965. Bio-bibliographie de quelques médecins naturalistes voyageurs de la marine au début du XIX^e siècle. Pp. 163-217, in: Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. *Vie et Milieu, Supplement* 19: 370 pp.
- Iredale, T. & A. F. B. Hull, 1927a. A monograph of the Australian loricates. (Phylum Mollusca – Order Loricata.). IX. Biography and bibliography. *The Australian Zoologist* 4(6): 339-359, pls. 47-49 [contains biographies and portraits of many malacologists].
- Iredale, T. & A. F. B. Hull, 1927b. A Monograph of the Australian Loricates (Phylum Mollusca – Order Loricata). Sydney: Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales. xiv + 168 pp., frontispiece, 21 pls. [repaginated reprint of the authors' nine-part series originally published from 1923 to 1927 in *The Australian Zoologist*].
- Jackson, J. W. 1945. Martin Lister and Yorkshire geology and conchology. *The Naturalist (London)* 812: 1-11.
- Janssen, R., 1992. Sektion Malakologie. Pp. 78-86, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, *Julbiläumsband II*. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 278 pp.

- Johnson, R. I. 2004. The rise and fall of the Boston Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(1): 81-108.
- Jungbluth, J. H., H. Ant & U. Stangier. 1990. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: IV. Decheniana, Verhandlungen des Naturhistorischen Vereins der Rheinlande und Westfalens, Bonn* 143: 232-306.
- Jungbluth, J. H. & R. Bürk, 1984. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Baden-Württemberg mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: II. Jahreshefte der Gesellschaft für Naturkunde in Württemberg, Stuttgart* 139: 217-276.
- Jungbluth, J. H. & R. Burk, 1985. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Hessen mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. I. Nachtrag. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: I. Philippia, Abhandlungen und berichte aus dem Naturkundemuseum in Ottoneum zu Kassel* 5(3): 265-293.
- Jungbluth, J. H., W. D. Spang, W. Wagner, P. Hey-Reidt & D. Vogt, 1995. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken im Saarland mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: VIII. Faunistisch-Floristische Notizen aus dem Saarland (Saarbrücken)* 27(3-4): 441-514.
- Jungbluth, J. H., D. Vogt & P. Hey, 1991a. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Binnenmollusken in Niedersachsen und Bremen mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: V. Berichte der naturhistorischen Gesellschaft zu Hannover* 133: 37-98.
- Jungbluth, J. H., D. Vogt & P. Hey, 1993. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Rheinland-Pfalz mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: VII. Mitteilungen der Pollichia (Jahrbuch für Natur und Landschaft), Bad Dürkheim* 80: 255-354.
- Jungbluth, J. H. & V. Wiese, 1989. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Binnenmollusken in Schleswig-Holstein mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: VI. Schriften zur Malakozoologie aus dem Haus der Natur Cismar* 1: 1-64.
- Jungbluth, J. H., S. Willecke & R. Haldemann, 1991b. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Berlin mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: IX. Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin (N.F.)* 31: 147-192.
- Kabat, A. R. & K. J. Boss, 1992. An indexed catalogue of publications on molluscan type specimens. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(69): 157-336.
- Kabat, A. R. & K. J. Boss, 1997. Addendum to "An indexed catalogue of publications on molluscan type specimens" (1992). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(70): 337-370.
- Kay, E. A., 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Keen, A. M., 1974. Sidelights on some malacologists. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 7: 37-40.
- Killeen, I. J., 1998. Mapping Britain's mollusc fauna: history, development and personalities. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 373-387.
- Kiss, É., 1980. *Malakológiai évfordulók, 1980 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1980 [in Hungarian]*. *Soosiana* 8: 81-84.
- Kiss, É., 1981. *Malakológiai évfordulók, 1981 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1981 [in Hungarian]*. *Soosiana* 9: 33-36.
- Kiss, É., 1983. *Malakológiai évfordulók, 1982 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1982 [in Hungarian]*. *Soosiana* 10/11: 113-120.
- Kiss, É., 1983. *Malakológiai évfordulók, 1983 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1983 [in Hungarian]*. *Soosiana* 10/11: 121-124.
- Kiss, É., 1984. *Malakológiai évfordulók, 1984 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1984 [in Hungarian]*. *Soosiana* 12: 35-40.

- Kiss, É., 1985. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1985 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1985 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 13: 35-38.
- Kiss, É., 1986. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1986 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1986 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 14: 15-23.
- Kiss, É., 1987. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1987 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1987 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 15: 57-66.
- Kohn, A. J., 1992. A chronological taxonomy of *Conus*, 1758-1840. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, x + 315 pp., 26 pls. [primarily an updated and repaginated edition of his 1963-1988 papers, with a new chapter on species described between 1831 and 1840].
- Knudsen J., 1970. The systematics and biology of abyssal and hadal Bivalvia. *Galathea Report* 11: 241 pp., 20 pls. [pp. 11-14: useful expedition list].
- La Rocque, A., 1962. Contributions to the history of Canadian malacology. *Sterkiana* 6: 23-39.
- Lambrecht, K., W. Quenstedt, & A. Quenstedt, 1938. Palaeontologi: Catalogus Bio-bibliographicus. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia* 72: xxii + 495 pp. [reprinted, 1978, Arno Press]
- Leviton, A. E. & M. L. Aldrich, 1997. Theodore Henry Hittell's The California Academy of Sciences, 1853-1906. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, xv + 623 pp.
- Lingwood, P. F., 1979. An alphabetical index to collections in J. R. le B. Tomlin's 'Shell sales'. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 45(3): 296-299
- Martin, S. M., 1995. Maine's early malacological history. *Maine Naturalist* 3(1): cover, 1-34.
- Maton, W. G. & T. Rackett, 1804. An historical account of testaceological writers. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London* 7: 119-244.
- Meisel, M., 1924-1929. A bibliography of American natural history: the pioneer century, 1769-1865. Brooklyn, New York: Premier, 3 vols. 1: 244 pp. (1924); 2: 741 pp. (1926); 3: 749 pp. (1929)
- Melvill, J. C., 1890. British pioneers in Recent Conchological science. *Journal of Conchology* 6(5): 190-192; 6(6): 193-223.
- Merrill, G. P., 1906. Contributions to the history of American geology. *Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution ... for the year ending June 30, 1904: Report of the U. S. National Museum under the Direction of the Smithsonian Institution for the year ending June 30, 1904*: 189-734, 37 pls.
- Moolenbeek, R. G., 1996. Boekbespreking [review of Voous, 1995]. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 289: 45.
- Moore, J. A. 1989 ["1988"]. *Nature in the New World; an exhibition on the natural history of North and South America on the occasion of the centennial of the American Society of Zoologists*. *Harvard Library Bulletin* 36(2): 95-212, pls. 1-8.
- Muñiz Solís, R., 2002. Diccionario etimológico de malacología. *Reseñas Malacológicas* 12 (Número especial del II Congreso de las Sociedades Malacológicas Europeas): 316 pp.
- Murray, H. D., 1999. The Clench tapes. A transcription of an interview of William J. Clench (1897-1984). Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania (American Malacological Society), [181] pp.
- Norwood, V., 1997. Shells and women. The Philadelphia conchological illustrators. Pp. 393-410, in K. Martinez & K. L. Ames, eds., *The material culture of gender. The gender of material culture*. Winterthur, Delaware: du Pont Winterthur Museum), viii + 457 pp.
- Porro, C., 1841. Note per una bibliografia malacologica sino al 1840 inclusivamente. Milano: privately published, fascicoli 1-4: iii + 131 columns.
- Porter, C. E., 1926. Los estudios malacologicos en Chile (apuntes históricos y bibliográficos). *Revista Chilena de Historia Natural* 30: 26-39.
- Radwin, G. E. & E. V. Coan, 1976. A catalogue of collations of works of malacological importance. *Western Society of Malacologists, Occasional Paper* 2: 34 pp.
- Rehder, H. A., 1997. The history of the Division of Mollusks in the Smithsonian Institution [ed. by E. L. Yochelson & R. N. Germon]. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, National Museum of Natural History, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, iii + 199 pp., frontispiece, 48 pls.

Remington, J. E., 1977. Curatorial staff and other scientists associated with the Peabody Museum of Natural History and its antecedent collections, 1802-1977. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum)* 12(3): 31-42.

Royal Society of London, 1999. Royal Society Obituaries and Memoirs 1830-1998. A complete listing of the obituaries, obituary notices and biographical memoirs published by the Royal Society, taken from the Raymond and Beverly Sackler Archive Resource. London: Royal Society, iv + 56 pp.

Salisbury, A. E. 1945. Work and workers on British Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 22(6): 136-145; 22(7): 22(7): 149-165.

Sanders, A. E., & W. D. Anderson, Jr., 1999. Natural history investigations in South Carolina from colonial times to the present. Columbia, South Carolina: University of South Carolina, xxxix + 333 pp., frontispiece.

Schniebs, K., 1999. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken Sachsens (ab 1850) mit Artenindex, Synonymliste und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: XIII. Malakologische Abhandlungen* 19(35): 349-397.

Seeman, R., 1995. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Binnenmollusken in Mecklenburg-Vorpommern [Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: X]. *Archiv der Freunde der Naturgeschichte in Mecklenburg, Rostock* 34: 5-69.

Shasky, D. R., 1980. Oral history interviews with S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interviews 1-2, 4, 7 May 1980. Smithsonian Institution Archives, 48 pp., with photographs in plastic sleeves.

Sherborn, C. D., 1940. Where is the ___ [damned] collection. An account of the various natural history collections which have come under the notice of the compiler between 1880 and 1939. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 148 pp.

Sherborn, C. D., & B. B. Woodward, 1901a. Notes on the dates of publication of the natural history portions of some French voyages. – Part I. *'Amérique méridionale'; 'Indes orientales'; 'Pôle Sud' ('Astrolabe' and 'Zélée'); 'La Bonite'; 'La Coquille'; and 'L'Uranie et Physicienne'*. *Annals*

and *Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7)* 7(40): 388-392.

Sherborn, C. D., & B. B. Woodward, 1901b. Dates of publication of the zoological and botanical portions of some French voyages. – Part II. Ferret and Galinier's *'Voyage en Abyssinie'*; Lefebvre's *'Voyage in Abyssinie'*; *'Expédition scientifique de l'Algérie'*; Castelnau's *'Amérique du Sud'*; Dumont d'Urville's *'Voyage de l'Astrolabe'*; Laplace's *'Voyage sur la Favorite'*; Jacquemont's *'Voyage dans l'Indie'*; Tréhouart's *'Commission scientifique d'Islande'*; Cailliaud, *'Voyage à Méroé'*; *'Expédition scientifique de Morée'*; Fabvre, *'Commission scientifique du Nord'*; Du Petit-Thouars, *'Voyage de la Vénus'*; and the dates of the *'Faune Française'*. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7)* 8(44): 161-164; 8(46): 333-336; 8(47): 491-494.

Smith, A. G., 1974. Notes on West Coast conchologists and malacologists. 9 pp. ms in the reprint collection in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology and Geology, California Academy of Sciences.

Spärck, R., 1953. Brief survey of the history of Danish zoology. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København* 115: v-xxii.

Spärck, R., 1962. Undervisningen i Zoologi ved Københavns Universitet et Tilbagedblik over 300 År. Festskrift udgivet af Københavns Universitet i Anledning af Universitets Årsfest November 1962: 1-138.

Spencer, L. T., 1986. Naturalists of the Pacific shore: early explorer/naturalists of California. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 321-329.

Steenis-Kruseman, M. J. van, 1950. Malaysian plant collectors and collections, being a cyclopaedia of botanical exploration in Malaysia and a guide to the concerned literature up to the year 1950. *Flora Malesiana (Series 1: Spermatophyta)* 1: clii + 639 pp.

St. Jean, K., 1972. Who where they? The authors of the shells. *Of Sea and Shore* 3(1): 11-12 (Part 1); 3(2): 69-70 (Part 2); 3(3): 127-128 (Part 3); 3(4): 187, 200 (Part 4).

Swainson, W., 1840. Taxidermy; with the biography of zoologists and notices of their works. London: Longman, ii + 392 pp.

- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1941. Shell sales. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(4): 157-160.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942a. Shell sales. II. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(1): 25-27.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942b. Shell sales. III. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(1): 27-33.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942c. Shell sales. IV. Meuschen. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 96-97.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942d. Shell sales. V. Mörch. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(2): 99.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1949. Shell sales. VI. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 254.
- Trew, A., 1987. James Cosmo Melvill's new molluscan names. National Museum of Wales, Cardiff, 84 pp.
- Trew, A., 1990. John R. le B. Tomlin's new molluscan names. National Museum of Wales, Cardiff, 101 pp.
- Trew, A., 1993. Edgar Albert Smith's new molluscan names. National Museum of Wales, Cardiff, 86 pp.
- Tryon, G. W., Jr., 1862. A sketch of the history of conchology in the United States. American Journal of Science and Arts (ser. 2) 33(98): 161-180.
- Turner, H., 1998. Kurze Erforschungsgeschichte der Weichtiere der Schweiz / Bref historique de la recherche malacologique en Suisse. Pp. 9-19, in: H. Turner et al., eds., Atlas der Mollusken der Schweiz und Liechtensteins. Fauna Helvetica 2: 494 pp. [French version republished: Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 21(2): 11-16 (1999)].
- Turner, R. D., 1952. New England malacologists. American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1952: 4-6.
- Voous, K. H., 1995. In de Ban van Vogels. Geschiedenis van de Beoefening van de Ornithologie in Nederland in de twintigste eeuw. Tevens Ornithologisch Biografisch Woordenboek. Utrecht: Scheffers, 605 pp.
- Warén, A., 1980. Marine Mollusca described by John Gwyn Jeffreys, with the location of the type material. Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Special Publication 1: 60 pp., 8 pls.
- Wenz, W., 1938-1944. Gastropoda, Teil I, Allgemeiner Teil und Prosobranchia. In: O. H. Schindewolf, ed., Handbuch der Paläozoologie, Band 6. Berlin-Zehlendorf: Gebrüder Borntraeger, xii + 1639 + 10* pp. [The additional 10* pages "Berichtigungen" originally issued as pp. 825-834 of A. Zilch (1959-1960), Gastropoda, Teil 2, Euthyneura, and subsequently as part of the reprint of Wenz, 1960-1962, Berlin-Nikolassee: Gebrüder Borntraeger.] ["Literatur," pp. 1507-1595 (1944)].
- Zilch, A., 1967. Geschichte der malakologischen Sektion – Aus der Geschichte des Senckenberg-Museum, nr. 13. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 97(1-6): 7-43.

SERIALS INDEXED

(1) Malacological Serials

- Achatina
AMU/AMS Reports/Bulletin
AMU/AMS News
American Conchologist
American Journal of Conchology
Annales/Bulletin de la Société Royale
Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique
Apex, 1(1986) – 7(1992)
Archiv für Molluskenkunde
Arion, 2 (1976) – 24 (1999)
Australian Newsletter/Australasian Shell News
Basteria
Bulletin de la Société Internationale de
Conchyliologie, 1 (1979) – 16(3) (1994)
Bulletin of the Conchologists of America
Bulletin of the Russian Far-East Malacological
Society
Bulletin of the Malacological Society of
France
Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana
Bullettino Malacologico Italiano
Carfel Philippine Shell News
Chiribotan [partial]
Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica
del Uruguay
La Conchiglia
The Conchologist
Conchologists' Newsletter
Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging, 9(1947) –
318(2001)
The Echo
The Festivus
Halia [partial]
Hawaiian Shell News
Heldia
Johnsonia
Journal de Conchyliologie
Journal of Conchology
Journal of Malacology
Journal of the Malacological Society of
Australia (Australasia)
Journal of Molluscan Studies
Journal of Shellfish Research
Korean Journal of Malacology, 1(1985) –
17(2001)
Leaflets in Malacology
Levantina
Malacologia
Malacological Review
Malakológiai Tájékoztató (Hungary), 1-20
Malakologisches Abhandlungen
Minutes of the Conchological Club of
Southern California
Mitteilungen der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft
The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida)
Mollusc World
Molluscan Research
The Nautilus
New York Shell Club Notes
News of the Association of Shell Clubs of
California
Notiziario S.I.M
Occasional Papers on Mollusks
Of Sea and Shore
Pacific Northwest Club/Dredgings
Poirieria (Auckland), 1(1962) – 15(1986)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London
Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos
de la Torre”
Ruthenica
Schriften zur Malakozoologie
Spirula
Sterkiana
The Strandloper [partial]
Tabulata
Texas Conchologist
Unitas Newsletter
Unitas/World Malacological Congresses
proceedings volumes 1, 8-14
The Veliger
Venus
Vita Marina
Western Society of Malacologists Annual
Report
Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie

(2) Other Serials

- American Paleontologist (PRI)
Archives of Natural History
Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal
Society of London, 1955-2002
Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural
History), Historical Series 1(1953) –
19(1991)
Geological Magazine (London), 1899-1923

Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch,
Deutsche Gesellschaft für
Meeresforschung, 1 (1992) – 9 (2003).
Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of
Natural History
Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal
Society of London, 1932-1950 [not seen:
vol. 9]
Proceedings of the Royal Society of London,
1854-1932.

GENERAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

The entries in this catalog are in alphabetical order, following the Council of Biology Editors (CBE) *Scientific Style and Format* (6th ed., 1994: 136-137). Full names are given to the extent that we have been able to determine them. Alternative spellings are provided when appropriate, with cross-references elsewhere when necessary. Nobiliary, military, medical, and religious titles are given in brackets, as are (occasionally) well-known nicknames, married names, or maiden names (the latter generally indicated by “née”). Familial relationships are specified, when known, in brackets. Missing names are indicated by underlined blank spaces; asterisks in the life dates reflect either missing data or individuals who are living. Under each entry, the references are in chronological order so that it is easy to identify the most recent information about the dating of works and the most comprehensive treatments in the secondary literature.

When an article title is given in brackets, this means either (1) the article did not have a formal title and we have inserted an equivalent title, typically for short obituary notices; or (2) the article was published in a language that does not use the Roman alphabet, such as Japanese or Russian, and the bracketed title is a translation or transliteration of the original.

For particularly obscure non-malacological journals, we have included full journal subtitles and place of publication, thereby facilitating their identification and retrieval.

Anonymous & Institutional Works

Committee of General Literature and Education

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 17.
The book of shells. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 25(3):
142.

Danish School Texts

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Book notes. 20.
Danish school texts. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 26(1): 27-
28.

Hand-Book of Conchology

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 38.
The hand-book of conchology. Proceedings
of the Malacological Society of London
27(2): 73 [author: “a professor of natural
history”].

Religious Tract Society

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 24.
Shells and their inmates. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 26(4-5):
90.

Individuals

Abbe, George Robert (1943-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 183; 1987: 1.

Carriker, 2004: 163, 217-218 [portraits].

Abbot, Wilfred H. (****-****; New Guinea)

Trew, 1990: 65.

Abbott, Cecelia White [née Von de Heyden] (1936-****; U.S.A.) [3rd spouse of R. T. Abbott]

Abbott, 1973: 470; 1987: 1.

Abbott, Donald Putnam (1920-1986; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 183-184.

T. Newberry & M. Hadfield, 1986. Donald
Putnam Abbott (1920-1986). *The Veliger*
29(2): 138-141 [portrait].

Abbott, 1987: 152.

Abbott, Edith Mae (1909-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 518; 1987: 1.

Abbott, Mary (****-1964; U.S.A.) [1st spouse of R. T. Abbott]

Anonymous, 1964. Mary Abbott. New
York Shell Club Notes 99: 3 [death notice].

Abbott, Robert Tucker (1919-1995; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the
month. Dr. R. Tucker Abbott. Hawaiian
Shell News 11(5): 7 [portrait].

Anonymous, 1963. Who's who in the
M.S.A. R. Tucker Abbott, Ph.D. Australian
Newsletter [Malacological Society of
Australia] 11(43): [6] [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 184-186.

E. G. Leehman, 1976. The complete sheller.
Hawaiian Shell News 24(6): 3 [portrait].

Henson, 1982: 41, 65, 76.

Abbott, 1987: 1-2.

E. Morgenthaler, 1994. “Mr. Seashell”
stands atop small world of malacology
today; R. Tucker Abbott knows all about
myriad mollusks; his sideline is paper clips.
Wall Street Journal, March 18, 1994: A1,
A5. [portrait] [reprinted in New York Shell
Club Notes 332: 2-4, and Hawaiian Shell
News 42(8): 7-8.

C. Wilson, 1994. Presiding over a shrine to
seashells; Tucker Abbott pours his passion
for creatures from the deep into museum.
USA Today, Sept. 28, 1994: 1D, 2D
[portrait].

K. Nicolay, 1995. Robert Tucker Abbott, 28
Sept. 1919-3 Nov. 1995. *La Conchiglia*
27(277): 7.

L. Scheu, 1995. Robert Tucker Abbott,
September 28, 1919-November 3, 1995.
American Conchologist 23(4): 3-4, 9-10
[photographs].

- R. M. Thomas, 1995. R. Tucker Abbott, an intimate of mollusks' world, dies at 77. *New York Times*, Nov. 9, 1995: B-18 [reprinted in *New York Shell Club Notes* 337: 5].
- R. Wolkomir, 1995. Seeking gifts from the sea, Sanibel-style. *Smithsonian* 26(5): 61-69 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1996. In memoriam. R. Tucker Abbott, 1918-1995. *The Festivus* 28(1): 11.
- Anonymous [M. R. Carriker], 1996. In memoriam. R. Tucker Abbott, 1919-1995. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 15(2): 185-190 [portrait, bibliography].
- K. Y. Arakawa, 1996. [Obituaries for three noted malacologists of the world. Drs. K. Oyama, R. T. Abbott and O. A. Scarlato.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 26(3-4): 78-80 [in Japanese].
- M. G. Harasewych, 1996. Dr. R. Tucker Abbott – obituary. *Australian Shell News* 91: 6.
- M. G. Harasewych [transl. R. G. Moolenbeek], 1996. Overleden: Dr. R. Tucker Abbott (1919-1995). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 288: 23.
- E. J. Dolin, 1996. Through the years with Dr. Abbott. *Of Sea and Shore* 18(4): 199-201.
- G. Holm, 1996. In memoriam. Robert Tucker Abbott. *Dredgings* 36(1): 4.
- C. Viliens, 1996. Nécrologie. Robert Tucker Abbott (28/9/1919 – 3/11/1995 [sic]). *Arion* 21(2): 40.
- M. G. Harasewych, 1997. The life and malacological contributions of R. Tucker Abbott (1919-1995). *The Nautilus* 110(2): 55-75 [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(1): 4-6, 25, without bibliography and list of taxa].
- Rehder, 1997: 128-137 [passim], pls. [33-34].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 11.
- Abbott, Sue Darwin (1926-1976; U.S.A.) [2nd spouse of R. T. Abbott]
- Abbott, 1973: 186; 1987: 152.
- Abbottsmith, Frank (****-1978; Australia)
- J. F. W. McOmie, 1978. Mr Frank Abbottsmith. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 66: 104.
- F. J. Nelson, 1978. Frank Abbottsmith. *New York Shell Club Notes* 244: 1-2.
- S. M. Slack-Smith, 1978. Frank Abbottsmith. *Australian Shell News* 23: 8.
- Abe, Chikaichi (1908-1993; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1993. [Memory of the late Mr. Chikaichi Abe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 24(1): 22-23 [in Japanese] [list of taxa].
- Abe, Takeo (1909-1978; Japan)
- H. Bertsch, 1993. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research, with special reference to Takeo Abe, Iwao Hamatani, and Kikutaro Baba. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 25: 15-24 [bibliography].
- Abendanon, Eduard Cornelius (1878-****; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 187.
- Abercrombie, Alexander (****-1926; U.K.)
- J. C. Melvill, 1926. Obituary notice: Alexander Abercrombie. *Journal of Conchology* 18(1): 35-36.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- Abildgaard, Peder Christian (1740-1801; Denmark)
- R. H. Stamm, 1932. Peter Christian Abildgaard (1740-1801). Pp. 65-67, in: V. Meisen, ed., *Prominent Danish scientists*

- throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- Barnard, 1965: 4.
- Fouché, 1995: 1.
- Abramson, Joseph Lewis (1898-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 186; 1987: 2.
- Abreu, Vivian Burleson (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 186-187; 1987: 2.
- Acquet, Henricus d' (1632-1706; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 1.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 14.
- Adam, William (1909-1988; Netherlands/Belgium)
- J. van Goethem, 1974. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par W. Adam. *Achatina* 5: 101.
- C. C. Lu, 1989. Tribute; Professor Dr. William Adam (1909-1988). *Australian Shell News* 68: 8.
- J. L. van Goethem, 1989. In memoriam. William Adam, 1909-1988. *Basteria* 53(1-3): 25-27 [portrait].
- Adami, Giovanni Battista [Major] (****-1887; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 121-122.
- W. Kobelt, 1888. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(3-4): 58.
- Adams, Arthur (1820-1878; U.K.) [brother of H. Adams]
- H. Adams & A. Adams, 1853-1858. The genera of Recent Mollusca; arranged according to their organization. London: van Voorst, 3 vols. Vol. 1: xl + 484 pp., vol. 2: 661 pp.; vol. 3: 138 pls. [dates: p. 661].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 91-93.
- Melvill, 1890: 220-221.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 339; 1927b: 144.
- J. Makiyama, 1929. Notes on some Japanese shells described by A. Adams. *Venus* 1(5): 164-170 [in Japanese].
- Dean, 1936: 239.
- T. Kuroda, 1937. A. Adams' colour blindness. *Venus* 7(4): 178 [in Japanese].
- Salisbury, 1945: 162.
- T. Kuroda & T. Habe, 1954. On some Japanese Mollusca described by A. Adams, whose specimens are deposited in the Redpath Museum of Canada (No. 1). *Venus* 18(1): 1-16, pls. 1, 2 [evidently all published].
- T. Kuroda & T. Habe, 1958. On some Japanese Mollusca described by A. Adams, whose specimens are deposited in the Redpath Museum of Canada. *Venus* 18(1): 1-16, pls. 1-2.
- Barnard, 1965: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 136, 141, 203, pl. 31c [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- A. Trew, 1992. Henry and Arthur Adams's New Molluscan Names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 63 pp.
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Fouché, 1995: 1.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.
- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monographs by A. Adams on Bullidae (1850), *Eulima*, *Niso*, *Leiostraca*, *Obeliscus*, *Pyramidella* and *Monoptygma* (1854), Stomatellinae (1854), *Cyclostrema*, *Adeorbis* and *Teinstoma* (1864), and *Cemoria*, *Cranopsis*, *Zeidora*, *Rimula*, *Emarginula*, *Scutus* and *Tugalia* (1863,

coauthored with G. B. Sowerby II),
available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Adams, Charles Baker (1814-1853; U.S.A.)

S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1853. Mort de M. Adams. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 4(1): 111-112. [short obituary]

L. Pfeiffer, 1853. Nekrolog [C.B. Adams]. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 10(8): 123-124.

Tryon, 1862: 170-171.

T. Bland, 1865. Memoir of Charles B. Adams, late Professor of Zoology in Amherst College, Massachusetts. *American Journal of Conchology* 1(3): 191-204.

Dall, 1888: 123-126.

H. M. Seeley, 1902. Sketch of the life and work of Charles Baker Adams. *American Geologist* 32(1): 1-12, pl. 1 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].

H. M. Seely, 1904. Sketch of the life and work of Charles Baker Adams. Report of the State Geologist on the Mineral Industries and Geology of Certain Areas of Vermont 4: 3-15, pl. 1 [bibliography, portrait].

Merrill, 1906: 391-392, 689 [portrait].

Dean, 1936: 236-237.

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 6. C. B. Adams catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 73.

W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1950. The western Atlantic marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(15): 233-403, incl. 49 pls.

Turner, 1952: 5.

W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1954. Supplement to the western Atlantic marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(18): 447.

R. D. Turner, 1956. The work of Charles B. Adams in the West Indies and Panama

[abstract]. *American Malacological Union Annual Report for 1955*: 7-8.

R. D. Turner, 1956. The eastern Pacific marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(20): 21-134, incl. 20 pls.

R. D. Turner, 1956. Additions to the western Atlantic marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(20): 134-136, pl. 21.

W. J. Clench, 1959. Methods used by C. B. Adams in describing and measuring shells. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 105-106.

R. I. Johnson & K. J. Boss, 1972. The fresh-water, brackish, and non-Jamaican land mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(43): 193-233, pls. 36-42.

Abbott, 1973: 57.

A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Adams: p. 134].

M. K. Jacobson & K. J. Boss, 1973. The Jamaican land shells described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(47): 305-519, pls. 54-91.

W. G. Lyons, 1977. Comments on three Jamaican melanellid species described by C. B. Adams (Gastropoda: Melanellidae). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(55): 149-157.

Dance, 1986: 177, 203.

Janssen, 1992: 82.

Martin, 1995: 27.

Rehder, 1997: 17.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.

Adams, Charles Christopher (1873-1955; U.S.A.)

H. M. Raup, 1959. Charles C. Adams, 1873-1955. *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 49(2): 164-167.

- Abbott, 1973: 58.
- R. P. Harmond, 1997. Adams, Charles Christopher. Pp. 8-9, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 92.
- Adams, Elmo Walter (1903-1999; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 187; 1987: 2.
- Adams, George (1750-1795; U.K.)
- W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 3) 4(23): 333-351 [p. 335, *Essays on the microscope*].
- Salisbury, 1945: 142.
- Adams, Henry (1813-1877; U.K.) [brother of A. Adams]
- H. Adams & A. Adams, 1853-1858. The genera of Recent Mollusca; arranged according to their organization. London: van Voorst, 3 vols. Vol. 1: xl + 484 pp., vol. 2: 661 pp.; vol. 3: 138 pls. [dates: p. 661].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 109-110.
- Melvill, 1890: 220-221.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 339; 1927b: 144.
- Dean, 1936: 239.
- Salisbury, 1945: 162.
- Barnard, 1965: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 141, 203.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- A. Trew, 1992. Henry and Arthur Adams's New Molluscan Names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 63 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 1.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.
- Adams, Henry Gardiner (1812-1881; U.K.)
- Salisbury, 1945: 165.
- Adams, John (****-1798; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 209-210.
- Melvill, 1890: 197-198.
- Salisbury, 1945: 141-142.
- Adams, John Herbert [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
- Heginbotham, 1946: 461.
- Adams, Lionel Ernest (1854-1945; U.K.) [nephew of A. Adams & H. Adams]
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. L. E. Adams (1854-1945). *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 204.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- B. Verdcourt, 1989. An archive relating to L. E. Adams (1854-1945). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 108: 171-172.
- Adams, Mildred (1899-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 518; 1987: 152.
- Adams, Paul Jay (1900-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 187; 1987: 152.
- Adamson, John (1787-1855; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 216.
- Tomlin, 1941: 157.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 30. *Conchological Tables*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 173.
- Dance, 1986: 166.
- Fouché, 1995: 1.

- Adanson, Michel (1727-1806; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 172-173.
- Swainson, 1840: 100-104.
- Brightwell, 1872: 85-97.
- E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur la collection conchyliologique d'Adanson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(4): 314-316.
- E. Fischer-Piette, assisted by P.-H. Fischer, L. Germain & P. Pallary. 1942. Les mollusques d'Adanson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 85(2-4): 101-377, 16 pls. [including biography].
- Anonymous, 1946. Editorial notes [short history of his collection]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 233.
- Barnard, 1965: 4.
- Cailliez, 1983: 2 [portrait].
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1984. Adanson au Sénégal, d'après le Capitaine E. Vignon (1874). *Notes Africaines*, Université de Dakar, Institut Fondamental d'Afrique Noir 184: 97-99.
- Dance, 1986: 44, 203.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 54-55.
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- Fouché, 1995: 2.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.
- Note: *Histoire naturelle du Sénégal* (1757) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Addicott, Warren Oliver (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 187-188; 1987: 2.
- Adolf Friedrich [King of Sweden] (1710-1771; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 35.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 17.
- Adriance, Henry Benson, II (1948-****; Bermuda)
- Abbott, 1973: 188; 1987: 2.
- Aelianus [Aelian], Claudius (c. 175-235 B.C.; Greece)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123.
- Agassiz, Alexander Emmanuel Rudolphe (1835-1910; U.S.A.) [son of J. L. R. Agassiz]
- Anonymous, 1879. Scientific worthies. *Nature* 19(495): 573-576.
- Anonymous, 1910. Alexander Agassiz. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 5) 7(6): 238-240.
- A. G. Mayer, 1910. Alexander Agassiz, 1835-1910. *Popular Science Monthly*, November 1910: 419-458, 1 pl. [portrait].
- J. Murray, 1911. Alexander Agassiz: his life and scientific work. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 44(3): 139-158 [reprinted in *Science* 33(858): 873-887 (1911)].
- G. L. Goodale, 1912. Biographical memoir of Alexander Agassiz, 1835-1910. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 7: 289-305, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- G. R. Agassiz. 1913. Letters and recollections of Alexander Agassiz. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., xii + 454 pp., 17 pls., frontispiece.
- E. R. Lankester, 1914. Millionaire and naturalist. *Nature* 92(2309): 601-604.
- R. O. Frick, 1921. Agassiz. *Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse* 1: 114-117 [portrait].
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- R. W. Dexter, 1965. The "Salem Secession" of Agassiz zoologists. *Essex Institute, Historical Collections* 101: 1-13. [notes on Alexander Agassiz, F. W. Putnam, Alpheus Hyatt, E. S. Morse, A. E. Verrill, etc.].

- J. P. Wourms, 1992. Great Invertebrate Zoologists: Alexander Emmanuel Rodolphe Agassiz (1835-1910). American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology, Newsletter, Fall 1992: 3-6.
- L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Agassiz: pp. 290-291].
- Agassiz, Jean Louis Rodolphe [known as Louis] (1807-1873; Switzerland/U.S.A.) [father of A. E. R. Agassiz]
- Swainson, 1840: 104.
- Tryon, 1862: 174-175.
- T. Lyman, 1873 [reprinted 1981]. Commemorative notice of Louis Agassiz. *Of Sea and Shore* 12(2): 111-114 [reprinted from Annual Report of the Council of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences for 1873].
- W. H. Dall, 1874. Resolutions of the Academy. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 5(15): 242-243.
- J. A. Lowell, et al., 1874. Agassiz Memorial. *American Journal of Science and Arts* (ser. 3) 7(40): 446-448.
- T. Lyman, 1874 [reprinted 1984]. Reminiscences of Agassiz. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(2): 71-74 [reprinted from *The Atlantic Monthly*, February 1874].
- B. Silliman, 1874. Obituary. *American Journal of Science and Arts* (ser. 3) 7(37): 77-80.
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1874. Remarks. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 5(15): 236-238.
- Anonymous, 1877. Jean Louis Rodolph [sic] Agassiz. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 25: xxii-xxx.
- A. Guyot, 1883. Louis Agassiz. A biographical memoir. Princeton, New Jersey: C. S. Robinson & Co., 49 pp.
- Merrill, 1906: 415-417, 689 [portrait].
- Coe, 1918: 364-369.
- R. O. Frick, 1921. Agassiz. *Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse* 1: 114-117. [portrait].
- H. A. Warren, 1928. Survey of the life of Louis Agassiz. The centenary of the glacial theory. *The Scientific Monthly*, October 1928, 27: 355-366.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Agassiz: p. 101].
- Turner, 1952: 4-5.
- E. Lurie, 1960. Louis Agassiz: a life in science. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, xiv + 449 pp. [portraits].
- D. R. Bowley & H. M. Smith, 1968. Dates of publication of Louis Agassiz's *Nomenclator Zoologicus*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(1): 35-36.
- Abbott, 1973: 59.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 418-481 [Agassiz eds.: pp. 452-453].
- Kiss, 1983: 113.
- Moore, 1989: 182-183 [portrait].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 55.
- D. J. Zinn, 1992. Great invertebrate zoologists: Jean Louis Rodolphe Agassiz. American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology, Newsletter, Spring 1992: 3-6.
- Martin, 1995: 1, fig. 1 [portrait].

- G. R. Solomon, 1997. Agassiz, (Jean) Louis (Rodolphe). Pp. 9-12, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Note: *Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie ... von James Sowerby; deutsche Bearbeitung, durdigesehen, berichtigung bevorworted von D. Agassiz (1842-1844), Nomenclator Zoologicus, continens nomina systematica generum animalium, with Index Universalis*, 2 vols. [published by Jent & Gassmann, Solduri] (1842-1847), *Bibliographia zoologiae et geologiae: a general catalogue of all books ...* 4 vol. [published by the Ray Society, London] (1848-1854), and *Nomenclatorialis zoologici index universalis*. 1 vol. [published by Jent & Gassmann, Solduri] (1848) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Agersborg, Helmer Pareli Kjerschow (1881-1960; Norway/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 58.
- Aguayo y Castro, Carlos Guillermo (1899-1982; Cuba/Puerto Rico)
- Chardon, 1949: 279-281.
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 331-339 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 188.
- Anonymous, 1982. Carlos G(uillermo) Aguayo. *The Nautilus* 96(2): 68.
- Abbott, 1987: 152.
- M. L. Jaume, 1990. Bibliografía sobre moluscos del Dr. Carlos Guillermo Aguayo y Castro, 19 Diciembre 1899 – 12 Febrero 1982. *Walkerana* 3(10): 277-300.
- Aguilar-Amat i Banús, Joan Baptista (1882-1936; Spain)
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 162-163.
- Ahlstrom, Elbert Halvor (1910-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 188.
- Aiken, Donald Walter (1930-1988; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 2.
- Ailly, Adolf d' (1855-1927; Sweden)
- N. H. Odhner, 1927. Adolf d'Ailly, 28. X. 1855 – 17. IV. 1927. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 69(5): 312-315, pl. 15 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 74 [one-sentence notice].
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Ainsworth-Davis, James Richard (1861-1934; U.K.)
- Aitken, Edward Hamilton (1851-1909; U.K./India)
- R. T. Bell, 1909. Obituary. E. H. Aitken. *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* 29(2): 540-543.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- Akerly, Samuel (1785-1845; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 58-59.
- Akers, Mary Ellen (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 2.
- Albers, Johann Christian (1795-1857; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 34.
- Kiss, 1983: 113.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Albert Honoré Charles Grimaldi [Prince] (1848-1922; Monaco)
- H. Pettersson, 1955. A pioneer of international deep sea research. Pp. 1-7, in: Allan Hancock Foundation, ed., *Essays in the natural sciences in honor of Captain Allan Hancock on the occasion of his birthday July 26, 1955*. Los Angeles, California: University of Southern California Press, xii + 345 pp. [portrait].

- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Duchamps, 1999: 21-22.
- Albertus Magnus (1193-1280; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123.
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Albert le Grand (Albertus Magnus). Pp. 164-165, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
- Edwards, 1967: 4-5.
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Alberto Magno, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Albiensis, Petrus Gyllius [Pierre Gilles d'Albi] (1489-1555; France/Italy)
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Pierre Gilles (d'Albi)]. Pp. 168-170, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
- Albrecht, Michael P. (1821-1865?; Germany)
- T. Habe, 1982. [Biohistory of malacologists (49) Michael P. Albrecht.] *The Chiribotan*, *Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 13(1): 23 [in Japanese].
- Alcock, Alfred William (1859-1933; U.K.)
- W. T. Calman & S. W. Kemp, 1933. Alfred William Alcock, 1859-1933. *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 1(2): 119-124, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- Alder, Joshua (1792-1867; U.K.)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 122.
- Melville, 1890: 215.
- E. L. Gill, 1908. *The Hancock Museum and its history*. *Transactions of the Natural History Society of Northumberland, Durham, and Newcastle-upon-Tyne* (ser. 2) 3(3), Appendix: i-xxvii, 2 pls. [portrait].
- Dean, 1936: 237.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 349-369 [Alder: pp. 361-362, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 2.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 18.
- Alderson, Ellerton Garside [Reverend] (1868-1933; U.K.)
- A. Blok, 1948. Shell collection of the late Revd. E. G. Alderson, with special reference to the genus *Pila* Röding. *Journal of Conchology* 22(12): 299-302.
- Dance, 1986: 175, 203.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 18.
- H. Wood, 2003. Exploring Alderson's ampullariids at Basildon Park. *Mollusc World* 3: 5.
- Aldrich, Fred Randolph (1866-1953; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1953. Fred Randolph Aldrich. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 132: 1.
- Abbott, 1973: 59.
- Aldrich, Frederick Allen (1927-****; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 189; 1987: 2.

- Aldrich, Truman Heminway (1848-1932; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1913. [concerning transfer of Aldrich collection to Alabama Geological Survey]. *The Nautilus* 27(7): 83-84.
- C. W. Johnson, 1932. Truman Heminway Aldrich. *The Nautilus* 46(1): 34-35.
- A. Wrigley, 1933. Obituary. Truman Heminway Aldrich, 1848-1932. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(4): 191.
- J. Gardner, 1933. Memorial of Truman Heminway Aldrich. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of America* 44(2): 301-307, pl. 2 [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 59.
- Kiss, 1983: 113-114.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Anonymous, 1989. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Truman Heminway Aldrich (1848-1932). *Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 22(3): 92 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- A. K. Rindsberg, 1999. A most fortunate destiny. *American Conchologist* 27(1): 11.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Aldrich: pp. 118-119].
- Aldrovandi, Ulisse (1522-1605; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 127.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 106-109.
- Edwards, 1967: 43.
- F. Ghisotti, 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(8): 1, 4-5.
- M. Zanca, 1974. Malacologi Italiani Illustri. Ulisse Androvandi. *Conchiglie* 10(9-10): 206-208.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. V. La "Summa" Aldrovandiana. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(9-12): 267-272.
- E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. VI. Esempi di metodologia zoologica: Il "Nautilo" conclusioni. Nota bibliografica.* *Bollettino Malacologico* 20(5-8): 175-186.
- Dance, 1986: 15, 18.
- G. Olmi, 2001. Museums of paper in Emilia-Romagna from the sixteenth to the nineteenth centuries: from Aldrovandi to Count Sanvitale. *Archives of Natural History* 28(2): 157-157.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 19.
- Note: *De reliquis animalibus exanquibus libris quatuor... : nempé de mollibus, crustaceis, testaceis et zoophytes* (1606) available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X533449862
- Alessandro ab Alessandro (1461-1523; Italy)
- S. J. Gould, 2002. Conceptual index fossils: number 3. A Renaissance victory for the dual Alessandro. *Paleobiology* 28(3): 304-307.
- Alexander, C. W. (****-1925?; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 4.
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- Fouché, 1995: 3.
- Alexander, E. W. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Alexander, J. E. (1803-1885; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 34.

Alexander, Robert Ross (****-1959; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1959. Robert Ross Alexander. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 191: 24.

Alexander, Robert Crozier (1912-****; U.S.A.)

Alkins, William Ernest (1896-1969; U.K.)

J. W. Jackson, 1972. William Ernest Alkins (1896-1969). Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 432-433 [bibliography].

Allan, Joyce [Mrs. H. W. Kirkpatrick] (1896-1966; Australia)

Anonymous, 1963. Who's who in the M.S.A. Joyce Allan, F.R.Z.S. Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 11(42): [5] [portrait].

Anonymous, 1966. Obituary. Joyce Allan, F.R.Z.S. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 14(55): 4.

Anonymous, 1967. Joyce Allan. The Nautilus 80(4): 141.

G. P. Whitley, 1967. Joyce Allan. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1965-66: 12-14, pls. 2-3 [portraits].

T. Okutani, 1968. Obituary. Venus 27(2): 77-78 [in Japanese].

G. P. Whitley, 1968. Joyce Allan. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(11): 50-58, incl. pl. 8 [portrait, bibliography].

Anon., 1975. Obituary – Joyce Allan, F.R.Z.S. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 3(4-5): 69.

Trew, 1990: 65.

Black, 1998: 11.

N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. Australian Shell News 102: 5 [portrait].

Allen, Anson (1829-1934; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 59.

Martin, 1995: 28, fig. 13 [biography, portrait].

Allen, Betty Jane [Mrs. Lawrence K.] (1912-1983; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 189.

C. Boone, 1983. In memoriam. Texas Conchologist 20(1): 13-14.

D. Raeihle, 1983. Betty Allen. New York Shell Club Notes 289: 16.

Anonymous, 1984. Mrs. Betty Jane Allen. The Nautilus 98(1): ii.

Abbott, 1987: 152.

Allen, Charles A. [Chuck] (****-****; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. Charles "Chuck" Allen. Hawaiian Shell News 11(6): 3 [portrait] [reprinted; HMS Bulletin, September 2001: 609].

Allen, Charles Curry (1862-1934; U.S.A.)

D. L. Emery, 1934. Charles Curry Allen. The Nautilus 48(1): 31-33 [bibliography].

Abbott, 1973: 59-60.

Allen, Eduardo Augusto (1824-1899; Portugal)

Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 105, pl. [1].

Allen, J. Frances (1916-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 3.

Allen, Jeaneane (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 190; 1987: 3.

Allen, John A. (****-****; U.S.A.)

Smith, 1974: 1.

Allen, John Alpheus (****-****; U.S.A.)

Martin, 1995: 28.

- Allen, Letha S. (1887-****; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 190.
- C. Boone, J. Keeler, R. Germon & R. Robertson, 1984. Letha S. Allen collection donated. *AMU News* 15(2): 10.
- Abbott, 1987: 3
- H. D. Murray, 1999. History (evolution) of the American Malacological Union (Society). Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania: American Malacological Society, 15 pp.
- Allen, Linda Dye (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 518-519; 1987: 3.
- Allison, Edwin Chester (1925-1971; U.S.A.)
- R. R. Gastil, 1974. Memorial to Edwin Chester Allison, 1925-1971. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 3: 3-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- Allison, Richard Case (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 519; 1987: 3.
- Allman, George James (1812-1898; Ireland)
- S. J. H., 1905. George J. Allman. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 75: 25-27.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Allman: p. 200].
- H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondii*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331 [Allman: p. 327].
- Trew, 1990: 65 [as George “Johnstone”].
- Alluaud, Charles (1861-1949; France)
- Duchamps, 1999: 6.
- B. Verdcourt, 1999. Collectors in east Africa, no. 28.: C. Alluaud (1861-1949). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 148: 136-143.
- B. Verdcourt, 2001. Supplement to collectors in east Africa. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 158: 72-73 [list of taxa].
- Alsaker, Ramus L. (1883-1960; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. R. L. Alsaker. *Hawaiian Shell News* 8(9): 3.
- N. Katsaras, 1961. Dr. R. L. Alsaker. *New York Shell Club Notes* 69: 3.
- Abbott, 1975: 511.
- Rehder, 1997: 140.
- Altena, C. O. van Regteren; see Regteren Altena, C. O. van
- Altimira i Aleu, Carles (1918-1983; Spain)
- M. Bech-Taberner, 1983. Recordando: Carlos Altimira Aleu 1918-1983. *Pirineos, Revista del Instituto de Estudios Pirenaicos (Jaca)* 33(120): 89-91 [bibliography].
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 163.
- Alzola, R. M.; see Méndez-Alzola, R. M.
- Alzona, Carlo (1881-1961; Italy)
- D. Guiglia, 1961. Carlo Alzona (1881-1961). *Annali del Museo Civico de Storia Naturale “Giacomo Doria” (Genova)* 72: 353-357 [bibliography, portrait].
- T. van Benthem Jutting, 1962. In memoriam Dr. Carlo Alzona (Turijn 26 mei 1881 – Genua-Quinto, 14 mei 1961). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 98: 999-1000.
- Kiss, 1986: 15.
- Amano, Kageyori (1886-1969; Japan)
- K. Nakayama, 1970. Memory of Mr. Kageyori Amano. *Venus* 29(3): 101-102 [bibliography, portrait] [in Japanese].

- T. Habe, 1993. [Biohistory of malacologists (85) Kageyori Amano (1886-1969).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 23(4): 111-112.
- Amartunga, Tissa (1958-****; Sri Lanka)
Abbott, 1987: 3.
- Amato, Suzana B. (1947-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1987: 3.
- Ambrose, Arthur Warren (1889-1952; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 60.
- Ambrose, Avenelle Nell [Gray] (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 190; 1987: 3.
- Ameghino, Florentino (1853-1911; Argentina)
A. J. Torcelli, ed., 1913-1936. Obras completas y correspondencia científica de Florentino Ameghino. La Plata (Argentina): Taller, 24 volumes [portrait, bibliography, reprints of publications].
L. Lugones, 1915. Elogio de Ameghino. Buenos Aires: Otero & Co., 147 + xxiv + [2] pp.
J. Frenguelli, 1934. La personalidad y la obra de Florentino Ameghino. Universidad Nacional de La Plata [Argentina], Extensión Universitaria, Conferencias y Escritos 17: 1-51, frontispiece [portrait].
Anonymous, 1937. Homenaje a Florentino Ameghino. Rosario (Argentina): Asociación Cultural de Conferencias de Rosario, 192 pp., 17 pls. [portraits].
J. Gabriel, 1940. El Loco de los Huesos; vida, obra y drama del Continente Americano y de Florentino Ameghino. Buenos Aires: Ediciones Imán, 170 + [ii] pp.
Anonymous, 1956. Homenaje a Florentino Ameghino en el centenario de su natalicio, 18 de setiembre de 1854-1954. Rosario (Argentina): Asociación Cultural de Conferencias de Rosario, 48 pp., frontispieces [portrait].
- M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. Physis (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Ameghino: pp. 11-12].
- R. D'Auria, 1982. Ameghino a la Luz de la Verdad. Córdoba (Argentina): Biffignandi Ediciones, 94 pp., 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- H. F. Felice, 1992. La obra de un gigante, Florentino Ameghino. Luján (Argentina): Museo Municipal Ameghino de Ciencias Naturales, 89 + [iii] pp. [bibliography].
- Amerio, Juan F. (1908-1979; Uruguay)
E. Duarte, 1979. In memoriam de Juan F. Amerio. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay 5(36): ii.
- Ames, Clifford Herman (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 190; 1987: 3, 152.
- Ames, Eugene B. (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 3.
- Ames, Waneta [McMillan] (1918-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 519.
Anonymous, 1979. In memoriam. The Festivus 11(1): 4.
Abbott, 1987: 152.
- Amico, Mario E. D' (?1919-1985; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1985. Mario E. D'Amico. New York Shell Club Notes 297: 11.
- Amorim, Manuel (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 3.
- Am Stein, Johann Georg (1819-1892; Switzerland)
W. Kobelt, 1892. Dr. med. Joh. Georg Am Stein. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 24(9-10): 175-176.
Turner, 1998: 14-15.

Ancey, César Marie Felix (1860-1906; France/
Algeria)

Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de
la Société Malacologique de France 2: 11-
25, 1 pl. [portrait].

H. Fischer, 1904. Nécrologie. C.-F. Ancey.
Journal de Conchyliologie 55(4): 404-412
[portrait, biblio.]

Anonymous, 1907. The Ancey collection of
shells. The Nautilus 22(1): 59-60.

E. A. Smith, 1907. Obituary notice.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 7(5): 245.

H. Fischer, 1908. C. F. Ancey. The
Nautilus 22(1): 11-12, frontispiece [portrait].

P. Gêret, 1909. Liste des genres, sections et
espèces décrits par C.-F. Ancey, avec leurs
références originales. Journal de
Conchyliologie 57(1): 1-38.

F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les
malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice
sur la collection Gouin. Journal de
Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128 [Ancey: pp.
124-125].

Kiss, 1981: 33.

Dance, 1986: 203.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 23.

Ancey, Jean Marie Louis Felix (1835-****; France)

Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de
la Société de France 2: 27-28, 1 pl.
[portrait].

Andelkovic, Milodrag Zh (1927-1998; Serbia)

M. Pavlovic, et al., 1998. [In memoriam.
Milodrag Zh. Andelkovic 1927-1998].
Geoloski Anali Balkanskoga Poluostrva /
Annales Géologiques de la Péninsule
Balkanique (Belgrade) 62: ix-xxx,
frontispiece [biography, portrait] [in
Serbian].

Anders, Alice D. (1920-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 3-4.

Anders, Kirk William (1945-1985; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 152.

R. T. Abbott, 1985. Kirk Anders. New
York Shell Club Notes 297: 10-11.

Anderson, A. R. S. (****-****; U.K.)

P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992.
*Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S.
Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts,
plates and titles. Archives of Natural
History 19(3): 365-374.

Anderson, Alexander (1844-1938; South Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 5.

Fouché, 1995: 3.

Anderson, C. J. (1827-1867; South Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 34.

Anderson, Carleton Jay, Jr. (1930-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 4.

Anderson, Frank Marion (1863-1945; U.S.A.)

C. M. Wagner, 1946. Frank Marion
Anderson (1863-1945). Bulletin of the
American Association of Petroleum
Geologists 30(4): 636-639 [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 60.

Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 413,
portrait].

Anderson, [Mrs.] Howard L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 4.

Anderson, John [M.D.] (1833-1900; U.K.)

F. E. Beddard, 1901. Anderson, John.
Dictionary of National Biography 22: 46-47.

Trew, 1993: 76.

- Anderson, Lorna Elizabeth (1945-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Anderson, Nicholas (****-1746; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 35, 51.
Engel, 1986: 10.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 24.
- Anderson, Olga Appolonia (1892-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 4.
- Anderson, Robert Van Vleck (1884-****; U.S.A.)
Keen, 1974: 38.
- Anderson, Roger Dean (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 520; 1987: 4.
- Anderson, Roland C. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Ando, Yasuji (****-****; Japan)
T. Kurozimi, 2002. [The late Mr. Yasuji Ando and the species he described.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(3-4): 85-86 [list of taxa].
- Andresen, Carol Jolene (1951-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192; 1987: 4.
- Andrews, C. W. (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Andrews, Elizabeth A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 126.
- Andrews, Ethan Allen (1859-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 60.
- Andrews, George (1829-1889; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 60.
- Andrews, Jay Donald (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192.
E. Burreson, 2003. Jay Donald Andrews. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 445-446 [portrait].
Carriker, 2004: 131 [portrait].
- Andrews, James Elston (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Andrews, Jay Donald (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Andrews, Jean (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192; 1987: 4.
- Andrews, Mary Lathrop (****-1908; U.S.A.) [spouse of George Andrews]
Anonymous, 1908. [Obituary]. *The Nautilus* 22(6): 60.
Smith, 1974: 7.
- Andrews, William (1802-1880; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Andrews: p. 198].
- Androus, Harald (****-****; U.S.A.)
E. Cross, 1965. Personality of the month. Harald Androus. *Hawaiian Shell News* 13(7): 3 [portrait].
- Andrus, Frank B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 1.
- Andrus, James William (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192-193; 1987: 4.
- Andrusov, Nicolai Ivanovich (1861-1924; Russia)
N. I. Andrusov, 1961-1964. *Izbrannye Trudy* [Selected Works]. Moscow: Akademiia Nauka SSSR. 3 volumes.

- [portrait; biography and bibliography, vol. 1: 5-27].
- Kiss, 1986: 16.
- Angas, George French (1822-1886; Australia)
- Melvill, 1890: 219-220.
- C. Hedley, 1913. Studies on Australian Mollusca, Part XI. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales 38(2): 258-339, pls. 16-19. [Angas: pp. 259-261].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 339, pl. 47; 1927b: 144, pl. 19 [portrait].
- Dean, 1936: 246-247
- T. Iredale, 1959. George French Angas: the father of Australian conchology. Australian Zoologist 12(4): 362-371.
- G. P. Whitley, 1969. Conchologists of the past. 2. George French Angas (1822-1886). Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(12): 48-60 [portrait].
- J. Tregenza, 1980. George French Angas: artist, traveller and naturalist 1822-1886. Adelaide: Art Gallery Board of South Australia, 88 pp. [biography, portrait].
- C. E. Ray & J. K. Ling, 1981. A well documented early record of the Australian sea lion. Archives of Natural History 10(1): 155-171 [incl. biographical notes on Angas; portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- M. M. Long, 1990. Angas, George French 1822-1886. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 1: 5-6.
- Trew, 1990: 65; 1995: 76.
- Black, 1998: 9 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 24.
- Angioy, K.; see Nicolay, K.
- Angioy, Mario (1920-1996; Italy)
- Anonymous, 1996. In Memoriam. Mario Angioy. La Conchiglia 28(281): 4-5 [portrait].
- G. Biraghi, 1997. Mario Angioy. July 1920 – January 1996. American Conchologist 25(1): 27.
- Angrand, François-Marie-Léonce (****-1886; ?France/Central & South America)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 35(1): 91.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [Angrand: p. 99].
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Angus,**** [Mrs.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 105.
- Trew, 1990: 65 [collection sold in 1821].
- Ankel, Wulf Emmo (1897-1983; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1967. [Ehrendoktor für Prof. Dr. Wulf Emmo Ankel]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(10): 218.
- W. E. Ankel, 1969. Aus meinem Zoologenleben. Jahrbucher des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde 100: 199-201.
- W. E. Ankel, 1977. Wie bin ich ein Biologe geworden? Gießener Universitätsblätter 1977(2): 56-64 [autobiography].
- A. Zilch, 1977. [80th birthday of W.E. Ankel]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(31): 351.
- K. J. Götting, 1984. Wulf Emmo Ankel (1897-1983). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 114(4-6): 109-116 [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].

Annandale, Thomas Nelson (1876-1924; U.K./India)

Anonymous, 1924. Dr. Nelson Annandale. *The Nautilus* 38(1): 30.

W. T. C., 1925. Thomas Nelson Annandale – 1876-1924. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B)* 97: xviii-xxi.

Dance, 1986: 203.

Trew, 1990: 65.

P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles*. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.

Fouché, 1995: 3.

Ansell, Alan David (1934-1999; U.K.)

L. Peck, 2000. Dr Alan Ansell. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 34: 4 [portrait].

Anson, _____ [Archdeacon] (****-1898; U.K.)

J. C. Melvill, 1898. The late Archdeacon Anson. *Journal of Conchology* 9(2): 56 [announcement of death].

Trew, 1987: 75.

Ansorge, W. G. (1850-1913; ****)

Barnard, 1965: 35.

Ant, Herbert. (1933-****; Germany)

J. H. Jungbluth, 1999. Professor Dr. Herbert Ant 65 Jahre. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 64: 21-29. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Antelme, Georges (1870-1938; Mauritius)

R. Viader, 1939. In memoriam: Georges Antelme (1870-1938). *Mauritius Institute Bulletin* 1(5): 1-3, frontispiece [portrait].

Dance, 1986: 203.

Anthony, John Gould (1804-1877; U.S.A.)

Tryon, 1862: 172.

American Journal of Conchology 2(2): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 111 [short obituary].

Dall, 1888: 111-112.

Goodrich, 1931: 46-47.

R. D. Turner, 1946. John Gould Anthony with a bibliography and catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(8): 81-108.

R. D. Turner, 1954. Supplement to John Gould Anthony. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(18): 442.

Abbott, 1973: 60-61.

Dance, 1986: 203.

Trew, 1990: 65.

R. P. Harmond, 1997. Anthony, John Gould. Pp. 31-32, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Anthony: p. 115].

Antinori, Orazio (?1812-?1883; ?Italy)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 96 [two-sentence obituary]

Anton, Hermann Eduard (1794-1872; Germany)

W. O. Cerhohorsky, 1978. The date of publication of Anton's "Verzeichniss der Conchylien." *The Veliger* 20(3): 299.

- Kohn, 1992: 268-269.
- J. Le Renard & R. Von Cosel, 1993. Les espèces fossiles décrites en 1838 dans "Verzeichniss der Conchylien von H. E. Anton." *Cossmanniana* 2(1-2): 67-74.
- Fouché, 1995: 4.
- K. Schniebs, 1995. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 1. Neritidae, Littorinidae, Naticidae, Vasidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 17(14): 167-171.
- K. Schniebs, 1996. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 2. Trochidae, Turbinidae, Stomatellidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 18(7): 69-74.
- K. Schniebs, 1997. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 3. Strombidae, Ranellidae, Columbidae, Mitridae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 18(22): 249-254.
- K. Schniebs, 1998. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 4. Fissurellidae, Nassariidae, Volutidae, Vasidae, Mytilidae, Unionidae, Cardidae, Mactridae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 19(8): 71-76.
- K. Schniebs, 2000. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 5. Phasianellidae, Littorinidae, Thiaridae, Cerithiidae, Turritellidae, Ranellidae, Olividae, Achatinellidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 20(8): 79-87.
- K. Schniebs, 2002. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 6. Muricidae, Ampullariidae, Pomatiasidae, Bulimulidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 20(27): 263-266.
- Antonowitz, Willia Rudolf (1911-****; Germany/ U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Apgar, Austin Craig (1838-1908; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 61.
- Appelius, Federigo Luigi (****-1876; Italy)
- W. Kobelt, 1876. Todes-Anzeige. Federigo Luigi Appelius. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 8(5): 79.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 97 [two sentence obituary].
- Aradas, Andrea (1810-1882; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 96 [one sentence obituary].
- Warén, 1980: 60.
- P. Bouchet, 1982. Date de publication de la "Conchigliologia vivente marina della Sicilia" d'Aradas et Benoit. *Bollettino Malacologico* 18(7-8): 177-180.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- J. J. van Aartsen & R. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1987. On the dates of publication of Aradas & Maggiore's "Catalogo Ragionato..." and its malacological implication. *Bollettino Malacologico* 23(5-8): 269-273.
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- Arango y Molina, Rafael (1837-1893; Cuba)
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 46-47.

- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 264 [portrait].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- Abbott, 1973: 61.
- Kiss, 1987: 57.
- Archer, Allan Frost (1908-1994; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 193.
- Archer, Francis, Sr. (1803-1875; U.K.)
- Archer, Francis [Frank], Jr. (1839-1892; U.K.)
- Archer, _____ [Miss] (****-1914?; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 241-242.
- F. R. Woodward, 1963. The Archer family. *Proceedings of the Birmingham Natural History and Philosophy Society* 20(2): 3-14.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- N. McMillan, 2000. "Singapore shells" and Samuel Archer. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 152: 311-312.
- Archer, Samuel (1836-1902; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 241-242.
- F. R. Woodward, 1963. The Archer family. *Proceedings of the Birmingham Natural History and Philosophy Society* 20(2): 3-14.
- Dance, 1986: 175, 204.
- Trew, 1987: 75; 1990: 65.
- N. McMillan, 2000. "Singapore shells" and Samuel Archer. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 152: 311-312.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 29.
- Archiac, Adolphe Desmier de St. Simon d' [Vicomte] (1802-1868; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 157-158.
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India* 2: 9-20 [Archiac: pp. 15-16, biography, portrait].
- Arezzo, Ristoro d' (1200's; Italy)
- Edwards, 1967: 11.
- Argent, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 65 [collection sold in 1905].
- Argenville, Antoine Josef [Joseph] Dezallier d' (1680-1763; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 165-166.
- Swainson, 1840: 109-110.
- R. I. Johnson, 1951. Dezallier d'Argenville 1742: *L'histoire naturelle éclaircie dans deux de ses parties principales: la lithologie et la conchyliologie*. *Johnsonia* 2(30): 288.
- Barnard, 1965: 5.
- Cailliez, 1983: 11 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 37, 52.
- Fouché, 1995: 4.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 30.
- Ariewe; see Janssen, A. W.
- Aristotle (384-322 BC; Greece)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 121-122.
- Swainson, 1840: 110-112.
- Melvill, 1890: 191.
- F. Dahl, 1926 ["1924"]. *Zur Geschichte der Zoologie. Von Aristoteles bis Plinius (Eine historische Studie)*. *Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin* 1924(1-10): 62-104 [Aristotle: pp. 64-74].
- K. Mangold & G. Petit, 1965. Aristote et la biologie marine: les céphalopodes. Pages 11-20, in: *Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes*

- expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. *Vie et Milieu*, Supplement 19, 370 pp.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1979. Les connaissances malacologiques des Grecs avant Aristote. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 115(4): 104-130.
- N. H. Landman, 1982. Aristotle, Alexander, and the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 20-23.
- Dance, 1986: 5-7.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 30.
- Arkell, William Joscelyn (1904-1958; U.K.)
- L. R. Cox, 1958. In memoriam. William Joscelyn Arkell, 1904-1958. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society* 4: 1-14 [portrait].
- Armandi, Francesco (****-1993; Italy)
- S. Palazzi, 1993. In Memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 11(6-7): 104.
- Armes, Rodney William (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armet, William E. (****-****; ?)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Armington, Louise F. [Lee] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armington, Stewart Fearing (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armitage, John (1900-1996; U.K.)
- A. Norris, 1997. Obituary. John Armitage, 1900-1996. *Journal of Conchology* 36(1): 86-87 [portrait].
- Armstrong, Augustus Keathly (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armstrong, W. F. [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Arndt, Carl August Christian (1824-1905; Germany)
- Seemann, 1995: 66-67.
- Arndt, George William, Jr. (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Arndt, Walther (1891-1944; Germany)
- B. Watermann, 1992. Zum Schicksal einiger Meeresbiologen in Nationalsozialismus. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 1: 109-138 [Arndt: pp. 111-114, figs. 1-3].
- Arnheim, J. S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 1.
- Arnold, Augusta Foote (1844-1903; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 61.
- Arnold, Bessie (1878-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1980. Happy birthday, Bessie Arnold. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(11): 1.
- Arnold, Bob (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Arnold, Charles Emmett (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Arnold, Delos (1831-1909; U.S.A.) [father of R. Arnold]
- Anonymous, 1909. Delos Arnold passes away this morning at age seventy-nine; funeral to be held Thursday; held many public positions; was prominent in Masonic Order. *Pasadena Star (California)*, August 31, 1909 [biography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 61.

Arnold, John K. (****-1955; Australia)

Anonymous, 1955. [obituary notice].
Malacological Club of Victoria Newsletter
3(10): [2].

Arnold, Ralph (1875-1961; U.S.A.) [son of D.
Arnold]

Anonymous, 1915. Angeleno gets board
place; geologist made trustee of Stanford
University. Los Angeles Times, February 1,
1915, Section II: 7 [portrait].

R. Arnold, 1960. Eighty years experience as
a conchologist. American Malacological
Union, Annual Reports for 1959: 38-39.

H. J. Steiny, 1961. Ralph Arnold (1875-
1961). Bulletin of the American
Association of Petroleum Geologists 45(11):
1897-1900.

R. Arnold, 1962. Eighty years experience as
a conchologist. Leaflets in Malacology
1(10): 123-129.

L. G. Hertlein, 1964. Note concerning the
date of issue of Arnold's monograph on the
Pliocene and Pleistocene of San Pedro. The
Veliger 6(3): 172.

Abbott, 1973: 61-62.

Shasky, 1980: 33-36.

Addicott, 1981: 7-8 [portrait].

Arnold, Winifred H. (****-****; U.S.A.) [daughter
of Bessie Arnold]

Arnot, D. (1821-****; South Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 35.

Arthur, Paul, Jr. (1915-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 5.

Artom, Cesare (1879-1924; Italy)

U. Pierantoni, 1935. Cesare Artom.
Archivio Zoologico Italiana (Torino) 21: i-
xiii [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Asami, Takahiro (****-****; U.S.A.)

Rehder, 1997: 187.

Ascanius, Peder (1705-1735; Denmark)

Ashby, Edwin (1861-1941; Australia)

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 340, pl. 47; 1927b:
145-147, pl. 19 [portrait, bibliography].

R. Winckworth, 1942. Obituary. Edwin
Ashby, 1861-1941. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 25(1): 2-4
[bibliography].

Barnard, 1965: 5.

Dance, 1986: 204.

Fouché, 1995: 4.

Black, 1998: 10.

Ashby, Richard (****-****; U.K.)

Trew, 1990: 65.

Ashford, Charles (1829-1894; U.K.)

J. W. Taylor, 1894. Obituary. Charles
Ashford. Journal of Conchology 7(11): 405-
407, frontispiece [portrait].

Dance, 1986: 204.

Ashmole, Elias (1617-1692; U.K.)

Melvill, 1890: 192.

Dance, 1986: 14.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 31.

Ashmun, Edward Houghton (1853-1904; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1905. [death of]. The Nautilus
18(10): 120.

C. W. Johnson, 1905. Edward H. Ashmun.
The Nautilus 18(11): 121-122, pl. 8
[portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 62.

Smith, 1974: 7.

Ashwell, James Robert (1924-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 5.

Aslakson, Carl Ingman (1896-1982; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 193; 1987: 152.

Assendelft, Dankert van (1698-1752; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 14.

Assendelft, Willem van (1666-1744; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 14.

Aten, Dominicus (1899-1967; Netherlands)

C. O. van Regeteren Altena, 1967. In
memoriam Mr. D. Aten.
Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging 122: 1293.

J. G. J. Kuiper, 1981. Aten en zijn
Pisidijs. Correspondentieblad van de
Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging
198: 1118-1121 [portrait].

Engel, 1986: 14.

Athearn, Eleanor W. (1902-****; U.S.A.) [mother of
H. D. Athearn]

Abbott, 1975: 520; 1987: 5.

T. Eichhorst, 2004. Shell collecting at Cape
Cod: the Athearn collection. *American
Conchologist* 32(1): 27-29 [portrait].

Athearn, Herbert David (1923-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 5.

Athearn, Nadine (1927-****; U.S.A.) [daughter-in-
law of Eleanor Athearn]

T. Eichhorst, 2004. Shell collecting at Cape
Cod: the Athearn collection. *American
Conchologist* 32(1): 27-29 [portrait].

Atherstone, William Guybon (1814-1898; South
Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 5.

Fouché, 1995: 4.

Atkinson, _____ (****-****; U.K.)

Trew, 1987: 75.

Atkinson, Edwin Dresser (****-1920; Australia)

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 342; 1927b: 147.

Atkinson, James William (1942-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 5.

Atkinson, Richard N. (****-1915; Australia)

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 342; 1927b: 147.

Auber, _____ (****-****; Cuba)

Dance, 1986: 133.

Trew, 1990: 66.

Aubin, _____ (****-****; Solomon Islands)

Duchamps, 1999: 3.

Aucapitaine, Henri [Baron] (****-?1867; ?/Algeria)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 16(1): 121 [one
sentence obituary].

Aucreman, Marcella Irma (1911-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 6.

Audouin, Jean-Victor (1797-1841; France)

Swainson, 1840: 115-116.

J. Théodorides, 1978. Un zoologiste de
l'époque romantique, Jean-Victor Audouin
(1797-1841). Secrétariat d'État aux
Universités, Comité des Travaux
Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la
Section des Sciences 6: 128 pp. [biography,
bibliography, portraits].

Bauchot et al., 1990: 57.

Kohn, 1992: 232-233.

- Auffenberg, Kurt (1954-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Augustus II [King] (1670-1733; Poland)
 Dance, 1986: 33.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 33.
- Auvergne, _____ [Comte] de la Tour d' (****-1784?; France)
 Dance, 1986: 61-62.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 34.
- Avellanet, Helene (1914-1990; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 520; 1987: 6.
 D. Raeihle, 1990. Helene Avellanet. New York Shell Club Notes 317: 2.
- Averell, William D. (1853-1928; U.S.A.)
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1928. William D. Averell. The Nautilus 42(1): 33.
 Abbott, 1973: 62.
- Avery, Rada Gail (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 6.
- Avila, Frank Wilson (1914-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 6.
- Aviles Escalante, Miguel de Cervantes (1941-****; Panama)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Awl, Aime M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Henson, 1982: 26-27.
- Ayres, Barnardo (1868-1931; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 106, pl [1].
- Ayres, William Orville (1817-1891; U.S.A.)
 Ewan, 1955: 43.
- Abbott, 1973: 62.
- Azevedo, João Fraga de (1906-1977; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 106.
- Azpeitia, F. Moros; see: Moros Azpeitia, F.
- Azuma, Masao (1916-****; Japan)
 Fouché, 1995: 5.
 T. Okutani, 2002. [Recollections of the late Mr. Masao Azuma.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(3-4): 82.
- Baart, Willem (1696-1761; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 203-204 [collection sold in 1762].
 Dance, 1986: 254.
 Engel, 1986: 15.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 37.
- Bába, Károly (1935-****; Hungary)
 Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Károly Bába has turned to 65/Szerkesztő Bizottság Dr. Bába Károly 65 éves. Soosiana 23-28: 13-16 [English and Hungarian texts] [biography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 2000. Bába Károly 65 éves/Bába, K. PhD 65 years old – Happy Birthday! Malakológiai Tájékoztató 18: 5-6 [biography, portrait].
- Baba, Kikutaro (1905-2001; Japan)
 H. Bertsch, 1993. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research, with special reference to Takeo Abe, Iwao Hamatani, and Kikutaro Baba. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 25: 15-24 [bibliography].
 A. Inaba, 2002. [Recollections of Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 11-12 [in Japanese].

- I. Hamatani, 2002. [Memory of Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 12-16 [in Japanese] [list of taxa named after Baba].
- I. Hamatani, 2002. Malacological contributions of Dr. Kikutaro Baba (1905-2001). *Venus* 61(1-2): 97-110 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Y. Hirano, 2002. [The late Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 22-23 [in Japanese].
- M. Miller, 2002. Dr. Kikutaro Baba – a personal recollection. *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 17-20 [in English and Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 2002. [The president of the Malacological Society of Japan: words of condolence to the late of Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 10-11 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 2002. Obituary. Kikutaro Baba (1905-2001). *Venus* 61(1-2): 96 [portrait].
- S. Takahashi, 2002. [The late Dr. Kikutaro Baba and sea slugs from the central Japan Sea coast.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 20-22 [in Japanese].
- Babb, Hugh (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 234.
- Babin, Claude (1934-****; France)
Anonymous, 1997. Publications de Claude Babin. *Geobios, Mémoire Spécial (Lyon)* 20: 13-17.
P. R. Racheoboeuf & M. Gayet, 1997. Biographie de Claude Babin. *Geobios, Mémoire Spécial (Lyon)* 20: 11-12 [portrait].
- Babington, Churchill [Reverend] (1821-1889; U.K.)
C. Green, 1889. Obituary. Rev. Churchill Babington, D.D., F.L.S. *Journal of Conchology* 6(1): 59.
- Babrazzai, Noorullah (1945-****; Afghanistan/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 520-521; 1987: 6.
- Bacchus, Arthur Douglas R. (1887-1924; U.K.)
J. D. Dean, 1924. Obituary notice: A. D. R. Bacchus, F.E.S. *Journal of Conchology* 17(6): 161.
- Bacci, Guido (****-****; Italy)
H. K. Mienis, 1975. Publications on non-marine Mollusca from East Africa by G. Bacci with a list of new taxa. *Achatina* 6: 125-126.
- Bache, Alexander Dallas (1806-1867; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1868. Alexander Dallas Bache. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 16: lxiv-lxix.
Abbott, 1975: 512.
- Bachelot de La Pylaie, August Jean Marie [Baron] (1786-1856; France)
P. Fischer, 1888. Curiosities bibliographiques. *Manuel de Conchyliologie, ... M. de la Pylaie, ...* *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(3): 269-273.
- Backhuys, Willem (1944-****; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1975. Promotie W. Backhuys. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 167: 452.
W. Backhuys, 1975. Curriculum vitae. Pp. v-vi, in: W. Backhuys, *Zoogeography and taxonomy of the land and freshwater molluscs of the Azores*. Amsterdam: Backhuys & Meesters, xii + 350 pp., 65 pls.
Engel, 1986: 16.

- Backus, Mili (1912-1994; U.S.A.)
 V. Smith, 1995. Mili Backus. August 21, 1912 – December 12, 1994. *American Conchologist* 23(1): 21 [portrait].
- Bacon, Robert (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Baer, Carl [Karl] Ernst von (1792-1876; Estonia/Russia)
 W. Kobelt, 1876. [Carl Ernst von Baer]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 8(12): 151.
 Anonymous, 1878. Karl Ernst von Baer. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 27: i-v.
- Baer, G. (****-****; France?)
 Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Baerreis, David Albert (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Bagdon, Patricia P. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 521; 1987: 6.
- Bagge, H. (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Bailey, George Hendricks (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Bailey, George Whitman (****-****; Canada)
 La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Bailey, John Wendell (1895-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 62-63.
- Bailey, June E. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Bailey, Vernon (1864-1942; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 63.
- Baily, Joshua Longstreth, Jr. (1889-1981; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 195.
 Shasky, 1980: 19.
 H. Bertsch, 1981. In memoriam: Joshua L. Baily, Jr. (1889-1981). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 13: 21.
 Anonymous, 1981. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 95(3): ii.
 C. M. Hertz, 1981. In memoriam. Joshua L. Baily, 1889-1981. *The Festivus* 13(5): 63-65 [bibliography, list of taxa].
 Abbott, 1987: 152.
- Baily, Ruth Ingersol (****-1965; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. L. Baily]
 Editors, 1965. Ruth Ingersol Baily. *The Nautilus* 78(4): 139.
- Baily, W. H. (1819-1888; U.K.)
 Barnard, 1965: 6.
- Baird, Spencer Fullerton (1823-1887; U.S.A.)
 W. D. Averell, 1887. Necrology. *The Conchologists Exchange* 2(2): 26.
 W. H. Dall, 1915. Spencer Fullerton Baird, a biography, including selections from his correspondence with Audubon, Agassiz, Dana, and others. Philadelphia & London: Lippincott, xvi + 462 pp., 19 pls.
 Coe, 1918: 374.
 W. H. Dall, 1927. Baird, greatest of American naturalists. *Nature Magazine* 9(2): 101-102 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 63.
 D. C. Allard, 1997. Baird, Spencer Fullerton. Pp. 53-56, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of*

- American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 8, 14-16, pl. [5].
- L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Baird: pp. 288-290].
- Baird, William (1803-1872; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1872. William Baird. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 20: xxiii-xxiv.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1926. Dates of publication of early catalogues of natural history issued by the British Museum. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 9) 17(98): 271-272.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. The Nautilus 103(3): 113-115.
- P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 349-369 [Baird: pp. 359-360].
- Fouché, 1995: 67.
- Baird, S. D. (****-1902?; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 6.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Trew, 1987: 75; 1990: 66.
- Fouché, 1995: 5.
- Baker, Bernadine [née Barker] (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 195.
- R. T. Abbott, 1979. Bernadine Barker Baker, retiring Business Manager of *The Nautilus*. The Nautilus 93(2-3): ii [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Baker, David K. (1915-1953; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1953. David K. Baker. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 128: 5.
- Baker, Edwin Perrin (1891-1966; U.S.A.)
- H. King, 1962. Biographic sketch. Edwin Perrin Baker. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 2(4): 61-62.
- J. Q. Burch, 1966. Edwin Perrin Baker. The Nautilus 80(2): 69-70.
- Abbott, 1973: 63.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Baker, Frank Collins (1867-1942; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. [Frank Collins Baker]. The Nautilus 56(1): 33.
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1942. Frank Collins Baker. Science 95(2475): 568.
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1942. Frank Collins Baker, December 14, 1867, to May 7, 1942. Transactions of the Illinois State Academy of Science 35(1): 19-20 [portrait].
- M. M. Leighton, 1943. Memorial to Frank Collins Baker. Proceedings of the Geological Society of American, Annual Report for 1942: 167-172, pl. 5 [portrait].
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1943. Frank Collins Baker. The Nautilus 56(3): 97-99, portrait.
- I. C. Robertson, 1944. Frank Collins Baker, 1867-1942. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943: 1-2, portrait.
- H. J. van Cleave, 1945. A memorial to Frank Collins Baker (1867 to 1942). Pages xvii-xxxvi, in F. C. Baker, The Molluscan Family Planorbidae. Urbana, Illinois:

- University of Illinois Press, xxxvi + 530 pp., 141 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- D. S. Franzen, 1956. Types of mollusks described by F. C. Baker. Part I, University of Illinois. *The Nautilus* 70(1): 21-27.
- D. S. Franzen, 1957. Type of mollusks described by F. C. Baker. Part II, University of Wisconsin. *The Nautilus* 71(1): 30-35.
- D. S. Franzen, 1958. Types of mollusks described by F. C. Baker. Part III, Chicago Academy of Sciences. *The Nautilus* 72(1): 30-34.
- Abbott, 1973: 63.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- E. H. Vokes, 1994. The muricid types of Frank Collins Baker. *The Nautilus* 107(4): 118-123.
- Rehder, 1997: 125-126, pl. [32].
- Baker, Fred [M. D.] (1854-1938; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1938. Dr. Fred Baker, S. D. pioneer, shell specialist, dies at 84; mentally alert to last; private services today. San Diego Union, May 17, 1938 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1938. [Dr. Fred Baker]. *The Nautilus* 52(1): 32.
- J. L. Baily, Jr., 1938. Doctor Fred Baker. *The Nautilus* 52(2): 64-66, pl. [portrait].
- F. Contreras, 1948. Dos Sabios que sucumben. *Boletín de la Sociedad Geológica Mexicana* 13: 85-86, pl. 13 [portrait].
- Baily, 1962: 16.
- Abbott, 1973: 63-64.
- T. Habe, 1977. [Biohistory of malacologists (31) Fred Baker.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 9(7): 163-164 [in Japanese].
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- C. M. Hertz, 1994. Dr. Fred Baker, San Diego conchologist: a most remarkable man. *The Festivus* 25(1): 3-14 [bibliography, lists of taxa, portraits].
- F. N. Spiess, 2002. Charles Kofoid's role in establishing the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 7-16, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Fred Baker: pp. 8-9].
- Baker, Harry (****-1974; Australia)
- F. Wells, 1984. Baker shell collection. *Australian Shell News* 47: 8.
- Baker, Horace Burrington (1889-1971; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. Horace Burrington Baker, 1889-1971. *The Nautilus* 84(4): 113.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1971. Necrologie: H. B. Baker. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 109(1): 42.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1971. Horace Burrington Baker. *New York Shell Club Notes* 171: 2.
- Abbott, 1973: 64.
- R. T. Abbott & C. B. Wurtz, 1971. Horace Burrington Baker, 1889-1971. *The Nautilus* 85(1): 1-4 [portraits].
- Murray, 1999: 8/4-6.
- Baker, John Allen (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 195; 1987: 7.
- Baker, Nelson W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- D. M. Power, 1973. Nelson Baker. Curator of Invertebrate Zoology. Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History, *Museum Talk* 47(3): 52-56 [portraits].

- Baker, Samuel W. (1821-1893; U.K.)
- B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 7. S. W. Baker. The Conchologists' Newsletter 86: 111-112 [biography].
- Balansa, Benjamin (****-1893; ?France/?China)
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 42(1): 86.
- Balch, Francis Noyes (1874-1960; U.S.A.)
- M. E. Champion, 1961. Francis Noyes Balch, 1874-1960. The Nautilus 74(4): 164-165 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Abbott, 1973: 64.
- Baldrige, Maria (1835?-1917; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1917. Mrs. Maria Baldrige. The Nautilus 31(1): 34.
- Baldwin, David Dwight (1831-1912; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1912. [death of]. The Nautilus 26(4): 48.
- Anonymous, 1912. David Dwight Baldwin. The Nautilus 26(7): 82-83, portrait.
- Anonymous, 1913. D. D. Baldwin. Journal of Conchology 14(4): 97-98.
- E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. Hawaiian Shell News 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Abbott, 1973: 64-65.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- Baldwin, J. W. (****-1912; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1912. J. W. Baldwin. Journal of Conchology 13(12): 352.
- Bales, Blenn Rife (1876-1946; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1946. Dr. B. R. Bales. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 65: 4.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1947. Dr. Blenn R. Bales. The Nautilus 60(3): 101-102, portrait.
- T. L. McGinty & P. L. McGinty, 1947. Blenn Rife Bales, 1876-1946. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946: 1-2, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 65.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Bales, Mary E. [Jones] (1881-1957; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. R. Bales]
- H. B. Baker, C. B. Wurtz & R. T. Abbott, 1958. Mary E. (Jones) Bales. The Nautilus 72(1): 35.
- Balfour, Issac Baley (1853-1922; U.K.)
- R. G. C. Desmond, 1970. Balfour, Isaac Bayley. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 1: 422-423.
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Balfour, John Hutton (1808-1884; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Balguérie, Daniel (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 41.
- Balguérie, Pierre (1679?-1759; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 16.
- Balk, Laurentius (****-****; Sweden)
- Note: *Museum adolpho-fridericianum* in: Linnaeus, *Amoenitates academica ... Vol. I* (1749) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>. This work was referred to by Linnaeus.

- Balke, Nicolaas Pieter Willem (1896-1985; Netherlands)
 J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam N. P. W. Balke (1896-1985). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 230: 154.
- Ball, Robert (1802-1857; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Ball: p. 200].
 H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondii*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331 [Ball: pp. 325-326]
- Ballendon, Mrs. _____ (****-****; South Africa)
 Trew, 1990: 66.
- Ballman, Richard Lea (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Bandeville, la Presidente de [Madame] (****-****; France)
 Cailliez, 1983: 10.
 Dance, 1986: 62-63, 161.
- Bandoni, Susan (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Banister, John (1650-1692; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
 J. Ewan & E. Ewan, 1970. John Banister and his Natural History of Virginia, 1678-1692. University of Illinois Press, xxx + 485 pp.
 Abbott, 1975: 512.
- Banks, _____ [Miss.] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 66 [collection sold in 1898].
- Banks, Joseph [Sir] (1743-1820; U.K.)
 G. L. Wilkins, 1955. A catalogue and historical account of the Banks shell collection. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 1(3): 69-120, pls. 14-19.
 T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1954-44: 81-83.
 Dance, 1986: 80, 204.
 Moore, 1989: 123.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 57-58.
 R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., 1994. Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. London, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
 H. S. Torrens, 1994. Patronage and problems: Banks and the earth sciences. Pp. 49-75, in: R. E. R. Banks et al., eds., Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. Kew, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, [4] + ii + 235 pp. [reprinted as pp. V: 49-75: in H. S. Torrens, 2002, *The practice of British geology, 1750-1850*. Aldershot, Hampshire, Great Britain: Ashgate, various pagination] [portrait].
 Fouché, 1995: 5.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 38.
 For more information:
<http://www.sl.nsw.gov.au/banks/>
- Banks, Mary Lou (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 521; 1987: 7.
- Banks, Nathan (1868-1928; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 65.
- Bannard, Walter Darby (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.

- Baptista, Manuel Dias (****-****; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 107.
- Baqueiro, Eric Cardenas (1949-****; Mexico)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Baquez, José (1945-****; Venezuela)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Baran, Emil Robert (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 7.
- Barash, Alexander (1903?-1998?; Israel)
 S. Singer, 1998. Professor Alexander Barash. *Levantina* 83: 26.
- Barattini, Luis P. (1904/1905-1965; Uruguay)
 E. Duarte, 1965. In memoriam del Profesor Luis P. Barattini. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 1(9): 302-304.
- Barber, Manly D. (1852-1928; U.S.A.)
 W. J. Clench, 1929. Manly D. Barber. *The Nautilus* 42(3): 101-102.
- Barber, Mary Layard [née Bowker] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 75.
- Barber, Walter Eugene (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 7.
- Barbieri, Jean Pierre (****-****; Philippines)
- Barbour, Thomas (1884-1946; U.S.A.)
 C. G. Aguayo, 1946. Dr. Thomas Barbour (1884-1946). *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre"* 4(1): 1-6 [portrait].
 Alvarez Conde, 1958: 312-316 [portrait].
 A. S. Romer, 1964. Thomas Barbour. *Systematic Zoology* 13(4): 227-234.
- Abbott, 1973: 65.
 Murray, 1999: 8/6-8.
- Barclay, David William [Sir] (1804-1888; U.K./Mauritius)
 W. Crouch, 1889. Obituary. Sir David Barclay. *Journal of Conchology* 6(1): 58-59.
 Tomlin, 1941: 159.
 Tomlin, 1949: 255.
 Barnard, 1965: 6.
 Dance, 1986: 172-173, 204.
 Trew, 1987: 75-76; 1990: 66.
 Fouché, 1995: 5.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 38.
- Bard, Nona Metzger (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 7.
- Barde, Alexandre Isidore Leroy [Chevalier] de (1777-1829; France)
 Dance, 1986: 78-79.
- Barfield, Barbara Lee (1908-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Barker, Estelle Votruba (1908-1985; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 521; 1987: 7, 153.
- Barker, George (****-1972; New Zealand)
 Anonyous, 1973. Obituary. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 6(6): 124.
- Barkman, Virginia Kathleen (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Barlee, George (1794-1861; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 204.

- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 38.
- Barletta, Giorgio (1938-1988; Italy)
- F. Ghisotti, 1988. Giorgio Barletta (12 novembre 1938 – 2 febbraio 1988; Italy). *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 6(1-2): 1.
- I soci tutti della S.I.M., 1989. Giorgio Barletta. *Bollettino Malacologico* 24(9-12): 151, portrait.
- M. Torchio, 1989. Giorgio Barletta 1938-1988. *Bollettino Malacologico* 24(9-12): 152-153.
- M. Mariani, 1989. Bibliografia malacologica di G. Barletta. *Bollettino Malacologico* 24(9-12): 154.
- Barlow, Alice Denison [Fisher] (1903-1991; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 8.
- W. E. Sage, 1991. Alice Denison Barlow, 1903-1991. *New York Shell Club Notes* 318: 14 [biography].
- Barlow, G. Barton (?1906-1986; U.S.A.)
- D. Raeihle, 1986. G. Barton Barlow. *New York Shell Club Notes* 300: 8.
- Barnaby, L.; see Travers, L.
- Barnacle, G. A. S. (****-****; ****)
- Trew, 1990: 66 [collected in Ceylon].
- Barnacle, H. Granville (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Barnard, Henriette Gertrude (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 521-522; 1987: 8.
- Barnard, Keppel Harcourt (1887-1964; U.K./South Africa)
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1964. K. H. Barnard overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 111: 1159.
- W. K. Emerson, 1964. Keppel Harcourt Barnard. *New York Shell Club Notes* 106: 4.
- Anonymous, 1965. Dr. Keppel Harcourt Barnard *The Nautilus* 78(3): 104.
- R. Elston, 1965. Obituary. K. H. Barnard, 1887-1964. *Journal of Conchology* 25(8): 359-360, pl. 29 [portrait].
- C. W. Pettitt, 1965. K. H. Barnard: list of publications on Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 25(8): 360-361.
- I. Gordon, 1966. Dr Keppel Harcourt Barnard. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 177(1): 117-119.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Fouché, 1995: 6.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa* 54(1): 31-41.
- Barnes, Daniel Henry (1785-1828; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 163.
- Dall, 1888: 104.
- Merrill, 1906: 690.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Daniel Henry Barnes 1785-1828. *The Mollusca* (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 75 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
- Abbott, 1973: 66.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 38.
- Barnett, George H. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 197; 1987: 8.
- Barney, Raymond Livingston (1891-1938; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 66.

- Barney, Winston A. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 8.
- Baroda, Sayajrao [Sir; Maharaja the Gwaekwar] (1863-1939; India)
 Trew, 1993: 76.
- Barraband, J. (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 98.
- Barrande, Joachim (1799-1883; Austria)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 101.
 C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. *Geology Today* 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Barrelier, Jacques [Barrelierus, Jacobus] (1606-1673; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 154-155.
 Porro, 1841: 51-52.
 P. Dautzenberg & G. Dollfus, 1931. Les planches de coquilles du R. P. Barrelier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 74(4): 297-307, 6 pls. [plates cited by Linnaeus]
- Barret-Hamilton, G. E. H. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 76.
- Barrik, Tammy A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 8.
- Barrois, Théodore (***-****; France?/Palestine)
 E. Gittenberger & A.P.W.M. Kosten, 1983. Bibliographical notes on de Folin & Bérillon's malacological papers concerning "La région extrême s.-o. de la France" and related publications by de Folin and Barrois. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 57(24): 321-324.
 Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Barth, Heinrich (1821-1865; Germany)
 E. Jany, 1967. Heinrich Barth's Mitteilungen zur Flora und Fauna Afrikas (1849-1855). Pp. 224-307, in: H. Schiffers, ed., *Heinrich Barth; ein Forscher in Afrika. Leben – Werk – Leistung*. Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, x + 540 pp., 10 pls. [frontispiece portrait] [*Mollusca*: pp. 252-255].
- Barthélemy-Lapommeraye, Christoph Jérôme (1796-1869; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 158-159 [one sentence obituary].
- Bartlett, Ann (1935-1984; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Bartlett, E. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 76.
- Bartlett, John Russell (1843-1904; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 66.
- Bartram, John (1699-1777; U.S.A.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 166.
 H. Hoffmann & J. C. Van Horne, 2003. America's curious botanist: a tricentennial reappraisal of John Bartram (1699-1777). Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society.
 A. Guerrini, 1997. Bartram, John. Pp. 61-63, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Bartsch, Paul (1871-1960; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1929. Prof. Bartsch's wife just a "biological specimen." *American Weekly*, pp. 3-5 [month/day unknown].
 A. Chesnut, 1930. Paul Bartsch, explorer of the ocean's depths. *Nature Magazine*

- (Washington, D.C.) 16(5): 307-310 [portraits].
- D. R. Barbee, 1932. Meet the master malacologist. *Washington Post*, Feb. 28, 1932: 3 [portrait].
- C. P. Streeter, 1938. Adventures in science: the story of the many strange discoveries of Dr. Paul Bartsch. *The Farmer's Wife Magazine*, October 1938: 7, 10 [portrait] [excerpted as: Dr. Paul Bartsch. *Fact Digest* 7(2): 27-31 (1938)].
- J. Eads, 1939. Bartsch divorced, rewed, gives happiness formula; Scientist back from Reno with new wife; urges tolerance, common ideals. *Times Herald* (Washington, D.C.), October 5, 1939: 1 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1946. Meet the authors [Paul Bartsch]. *Scientific Monthly* 63(5): iv [portrait].
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 40.
- I. R. Barnes, 1952. Paul Bartsch. Part 1. Biologist and naturalist. *Atlantic Naturalist* 7(5): 217-229 [portrait].
- I. R. Barnes, 1953. Paul Bartsch, biologist and naturalist, part 2, Smithsonian curator. *Atlantic Naturalist* 8(1): 124-139.
- I. R. Barnes, 1954. Paul Bartsch. Part 3. The Lebanon years. *Atlantic Naturalist* 9(3): 116-126 [biography, portraits].
- R. S. Bloch, 1955. Paul Bartsch and Lebanon. *Nature Magazine* 48(8): 430-432, 439 [portraits].
- M. Smith, 1957. Haven of happiness; 'mid wildlife and historyland, scientist lives life he loves. *Washington Post*, Aug. 18, 1957: F-4 [portraits].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 308-309 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Paul Bartsch. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 200: 10.
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Paul Bartsch dies. *Hawaiian Shell News* 8(8): 6.
- R. T. Abbott, 1960. [Dr. Paul Bartsch]. *The Nautilus* 74(1): 33.
- I. R. Barnes, 1960. Perspectives: Dr. Paul Bartsch. *Atlantic Naturalist* 15(3): 159-160.
- A. L. Dessoff, 1960. Paul Bartsch, biologist, professor, dead at 89. *Washington Post*, April 25, 1960: B-2 [portrait].
- B. Schwartz, 1960. In memoriam: Paul Bartsch, August 14, 1871 – April 24, 1960. *Proceedings of the Helminthological Society of Washington* 27(3): 284-285.
- H. A. Rehder, 1961. Paul Bartsch, 1871-1960. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 4-6, portrait.
- H. A. Rehder, 1961. Obituary. Paul Bartsch, 1871-1960. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 41-43, pl. 3 [portrait].
- C. R. Boettger, 1962. Paul Bartsch (1871-1960). *Archiv for Molluskenkunde* 91(1-2): 117-121.
- C. E. Siedenschnur & S. G. Shetler, 1965. The botanical activities of Paul Bartsch (1871-1960). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington* 78: 275-292.
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Bartsch: pp. 122-123].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Bartsch: p. 11].
- F. A. Ruhoff, with a biographic sketch by H. A. Rehder, 1973. Bibliography and zoological taxa of Paul Bartsch. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology* 143: 166 pp.
- Abbott, 1973: 66-67.
- Henson, 1982: 4-5, 7, 14-15, 25-26, 32-37, 44-47, 51-53, 60, 77-78.

- Kiss, 1985: 35.
- Coan, 1983: 14.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- P. M. Henson, 1997. Bartsch, Paul. Pp. 65-67, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 63-128 [passim], pls. [20, 27].
- Murray, 1999: 8/9-10.
- Basch, Paul Frederick (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 197; 1987: 8.
- Basil, Pearl Aila (1902-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 197.
- Basly, Santa Maria (1931-****; Chile)
Abbott, 1973: 197-198; 1987: 8.
- Bassé, Jan (1571?-1637; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 18.
- Bassett-Smith, P. W. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 35 [as "D. W."]
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Baster, Job (1711-1775; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 183.
Swainson, 1840: 122.
J. Th. Henrard & F. P. Koumans, 1936. *Korte levenbeschrijving van Dr. J. Baster, naar wien dit tijdschrift is genoemd*. *Basteria* 1(1): 6-12.
H. Engel, 1941. Over een merkwaardige variant van Baster's *Natuurkundige Uitspanningen*. *Basteria* 6(1-2): 1-10.
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 40-41.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. The history of the study of the Dutch Recent Mollusca. *Basteria*, 23 (Supplement): 4-17.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting & C. M. van Hoorn, 1967. Oude en nieuwe gegevens over leven en arbeid van Dr. Job Baster (1711-1775). *Archief Uitgegeven van het Zeeuwsch Genootschap der Wetenschappen* 1967: 29-70 [bibliography].
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1976. *Standbeeld voor Dr. Job Baster (1711-1775) te Zierikzee onthuld*. *Basteria* 40(4-6): 146-148 [portrait].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1976. Van Job Baster tot gebeeldhouwde schelpenguirlandes. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 171: 557-560.
- Dance, 1986: 188, 204.
- Engel, 1986: 18-19.
- Batch, Donald Lee (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 198; 1987: 8.
- Batchelder, Charles Howard (1891-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 67.
- Bateman, James Robert (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 8.
- Bates, John Morton (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 198; 1987: 8.
- Batham, Elizabeth Joan (1917-1974; New Zealand)
- Batten, Roger Lyman (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 522; 1987: 8-9.
- Battle, Helen Irene (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 198-199; 1987: 9.

- Baudelet, Louisa (****-1991; Belgium)
 R. Duchamps, 1991. In memoriam. *Arion* 16(4): 131.
- Baudelot, Jules-Joseph-Émile (****-1875; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 130 [one sentence obituary].
- Baudon, Auguste Adolphe (1821-1905; France)
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1963. Auguste Baudon, seine Systematik der Pisiden, nebst biographischen Notizen. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 49-54.
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1983. De lotgevallen van de drie oudste Franse Pisidiumcollecties. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 210: 1325-1331.
- Bauer, Hugo Charles (1908-1978; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 199; 1987: 153.
- Bauer, Laura Margaret [Williams] (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 199-200; 1987: 9.
- Bauer, W. H. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 200; 1987: 9.
- Baugham, John L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Smith, 1974: 1.
- Bauman, Albert J. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 9.
- Bavay, Arthur René Jean Baptiste (1840-1923; Belgium)
 H. Fischer, 1924. Liste des publications malacologiques d'A. Bavay. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 68(2): 175-179.
 É. Lamy, 1924. A. Bavay. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 68(2): 172-175.
 Dance, 1986: 165, 204.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
 Duchamps, 1999: 6.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- Baxa, Dorothy May (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 200; 1987: 9.
- Baxter, Helen Elwell (1904-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 522; 1987: 9.
- Baxter, Rae (1929-1991; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 200; 1987: 9.
 J. H. McLean, 1992. Obituary: Rae Baxter, 1929-91. *The Nautilus* 106(3): 125-126 [portraits].
- Bayan, Joseph Félix Ferdinand (?1846-1874; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 96 [short obituary].
- Bayarres, Guido (****-1981; Uruguay)
 E. Duarte, 1981. Obituario de Guido Bayarres. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 5(40): ii.
- Bayer, Charles Gustave François Hubert (1887-1956; Netherlands)
 T. van Benthem Jutting, 1952. Bij het afscheid van Dr. Ch. Bayer. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 43: 380.
 C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1956. In memoriam Dr. Ch. Bayer. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 65: 625.
 C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1956. In memoriam Dr. Ch. Bayer. *Vakblad voor Biologen* 36(7): 141-142.
 C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam Ch. Bayer. *Basteria* 21(3): 29-31 [partial bibliography].
 Bruggen, 1977: 12 [portrait].

- Engel, 1986: 19.
- Bayer, Frederick Merke (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 200-201; 1987: 9.
- Rehder, 1997: 135, 139.
- B. L. Burch, 2001. Dr. Frederick M. Bayer – A fine zoologist with a rare depth of knowledge, memory, and a great follow-through in literature. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 363-364.
- S. D. Cairns & C. G. Messing, 2001. Foreword, pp. v-vi, in: Commemorative volume for the 80th birthday of Frederick M. Bayer in 2001. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: i-vi, 1-364, frontispiece [portrait].
- D. Faulkner, 2001. Ted Bayer – remembered. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 360-361.
- K. M. Muzik, 2001. Tea and sympathy (and Octocorals). *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 357.
- L. P. Thomas, 2001. His eyes are very high. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 362.
- R. C. Work, 2001. Ted – looking back. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 358-359.
- Bayer, L. (****-****; Belgium/Africa)
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bayle, Claude Emile (1819-1895; France)
- H. Crosse, 1896. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 109-110.
- Bayne, Brian Leicester (1938-****; Trinidad/U.K.)
- D. R. Livingstone, 2004. Honored life member. Brian L. Bayne. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 23(1): 1-2 [portrait].
- Bayne, Christopher Jeffrey (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 201; 1987: 9.
- Baynham, A. W. [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Bazata, Kenneth Rudolf (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 201; 1987: 9.
- Beach, Howard W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 50 [portrait].
- Beadle, Elias R. (1812-1879; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 67.
- Beal, James Hartley (1861-1945; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1940. The Beal collection. *The Nautilus* 54(2): 73.
- P. H. Reed, 1946. Dr. James Hartley Beal 1862-1945. *The Mollusca* (Tavares, Florida) 1(8): 115.
- Abbott, 1973: 67.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Bean, William, II (1787-1866; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 215.
- Dean, 1936: 237-238.
- Jackson, 1945: 8.
- N. F. McMillan & E. F. Greenwood, 1972. The Beans of Scarborough, a family of naturalists. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(3): 152-161.
- A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Bean: p. 77].
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Trew, 1990: 66.

- Bearse, David Trow (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Bearss, Ruth M. (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 202; 1987: 10.
- Beasley, Clark Wayne (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Beatty, George D. (1881-1958; U.S.A.)
H. M. Smith, 1959. George D. Beatty. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 103.
Abbott, 1973: 67.
- Beau, M. [Commandant] (****-1858; Martinique)
P. Fischer, 1859. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 7(4): 393 [short obituary].
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Beau: p. 120].
Dance, 1986: 162.
Trew, 1990: 66.
- Beauchamp, William Martin (1830-1925; U.S.A.)
B. Smith, 1926. William Martin Beauchamp. *The Nautilus* 39(4): 138-140.
Abbott, 1973: 67-68.
- Beaufort, Lieven Ferdinand de (1879-****; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 186.
- Beaven, G. Francis (1904-1964; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 68.
- Beaven, Grace (****-1972; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1972. Dr. Grace Beaven. *New York Shell Club Notes* 181: 4.
- Beche, Henry Thomas de la (1796-1855; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1856. Sir Henry Thomas De la Beche. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 7: 582-586 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Beck, Geoffrey (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 6.
- Beck, Henrik Henricksen (1799-1863; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 205.
Fouché, 1995: 7.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- Becker, Albert F. (1908-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 522-523; 1987: 10.
- Becker, Herman Francis (1848-1917; South Africa)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1917. Obituary notice: Dr. H. F. Becker. *Journal of Conchology* 15(7): 221.
Barnard, 1965: 6.
Trew, 1990: 66.
Fouché, 1995: 6.
- Béclard, Ferdinand-Charles-Victor-Joseph (1848-1897; Belgium)
H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 47 [one sentence obituary].
- Beddome, Charles Edward (1839-1898; Australia)
S. R. Roberts, 1898. C. E. Beddome. *The Nautilus* 12(7): 80.
W. Kobelt, 1899. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 31(1-2): 32.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948. Catalogues and collections. 33. *Catalogue of Tasmanian marine shells, prepared by Lieut. C. E. Beddome for the Tasmanian Court at the*

- International Fisheries Exhibition, London, 1883*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(5): 198.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- I. Loch, 1987. C. E. Beddome – Malacological bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 3 pp.
- Trew, 1990: 66; 1993: 76.
- Beddome, Richard Henry [Colonel] (1830-1911; U.K./India)
- H. H. Godwin-Austen, 1912. [Obituary]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 10(2): 51-52 [list of malacological publications].
- P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. C[olonel] R. Beddome. Journal de Conchyliologie 60(4): 357-358.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Bède-Lebbe, ___ (****-****; Belgium/Africa)
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bednall, William Thomas (1838-1915; Australia)
- C. Hedley, 1916. Obituary notice. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(2-3): 58.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 342, pl. 47; 1927b: 147, pl. 19 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Beecher, Charles Emerson (1856-1904; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1904. Professor Charles Emerson Beecher. Geological Magazine (dec. 5) 1(6): 284-286, pl. 10 [biography, portrait].
- R. H. Chittenden, et al., 1904. Professor Charles E. Beecher. Yale Alumni Weekly 13(22): 487-489.
- J. M. Clarke, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher, Oct. 9, 1856 – Feb. 14, 1904. American Geologist 34(1): 1-13, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher. Science 19(481): 453-455.
- R. T. Jackson, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher. American Naturalist 38(450): 407-426, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- C. Schuchert, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher. American Journal of Science (ser. 4) 17(102): 411-422, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1909. Biographical memoir of Charles Emerson Beecher, 1856-1904. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 6: 57-70, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- C. Goodrich, 1943. The Walker-Beecher paper of 1876 on the Mollusca of the Ann Arbor area. Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan 475: 1-26 [Beecher: pp. 2-4].
- W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. The Nautilus 60(2): 69-71 [De Tarr & Beecher: pp. 69-70].
- W. R. Coe, 1950. The development of the biological sciences at Yale. Bios 21(3): 147-160 [Beecher: p. 158].
- Abbott, 1973: 68.
- Remington, 1977: 33 [portrait].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History) 16(1): 10-19.
- Beechey, Frederick William (1796-1856; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1857. Frederick William Beechey. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 8: 283-287.
- Ewan, 1955: 43.

- Dance, 1986: 135.
- Spencer, 1986: 323.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- Beeler, Irene (1930-1990; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1990. [Irene Beeler].
American Conchologist 18(4): 13 [portrait].
- Beeston, Harry J. (1865-1962; U.K.)
- H. E. J. Biggs, 1962. Obituary. Harry
Beeston, 1865-1962. Journal of Conchology
25(3): 132, pl. 7 [portrait].
- Beetle, D. E.; see: Pillmore, D. E.
- Beets, Cornelius (1916-1995; Netherlands)
- L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van
Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past,
present, and future. Scripta Geologica 48:
37-96 [Beets: pp. 63-66; portrait].
- G. E. Groot, 1978. Rijksmuseum van
Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978, a
retrospect. Scripta Geologica 48: 3-25
[portrait].
- C. F. Winkler-Prins, 1996. Dr. C. Beets
(1916-1995) and the 'Rijksmuseum van
Geology en Mineralogie'. Scripta
Geologica 113: 1-15 [portrait, list of taxa].
- C. F. Winkler Prins, 1996. In memoriam
Dr. C. Beets (1916-1995). Basteria 59(4-6):
141-148. [portrait, bibliography, list of
taxa].
- Begley, Lew Merrel (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Behr, Hans Herman (1818-1904; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 68.
- Behrens, David William (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 202; 1987: 10.
- Beima, Elte Martens (1801-1873; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 21.
- Belcher, Edward [Sir] (1799-1877; U.K.)
- J. K. Loughlin, 1885. Belcher, Sir Edward.
Dictionary of National Biography 2: 142-
143.
- Tomlin, 1941: 158.
- Ewan, 1955: 43.
- Dance, 1986: 135, 205.
- Trew, 1990: 66; 1993: 76.
- Fouché, 1995: 7.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- Belcik, Francis Peter (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Belding, David Lawrence (1884-1970; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 68.
- Bell, Alfred (1835-1925; U.K.)
- H. Schlesch, 1926. Nachrufe. Archiv für
Molluskenkunde 58(5): 238-239.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Bell, Robert, Jr. (1841-1917; Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 30.
- Abbott, 1973: 68-69.
- Bell, Ross Taylor (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 202-203; 1987: 10.
- Bell, Roy (1882-1966; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343, pl. 47; 1927b:
148, pl. 19 [portrait].
- Bell, Thomas (1792-1880; U.K.)

Bellardi, Luigi (1818-1889; Italy)

F. Sacco, 1889. Louis Bellardi, notice biographique et bibliographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 24: v-viii [bibliography].

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 91.

F. Sacco, 1890 [“1889”]. Luigi Bellardi, Cenni biografici. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 14(4): 153-155 [bibliography].

[F. Ghisotti], 1973. Malacologi Italiani Illustri. Luigi Bellardi. *Conchiglie* 9(7-8): i-ii.

Dance, 1986: 205.

B. A. Marshall, 1991. Dates of publication and supraspecific taxa of Bellardi and Sacco's (1873-1904) “I molluschi dei terreni terziarii Piemonte e della Liguria” and Sacco's “Catalogo paleontologico del bacino terziario del Piemonte”. *The Nautilus* 105(3): 104-115.

Bellekin [Belgien], Cornelis (****-****), Jean (?1597-1636) & Jan (1636-****) (all Netherlands)

Bentham Jutting, 1939: 208 [footnote].

Dance, 1986: 57.

Engel, 1986: 21.

Bellmer, Harold David (1923-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 203; 1987: 10.

Bellows, Howard Parry (1852-1934; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1935. Dr. Howard P. Bellows. *The Nautilus* 48(3): 103-104.

Abbott, 1973: 69.

Belon [Bellon], Pierre (1517-1564; France)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 124.

Swainson, 1840: 123-126.

G.-F. Dollfus, 1932. Recherches sur l'Histoire de la conchyliologie. 2nd partie. Pierre Belon. *Journal de Conchyliologie*, 76(3): 217-251 [descriptions cited by Linnaeus].

E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(5-8): 153-168.

E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. VI. Esempi di metodologia zoologica: Il “Nautilo” conclusioni. Nota bibliografica. *Bollettino Malacologico* 20(5-8): 175-186.

P.-H. Fischer, 1986. Sur les mollusques énumérés ou décrits par Pierre Bellon (1553). Mosman, Australia: privately published, 2 pp.

Dance, 1986: 17.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.

Note: *De aquatilibus, libris duo ...* (1553) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Belt, Anthony (****-1952; U.K.)

J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.

Beltrani, Vito (****-****; South Africa)

Trew, 1990: 66.

Bendall, Wilfrid (****-****; Belgium)

Duchamps, 1999: 17

Beneden, Édouard van (1846-1910; Belgium) [son of P.-J. van Beneden]

H. von Winiwarter, 1911 [“1910”]. Édouard van Beneden. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique* 45: 283-296, pl. [bibliography].

Duchamps, 1982: 40-41, pl. 2 [portrait].

- Beneden, Pierre-Joseph van (1809-1894; Belgium)
- W.H.F., 1895. Pierre Joseph van Beneden. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 57: xx-xxii.
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 43(1): 76.
- P. Pelseneer, 1896 ["1894"]. P.-J. van Beneden, malacologiste; notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 29: v-ix.
- A. Kemna, 1910 ["1909"]. P.-J. van Beneden, la vie et l'oeuvre d'un zoologiste. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique* 44: 205-324, pl. [bibliography, portrait].
- Duchamps, 1982: 39-40, pl. 2.
- Benedict, James Everard (1854-1940; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 69.
- Benett, Etheldred (1776-1845; U. K.)
- E. E. Spamer, A. E. Bogan & H. S. Torrens, 1989. Recovery of the Etheldred Benett collection of fossils mostly from Jurassic-Cretaceous strata of Wiltshire, England, analysis of the taxonomic nomenclature of Benett (1831), and notes and figures of type specimens contained in the collection. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 141: 115-180.
- H. S. Torrens, E. Benamy, E. B. Daeschler, E. E. Spamer, & A. E. Bogan, 2000. Etheldred Benett of Wiltshire, England, the first lady geologist – her fossil collection in the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, and the rediscovery of "lost" specimens of Jurassic Trigoniidae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) with their soft anatomy preserved. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 150: 59-123.
- Bennard, Bruce Clayton (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Bennett, C.; see Tankerville, C. B.
- Bennett, Charles George [Rusty] (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Bennett, George [M.D.] (1804-1893; Australia)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948, Catalogues and collections. 31. *A catalogue of the specimens of natural history and miscellaneous curiosities deposited in the Australian Museum*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(5): 197.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Bennett, Michael E. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 203; 1987: 10.
- Bennett, Sally (1939-****; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 523; 1987: 11.
- Bennis, Sylvia A. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 203; 1987: 11.
- Benoit, Luigi (1804-1890; Italy)
- P. Bouchet, 1982. Date de publication de la "Conchigliologia vivente marina della Sicilia" d'Aradas et Benoit. *Bollettino Malacologico* 18(7-8): 177-180
- Dance, 1986: 160, 205.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bensley, Cyril John Frank (1894-1955; U.K.)
- C. P. Castell, 1957. Obituary. J. F. Bensley, 1894-1955. *Journal of Conchology* 24(6): 213-214.
- Benson, William Henry (1803-1870; U.K./India/South Africa)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 20(1): 122 [as "Hugh"].
- Melvill, 1890: 217.

- Dean, 1936: 240.
- Barnard, 1965: 7.
- Dance, 1986: 179, 205.
- Trew, 1987: 76.
- Fouché, 1995: 7.
- F. Naggs, 1997. William Benson and the early study of land snails in British India and Ceylon. *Archives of Natural History* 24(1): 37-88.
- K. Auffenberg, 2000. Historical malacology: William Benson (1803-1870). *American Conchologist* 28(1): 24.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bent, James Theodore (1852-1897; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1993: 76.
- Bentham Jutting, Woutera Sophie Suzanna van [Tera] [van der Feen] (1899-1991; Netherlands)
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 50-51.
- L. J. M. Butot, 1961. Mevrouw W.S.S. van der Feen – van Bentham Jutting: Officier in de Orde von Oranje Nassau. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 96: 979.
- H. Engel & P. J. van der Feen, 1964. The life of Woutera S. S. van Bentham Jutting; C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1964. Bibliography and list of new names. *Beaufortia* 11(130): 1-21 [portrait].
- A. Zilch. 1965. Ehrendoktor für Frau van der Feen-van Bentham Jutting. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(6): 86.
- Bruggen, 1977: 21 [portrait].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1979. Gelukwens aan Mevrouw Van der Feen, te Domburg. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 186: 838-839.
- Engel, 1986: 22.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1989. Oud-redacteur Basteria Mevrouw van der Feen–van Bentham Jutting op haar negentigste verjaardag geëerd [90th birthday]. *Basteria* 53(1-3): 2 [portrait].
- H. E. Coomans, 1991. In memoriam W. S. S. van der Feen–van Bentham Jutting, 1899-1991. *Basteria* 55(1-3): 55-59 [portrait; bibliography and taxa since 1964].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1992. Herinneringen aan “De Wael,” Domburg. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 269: 1068-1074.
- Bentinck, M. C.; see Portland [Dutchess of]
- Bentley, C. S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- G. Harris, 1943. [Bentley collection]. *The Nautilus* 57(1): 30.
- Benz, ____ (****-****; Germany)
- Fouché, 1995: 7.
- Bequaert, Joseph Charles (1886-1982; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1965. Dedication to and notes on the life of J. C. Bequaert. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2: iii-ix.
- Abbott, 1973: 203-204.
- J. Bequaert, 1974. Bibliography of African Mollusca. *Achatina* 5: 102-113.
- Anonymous, 1982. Joseph Charles Bequaert. *New York Shell Club Notes* 280: 2.
- W. J. Clench, 1982. Joseph Charles Bequaert, 1886-1982. *The Nautilus* 96(2): 35, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Duchamps, 1999: 6.

- Beraud, _____ (****; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 20(1): 122 [one sentence obituary].
- Berckel, Gerard van (1670?-1746; Netherlands);
 Berckel, Willem van (1679-1759; Netherlands)
 [brothers]
 Engel, 1986: 23.
- Bereza, Daniel J. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 204; 1987: 11.
- Berg, Clifford Osburn (1912-1987; U.S.A.)
- Berg, Fred (1888-1971; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1971. Fred Berg. Tabulata 4(3): 23.
- Berg, Jean Meade (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 204; 1987: 11.
- Berg, Kaj (1899-1972; Denmark)
 Spärck, 1953: xiii-xiv.
 A. M. Hemmingsen, 1972. Kaj Berg, 13 maj 1899 – 14. marts 1972. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening 135: 139-152 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Bergen, Carl August [Carolus Augustus] von (1704-1760; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 185.
 Swainson, 1840: 126.
- Bergeron, Eugene (1900-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 204-205; 1987: 11.
- Bergh, Ludwig Rudolph Sophus (1824-1909; Denmark)
 W. H. Dall, 1909. Ludwig Rudolph Sophus Bergh. The Nautilus 23(5): 72.
 W. H. Dall, 1909. Ludwig Rudolph Sophus Bergh. Science 30(766): 304.
- A. Vayssière, 1910. Nécrologie. Rudolph Bergh. Journal de Conchyliologie 58(1): 110-119. [portrait; bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1946. Rudolph Bergh. Journal of Conchology 22(9): 225-226.
- R. Winckworth, 1946. On Bergh's *Malacologische Untersuchungen*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 20-22.
- Barnard, 1965: 7.
- R. Burn, 1978. Publication dates of Bergh's 1879 papers describing American chromodorids. The Veliger 20(3): 198-299.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Note: *Malacologische Untersuchungen, Theil II-VI* in: *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen (1876-1904)* available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Bergland, Conrad Luis (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Bergman, Albert Carl (1909-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Bergström, Pieter Laurentius (1928-2002; Netherlands)
 R. G. Moolenbeek, 2003. Pieter Laurentius Bergström (6.8.1928 – 15.4.2002). Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 331: 34 [biography].
- Bérillon, _____ (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 205.
- Beringer, Johann Bartholomäus Adam (****-1740; Germany)
 H. Crosse, 1866. Curiosités bibliographiques – Une mystification scientifique au XVIII^e siècle. Journal de

- Conchyliologie 14(1): 76-79.
- J. B. A. Beringer, translated and edited by M. E. Jahn & D. J. Woolf, 1963. The lying stones of Dr. Johann Bartholomew Adam Beringer, being his *Lithographiae wirceburgensis*. Berkeley, California: University of California, xiv + 221 pp., 24 p. of pls.
- A. M. Keen, 1977. Paleontological hoaxes. *Natural History* 86(5): 24, 26, 30.
- Berk, Lambertus Hendrikus van (1868-1950?; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 25.
- Berke, Ian (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Berkhout, Jans (1909-1997; Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans, 1997. In memoriam Jan Berkhout, 1909-1997. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 299: 130-131 [biography, bibliography].
- G. C. Kronenberg, 1997. In memoriam Jan Berkhout 1909-1997. *Spirula* 45(2): 4-5.
- Berkum, Sip van (1920-1991; Netherlands)
- Berlandiere, Jan Luis [Jean Jouis] (1805-1851; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 69.
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Bermudez, Joseph (****-****; Spain)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bermúdez y Hernández, Pedro J. (1905-****; Cuba)
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 342-345 [portrait].
- Bernard, Félix (1863-1898; France)
- H. Fischer, 1899. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 68-71.
- Bernard, Frank Rheinhold (1940-1989; Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 205.
- A. Matsukuma, 1989. Report of Dr. Frank R. Bernard's death. *Chiribotan* 20(1-2): 38-40 [in Japanese, but with bibliography in English].
- G. Jamieson, 1989. Frank Rheinhold Bernard, 1940-1989. *The Veliger* 32(3): 328.
- G. S. Jamieson, 2000. About Frank R. Bernard. Pp. 2-3, in: E. V. Coan, P. Valentich Scott & F. R. Bernard, 2000. *Bivalve seashells of western North America*. Santa Barbara, California: Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History), viii + 764 pp.
- Bernard, Johannes Stephanus (1718-1793; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 25.
- Bernardi, A. C. (****-1863; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1864. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 12(1): 87-88.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Bernier, Julien (1848-1903; Reunion/New Caledonia)
- Anonymous, 1903. *The Nautilus* 17(3): 36.
- H. Fischer, 1904. J. Bernier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(4): 96-98.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Berry, Edward Willard (1900-1968; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 69.
- Berry, Elmer Gratiot (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Abbott, 1987: 11.

Berry, Lloyd E. (1892-1959; U.S.A.)

R. A. Burch, 1959. Lloyd E. Berry, 1892-1959. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 193: 15.

Anonymous, 1959. Lloyd E. Berry dies. Hawaiian Shell News 8(1): 3.

R. A. Burch, 1960. Lloyd E. Berry, 1892-1959. The Nautilus 73(3): 117-118.

Abbott, 1973: 70.

Berry, Samuel Stillman (1887-1984; U.S.A.)

F. B. Howard & R. C. French, 1973. S. Stillman Berry – Compleat amateur. Tabulata 6(2): 3-6 [bibliography].

Abbott, 1973: 206.

J. Miller, 1976. Dr. S. Stillman Berry of the Winnecook Ranch Co. Circle South from Billings & Big Horn Basin, March 27, 1976, p. unknown.

L. Poorman, 1976. The life and times of S. Stillman Berry. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1975: 61-62.

D. R. Shasky, 1980. Oral history interviews with S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interviews 1-2, May 4, 7, 1980. Smithsonian Institution Archives, 48 pp., with photographs in plastic sleeves.

D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. Smithsonian Institution Archives, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves.

Anonymous, 1982. Frosh (now 95) remembers the April'06 earthquake. The Stanford Observer April 1982: 11.

J. W. Brookshire, 1984. Dr. S. Stillman Berry. Shells and Sea Life 16(5): 58-59 [portrait].

E. V. Coan, 1984. S. Stillman Berry, 1887-1984. The Veliger 27(1): 99.

C. M. Hertz, 1984. Illustrations of the types named by S. Stillman Berry in his "Leaflets

in Malacology". The Festivus 15, Supplement: 42 pp. [see Hertz, 1999, below].

D. Ræihle, 1984. S. Stillman Berry. New York Shell Club Notes 291: 5.

Anonymous, 1985. The Berry collection goes to the Santa Barbara Museum. The Festivus 17(2): 23.

C. F. E. Roper, 1985. S. Stillman Berry (1887-1984): a tribute through glimpses and reflections. American Malacological Bulletin 3(1): 55-61.

M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1985. The zoological taxa and bibliography of S. Stillman Berry. American Malacological Bulletin 3(1): 63-82.

Abbott, 1987: 153.

Coan, 1988: 98-100 [portrait].

R. E. Petit, 1988. Note on *Leaflets in Malacology*. The Veliger 30(4): 424.

C. F. E. Roper, 1988. In the spirit of S. Stillman Berry. Malacologia 29(1): 3-5.

M. J. Sweeney, C. F. E. Roper & F. G. Hochberg, 1988. A catalogue of the type specimens of Recent Cephalopoda described by S. Stillman Berry. Malacologia 29(1) 7-19.

M. E. Q. Pilson, 1989. The remarkable mind of S. Stillman Berry. Shells and Sea Life 19(5): 3.

Martin, 1995: 29.

Rehder, 1997: 162, 181.

C. M. Hertz, 1999. Illustrations of the types named by S. Stillman Berry in his "Leaflets in Malacology" revised. The Festivus 31, Supplement: 43 pp.

L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and

- beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Berry: pp. 291-292].
- Berthelin, Jean-Georges (1841-1897; France)
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 45.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Berthelot, Sabin (1794-1880; France)
- Dance, 1986: 133, 205.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 60-61.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bertin, Victor (****-1880; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 101-102 [short obituary].
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Bertsch, Hans (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 206.
- Anonymous, 1978. Hans Bertsch. *The Festivus* 10(7): 56.
- Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Anonymous, 1995. President's distinguished teaching award winner Hans Bertsch professes wonders of science in user-friendly style. *San Diego, National University Network* 11: 5.
- Besler, Basil (1561-1629; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 127.
- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 42.
- Besler, Michael Rupert (1607-1661; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 129.
- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Besnossov, Nikolai Viktorovich (1931-1997; Russia)
- G. A. Afanaseva, et al., 1998. Nikolai Viktorovich Besnossov (1931-1997). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1998(5): 110-111 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 32(5): 545-546] [biography, portrait].
- Bess, Larry G. [Blair] (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Beauvais, V. van; see Vincentius
- Betta, Francesco Edoardo de (1822-1896; Italy)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 88.
- W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.
- Betton, Stuart (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Betts, A. S. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Beudeker, Christoffel (1675-1756; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 26-27.
- Beverland, Adrianus (1651/52-1712?; Netherlands/ U.K.)
- Engel, 1986: 27.
- Bevoordt, Cornelis van (1735?-1796; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 207 [collection sold in 1799].
- Engel, 1986: 27.
- Bewley, I. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 66 [collection sold in 1875].

- Beyrich, Heinrich Ernst (1915-1896; Germany)
 Note: *Der Conchylien de norddeutschen Tertiärgebirges* (1853) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Bianchi, Ann Goldmann (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 523; 1987: 11.
- Bianchi, Giovanni; see Plancus, J.
- Bianconi, Giovanni Giuseppe (1809-1878; Italy)
 A. Bonfitto, B. Sabelli, S. Tommasini & D. Herbert, 1994. Marine molluscan taxa from Mozambique described by G. G. Bianconi and preserved in the Zoological Museum of the University of Bologna. *Annals of the Natal Museum* 35: 133-138.
- Bickel, Edwin David (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 206-207; 1987: 11-12.
- Bickmore, Albert Smith (1839-1914; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 70.
- Bidloo, Govert (1649-1713; Italy)
- Bielak, Helen (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 207; 1987: 12.
- Bielier, Rüdiger (****-****; Germany/U.S.A.)
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Bielz, Eduard Albrecht (1827-1898; Romania/Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1898. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 30(5-6): 95.
 J. Capesius, 1899. Eduard Albert Bielz. *Verhandlungen und Mitteilungen des Siebenbürgischen Vereins für Naturwissenschaften (Hermannstadt)* 48: 1-24 [biography, bibliography].
 Dance, 1986: 205.
- Bielz, M. (1787-1866, Hungary)
 Kiss, 1987: 57-58.
- Bierbower, Ruth E. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 523.
- Bierens de Haan, Johannus Abraham (1883-1958; Netherlands)
 Voous, 1995: 145-147.
 Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Bigelow, Henry Bryant (1879-1967; U.S.A.)
 H. B. Bigelow, 1964. *Memoirs of a long and active life*. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Cosmos Press, 41 pp., 2 pls.
 Abbott, 1973: 70.
 A. C. Redfield, 1976. Henry Bryant Bigelow – October 3, 1879 – December 11, 1967. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 48: 51-80, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 D. Dobbs, 1999. Henry Bryant Bigelow, brief life of an innovative oceanographer: 1879-1967. *Harvard Magazine* 101(3): 46-47 [portrait].
 L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Bigelow: pp. 292-293].
- Biggs, Herbert Edwin James [Reverend] (1895-1973; U.K.)
 H. E. J. Biggs, 1962. A little more biography. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 6: 27.
 T. E. Crowley, 1973. Obituary – Herbert Edwin James Biggs, 1895-1973. *Journal of Conchology* 28(2): 131-132, pl. 4 [portrait].
 F. Ghisotti, 1973. Rev. H. E. J. Biggs (1895-1973). *Lavori della Società Italiana* 10: viii.

- K. Smythe, 1974. Publications of the Revd. H. E. J. Biggs. *Journal of Conchology* 28(4): 262-263.
- H. K. Mienis, 1994. Revd. H. E. J. Biggs (1895-1973): an update of his malacological publications, with a list of the taxa introduced by him in the Mollusca. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 128: 293-295 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- H. K. Mienis, 2004. Revd H. E. J. Biggs and his archaeomalacological works. *The Archaeo+Malacology Group Newsletter* 5: 2-3 [partial bibliography].
- Bijnkershoek, Cornelis van (1673-1743; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 51.
- Bijur, Jerome M. (1896-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 207.
- Billings, Elkanah B. (1820-1876; Canada)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 111-112.
- H. M. Ami, 1901. Brief biographical sketch of Elkanah Billings. *American Geologist* 27(5): 265-281, pl. 25 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- La Rocque, 1962: 30.
- T. H. Clark, 1971. Elkanah Billings (1820-1876) – Canada's first paleontologist. *Proceedings of the Geological Association of Canada* 23: 11-14 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 70.
- Billups, A. C. (****-1914; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1914. A. C. Billups. *The Nautilus* 28(3): 34.
- Binder, E. E. (****-****; Switzerland)
- E. E. Binder, 1971. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par A. [sic] Binder. *Achatina*, 2: 21-22.
- Bingham, Priscilla Barnes (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 207.
- Binkhorst van den Binkhorst, Jan Theodoor (1810-1876; Netherlands)
- E. M. Kruytzer, 1962. J. T. Binkhorst van den Binkhorst; Burgemeester en Geoloog 1810-1876. Pp. 641-660, pl. 19, in: *Miscellanea Trajectensia; Bijdragen tot de Geschiedenis van Maastricht*. Uitgegeven door Limburgs Geschied- en Oudheidkundig Genootschap Gevestigd te Maastricht 4: 670 pp., 20 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- E. M. Kruytzer, 1963. Het paleontologisch onderzoek in Limburg van 1800 tot heden. *Akademiedagen, Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen* 15: 39-53.
- Engel, 1986: 27-28.
- Binney, Amos (1803-1847; U.S.A.) [father of W. G. Binney]
- A. A. Gould, 1851. Biographical memoir. Pp. xi-xxix, in: A. A. Gould, ed., *The Terrestrial Air-Breathing Mollusks of the United States, and the Adjacent Territories of North America, Described and Illustrated by Amos Binney*. Vol. 1. Boston: C.C. Little & J. Brown, xxix + 266 pp., 16 pls.
- Tryon, 1862: 167-168.
- Dall, 1888: 122-123.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- Abbott, 1973: 70.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- E. N. Shor, 1999. Binney, Amos. *American National Biography* 2: 798-799.
- Johnson, 2004: 83, 88, fig. 2 [portrait].
- Binney, William Greene (1833-1909; U.S.A.) [son of A. Binney]
- Tryon, 1862: 176-177.

- L. P. Gratacap, 1901. Catalogue of the Binney and Bland collection of the terrestrial air-breathing mollusks of the United States and territories, in the American Museum of Natural History, with enumeration of types and figured specimens, and supplementary notes. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 14(23): 335-403.
- Anonymous, 1909. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 23(4): 60.
- A. F. Gray, 1931. William Greene Binney. *The Nautilus* 45(2): 37-41, portrait.
- A. F. Gray, 1937. Bibliography of William Greene Binney. *The Nautilus* 50(3): 98-100; 50(4): 135-140.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- Synopsis of the species of air-breathing mollusks*, 1863 preprint – Rejected by the ICZN Opinion 432 (1956).
- Abbott, 1973: 71.
- Kiss, 1983: 121.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Rehder, 1997: 21, 50, pl. [12].
- Biolley, Paul (****-****; Switzerland/Costa Rica)
- J. F. Tristan, 1997. Semblanza de Pablo Biolley. Pp. 117-122, in: J. Monge Nájera, ed., *Moluscos: Moluscos de importancia agrícola y sanitaria en el trópico: la experiencia Costarricense / Molluscs: Molluscs of economic and sanitary importance in the tropics – the Costa Rican experience*. San Jose: Universidad de la Costa Rica, 166 pp.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Biraghi, Guglielmo (1927-2001; Italy)
- “Paolo”, 2001. Good-bye, Bill. *La Conchiglia* 30(299): 57-58.
- K. Nicolay, 2001. The death of Guglielmo Biraghi. *La Conchiglia* 30(299): 58.
- Birkelund, Tove (1926-1986; Denmark)
- Birley, Caroline (1851-1907; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1907. Caroline Birley. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 5) 4(3): 143-144.
- Anonymous, 1908. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(2): 65.
- Bisschop, Jan (1680?-1771; Netherlands); Bisschop, Pieter (1670?-1758; Netherlands) [brothers]
- Engel, 1986: 28.
- Bitler, Worthington Smith (1900-1987; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 207-208.
- E. G. Leehman, 1975. The admiral is an expert. *Hawaiian Shell News* 23(11): 5 [portrait].
- W. E. Sage, 1986. Worthington Smith Bitler. *New York Shell Club Notes* 303: 2 [biography].
- Bivona-Bernardi, Antonio (1778-1837; Italy)
- Anonymous, 1990. Biografie: Antonio Bivona-Bernardi. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 8(5-6): 90-91.
- Bixby, Elizabeth [Mrs. Harold M.] (?1895-1970; U.S.A.)
- D. Raeihle, 1970. Mrs. H. M. Bixby. *New York Shell Club Notes* 166: 1.
- Bixby, Harold McMillan (****-1965; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. Bixby]
- Anonymous, 1965. In sympathy. *New York Shell Club Notes* 117: 7
- Black, Lindsay (****-1959)
- Anonymous, 1959. [note concerning death of Lindsay Black]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian News* 7(27): 2.

- Blackburn, Edward Percy [Reverend] (1862-1940; U.K.)
- C. A. B. Steel, 1972. The Reverend E. P. Blackburn and his mollusc collection. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 353-355, pl. 14 [portrait].
- Blackmore, Humphrey Purnell [M.D.] (1835-1929; U.K.)
- Heginbotham, 1946: 460.
- Blackwelder, Blake Winfield (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 523-524.
- Blaes, Gerhart (1626-1682; ?)
- Blaeu, Pieter (1637-1706; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 29.
- Blainville, Henri Marie Ducrotay de (1777-1850; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 127.
- Anonymous, 1850. [Henri-Marie Ducrotay de Blainville]. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London, No. 76 / Abstracts of the Papers Printed in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 5: 1011-1013.
- S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1851. Notice sur M. Ducrotay de Blainville, *etc.* *Journal de Conchyliologie* 2(2): 123-124.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 292 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 493 [Mollusca in *Faune Française*].
- A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [Blainville: pp. 431-436; biography].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343; 1927b: 148.
- F. Mané-Garzón, 1950. Centenario: Henri Marie Ducrotay de Blainville (1777-1850). *Ciencia e Investigación (Buenos Aires)* 6: 283-286 [biography, portrait].
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'Étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India* 2: 9-20. [notes about de Blainville; portrait on p. 12].
- Dance, 1986: 198, 205.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Blainville: pp. 25-26].
- Kohn, 1992: 191-193.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
- Note: *Manuel de malacologie et de conchologie* (1825-1827) and *Anatomie des coquilles polythalamés siphonnées* (18??) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Blair, Douglas Panton (1883-1968; U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1971. Douglas Panton Blair, 1883-1968. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 421.
- Blake, Charles Henry (1901-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 208; 1987: 153.
- Blake, James Alan (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 208; 1987: 12.
- Blake, James Henry (1845-1941; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 71.
- R. Young, 1999. James Henry Blake's Hassler Expedition drawings. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Museum of Comparative Zoology Library, 4 pp.
- Blake, John Frederick (1839-1906; U.K.)
- C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. *Geology Today* 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Blake, John Wilson (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 208; 1987: 12.

Blakeslee, Clifford Lyman (1883-1949; U.S.A.)

I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I.C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory. Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences 19(3): xii + 191 pp.

Anonymous, 1949. Clifford L. Blakeslee. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948: 25.

Abbott, 1973: 71.

Bland, Louise O. (1917-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 12.

Bland, Thomas (1809-1885; U.S.A.)

Tryon, 1862: 175-176.

American Journal of Conchology 2(4): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].

A. F. Gray, 1884. A complete list of the scientific papers of Thomas Bland, F. G. S. from 1852 to 1883. Salem, Massachusetts: Salem Press, 12 pp.

W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 17(11-12): 188.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 119-120.

Dall, 1888: 127-129.

L. P. Gratacap, 1901. Catalogue of the Binney and Bland collection of the terrestrial air-breathing mollusks of the United States and territories, in the American Museum of Natural History, with enumeration of types and figured specimens, and supplementary notes. Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History 14(23): 335-403.

W. J. Clench, 1933. The Thomas Bland collection of American land shells. The Nautilus 47(2): 79-80.

Turner, 1952: 5.

M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. The Nautilus 69(2): 48-53 [Bland: p. 52].

Barnard, 1965: 36.

Abbott, 1973: 71.

Kiss, 1984: 35.

Dance, 1986: 205.

Rehder, 1997: 21.

Blanding, William (****-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 72.

Blaney, Dwight (****-****; U.S.A.)

Martin, 1995: 30.

Blanford, Henry Francis (1834-1893; U.K./India) [brother of W. T. Blanford]

W. T. Blanford, 1894. Henry Francis Blanford. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 54: xii-xix.

Dance, 1986: 149, 205.

Trew, 1987: 76; 1993: 77.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.

Blanford, William Thomas (1833-1905; U.K./India) [brother of H. F. Blanford]

Anonymous, 1905. Eminent living geologists: William Thomas Blanford. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 2(1): 1-15, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Anonymous, 1905. Obituary. W. T. Blanford. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 2(7): 336.

Anonymous, 1906. Obituary notices Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 7(2): 64-66, pl. 6 [portrait, bibliography].

- T. G. B., 1907. William Thomas Blanford, 1832-1905. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 79: xxvii-xxxii.
- T. G. Bonney, 1912. Blanford, William Thomas. Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1901-1911: 178-179.
- Dance, 1986: 149, 205.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 66-67.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
- Blank, Mark Yakovlevich (1930-1997; Russia)
- O. V. Amitrov, et al., 1998. Mark Yakovlevich Blank (1930-1997). Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal 1998(5): 112 [translated: Paleontological Journal 32(5): 547] [biography, portrait].
- Blankenship, Billy Shaw (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 209; 1987: 12.
- Blaschka, Leopold (1822-1895; Germany) & Rudolf (1857-1939; Germany)
- C. G. Kessler & H. D. Russell, 1978. Leopold and Rudolf Blaschka's nudibranch glass models. The Nautilus 92(4): 167-172.
- C. Meechan, 1996. A glass menagerie: the works of Leopold and Rudolph Blaschka. The Conchologists' Newsletter 138: 690-697.
- Blaschke, Friedrich (****-1911; Germany)
- Blaser, James Frederick (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 209; 1987: 12.
- Blasius, Wilhelm (1845-1913; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1913. [Blasius]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 45(3): 151.
- Blauner, Bernhard Friedrich (****-1853; Switzerland)
- H. van der Schalie, 1948. The land and fresh-water mollusks of Puerto Rico. Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan, Miscellaneous Publications 50: 134 pp., 14 pls. [Blauner: p. 11].
- Blatchley, Willis Stanley (1859-1940; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1941. Necrology. Willis Stanley Blatchley. Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Sciences 50: 1-2 [portrait].
- Bleakney, John Sherman (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 209; 1987: 12-13.
- Bledsoe, William Daniel (1920-1987; U.S.A.)
- I. Court & R. T. Abbott, 1988. William Daniel Bledsoe (1920-1987). American Conchologist 16(3): 16 [portrait].
- D. Raeihle, 1988. William D. Bledsoe. New York Shell Club Notes 306: 14.
- Rehder, 1997: 183-184.
- Bleek, W. H. L. (1827-1875; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Bligh, Elizabeth [maiden name: Betham] (1752-1812; U.K.) [spouse of W. Bligh]
- Tomlin, 1942b: 28; 1942d: 99.
- J. M. Cate, 1977. Bligh's second bounty. The Western Society of Malacologists Annual Report 10: 8.
- Dance, 1986: 105-106.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
- Bligh, William [Admiral] (1754-1817; U.K.)
- J. M. Cate, 1977. Bligh's second bounty. The Western Society of Malacologists Annual Report 10: 8.
- Dance, 1986: 105.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.

- Blijenburgh, Cornelius van (1545-1618; Netherlands)
 Dance, 1986: 11.
 Engel, 1986: 33.
- Blöcher, Manfred (1929-****; Germany)
- Block, Norman Louis (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Blocquery, W. N. M. van de (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 175
- Blok, Arthur (1882-1974; U.K.)
 A. Blok, 1964. Still more autobiography. The Conchologists' Newsletter 11: 63-64.
 H. K. Mienis, 1975. Arthur Blok. Jerusalem: Hebrew University, Zoological Museum, 12 pp. [portrait].
 T. Pain, 1976. Obituary. Arthur Blok, 1882-1974. Journal of Conchology 29(1): 67-68 [bibliography].
 Dance, 1986: 206.
 Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bloklander, August E. M. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
 R. M. van Urk, 1991. Een malacoloog uit de beginperiode. Het Zeepaard 50: 18-20.
 J. Lucas, 1991. Een malacoloog uit de beginperiode 2. Het Zeepaard 51: 116-117.
- Blomefield, L.; see Jenyns, L.
- Blomhoff, Jan Cock [Koch Blomhof] (1799-1853; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 173.
 Engel, 1986: 60-61.
- Bloomer, Harry Howard (1866-1960; U.K.)
 S. P. Dance, 1960. Obituary. H. H. Bloomer, 1866-1960. Journal of Conchology 24(12): 448-449, pl. 11 [portrait].
 A. E. Ellis, 1961. Harry Howard Bloomer, Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 172(1): 129-130.
 Dance, 1986: 206.
 Trew, 1993: 77.
- Blondel d'Azaincourt (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 64.
- Blum, Isaak (1833-1903; Germany)
 H. Reichenbach, 1903. Isaak Blum. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1903: 160*-164*, frontispiece [biography, portrait, list of taxa named after Blum].
 Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Blume, Werner (1887-1965; Germany)
 A. Zilch, 1965. Werner Blume (1887-1965). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(7): 107-108 [bibliography].
 A. Zilch, 1971. Nachträge zu den malakologischen Veröffentlichungen von W. Blume. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(20): 293-294 [list of taxa].
 A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. De Kreukel 9(1): 11-14 [Blume: p. 11].
 A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. List of papers on African non-marine Mollusca by W. Blume. Achatina 4: 61.
 Kiss, 1987: 58.
- Blumenbach, Johann Friedrich (1752-1840; Germany)
 Anonymous, 1840. [John Friedrich Blumenbach]. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London, No. 45/Abstracts of the Papers Printed in the Philosophical

- Transactions of the Royal Society of London
4: 265-267.
- Swainson, 1840: 129.
- A. J. Kohn, 1966. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. III. The species described by Gmelin and Blumenbach in 1791. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 46(308): 73-102, pls. 1-3.
- Kohn, 1992: 56-57.
- Boaz, Ruth Lavonne (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 210; 1987: 13.
- Bocage, José Vicente Barboza du (1823-1907; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 107-108, pl. [1].
- Boccaccio, Giovanni (1313-1375; Italy)
- Edwards, 1967: 15.
- Boccone, Paolo (1633-1704; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
- Bock, Carl (****-****; ****)
- Trew, 1990: 67; 1993: 77.
- Bock, Karl Alfred Sixten (1884-1946; Sweden)
- K. A. Rodgers & R. Oleröd, 1988. A catalog of zoological specimens collected from Tuvalu (Ellice Islands) by Sixten Bock, 1917. Pacific Science 42(3-4): 300-305.
- Body, Ralph Lawrence (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Boeckel, Werner (1903-1941; Germany)
- W. R. Schlickum, 1942. Werner Boeckel. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 74(4): 160.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 145 [portrait].
- Boeke, Jan [M.D.] (****-****; Netherlands)
- Boekschoten, G. J. (1933-****; Netherlands)
- L. Butot, 1969. Promotie G. J. Boekschoten. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 131: 1408.
- Boerman, Dirk Jacob (1911-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 35.
- D. Boerman, 1988. Afscheid – een biografisch getint stukje geschiedenis. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 240: 371-375 [autobiography].
- Boes, Adriaan Gerbrand (1864-1951; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 182.
- Engel, 1986: 36.
- Boettger, Caesar [Cäsar] Rudolf (1888-1976; Germany) [nephew of Oskar Boettger]
- H. Reichenbach-Klinke, 1960. Professor Dr. C. R. Boettger 70 Jahre. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 13(1): 3-6. [biography].
- F. Schaller, 1960. Zum 70. Geburtstag von Prof. Dr. C. R. Boettger. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 13(1): 1-2 [biography, portrait].
- D. Teschner, 1960. Verzeichniss der Veröffentlichungen von Prof. Dr. Caesar R. Boettger. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 13(1): 6-14 [bibliography].
- F. Schaller, 1963. Professor Dr. C. R. Boettger 75 Jahre. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 16(4): 49 [biography].
- D. Teschner, 1963. Verzeichniss der Veröffentlichungen von Prof. Dr. Caesar R. Boettger. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd

- (Hannover) 16(4): 49-50 [updated bibliography].
- Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Anonymous, 1968. [C. R. Boettger, 80th birthday]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(11): 248.
- Anonymous, 1976. [Verstorben: C. R. Boettger]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(30): 313.
- Anonymous, 1977. Caesar Rudolf Boettger (1888-1976). *Lavori della Società Italiana* 14: viii.
- A. Zilch, 1977. Caesar Rudolf Boettger (1888-1976). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 108(1-3): 1-16 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 287, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 76.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 299-300, pl. 4 [portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991a: 92.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 184.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 339, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1995: 507.
- Haldemann, 1998: 196.
- Boettger, Oskar [Oscar] (1844-1910; Germany) [uncle of C. R. Boettger]
- Anonymous, 1910. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 24(7): 84.
- F. Haas, 1910. Prof. Dr. O. Boettger. *Zoologischer Beobachter, Der Zoologische Garten* 51(9): 257-259.
- F. Haas, 1910. Prof. Dr. O. Boettger. *Entomologische Blätter* 6(10): 267-268.
- W. Kobelt, 1910. Prof. Dr. Oscar Boettger. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(4): [i-iv].
- O. Boettger, 1911. Verzeichnis der von Prof. Dr. Oscar Boettger herausgegebenen Schriften. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 43(4): 187-215 [bibliography].
- W. Kobelt, 1911. Oskar Boettger. Bericht der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft 42(1): 74-83, 1 pl. [biography, portraits].
- E. A. Smith, 1911. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(5): 279.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1911. Obituary notice. Professor Dr. Oscar Boettger. *Journal of Conchology* 13(6): 162-163.
- F. Kinkelin, 1912. Oskar Boettger 1844-1910. 51.-53. Bericht über die Tätigkeit des Offenbacher Vereins für Naturkunde in den Vereinsjahren vom 2. Mai 1909 bis 4. Mai 1912, 1-58, frontispiece [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 8.
- Zilch, 1967: 15, 25 [portrait], 31.
- A. Zilch, 1970. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, VI. Briefe von O. Boettger an V. M. Gredler. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(15): 156-187.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Boettger: p. 134].
- T. Habe, 1982. [Biohistory of malacologists (50) Oskar Böttger.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 13(3): 73-74 [in Japanese].
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 287, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Kiss, 1985: 35-36.
- Dance, 1986: 206.

- R. Janssen, 1992. Oskar Boettger 1844-1910. Pp. 308-311, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Boettger, Ruth (1895-1972; Germany) [spouse of C. R. Boettger]
- H. Janus, 1972. [Verstorben: Ruth Boettger]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(23): 398.
- Bofill y Poch, Arturo (1846-1929; Spain)
- F. Haas, 1931. Arturo Bofill y Poch. 13. IV. 1846 – 16. VI. 1929. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 63(2): 83-85.
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 159-161 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45-46.
- Bogaart (Bogaert), Paulus van den (1707-1784?; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 37.
- Bogan, Arthur E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Bogart, Marjorie [Mrs. John] (****-1976; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1976. Mrs. John Bogart. New York Shell Club Notes 222: 1.
- Bogdanov, Igor Petrovich (1959-1995; Russia)
- V. N. Goriachev, 1998. Igor P. Bogdanov (1959-1995). Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 2: 107-108.
- Boger, William Oscar, Jr. (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13
- Bogoslovskii, Boris Ivanovich (1923-1986; Russia)
- V. N. Shimanskii, et al., 1987. [Boris Ivanovich Bogoslovskii (1923-1986)]. Palaeontologicheskii Zhurnal 1987(1): 140-141 [translated: Paleontological Journal 21(1): 154-155].
- Bohadsch, Joannes Baptista (1724-1772; Czech Republic)
- Swainson, 1840: 131.
- H. Engel, 1934. Are the genera and species of Bohadsch, 1761, to be accepted? Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 10) 13(77): 529-540.
- Boissevain, Mia (1878-1959; Netherlands)
- T. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. In memoriam Dr. Mia Boissevain, 1878-1959. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 82: 809.
- Boivin, Amedée (1797-1881; France)
- W. Kobelt, 1881. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 13(4): 63.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 81.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bole, Joze (1929-1995; Slovenia)
- C. Frank & R. Slapnik, 1997. Dr. Joze Bole (17.VI.1929 – 26.XII.1995). Malakologisches Abhandlungen 18: 305-309 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- E. Pezzoli & R. Slapnik, 1998. Joze Bole 1929-1995: Un Ricordo Personale. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 16(5-8): 38-42 [bibliography].
- Bolgiano, Carl (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Bojanus, Ludwig Heinrich (1776-1827; Germany)

- Boll, Jacob (1828-1880; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 72.
- Bolles, Edwin Cortlandt (1836-1920; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 72.
 Martin, 1995: 28.
- Bolling, Werner (1904-1988; Germany)
 Janssen, 1992: 82.
 A. Zilch, 1992. Werner Bolling (1904-1988). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 49: 1-4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Bollinger, Gottfried (1883-1978; Switzerland)
 L. Forcart, 1979. Gottfried Bollinger (1883 – 1978). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(33-34): 424 [biography, bibliography].
 Kiss, 1983: 121.
 Turner, 1998: 16.
- Bolten, Johann [Joachim] Friedrich (1718-1796; Germany); see also Röding, P.
 Dance, 1986: 65, 206.
 Trew, 1990: 67.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 46.
- Bolton _____ [Lieutenant Colonel] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 77.
- Bolton, William (****-****; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 249.
- Bomme, Leendert (1727-1788; Netherlands)
 W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1969. Leendert Bomme, 1727-1788, een 18-de eeuwse bioloog te Middelburg. Archief Uitgegeven van het Zeeuwsch Genootschap der Wetenschappen 1969: 21-35 [bibliography].
- Engel, 1986: 38.
- Bona, Egidio (****-****; Italy)
 M. Mariani, 1985. Obituary notice. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 4(1-2): 27.
- Bond, Kathryn (****-1970; U.S.A.)
 Y. Yokoyama, 1970. My tribute to a friend. Hawaiian Shell News 18(2): 3.
- Bonnac, Jean-Louis d'Usson [Marquis de] (1672-1738; France)
 Dance, 1986: 43.
 Engel, 1986: 38.
- Bonanni, F.; see Buonanni, P.
- Bonne, W. D. (****-1958?; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 38.
- Bonner, Herbert (****-****; U.K.?)
 Trew, 1993: 77.
- Bonnet, André (****-1912; France)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nouvelles. Journal de Conchyliologie 61(1): 121 [sale of his collection].
 Trew, 1990: 67.
 Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bonnet, Charles (1720-1793; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197.
 M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. Gesnerus, Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften 42(3-4): 265-288.
- Bonnier de la Mosson, Jacques (1702-1744; France)
 Dance, 1986: 42.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 46.
- Bonnot, Paul (1899-1951; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1951. Paul Bonnot, 1899-1951. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 112: 11.
- Abbott, 1973: 72.
- Bonpland, Aimé [M.D.] [née: Amié Jacques Alexandre Gougaud] (1773-1858; France)
- Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: Aimé Bonpland]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59: xlv-xlvi.
- Chardon, 1947: 202; 1949: 117-140, pl. 10 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 132.
- S. Bell, 1994. Sir Joseph Banks and Aimé Bonpland. Pp. 201-204, in: R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. London: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 46.
- Bontus, [M^{mc}] (****-1868)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 17(1): 108 [in list of those who died in 1868].
- Booley, George H. (****-1898; Andaman Islands)
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 67.
- Boone, Constance E. (1917-1999; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 210; 1987: 13.
- C. E. Boone, 1995. Search and seizure. Texas Conchologist 32(1): 1-3 [autobiography].
- L. Clampit, 1999. Remembering Constance E. Boone. American Conchologist 27(4): 21 [portrait].
- [collected tributes], 2000. Tribute to Constance E. Boone and Dr. John I. McHenry. Texas Conchologist 36(1): 1-12, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- L. Green, 2000. In memoriam. ... Constance E. Boone. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 4.
- B. Prezant, 2000. Members remember Connie Boone. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 4.
- “Paul”, 2000. Connie will be dearly missed. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 4-5.
- L. A. Crnkovic, 2000. [untitled]. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 5.
- Boone, Lee (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 1.
- Boorman, Arthur (1912-1986; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1987. Arthur Boorman b. 30 Aug. 1912, d. 24 Dec. 1986. Australian Shell News 57: 8.
- T. Whitehead, 1987. Arthur Boorman. Hawaiian Shell News 35(3): 8.
- Booth, Fred (****-****; U.K.)
- Jackson, 1945: 10.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bonvicini, Giuseppe (****-****; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 206.
- Borcherding, Friedrich (1849-1924; Germany)
- E. Hofmann, 1924. Friedrich Borcherdig. 5. IV. 1849 – 4. III. 1924. Zum gedächtnis. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 56(2): 59-66, pl. 3 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991a: 92, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Borlase, William (1695-1772; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 174.
- Porro, 1841 [as “Borlasch”].

- Bormann, Mary Adelaide [Battin] (1898-1961; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1962. Mrs. Ralph Bormann. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 2(4): 62.
- Abbott, 1973: 73.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Born, Ignatius (1742-1791; Austria)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 199-200.
- Swainson, 1840: 134.
- C. von Wurzbach, 1857. Born, Ignaz Edler von. *Biographisches Lexikon des Kaiserthums Oesterreich* (Wien) 2: 71-74 [biography, partial bibliography].
- F. Brauer, 1878. Bemerkung über die im Kaiserlich zoologischen Museum aufgefundenen Original-Exemplare zu Ign. v. Born's *Testaceis Musei Caesarei Vindobonensis*. *Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften (Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Classe)* 77(1-2): 117-192.
- T. Iredale, 1929. Queensland molluscan notes, no. 1. *Memoirs of the Queensland Museum* 9(3): 261-297, pls. 30, 31 [p. 281, note about date of Born].
- I. Heltai, 1933. Lovag Born Ignác. *Természettudományi Közlöny* 65(19-20): 456-462 [biography, portrait].
- R. F. Rutsch, 1956. Remarks on I. Born's *Index rerum naturalium Musei Caesarei Vindobonensis, 1778*. *The Nautilus* 69(3): 78-79.
- A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.
- Barnard, 1965: 8.
- St. Jean, 1972: 187.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V *De Kreukel* 9(10): 134-137 [Born: p. 134].
- R. I. Johnson, 1984. Ignaz Elder von Born. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 44(66): 412. Dance, 1986: 66, 206.
- Kohn, 1992: 28-33.
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 47.
- Borre, Alfred Preudhomme de (1833-1905; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18-19, fig. 27 [portrait].
- Borrero, Francisco Javier (1958-****; Colombia/ U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Borson, Stefano (1758-1832; Italy)
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Borson: pp. 28-32].
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Borson: pp. 34-35, 54-55].
- Kohn, 1992: 194-196; 210-211; 222.
- Bory de Saint-Vincent, Jean Baptiste Geneviève Marcellin (1778-1846; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 134.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1893(3): 582-584.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1899(3): 595.

- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the “Encyclopédie Methodique.” *Annals & Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 17: 577-582.
- A. Lacroix, 1916. Notice historique sur Bory de Saint-Vincent (Geneviève-Jean-Baptiste-Marcellin), membre libre de l’Académie. *Mémoires de l’Académie des Sciences de l’Institut de France* (ser. 2) 54: i-lxxv.
- N. Broc, 1982 [“1981”]. Les grandes missions scientifiques françaises au XIXe siècle (Morée, Algérie, Mexique) et leurs travaux géographiques. *Revue d’Histoire des Sciences* (Paris) 34(3-4): 319-358.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Bory de Saint-Vincent: pp. 43-44].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 63.
- Kohn, 1992: 215-216.
- N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. *Zootaxa* 166: 1-48.
- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of the “*Histoire Naturelle des Vers*” and *Tableau Encyclopédie (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiers)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.
- Bosc, Louis Auguste Guillaume d’Antic (1759-1828; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 134-135.
- I. Bourdon, 1844. *Illustres médecins et naturalistes des temps modernes*. Paris: Comptoir des Imprimeurs-Unis, x + 470 pp. [Bosc: pp. 289-297].
- H. Dodge, 1950. [dating of *Histoire naturelle des coquilles*] in: *Hiatella* Daudin versus *Saxicava* Bellevue. *The Nautilus* 63(4): 138-139; 64(1): 29-33.
- H. Dodge, 1952. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus [one section]. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 100(1): 1-263 [date of Bosc: p. 33].
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Bosc: pp. 280-284].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 63-64.
- Kohn, 1992: 143-144.
- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 31-32, 251-252.
- Bosch, Carl (1874-1940; Germany)
- E. Franz, 1962. Stiftung der Sammlungen Geheimrat Prof. Dr. Carl Bosch. *Natur und Museum* 92(10): 385-386.
- Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Bosch, Donald Taeke (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 210; 1987: 13.
- Anonymous, 1997. Pocket full of miracles: American collectors in Oman find shells new to science. *Washington Post*, March 31, 1997: D-4.
- Boschma, Hilbrandt (1893-1976; Netherlands)
- C. J. van der Klaauw, 1964. Hilbrandt Boschma. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 39: i-xlix, 1 pl. [biography, portrait, bibliography].
- A.C. van Bruggen, 1976. In memoriam Prof. Dr. H. Boschma, 1893-1976. *Correspondentieblad van het Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 171: 548-549.
- Bosquet, Joseph Augustin Hubert de (1814-1880; Netherlands)

- E. M. Krutzer, 1963. J. de Bosquet, Apotheker en Paleontoloog, 1814-1880. *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 52(7-8): 95-103 [bibliography, portrait].
- E. M. Krutzer, 1963. Het paleontologisch onderzoek in Limburg van 1800 tot heden. *Akademiedagen, Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen* 15: 39-53.
- Engel, 1986: 39-40.
- Boss, Kenneth Jay (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 210-211; 1987: 13.
- Rehder, 1997: 149, 157, pl. [43].
- B. A. Black, 2003. Museum becomes modern. *Harvard Crimson*, Feb. 21, 2003: A1, A6.
- Boswell, Helene (1917-1990; South Africa) [spouse of Stanley Boswell]
- E. G. Leehman, 1975. A shelling legend: the Boswell family of South Africa. *Hawaiian Shell News* 23(8): 5 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1990. In memoriam: Helene Boswell. *New York Shell Club Notes* 316: 9 [translated from *Xenophora* 50 (1990)].
- Fouché, 1995: 9.
- Boswell, Stanley (****-1990; South Africa)
- E. G. Leehman, 1975. A shelling legend: the Boswell family of South Africa. *Hawaiian Shell News* 23(8): 5 [portrait].
- Botteri, Mateo (1808-1877; Dalmatia/Mexico)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 112.
- Bottimer, Lawrence John (1896-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 524; 1987: 153.
- Botts, Ruth (1906-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13-14.
- Boubée, E. [Madame] (****-****; France)
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bouchard, Adolphe (****-****; France/U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bouchard, Richard Joseph (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bouchard-Chantreaux, Nicolas Rob. (1801-1865; France)
- Anonymous, 1866. Bouchard-Chantreaux. *American Journal of Conchology* 2(2): 192
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 101.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Boucher, Charles Henry du (1835-1891; France)
- Boucher, E. le (***-****; New Caledonia)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Bouchet, Philippe (****-****; France)
- Fouché, 1995: 10.
- Boucot, _____ (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 29-30.
- Bouchon-Brandely, Germain (?1847-1893; France)
- H. Crosse, 1894. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 86.
- Boué, Ami (?1793-1881; ?France/Austria)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 83 [one sentence obituary].
- Bougainville, Louis-Antoine de [Compte] (1729-1811; France)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 65.

- Bouge, J. L. (****-1960; New Caledonia)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1960. Nécrologie. Le Gouverneur L. J. Bouge. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(4): 169 [bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bougiez, Eugène (****-****; New Caledonia)
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bourbon, Louis Henri [Duc] (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Bourdot, Jules (1837-1906; France)
- M. Cossmann, 1909. Nécrologie. Jules Bourdot. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 57(4): 352-354.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bourgeois, _____ [Abbé] (****-1878; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 89 [short obituary].
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Bourgeois, Marie Eloise (****-****; Mexico)
- Smith, 1974: 1.
- Bourguignat, Jules René (1828-1892; France)
- Anonymous, 1885. Bourguignat. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 41-76, 1 pl. [portrait].
- C. F. Ancey, 1892. Notice nécrologique sur J. R. Bourguignat. *Journal of Conchology* 7(3): 74-76.
- W. Kobelt, 1892. [Nécrologie]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(11-12): 207.
- H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 80-81.
- M. Connolly, 1934. A Bourguignatian bluff! *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(2): 70-73.
- S. P. Dance, 1968. J. R. Bourguignat's *Malacologie de l'Algérie*, 1863-4. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(1): 19-22.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1969. Schetsen uit de malacologische geschiedenis van Frankrijk. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 133: 1427-1474; 135: 1498.
- S. P. Dance, 1970. "Le Fantisme du Nobis," a study of J. R. Bourguignat and the "Nouvelle Ecole". *Journal of Conchology* 27(2): 65-86, pls. 1-4 [portrait].
- S. P. Dance, 1970. List of J.-R. Bourguignat's publications on molluscs. *Journal of Conchology* 27(2): 87-95 [bibliography].
- J.-J. van Mol, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par J.-R. Bourguignat. *Achatina* 4: 62-63.
- Cailliez, 1983: 15 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 164, 206, pl. 28 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1988. Biografie: Bourguignat. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 6(5-8): 58-59.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Duchamps, 1999: 6.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 48.
- Note: *Testacea novissima quae Cl. de Saulcy in itinere per orientem annis 1850-1851* (1852), *Catalogue raisonné des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles recueillis par M. F. Saulcy pendant son voyage en Orient* (1853), *Aménités malacologiques* (1856), *Malacologie terrestre de l'île de chateau d'If près de Marseille* (1860), *Filum ariadeneum, methodus conchyliologicus denominationis, sine quo chaos* (1860),

- Malacologie terrestre et fluviatile de la Bretagne* (1860), *Etude synonymique sur les mollusques des Alpes-Maritimes publiés par A. Risso en 1826* (1861), *Malacologie de l'Algérie ou histoire naturelle des animaux mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles* (1863-1864), *Mollusques nouveaux, litigieux ou peu connus* (1863-1870, from *Revue et Magasin de Zoologie*), *Malacologie d'Aix-le-Bains* (1864), *Malacologie de la Grande-Chartreuse* (1864), *Histoire malacologique de la régence de Tunis* (1868), *Etudes géologique et paléontologique que des hauts plateau de l'Atlas entre Boghar et Tiharet* (1868), *Histoire du Djebel-Thaya de des ossements fossiles recueillis dans la grande caverne de la mosquée* (1870), *Species novissimae molluscorum in Europaeo systematici detectae: notis diagnosticis succinctis breviter descriptae* (1876), *Étude sur les fossiles tertiaires et quaternaires de la vallée de la Cettina en Dalmatie* (1880), *Paulia ou description d'un nouveau groupe générique de mollusques habitant de la nappe d'eau des puits de la ville d'Avignon* (1882), *Bythiospeum ou description d'un nouveau genre de mollusques aveugles* (1882), *Notice prodromique sur les mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles recueillis par M. Victor Giraud dans la région méridionale du lac Tanganika* (1885), *Mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles recueillis par M. Paul Soleillet dans son voyage au Choa (Ethiopie méridionale)* (1885) and *Mollusques de l'Afrique équatoriale de Moguedouchou à Bagamoyo au Tanganika* (1889) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Bourland, William Lee (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 211; 1987: 14.
- Bourne, Alfred Gibbs [Sir] (1859-1940; U.K./British India)
J. S. Gardiner, 1941. Alfred Gibbs Bourne 1859-1940. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 3(10): 545-549, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Bourne, Gilbert Charles (1861-1933; U.K.)
S. J. H. [S. J. Hickson?], 1933. Gilbert Charles Bourne – 1861-1933. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 1(2): 126-130, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Bourne, Neil F. (1929-****; Canada)
K. Chew, 2003. Neil F. Bourne. Honored Life Member. Journal of Shellfish Research 21(2): 447-448 [portrait; as “2002”].
Carriker, 2004: 146, 158-159 [portraits].
- Boury, Eugène Aubourg de (1856-1920; France)
Anonymous, 1921. M. Eugene Aubourg de Boury. The Nautilus 34(4): 107.
Ed. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. E. de Boury. Journal de Conchyliologie 66(1): 74-79 [bibliography].
Dance, 1986: 206.
Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 67.
Duchamps, 1999: 8, fig. 38 [portrait].
- Bousfield, Edward Lloyd (1926-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 211; 1987: 14.
- Bouvier, Eugène Louis (1856-1944; France)
Trew, 1990: 67.
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bowdich, Sara [later: Lee] (1791-1856; U.K.)
Bowdich, Thomas Edward (1790-1824; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 135-138.
- Bowell, Ernest William (1872-1935; U.K.) [also known as Wake-Bowell]
A. E. Boycott, 1935. Obituary. Ernest William Bowell, 1872-1935. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 21(5): 277-279.
A. E. Boycott, 1935. Ernest William Bowell (1872-1935). Journal of Conchology 20(4): 101.
Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 67.

- Bower, William Joseph (1870-1949; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 72.
- Bowker, John William (1842-1930; South Africa)
R. T., 1901. James Henry Bowker,
Proceedings of the Linnean Society of
London 113: 40-41.
Barnard, 1965: 36.
Trew, 1993: 77.
- Bowser, Kay Allison (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bowser, Moselle Racey (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Boycott, Arthur Edwin (1877-1938; U. K.)
A. A. Dallman, 1938. Obituary: Arthur
Edwin Boycott (1877-1938). North Western
Naturalist 13(2): 102-104.
C. Diver, 1938. Obituary. Arthur Edwin
Boycott. 6 April 1977-12 May 1938.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 23(2): 109-114.
E. J. Salisbury, 1938. Obituary: Arthur
Edwin Boycott (1877-1938). North Western
Naturalist 13(2): 101-102, pl. 6 [portrait].
C. J. Martin, 1939. Arthur Edwin Boycott,
1877-1938. Obituary Notices of Fellows of
the Royal Society of London 2(7): 561-571,
1 pl. [biography, portrait].
C. Oldham, 1938. Arthur Edwin Boycott,
D.M., F.R.S. (1877-1938). Journal of
Conchology 21(3): 58-65, pl. 10 [portrait,
bibliography].
C. Diver, 1939. Obituary of Professor A. E.
Boycott, F.R.S. The Nautilus 52(4): 135-
138.
Dance, 1986: 206.
N. J. Evans, 1998. Gentlemen and players
in malacology. An appreciation of A. E.
- Boycott and H. E. Quick. Archives of
Natural History 25(3): 389-399.
Killeen, 1998: 376.
- Boyd, Eugene Stanley (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 211; 1987: 14.
- Boyko, Carol E. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Boyle, Jane (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Boyle, Robert (1670-1691; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 132-133.
- Boyle, Verda M. (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 211-212; 1987: 14
- Boys, William (1735-1803; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204.
Swainson, 1840: 138.
W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of
the Foraminifera. Annals and Magazine of
Natural History (3)4(23): 333-351 [p. 334-
335: date of Boys & Walker's *Testacea
minute rarioa* is May 1, 1784].
Testacea minute rarioa, 1784 – Rejected by
ICZN Opinion 558 (1959).
Dance, 1986: 206.
- Bozzetti, Luigi (****-****; Italy)
Fouché, 1995: 10.
- Brabenec, Jaroslav (1903-1978; Czechoslovakia)
O. Kroupa, 1979. Jaroslav Brabenec (1903-
1978). Mitteilungen der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(33-34):
425-429 [biography, bibliography, list of
taxa].
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1979. Brabenec, in
memoriam. Correspondentieblad van de

- Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging
183: 805.
- I. Flasar, 1981. Jaroslav Brabenec (3.3.1903 – 1.3.1978). Malakologisches Abhandlungen 7(19): 197-202 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Bracebridge-Wilson, J. (1828-1895; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1895. The late J. Bracebridge Wilson, M.A., F.L.S. Victorian Naturalist 12(7): 81.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343; 1927b: 148.
- Brachius, ___ (****-****; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
- Bradfield, Stanley Edward (1925-****; Australia/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 212; 1987: 14.
- Bradley, Catherine Mozelle (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 212; 1987: 14.
- Bradley, James Chester (1884-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 212; 1987: 14, 153.
- Bradley, James Michael (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 212.
- Bradley, Richard (****-1732; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 156.
- Bradner, Hugh (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bradner, Marjorie Hall (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bradshaw, Mrs. M. F. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 1.
- Braga, José Maria (1892-1972; Portugal)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1973. Necrologie: José Marie Braga. Journal de Conchyliologie 110(4): 131.
- Brakman, Cornelis (1879-1955; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 189-190.
- T. van Benthem Jutting, 1955. In memoriam Cornelis Brakman, 25 Mei 1879 – 6 Maart 1955. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 60: 569 [partial bibliography].
- Engel, 1986: 41.
- Braman, James G. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Bramlette, Milton Nunn (1896-1977; U.S.A.)
- J. Gilluly, 1980. Milton Nunn Bramlette, February 8, 1896-March 31, 1977. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 52: 81-92, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
- Branch, James Byron (1940-****; U.S.A. [Guam])
- Abbott, 1973: 212-213; 1987: 15.
- Brand, Louis (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Brand, Lulu (****-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of Louis Brand]
- Anonymous, 1963. Dr. & Mrs. Brand in Texas. Hawaiian Shell News 11(7): 3 [portrait].
- G. Campbell, 1977. Louis Brand – teacher, collector, mathematician. Hawaiian Shell News 25(10): 9 [portrait].
- Brandauer, Nancy Ellsworth (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Brander, Erik (1722-1814; Sweden)
- S. P. Dance, 1967. Erik Brander, the Logies and Linnaeus. Svenska Linné-Sällskapets Årsskrift 49: 74-84.

- S. P. Dance, 1967. Report on the Linnaean shell collection. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 178(1): 1-24, pl.s 1-10 [Brander: p. 16].
- Brander, Gustav [Gustavos] (1720-1787; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 138-139.
Edwards, 1967: 51-52.
Dance, 1986: 206.
Trew, 1990: 67.
- Brandhorst, Anthonius Laurentius (1883-1971; Netherlands)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1971. Brandhorst, zoals ik hem gekend heb. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 145: 45-51.
A. Zilch, 1971. [Verstorben: A.L. Brandhorst]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(20): 295.
- Brandt [Brand], Joan Coenraad (1703-1791; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 171-173 [portrait], 205-206 [collection sold in 1792].
Dance, 1986: 59, 206, pl. 23 [portrait].
Engel, 1986: 41-42.
Trew, 1990: 67.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 48.
- Brandt, Rolf Arthur Max (1917-1989; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 31.
Janssen, 1992: 82.
H. Schütt, 1993 [“1990”]. Rolf Brandt (1917-1989). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 121(1-6): 15-29. [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
H. K. Mienis, 1994. An additional note concerning the bibliography of R. A. M.
- Brandt. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 53: 27.
Rehder, 1997: 160.
- Brandyberry, John Jeffrey (1957-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Branham, Marte [Mrs. Hugh] (?1886-1962; U. S. A.)
Anonymous, 1962. Mrs. Hugh Branham. New York Shell Club Notes 81: 7.
- Branson, Branley Allan (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 213; 1987: 15.
- Brassey, Thomas (1836-1918; U.K.)
J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 90-102.
- Bratcher, Twila L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
E. R. Cross, 1968. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 16(1): 1, 8 [portrait] [reprinted in HMS Bulletin, October 2002: 7-9].
Abbott, 1973: 213-214; 1987: 15.
E. R. Cross, 1993. Twila Bratcher, 'national treasure'. Hawaiian Shell News 91(9): 1, 6 [portrait].
- Braun, Maximilian Gustav Christian Carl [Max] (1850-1930; Germany)
P. Hesse, 1931. Maximilian Braun. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 63(2): 82.
- Brauer, Herman de (1936-1983; Netherlands)
- Brazenor, A. F. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 67.
- Brazier, John William (1842-1930; Australia)
H. O. N. Shaw, 1919. Note on an unpublished reprint of a paper by J. W. Brazier published in the *Sydney Mail*, 2nd December, 1871. Proceedings of the

- Malacological Society of London 13(3-4): 78.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343, pl. 27 [portrait].
- T. Iredale, 1931. Obituary notice: John Brazier. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 110.
- T. Iredale, 1931. John Brazier, 1842-1930. *The Nautilus* 44(3): 95-96.
- T. Iredale, 1958. John (William) Brazier. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales, 1956-1957*: 105-118 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Dance, 1986: 178, 206.
- Trew, 1990: 67-68; 1993: 77.
- Black, 1998: 8-9.
- P. Middlefart & S. Reid, 2001. John (William) Brazier 1842-1930. *Australian Shell News* 110: 5 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 50.
- Brean, Clark Peter (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Breen, Mary C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 79.
- Breithaupt, Marvin Paul (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 214; 1987: 15.
- Breitigam, Richard Reed (1890-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Bremekamp, Neeltje Elizabeth (1916-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 43.
- Bremont, Jacques R. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 524.
- Brenchley, Julius Lucius (1816-1873; U.K.)
- F. V. James, 1901. Brenchley, Julius Lucius. *Dictionary of National Biography* 22: 263-264.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1994. Shell collections in the Maidstone Museum. 1. The collection of Julius Brenchley. *Journal of Conchology* 35(2): 91-101.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1995. Julius Brenchley, gentleman explorer: a new display in Maidstone Museum. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 131: 464-465.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1995. Extracts on shells and collecting from *Jottings during the Cruise of H.M.S. Curaçao among the South Sea Islands in 1865* by Julius Brenchley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 135: 566-574.
- Trew, 1993: 77.
- Brennan, Mary Ellen (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 214; 1987: 15-16.
- Bressier, A. (****-****; France)
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bretsky, Sara Stewart (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 524-525; 1987: 16.
- Brewer, Norval F. (1909-1987; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1987. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 19(11): 103.
- Brewer, William Henry (1828-1911; U.S.A.)
- Ewan, 1955: 45.
- Abbott, 1973: 73.
- R. P. Harmond, 1997. Brewer, William Henry. Pp. 108-109, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

- Brewster, David [Sir] (1781-1868; U.K.)
 C. D. Sherborn, 1937. Brewster's Edinburgh Encyclopaedia. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(4): 112.
 Ewan, 1955: 45.
 Dance, 1986: 206.
- Breyn, Johannes Philip (1680-1764; Poland)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 160.
 Porro, 1841: 74-75.
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Briart, Adolphe (1825-1898; Belgium)
 G. Dollfus, 1899. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 71-72.
 O. van Ertborn, 1899 ["1898"]. Adolphe Briart, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 33: vi-viii.
 J. Cornet, 1901 ["1898"]. Notice biographique sur Alphonse Briart. *Bulletin de la Société Belge de Géologie et d'Hydrologie, Mémoires* 12(3): 268-299.
 C. Malaise, 1901. Notice sur Alphonse Briart. *Annuaire de l'Académie Royale des Sciences, des Lettres et des Beaux-Arts de Belgique* 67: 103-141, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Bridges, Cecilia Blackwell (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 215; 1987: 16.
- Bridges, Robert (1806-1882; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 73.
 Smith, 1974: 8.
- Bridges, Thomas (1807-1865; U.S.A.) [son-in-law of Hugh Cuming]
 W. H. Dall, 1866. Memorial sketch of Thomas Bridges, Esq., F.L.S., F.Z.S., and member of the California Academy of Sciences. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 3(3): 236-237.
 Melvill, 1890: 216.
- Bridgman, F. G. (****-1923; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 206.
- Bright, Pete L. (1956-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 16.
- Brill, James Abram (1891-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 215; 1987: 16.
- Brink, Dawn (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 10.
- Brisson, Mathurin Jacques (1723-1806; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 184.
- Bristol, Viola Sterling (****-1957; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1957. Miss Viola Sterling Bristol. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 167: 19.
 Smith, 1974: 1.
- Britton, Joseph Cecil (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 16.
 Rehder, 1997: 154, pl. [36].
- Britton, Nathaniel (1859-1834; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 73.
- Britts, John H. (****-1909; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1909. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 23(9): 120.
- Broadway, Robert Lamar (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 16.
- Broadway, W. E. (****-****; Trinidad)
 Trew, 1993: 77.

Brocchi, Giovanni Battista (1772-1826; Italy)

Swainson, 1840: 141.

Porro, 1841: 107-110.

J. G. Jeffreys, 1884. Notes on Brocchi's collection of Subapennine shells. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society*, 40: 28-34.

C. Rossi-Ronchetti, 1952. I tipi della "Conchiologia fossile subapennina" di G. Brocchi. Parte I: Crostacei, Lamellibranchi. *Rivista Italiana di Paleontologia e Stratigrafia*, Memoire, 5(1): 1-89 + ii pp.

C. Rossi-Ronchetti, 1955. I tipi della "Conchiologia fossile subapennina" di G. Brocchi. Parte II: Gasteropodi, Scafopodi. *Rivista Italiana di Paleontologia e Stratigrafia*, Memoire, 5(2): 91-343 + xii pp.

I. Yaron, 1981. Brocchi's catalog of Red Sea Mollusca collected by Forni. *Levantina* 31: 365-371.

Dance, 1986: 206.

A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Brocchi: pp. 10-13].

Trew, 1990: 68.

Kohn, 1992: 182-186.

A. Garassino, 1995. Catalogo dei tipi del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano. XII. I lamellibranchi della collezione Brocchi. *Atti della Società Italiana di Scienze Naturali e del Museo Civico Storia Naturale di Milano* 134(2): 233-264.

Note: *Conchiologia fossile Subapennina con osservazione geologiche sugli Apennini e sul suolo adiacente* (1814) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Broderip, William John (1789-1859; U.K.)

Swainson, 1840: 141.

Anonymous, 1856. Mr. Broderip. *Illustrated London News* (March 8, 1856) 28(788): 253 [portrait].

Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: W. J. Broderip]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xxi-xxv.

Anonymous, 1860. William John Broderip, Esq. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 10: iv-vii.

Melvill, 1890: 208.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343-344; 1927b: 148.

Dean, 1936: 234.

St. Jean, 1972: 69.

Anonymous, 1978. William John Broderip 1789-1859. *The Strandloper* 197: 3.

Desmond, 1985.

Dance, 1986: 92, 103-104, 206.

A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Broderip: pp. 49-51, 55].

Trew, 1990: 68.

Kohn, 1992: 219-220, 222-223, 244-246, 263.

R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Broderip: pp. 401-403, portrait].

Fouché, 1995: 10.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.

Groves & Weil, 2003: 13 [portrait].

Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monograph by Broderip *Cymba* and *Melo* (1847), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

- Broeck, Ernest van den (1851-1932; Belgium)
 Dance, 1986: 206.
 Duchamps, 1999: 17, fig. 57 [portrait].
- Broeders, Adrianus Nicholaas [Frater M. Arnoldo] (1906-1981; Netherlands)
 Voous, 1995: 176-177.
 Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Broek, Albertus Nicolaas Charles ten (1919-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 44.
- Broek, Elizabeth van der (1925-****; Netherlands)
 Voous, 1995: 177-178.
 Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Broeke, B. Ten; see Paludanus, B.
- Bromelius, Olof (1639-1707; Sweden)
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Bromell, Magnus von (1679-1731; Sweden)
- Bromhead, C. E. N. (****-****; U.K.)
 Heginbothom, 1946: 461.
- Bromley, Jean Moses (1899?-1988; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1982. A new home for 2,000 old timers. *Hawaiian Shell News* 30(5): 3 [portrait; collection to Brigham-Young University – Hawaii].
 Anonymous, 1988. Jean Bromley. *Hawaiian Shell News* 36(7): 2 [reprinted HSM, August 1999: 9].
- Brömme, Christian (1862-1892; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1892. [Necrologie]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(11-12): 206.
 Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Bonanni, F.; see: Buonanni, P.
- Brongniart, Alexandre (1770-1847; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 141-142.
 Anonymous, 1847. [Alexander Brongniart]. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London*, No. 69 / Abstracts of the Papers Printed in the *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London* 5: 718-719.
 A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Brongniart: pp. 29-31].
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 66-67.
 Kohn, 1992: 207-208.
- Bronn, Heinrich George (1800-1862; Germany)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1863. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 11(1): 127.
 W. Quenstedt, 1963. Heinrich George Bronn: *Lethaea geognostica*, 1. Auflage 1834-1838. (1. Band, 2 Aufl. 1837). *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 18-21.
 A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Bronn: pp. 44-45].
 Janssen, 1992: 82-83.
 Kohn, 1992: 216, 233-234, 269.
- Bronson, Albert B. (1910-1965; U.S.A. [Northern Marianas])
 Anonymous, 1965. Albert B. Bronson *The Nautilus* 78(4): 144.
 Abbott, 1973: 73.
- Brooke, [Mrs.] John Mercer (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 74.

- Brookes, Samuel (****-1838; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 199.
- Dance, 1986: 85.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- Brooks, Jane Murray (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 215; 1987: 16.
- Brooks, Judith Anne (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 16.
- Brooks, Stanley Truman (1902-1958; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 74.
- R. I. Johnson, 1981. Stanley Truman Brooks, a bibliography of his work on mollusks with a catalogue of his molluscan taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(59): 266-268.
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- Brooks, William Keith (1848-1908; U.S.A.)
- E. G. Conklin, 1910. Biographical memoir of William Keith Brooks, 1848-1908. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 7: 23-88, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 73.
- Carriker, 2004: 7-8.
- Brookshire, Jack Wayne (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 16.
- Brosseau, Cecil A. (1919-1992; U.S.A.)
- R. C. Anderson & Arthur W. Martin [posthumous], 2002. An interview on octopuses with Cecil A. Brosseau (1919-1992). *The Festivus* 34(6): 67-71.
- Brot, Auguste Louis (1821-1896; Switzerland)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 85.
- W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(1-2): 21.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Brot: p. 99].
- Cailliez, 1983: 16.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Turner, 1998: 17.
- Brousriche, Edouard (?1810-1894; France)
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 43(1): 75.
- Brown, A. D. (****-1887; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 177.
- W. Kobelt, 1887. [A.D. Brown]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(7-8): 125.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 122.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 9. A. D. Brown catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 174.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Brown, Amos Peaslee (1864-1917; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 74.
- Brown, Andrew L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 1.

- Brown, Barnum (****-1963; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1963. Deaths. New York Shell Club Notes 89: 5.
- Brown, Billee L. [née Dilworth] (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 252; 1987: 16-17.
- Brown, David (****-2004; U.K.)
- Brown, Dorothy (1905-1971; U.S.A.)
- Brown, Edwin (1819-1876; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1876, Edwin Brown. Entomologist's Montly Magazine 13(10): 116-117.
 Trew, 1990: 68.
- Brown, J. J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Brown: p. 122].
- Brown, John (1780-1859; U.K.)
 A. S. Kennard & B.B. Woodward, 1920. Extracts from some letters from John Brown, F.G.S., of Stanway, to S. P. Woodward. Essex Naturalist 19: 130-141.
 Trew, 1990: 68.
- Brown, Kevin David (1954-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 17.
- Brown, Pearl (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Brown, Thomas [Captain] (1785-1862; U.K.)
 Swainson, 1840: 143-144.
 Melvill, 1890: 215.
 C. D. Sherborn, 1905. The conchological writings of Captain Thomas Brown. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 6(6): 358-360.
- A. Reynell, 1921. Notes on the dates of publication of the earlier parts of Captain Thomas Brown's *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland*, 2nd edition. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(2-3): 116.
- A. S. Kennard & B. B. Woodward, 1928. Notes on a copy of Capt. Thos. Brown's *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland*, first edition, 1827, in the original wrappers. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(1): 36-38.
- J. W. Jackson, 1944. Biography of Captain Thomas Brown (1785-1862), a former curator of the Manchester Museum. Memoirs and Proceedings of the Manchester Literary and Philosophical Society 86: 3-28.
 Salisbury, 1945: 150-151.
- A. G. Davis, 1949. Note on Captain Thomas Brown's *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland*, 1827. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 264.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Brown: p. 198].
- A. E. Ellis, 1982. Concerning Captain Thomas Brown. The Conchologists' Newsletter 82: 35-36.
 Dance, 1986: 82-83, 94-956, 206.
 Kohn, 1992: 269-270.
- N. McMillan, 1992. A note on the dates of two of Captain Thomas Brown's conchological books. Archives of Natural History 19(2): 169-170.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- Note: *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland* (1837-1844) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Brown, Walter Lincoln (1866-1942; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1942. Walter Lincoln Brown, 1866-1942. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 18: 2.

E. M. Clark, 1943. Walter Lincoln Brown, 1866-1942. The Nautilus 56(3): 102.

Abbott, 1973: 74.

Trew, 1990: 68.

Brown, [Mrs.] Ward (****-1970)

W. E. Old, 1970. Mrs. Ward Brown. New York Shell Club Notes 163: 6.

Browne, A. J. Jukes; see Jukes-Browne, A. J.

Browne, Francis C. (1830-1900; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1901. Francis C. Browne. The Nautilus 14(11): 132.

Abbott, 1973: 74.

Browne, Patrick (1720-1790; U.K.)

Chardon, 1949: 56-58.

Melvill, 1890: 194.

Browning, ___ (****-****; South Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 36.

Broyles, Catherine Eliza Williams (1912-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 525; 1987: 17.

Broyles, Ralph Edward (1909-1975; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 153.

Bruce, William Speirs (1967-1921; U.K.)

Trew, 1987: 76.

Bruckmann, Franz Ernst (1697-1753; Germany)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 157.

Bruggen, Adolph Cornelis von (****-****; South Africa/Netherlands)

W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1969. Promotie: Dr. A.C. van Bruggen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 134: 1475-1476.

A. C. van Bruggen, 1971-1985. Record of publications on African non-marine Mollusca by A. C. van Bruggen. Achatina 2: 23-25 (1971); 7: 142-144 (1979); 13: 272-273 (1985).

Fouché, 1995: 11.

J. G. J. Kuiper, 1995. Dr. A. C. van Bruggen, met pensioen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 285: 106-108 [biography, portrait].

Brugnone, Guiseppe Antonio [Abbate] (****-1884; Italy)

W. Kobelt, 1884. Nekrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 16(6-7): 119.

Dance, 1986: 160, 207.

Trew, 1990: 68.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.

Bruguière, Jean Guillaume (1749-1798; France)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 206-207.

Swainson, 1840: 144-145.

J. Théodoridès, 1962. Jean-Guillaume Bruguière (1749-1798) et Guillaume-Antoine Olivier (1756-1814), médecins, naturalistes et voyageurs. Comptes Rendus du 86ème Congrès National des Sociétés Savantes (Montpellier, 1961), Sections des Sciences 86: 173-183.

C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1893(3): 582-584.

- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1899(3): 595.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the "Encyclopédie Méthodique." *Annals & Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 17(97): 577-582.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 148-149.
- E. Lamy, 1930. Les conchyliologistes Bruguière et Hwass. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 74(1): 42-59.
- H. Dodge, 1947. The molluscan genera of Bruguière. *Journal of Paleontology* 21(5): 484-492.
- H. Dodge, 1950. The plate headings of Bruguière. *The Nautilus* 64(2): 68-69.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Jean Guillaume Bruguière (1750-1798). Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 172: 2-4.
- A. J. Kohn, 1957. Hwass or Bruguière? Now we know, or do we. *Hawaiian Shell News* 5(6): 60
- T. E. Crowley, 1962. J. G. Bruguière 1750-98. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 5: 21-22.
- Barnard, 1965: 8.
- A. J. Kohn, 1968. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. IV. The species described by Hwass, Bruguière and Olivi in 1792. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 47(313): 431-503, pls. 1-9.
- Cailliez, 1983: 10.
- S. Tillier & P. Mordan, 1983. The conchological collections of Bruguière and Olivier from the Ottoman Empire (1792-1798). *Journal of Conchology* 31(3): 153-160.
- Dance, 1986: 63.
- Kohn, 1992: 61-104.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. *Zootaxa* 166: 1-48.
- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of the "Histoire Naturelle des Vers" and *Tableau Encyclopédie (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiens)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.
- Bruijne, Pieter de (1885-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 47.
- Bruinvis, Cornelis Pieter (1799-1873; Netherlands); Bruinvis, Cornelis Willem (1799-1873; Netherlands) [father/son].
- Engel, 1986: 47.
- Brumbelow, Mary Linda (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 17.
- Brumby, Richard Trapier (1804-1875; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 74-75.
- Brun, _____ le (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 61, 62, 64.
- Bruner, Lawrence (1856-1937; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 75.
- Brunetto Latini (ca. 1220-1294; France)
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Brunetto Latini, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Brunner, Carol R. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 17.

Brünnich, Morton Thrane (1737-1827; Denmark)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 193.

Swainson, 1840: 145.

Spärck, 1962: fig. 15.

Dance, 1986: 207.

Brunnschweiler, R. (****-1959; Australia)

Anonymous, 1959. [note concerning death of R. Brunnschweiler]. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian News 7(25): 1.

Brunson, Royal Bruce (1914-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 216-217; 1987: 17.

Brunswick, Charles William Ferdinand [Duke of] (1735-1806; Germany)

Dance, 1986: 65.

Brusina, Spiridion (1845-1908; Croatia)

Anonymous, 1909. Obituary notice. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(5): 271.

P. Dautzenberg, 1909. Nécrologie. Spiridion Brusina. Journal de Conchyliologie 56(4): 292-294.

P. Hesse, 1910. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 42(2): 85-87.

Dance, 1986: 207.

Trew, 1990: 68.

Duchamps, 1999: 6, fig. 31 [portrait].

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51 [erroneously gives death year as 1921].

Brussel, Alan (1934-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 17.

Bruun, Anton Frederik (1901-1961; Denmark)

Spärck, 1953: xi.

A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [Bruun, p. 75].

R. Spärck, 1962. Anton Frederik Bruun, 14. December 1901 – 13. December 1961. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København 124: ix- xxii [biography, bibliography, portrait].

R. Spärck, 1962. Anton Frederik Bruun, 14. December 1901 – 13. December 1961. Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Journal du Conseil 27(2): 121-123 [biography, portrait].

Bruyne, J. C. B. de (****-****; Netherlands)

C. Karnekamp, 1969. Wij stellen U voor . . . J. C. B. de Bruyne en A. de Bruyne-Schröder. De Kreukel 5: 101.

Bryan, Edwin Horace, Jr. (1898-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 217; 1987: 17.

Bryan, Elizabeth Letson (1874-1919; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1919. Science loses in Mrs. Bryan's death. Wife of Prof. William A. Bryan had won high reputation in her profession. Pacific Commercial Advertiser (Honolulu), March 2, 1919.

H. A. Pilsbry, 1919. Elizabeth Letson Bryan, Sc.D. The Nautilus 32(4): 142-143.

I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory. Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences 19(3): xii + 191 pp. [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 127.

Bryan, Geoffrey William (1934-1993; U.K.)

P. Gibb, 1996. Dedication: Geoffrey William Bryan, B.Sc., Ph.D., D.Sc. Pp.

- xxvii-xxix, in: M. A. Champ & P.F. Seligman, eds., *Organotin: Environmental Fate and Effects*. London: Chapman & Hall, xxxviii+ 623 pp. [portrait; bibliography of publications relating to tributyltin pollution]
- Bryan, William Alanson (1875-1942; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1943. Dr. William A. Bryan. *The Nautilus* 56(3): 103.
- H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* 27: 42.
- Abbott, 1973: 75.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Bryant, Elisabeth Gray (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Bryant, F. W. (****-1912; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1913. F. W. Bryant. *The Nautilus* 26(10): 119.
- Smith, 1974: 12.
- Bryant, Owen (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- Bryant, Walter Marvin (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 217; 1987: 17.
- Bryce, James, Jr. (1811-1877; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Bryce: p. 200].
- Bryon, Jean-Marc (****-1993; Belgium)
- R. Duchamps, 1993. In memoriam. *Arion* 18(4): 77.
- Buch, Christian Leopold von [Freiherr] (1774-1853; Germany)
- M. Glaubrecht, 2002. Leopold von Buch's legacy: treating species as dynamic natural entities, or why geography matters. *Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002*: 47 [abstract].
- Buchan, Alexander (****-1769; U.K.)
- A. Wheeler, 1986. Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the *Endeavour* voyage 1768-1771, held in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 13: 1-171.
- Buchanan, Alan Charles (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Buchanan, Robert (1797-1879; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 75.
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- Buchinoff, George Nickolas (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Buckland, William [Dean] (1784-1856; U.K.)
- P. J. Boylan, 1970. An unpublished portrait of Dean William Buckland, 1784-1856. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(5): 350-354, 1 pl.
- Dance, 1986: 127-128.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 52.
- Buckley, George D. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 217-218; 1987: 17-18.
- Buckman, Sydney Savory (1860-1929; U.K.)
- A. M. Davies, 1930. The geological life-work of Sydney Savory Buckman. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association (London)* 41(3): 221-240.
- A. M. Davies, 1930. Sydney Savory Buckman. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of London* 86: lxiii-lxvi.

- H. S. Torrens, 1997. S. S. Buckman (1860-1929), his world-wide Jurassic biochronology and work on Chinese ammonites (1926). Pp. 205-215, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 [Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology]. VSP: Utrecht, xii + 306 pp. [biography, bibliography].
- Bucquoy, Marie Edme Jules (1829-1920; France)
- Duchamps, 1999: 6-7, fig. 32 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 52.
- Buerk, Minerva Smith (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 218; 1987: 18.
- Buettell, Theodore Dwight (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 18.
- Buffon, George Louis Leclerc de (1707-1788; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 146-149.
- Edwards, 1967: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 33.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 52.
- Bull, E. Merle (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 18.
- Bullen, Robert Ashington [Reverend] (1850-1912; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1912. The Rev. Robert Ashington Bullen, B.A. (Lond.), F.L.S., F.G.S., etc. Geological Magazine (dec. 5) 9(11): 525-528, pl. 24 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- E. A. Smith, 1913. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 10(5): 315-316 [bibliography].
- J. W. Horsley, 1913. Obituary notice. The Rev. Robert Ashington Bullen, B.A., F.G.S. Journal of Conchology 14(1): 13.
- Tomlin, 1949: 256.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Bullis, Harvey Raymond (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 218-219; 1987: 18.
- Bullock, Robert Craig (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 219; 1987: 18.
- Bullock, William (c. 1795-1840; United Kingdom).
- J. M. Sweet, 1970. William Bullock's collection and the University of Edinburgh, 1819. Annals of Science 26(1): 23-32, pls. 1-3 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 93, 96.
- Trew, 1990: 68 [ca. 1800-1827].
- Bülow, Carl (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 157.
- Trew, 1990: 68 [printed as "Bpulow"; collection sold in 1913]
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bunker, Paul B. (1882-1943; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1943. Death of Colonel Paul B. Bunker Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 27: 11.
- Abbott, 1973: 75.
- Bunting, Ethel-Jane Westfeldt (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Buonanni, Filippo [Filippo Bonanni] (1638-1725; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 135-136.
- Swainson, 1840: 132 [as "Bonnani"].

- F. Ghisotti, 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(8): 1, 4-5.
- [F. Ghisotti], 1973. *Malacologi Italiani Illustri*. Filippo Buonanni. *Conchiglie* 9(11-12): i-ii.
- R. I. Johnson, 1984. The first popular shell book. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(66): 412.
- Dance, 1986: 20-22.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 46.
- Note: *Ricreatione dell'occhio* (1681) and *Recreatio mentis et oculi* (1684) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Burbach, Otto (****-1888; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1888. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(7-8): 120.
- Burch, Beatrice LaRue (1917-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of T. Burch]
- Abbott, 1975: 525-526; 1987: 18.
- W. Thorsson, 2002. December, 2001 HMS Annual Dinner meeting, honored guests, Dr. Thomas & Beatrice Burch. *HMS Bulletin*, January 2002: 6-8 [photos].
- Burch, John Bayard [Jack] (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Burch, 1971-1973. J. B. Burch – papers on African non-marine Mollusca. *Achatina* 2: 26 (1971); 4: 64 (1973).
- Abbott, 1973: 219-220; 1987: 18.
- Rehder, 1997: 140, 181.
- Burch, John Quincy (1894-1974; U.S.A.) [father of T. Burch]
- D. Brown, 1961. Biographical sketch. Rose and John Burch. *News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California* 1(3): 45-46.
- B. Burch, 1971. *Conchologists Rose and John Q. Burch*. *Tabulata* 4(1): 7-12 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 220-221; 1987: 18-19.
- Coan, 1983: 16.
- B. Burch, 1971. *Conchologists Rose and John Q. Burch*. *Tabulata* 4(1): 7-12 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 220.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1974. John Quincy Burch (1894-1974). *New York Shell Club Notes* 204: 7.
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- R. T. Abbott, 1975. Obituary. John Quincy Burch (1894-1974). *The Nautilus* 89(1): 12-13 [portrait].
- A. M. Keen, 1974. Memorial to John Q(uincy) Burch (1894-1974), Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 7: 8-9 [portrait].
- [I. Young & M. E. Welch, eds.], 1976, [obituary]. Pp. [1-2], in: *International directory of conchologists*. Fall Church, Virginia: The Shell Cabinet, [2] + iii + 39 pp.
- Coan, 1983: 16; 1988: 98 [portrait].
- B. Burch, 2002. Rose and John Q, Burch. *Of Sea and Shore* 25(1): 96-100 [portraits].
- Burch, Paul Randolph (1898-1958; U.S.A.) [father of J. B. Burch]
- J. F. Allen, 1959. Paul Randolph Burch, 1898-1958. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 100-102, portrait [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 76.
- Burch, Rose Adams (1897-1989; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. Q. Burch]
- D. Brown, 1961. Biographical sketch. Rose and John Burch. *News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California* 1(3): 45-46.
- B. Burch, 1971. *Conchologists Rose and John Q. Burch*. *Tabulata* 4(1): 7-12 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 220-221; 1987: 18-19.
- Coan, 1983: 16.

- S. Lillico, 1987. Happy birthday, Rose Burch. *Hawaiian Shell News* 35(3): 1.
- B. Burch, 2002. Rose and John Q, Burch. *Of Sea and Shore* 25(1): 96-100 [portraits].
- Burch, Thomas Adams (1918-****; U.S.A.) [son of J. Q. and R. A. Burch]
- H. King, 1963. Biographical sketch. Tom Burch. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(6): S21-22.
- Abbott, 1973: 221; 1987: 19.
- Coan, 1983: 15-16.
- W. Thorsson, 2002. December, 2001 HMS Annual Dinner meeting, honored guests, Dr. Thomas & Beatrice Burch. *HMS Bulletin*, January 2002: 6-8 [photos].
- Burchell, W. J. (1781-1865; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 37.
- Burdsal, L. A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1916. [Concerning "Publications of the O. G. B. III. Mollusca of Cincinatti"]. *The Nautilus* 30(5): 57.
- C. Goodrich, 1940. Regarding O. G. B. *The Nautilus* 53(3): 106.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinatti Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(79): 109-133 [Burdsal: p. 124].
- Burg, Harmannus van der (1636?-1708; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 49.
- Burg, Johan van der (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 49.
- Burger, Sybil Bower (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 221; 1987: 19.
- Burgess, Clarence Milton [Pat] (1907-1999; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 221; 1987: 20.
- G. Biraghi, 1999. In memoriam. Pat Burgess. *La Conchiglia* 30(290): 10.
- W. Thorsson, 1999. Dr. C. M. Burgess. *American Conchologist* 27(1): 11 [portrait].
- W. Thorsson, 1999. Dr. C. M. Burgess. *HMS Bulletin*, March 1999: 1, 3 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 221(1): 15 without portrait].
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 13 [portrait].
- Burggraf, Margaret Rolley (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 222; 1987: 20.
- Burgh, [Mrs.]; see de Burgh, Mrs.
- Burghardt, Glenn Edward (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 222; 1987: 20.
- Burkill, Clifford (****-1891; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1891. Obituary. – Mr. Clifford Burkill. *Journal of Conchology* 6(11): 382.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Burky, Albert John (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 526; 1987: 20.
- Burley, Elsie M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 20.
- Burman, Nicolaas Laurens Sr. (1733-1793; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 50.
- Burnett, Waldo Irving (1828-1854; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 76.
- Burnett, William Elliott (1872-1933; U.S.A.)
- S. T. Brooks, 1934. William Elliott Burnett, 1872-1932. *The Nautilus* 47(4): 143-144.
- Abbott, 1973: 76.

- Burns, Frank [Captain] (1830-****; U.S.A.)
- L. M. Gibson, 1905. Capt. Frank Burns. Higher Science of the Motion of Matter (Los Angeles) 5(1): frontispiece, 6 [biography, portrait].
- Burns, Franklin Lorenzo (1869-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 77.
- Burns, Susan (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 222; 1987: 20.
- Burnup, Henry Clifden (1852-1928; South Africa)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1928. Obituary. Henry Clifden Burnup, 1852-1928. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(4): 142-143.
- R. Meanwell, 1928. Henry Clifden Burnup. The Nautilus 42(2): 62-63.
- Barnard, 1965: 9.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. The papers of Henry Clifden Burnup. Achatina 4: 65.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Trew, 1987: , 6 [portrait], 76; 1990: 68; 1993: 77.
- Fouché, 1995: 11.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa 54(1): 31-41.
- Buroker, Norman Everett (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 20.
- Burr, Raymond (1917-1993; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1993. Raymond Burr dies, played Perry Mason. Los Angeles Times, September 13, 1993: A-4, A-19 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1993. Actor Raymond Burr dies at 76. San Francisco Chronicle, September 13, 1993: A-4 [portrait].
- W. Grimes, 1993. Raymond Burr, actor, 76, dies; played Perry Mason and Ironside. The New York Times, September 14, 1993: B-9 [portrait].
- R. T. Abbott, 1994. Raymond Burr's seashells on display. New York Shell Club Notes 333: 5.
- C. Wilson, 1994. Presiding over a shrine to seashells; Tucker Abbott pours his passion for creatures from the deep into museum. USA Today, Sept. 28, 1994: 1D, 2D.
- Burrell, Victor G. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- L. D. Coen, 2003 [“2002”]. Victor G. Burrell. Honored Life Member. Journal of Shellfish Research 21(2): 449-450 [portrait].
- Burrough, Marmaduke (****-****; ****)
- Abbott, 1973: 76.
- Burrow, Edward John [Archdeacon] (1785-1861; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 149-150.
- Melvill, 1890: 199.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 19. Burrow's *Elements of conchology*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 143.
- Salisbury, 1945: 151.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Burrows, Henry William (1859-1939; U.K.)
- A. Wrigley, 1940. Obituary. Henry William Burrows. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(3): 92.
- Burry, Leo A. (****-1952?; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1953. L. A. Burry. The Nautilus 66(3): 105.
- Murray, 1999: 8/15-16.

Burtin, François-Xavier (1743-1818; Belgium)

Busch, Gerhard von dem (1791-1868; Germany)

Bush, Ed (****-1999; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1999. In memoriam. Ed Bush. *Dredgings* 39(4): 25.

Bush, Katharine Jeannette (1855-1937; U.S.A.)

M. S. Logan, 1912. The part taken by women in American history. Wilmington, Delaware: Perry-Nalle Publishing Co., xiv + 927 pp. [reprinted (1972), Arno Press, New York] [Bush: p. 880].

Anonymous [W. R. Coe], 1937. [Dr. Katharine Jeannette Bush]. *Science* 85(2207): 377.

Anonymous, 1937. [Dr. Katharine Jeannette Bush]. *The Nautilus* 50(4): 144.

Anonymous [W.R. Coe], 1937. '01 Ph.D. Katharine Jeannette Bush. *Yale Alumni Weekly* 46(24): 29 [reprinted, with minor revisions, from obituary in *Science*].

Abbott, 1973: 76.

Remington, 1977: 34.

J. E. Remington, 1977. Katharine Jeannette Bush: Peabody's mysterious zoologist. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum)* 12(3): 3-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.

J. Harvey & M.B. Ogilvie, 2000. Bush, Katharine Jeannette (1855-1937). Pp. 214-215, in: M.B. Ogilvie & J. Harvey, eds., *The Biographical Dictionary of Women in Science; Pioneering Lives from Ancient Times to the Mid-20th Century*. New York: Routledge, 2 vols.

Bush, Linda Welch (1939-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 20.

Bushey, Clinton Jay (1892-****; U.S.A.)

Busser, William Franklin (1907-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 20-21.

Bussy, Louis Philibert le Cosquino de (1879-1910; Netherlands/Sumatra)

Benthem Jutting, 1939: 186.

Bütikofer, Ernst (****-****; Switzerland)

Turner, 1998: 16.

Butler, Amos William (1860-1937; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 77.

Butler, Philip Alan (1914-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 223; 1987: 21.

Butterfield, William Ruskin (1872-1935; U.K.)

J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.

Büttner, Christian Wilhelm (****-****; Germany)

Dance, 1986: 65.

Büttner, Kurt (1881-1967; Germany)

Zilch, 1967: 31.

H. Zeissler, 1967. Nachruf. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(10): 213-216 [bibliography].

H. Zeissler, 1967. Kurt Büttner (14.2.1881 – 1.4.1967) als Malakozoologe. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 1: iii-viii.

Kiss, 1981: 33.

Button, Fred L. (1856-1927; U.S.A.)

C. W. Johnson, 1928. Fred L. Button. *The Nautilus* 42(1): 33-34.

- Abbott, 1973: 77.
- Shasky, 1980: 20.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Trew, 1987: 76.
- Button, L. [Miss.] (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Buyle, Jean-François (1915-1995; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Jean Buyle. *La Conchiglia* 27(276): 56.
- R. Duchamps, 1995. Jean-François Buyle, 1915-1995. *Arion* 20(4): 195-196 [bibliography].
- Buyle-Junion, Marie-Louise (1916-2003; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 2003. Marie-Louise Buyle-Junion. 1916-2003. *Novapex*, 4(4): [i] [short obituary, portrait].
- R. Houart, 2003. Marie-Louise Buyle-Junion. 1916-2003. *Novapex, Société* 4(4): 103-104 [obituary, portraits].
- Byas, Walter Jackson [Jack] (****-1998; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: pl. 45.
- Byne, Loftus St. George (1872-1947; U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1947. Loftus St. George Byne (1872-1947). *Journal of Conchology* 22(10): 272 [bibliography].
- Trew, 1987: 76.
- Byrnes, Robert E. (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 223; 1987: 21.
- Byron, John [Captain, Lord] (1823-1786; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Bytmeister, Heinrich Johann (1698-1746; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 161.

Cabeza de Vaca, Alvar Núñez (1490?-1564?; Spain)

J. X. Corgan, 1969. Cabeza de Vaca, dealer in shells. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968: 13-14.

Cable, Wayne De Vere (1944-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 223; 1987: 21.

Cabrera, Suni G. (1933-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 21.

Cabrit, _____ (****-****; France)

H. Crosse, 1879. [Cabrit collection acquired by Daniel Guestier]. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 96.

Dance, 1986: 207.

Fouché, 1995: 12.

Cadée, Gerhard Cornelis (1938-****; Netherlands)

Voous, 1995: 190.

Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.

Caffart, David (****-1685; Germany/Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 51.

Caicedo, Ricardo Enrique (1956-****; Panama)

Abbott, 1987: 21.

Caillet, Henry (****-?1865; Guadeloupe)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 100-101.

Cailliaud, Frédéric (1787-1869; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 158.

Barnard, 1965: 9.

Dance, 1986: 207.

Trew, 1990: 68.

Cain, Arthur James (1921-1999; U.K.)

B. C. Clarke & D. T. Parkin, 1999. Professor Arthur James Cain. Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 36(1): 1-2 [portrait].

L. Cook, 2000. A. J. Cain F.R.S. 1921-1999. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 34: 2-3 [portrait].

G. M. Davis, 2000. Arthur J. Cain 1921-1999. Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 150: 1-2 [portrait].

Cairnes, John, Jr. (1923-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 21.

Cairns, Robert (1854-1911; U.K.)

J. W. Jackson, 1912. Robert Cairns. Geological Magazine (dec. 5) 9(4): 190-191.

W. Moss, 1912. Obituary notice. Robert Cairns. Journal of Conchology 13(10): 290-293, pl. 3 [portrait].

R. Standen, 1912. Reminiscences of the late Mr. Robert Cairns. Lancashire Naturalist 4: 347-353, 356 [biography, portrait].

Tomlin, 1942b: 28-29.

Barnard, 1965: 37.

Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 68.

Cake, Edwin W. (1940-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 21.

Calabrese, Anthony (1937-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 223-224; 1987: 21.

Carriker, 2004: 151 [portrait].

Calcara, Pietro (1819-1854; Italy)

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 21. Calcara's works. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 89 [bibliography].

- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Calceolari, Francesco (1521-1600; Italy)
- Abbott, 1973: 15.
- Caldwell, David Keller (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 224; 1987: 21.
- Caldwell, Joan (1937-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 21.
- Caligula, Gaius (12-41; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 5.
- Calkins, William Wirt (1842-1914; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1878. [William Wirt Calkins]. *The Valley Naturalist* (St. Louis, Missouri) 1(7): 25 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- W. W. Calkins, 1879. Catalogue of papers, chiefly scientific, published by W. W. Calkins ... from 1860 to Nov., 1879. Chicago: privately published, 8 pp.
- Call, Richard Ellsworth (1856-1917; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 1975. R. Ellsworth Call, with a bibliography of his works on mollusks and a catalogue of his taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(54): 133-147.
- C. Boewe, 1997. Call, Richard Ellsworth. Pp. 132-133, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 51, 68.
- Calman, W. J. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Calonne, Charles Alexandre de (1734-1802; France)
- Melvill, 1890: 197.
- Dance, 1986: 64-65, 207.
- Trew, 1990: 68-69.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 56.
- Calvert, John (1811-1897; U.K.)
- A. D'Attilio, 1950. Some notes on the great Calvert shell collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 2: 2-3 [reprinted in 1974 in *New York Shell Club Notes* 200: 5-6].
- Dance, 1986: 173, 207.
- Calwer, C. G. (1821-1874; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1874. Nekrolog. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 6(1): 14.
- Calzolari [Calceolari], Francesco (1521-1699; Italy)
- Edwards, 1967: 43.
- Cambefort, Elie (1924-****; French Guiana)
- Abbott, 1973: 224; 1987: 22.
- Camden, William (1551-1623; U.K.)
- Edwards, 1967: 8-9.
- Cameron, Alexander Allen (1899-1973; Australia)
- R. Burn, 1973. Alexander Allen Cameron 1899-1973. *Australian Shell News* 4: 12 [portrait].
- Camellus, G. J.; see Kamel, G. J.
- Camp, Mark Jeffrey (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 526; 1987: 22.
- Campbell, G. Bruce (1934-1973; U.S.A.)
- D. R. Shasky, 1973. Obituary. G. Bruce Campbell, M.D. (1934-1973). *The Nautilus* 87(3): 89-90 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Abbott, 1973: 77-78.

- Campbell, Jacqueline E. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 224; 1987: 22.
- Campbell, John H. (1847-1897; U.S.A.)
J. Ford, 1897. In memoriam – John H. Campbell. *The Nautilus* 10(10): 116-117.
Abbott, 1973: 78.
- Campbell, Lyle David (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 527; 1987: 22.
- Campbell, Minnie Lee (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 527; 1987: 22.
- Campos, Dea Regina Bouret (1946-****; Brasil)
Abbott, 1987: 22.
- Candé, Ferdinand de (****-****; ?Cuba)
Dance, 1986: 133.
Trew, 1990: 69.
- Candé de Saint-Simon, Guillame-Camille-Alfred de (1823-1895; France)
H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 110-111.
- Canet, Isabel; see under Pérez Farfante, I.
- Cannistraci, Christine Louise (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 225; 1987: 22.
- Cannon, Fred Richard, Jr. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 22.
- Canque, M. (****-1919; France/Society Islands)
A. Vayssière, 1921. Nécrologie. M. Canque. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 65(4): 398.
Dance, 1986: 207.
- Cantimpratensis, Thomas (1200-1272; ?)
- Cantor, Theodore Edward [M.D.] (1809-1854; U.K.)
T.-C. Yen, 1942. A review of Chinese gastropods in the British Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(5-6): 170-289, pls. 11-28 [Cantor: p. 171].
Dance, 1986: 179.
Trew, 1990: 69.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 59 [erroneously gives life years as 1830-1910].
- Cantraine, François Joseph (1801-1868; Belgium)
Anonymous, 1866. M. Cantraine. *American Journal of Conchology* 23): 288.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 121. [very short]
H. K. Mienis & G. Gat, 1982. On the correct name and date of publication of Valenciennes' *Doris*, with a note on its occurrence along the coast of Israel. *Levantina* 36: 433-434.
Dance, 1986: 207.
- Canzonier, Walter J. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 527-528; 1987: 22.
- Capellen, Gerlach Theodorus Baron van der (1734-1805; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 54.
- Capellen, Godert Alexander Gerrit Philip Baron van der (1788-1848; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 54.
- Capello, Félix António de Brito (1828-1879; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 108, pl. [1].
- Carbasius, Nicolaas (1795-1834; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 55.

- Carcelles, Alberto R. (1897-1977; Argentina)
- M. K. Jacobson, 1977. Alberto Carcelles. *New York Shell Club Notes* 230: 5.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1977. Alberto Carcelles. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1977. Obituario; Publicaciones por Alberto Carcelles. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 4(31-32): 289-293 [bibliography].
- Cardano, Girolamo (1501-1576; Italy)
- Edwards, 1967: 21.
- Cardeza, Carlos M. (1902-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 225; 1987: 22.
- Cardin, Charles (1941-2000; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 528; 1987: 22-23.
- T. Rice, 2000. In Memoriam. Charles (Chuck) Cardin – 1942-2000. *Of Sea and Shore* 23(3): 160 [portrait].
- J. Gossweiler, 2001. Reflection of my friend Charles “Chuck” Cardin. *Of Sea and Shore* 23(4): 235.
- J. Cordy, 2001. Further reflections on Charles “Chuck” Cardin. *Of Sea and Shore* 24(2): 120.
- Carey, Henry Charles (1792-1879; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 78.
- Carl, J. (****-****; Switzerland)
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Carleton, Mark Alfred (1866-1925; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 78.
- Carlier, Alexandre Brutus Servais Joseph (1792-1869; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1982: 33.
- Carlson, Rachel (****-1964?; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1964. Rachel Carlson. *New York Shell Club Notes* 102: 4 [obituary without any details].
- Carlton, Henry P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- Carlton, James Theodore (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 528; 1987: 23.
- Carman, Lilliam Metcalfe (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 528; 1987: 23.
- Carne, Elizabeth (****-****; U.K.)
- S. M. Turk, 1979. Conchology, an inherited or acquired characteristic? *The Conchologists’ Newsletter* 68: 121-122.
- Carney, William Patrick (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 225; 1987: 23.
- Carp, Bernard Hendrik (1805-1881; Netherlands);
Carp, Bernard Henry (1854-1930; Netherlands)
[father/son]
- Engel, 1986: 55.
- Carpenter, Horace Francis (1842-1937; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 78-79.
- Carpenter, Margaret [Peggy] Helen (1920-1999; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 186.
- Anonymous, 1999. Helen Margaret “Peggy” Carpenter, seashell collector. *The Washington Post*, December 12, 1999: C-6.
- M. Pinkerton, 2000. Margaret Helen Carpenter. *American Conchologist* 28(1): 9 [portrait].
- Carpenter, Peter (****-****; U.K. / Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 55-56.

Carpenter, Philip Pearsall (1819-1877; U.K./Canada)
[brother of W. B. Carpenter]

Tryon, 1862: 177.

W. H. Dall, 1877. Scientific news [obituary of Philip Pearsall Carpenter]. *American Naturalist* 11(8): 504-505.

R. E. C. Stearns, 1877. Remarks on Robert E. C. Stearns on the late Doctor Philip P. Carpenter, before the California Academy of Sciences, July 2d, 1877. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, 5 pp. pamphlet.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 110-111.

R. L. Carpenter, 1880. Memoirs of the life and work of Philip Pearsall Carpenter ... chiefly derived from his letters. London: Paul, xiii + 360 pp. [portrait].

Melville, 1890: 218-219.

Dall, 1888: 126-127.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.

C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312.

Dean, 1936: 241.

K. V. W. Palmer, 1945. Molluscan types in the Carpenter Collection in the Redpath Museum. *The Nautilus* 58(3): 97-102.

K. V. W. Palmer, 1951. Catalogue of the first duplicate series of the Reigan collection of Mazatlan shells in the State Museum at Albany, New York. *New York State Museum Bulletin* 342: 79 pp., 1 pl.

K. v. W. Palmer, 1956. Philip P. Carpenter, his life and work in Pacific Coast conchology. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956*: 5.

K. V. W. Palmer, 1958. Type specimens of marine Mollusca described by P. P. Carpenter from the West Coast (San Diego

to British Columbia). *Geological Society of America Memoir* 76: viii + 376 pp., 35 pls.

V. Conde, 1961. Redpath Museum. *Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960*: 12 [Carpenter and other collections there].

I. C. J. Galbraith & S. P. Dance, read by R. D. Turner, 1961. *British Museum (Natural History). Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960*: 10-12 [discusses Carpenter's Mazatlan material].

G D. Hanna, L. G. Hertlein & A. G. Smith, read by A. Mead, 1961. *California Academy of Sciences. Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960*: 9-10 [Carpenter's contributions, relationship to California Academy of Sciences].

R. Kellogg & H. A. Rehder, 1961. *Smithsonian Institution. Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960*: 12 [Carpenter's relationship to the Smithsonian].

K. V. W. Palmer, 1963. Type specimens of marine Mollusca described by P. P. Carpenter from the west coast of Mexico and Panama. *Bulletins of American Paleontology* 46(211): 285-408, pls. 58-70.

Barnard, 1965: 9.

D. C. Brann, 1966. Illustrations to "Catalogue of the Collection of Mazatlan Shells" by P. P. Carpenter. Ithaca, New York, *Paleontological Research Institution*, 111 pp., 60 pls.

A. M. Keen, 1968. West American mollusk types at the British Museum (Natural History). IV. Carpenter's Mazatlan collection. *The Veliger* 10(4): 389-439, pls. 55-59.

E. V. Coan, 1969. A bibliography of the biological writings of Philip Pearsall Carpenter. *The Veliger* 12(2): 222-225.

E. V. Coan, 1970. Philip Pearsall Carpenter, a man for our times. *Western Society of Malacologists, The Echo* 2: 40-45.

St. Jean, 1972: 69.

- Abbott, 1973: 79.
- Anonymous, 1980. Philip Pearsall Carpenter 1819-1877. *The Strandloper* 192: 1-2.
- E. V. Coan & J. Rosewater, 1985. Concerning Carpenter's "First Duplicate Series" of Mazatlán shells. *The Veliger* 28(2): 216 [This collection is now integrated with the main USNM collection.].
- Dance, 1986: 148, 207.
- Baily, 1988: 7-8.
- Coan, 1988: 95 [portrait].
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115.
- Trew, 1993: 77.
- Rehder, 1997: 24-31, 137-138, pl. [9].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 61.
- Carpenter, William Benjamin [M.D.] (1813-1885; U.K.) [brother of P. P. Carpenter]
- Note: *On the microscopic structure of shells* (1845) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Carpenter, Walter Nathaniel (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 225-226; 1987: 23.
- Carr, Alberta J. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 226; 1987: 23.
- Carr, H. Arnold (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 226; 1987: 23.
- Carriker, Melbourne [Mel] Romaine (1915-****; Colombia/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 226-227.
- F. C. Daiber, 1985. Perspectives in malacology; a symposium to honor M. R. Carriker. *American Malacological Bulletin*, Special Ed. 1: ii-iii, portrait.
- F. C. Daiber, 1985. Future perspectives in malacology. A symposium to honor Dr. Melbourne R. Carriker. *Newsletter, American Malacological Union* 16(1): 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 23.
- M. R. Carriker, 1997. Up close and person with AMU presidents. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 28(1): 5.
- M. R. Carriker, 2001. *Vista nueva*. Rio Hondo, Texas: Blue Mantle Press, xiii + 313 pp.
- Carriker, 2004: 111, 216, 226, 227, 242 [portraits].
- J. E. Ward, 2004. Melbourne Romaine Carriker. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 22(3): 611-613 [as "December 2003"].
- Carrudas, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 78.
- Carson, John (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 23-24.
- Carswell, Edwin J. (****-1953; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1954. Obituary. *New York Shell Club Notes* 8: 3.
- Carter, Margaret Smith [McFadien] (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 568; 1987: 24
- Carter, Thomas (****-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.
- Carus, Carl Gustav (1789-1869; Germany)
- B. Knauß, 1956. Carl Gustav [Carus], Naturwissenschaftler. *Neue Deutsche Biographie* 3: 161-163.

- Carus, Julius Viktor [Victor] (1823-1903; Germany)
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Victor Carus. P. 165, in: Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
- M. Beier, 1956. Julius Victor [Carus], *Zoologie. Neue Deutsche Biographie* 3: 161.
- Carvalho, Alfredo Paulo de (1918-1990; Portugal)
- Anonymous, 1990. [obituary notice]. *Halia* (n.s.) 31: [7].
- Carvalho, Rogério Nogueira de (1884-1960; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 108-109, pl. [2].
- Casebolt, Gerald Lewis (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 529; 1987: 24.
- Casey, J. D. (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Cash, William (1843-1914; U.K.)
- W. D. Roebuck, 1915. Obituary notice. William Cash. *Journal of Conchology* 14(11): 329-330, pl. 7 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Cass, Charles L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Baily, 1962: 16.
- Cassie, Brian Elliot (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Castagna, Michael (1927-2004; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 227; 1987: 24.
- J. N. Kraeuter & M. W. Luckenbach, 2004. Michael Castagna. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 22(3): 615-617 [as "December 2003"].
- Anonymous, 2004. Notice of his death. National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter, January 2004: 1.
- Carriker, 2004: 145, 148, 207 [portraits].
- Castelin, _____ (****-****; France)
- Cailliez, 1983: 10.
- Dance, 1986: 100, 161.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Castell, Cyril Philip (1907-1972; U.K.)
- J. Cooper, 1972. Obituary. Cyril Philip Castell, 1907-1972. *Journal of Conchology* 27(7): 535-543, pl. 22 [portrait].
- Castelnau, Francis-Louis Nompard de Caumont de Laporte de (1812-1880; France)
- W. Kobelt, 1881. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(1): 14-15.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 69.
- Caster, Kenneth Edward (1908-1992; U.S.A.)
- F. D. Holland, Jr. & J. Pojeta, Jr., 1993. Memorial. Kenneth Edward Caster (1908-1992). *Journal of Paleontology* 67(6): 1095-1096 [portrait].
- J. Pojeta, Jr. & F. D. Holland, 1993. Kenneth E. Caster. *American Paleontologist* 1(3): 8-9.
- Castiglione, Marie Celeste (1958-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Castilla, Juan Carlos (1940-****; Chile)
- Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Castro, José da Silva e (****-****; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 109-110.
- Cate, Crawford Neill (1905-1981; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(9): 6 [portrait].

- Abbott, 1973: 227-228.
- Anonymous, 1981. In memoriam.
Crawford Neill Cate, 1905-1981. *The Festivus* 13(9): 105.
- Anonymous, 1981. Crawford Neil Cate, 1905-1981. *Of Sea and Shore* 12(2): 100.
- D. Raeihle, 1981. Crawford N. Cate. *New York Shell Club Notes* 276: 2.
- W. E. Old, 1982. Cate shell collection at AMNH. *New York Shell Club Notes* 278: 3.
- Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 16 [portrait].
- Cate, Jean McCreery (1917-2001; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(8): 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 228; 1987: 24.
- W. E. Old, 1982. Cate shell collection at AMNH. *New York Shell Club Notes* 278: 3.
- Fouché, 1995: 28.
- Cate Vissering, Jacobus David ten (1847-1888; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 56.
- Cather, James Newton (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 228-229; 1987: 24.
- Catimpré, Thomas de (1186-1243; France)
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Thomas de Catimpré. P. 165, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
- Catlow, Agnes (1807-1889; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 214.
- Salisbury, 1945: 161.
- Dance, 1986: 140.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 62.
- Cato, G. C. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 37.
- Caubere, Monique Ann (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 229; 1987: 24.
- Cavalieri, Carlo (1957-2003; Italy)
- C. Smriglio, 2003. Necrologio: Carlo Cavalieri 27 giugno 2003. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 21(1-4): 26.
- P. Crucitti & L. Barberini, 2004 [as "2003"]. Carlo Cavalieri (1957-2003). *Ricordo di un Amico, di un Naturalista, di un Uomo. Notiziario S.I.M.* 21(5-12): 10-15.
- Cavaljé, G. J. C. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 57.
- Cavanaugh, Colleen Marie (****-****; U.S.A.)
- N. Shea, 2003. At large on the blue frontier; Woods Hole scientists make astounding discoveries in the deep. *Harvard Magazine* 105(6): 32-39 [portrait].
- Cavil, James Allan (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Cavolini, Pfilippo (1756-1810; Italy)
- Swainson, 1840: 150.
- Cawston, F. G. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 38.
- Cazenavette, B. (****-****; France)
- P. Fischer, 1860. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 8(4): 422.
- Caziot, Eugène [Commandant] (1844-1931; France)
- Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].

- A. Vayssière, 1932. Nécrologie. Eugène Caziot. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(2): 206-212.
- Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4, fig. 33.
- Note: *Les coquilles marines des côtes de Corse* (1900-1901, by Locard & Caziot) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Cefola, Michael Raymond (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 229; 1987: 25.
- Celso, Aurelio Aulo (****-****; Italy)
- E. Caprotti, 1977. Aurelio Aulo Celso, De medicina. P. 138, in: *Molluschi e medicina nel I° Secolo d.C.* *Conchiglie* 13(7-8): 137-144.
- Cernohorsky, Walter Oliver (****-****; Czechoslovakia/ Fiji/New Zealand)
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Mr. Walter Cernohorsky. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(12): 7 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, August 2001: 9-10.
- H. Eker, 1984. The man who made miters a reality. An appreciation of Walter O. Cernohorsky. *Hawaiian Shell News* 37(7): 1, 3 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- Rehder, 1997: 162.
- Ceruti, Benedetto (****-1620; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 15.
- Cervignasco, F. della C. di; see Di Cervignasco, F. della C.
- Cesari, Paolo (1929-1993; Italy)
- Società Italiana di Malacologia, 1993. Paolo Cesari. Venezia 25 febbraio 1929 – Venezia 29 marzo 1993. *Bollettino Malacologico* 29(1-4): 1-4 [portrait, bibliography].
- Ceschina, Dante (1904-1980; Italy)
- F. Ghisotti, 1980. Dante Ceschina (1904-1980). *Bollettino Malacologico* 16(1-2): iv.
- Cessac, Pierre [Comte de] (1821-1889; France)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 2000. Pieter Graaf van Cessac (1821-1889), Pisdiooloog. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 315: 87-93 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Chace, Elsie Margaret [née Herbst] (1885-1975; U.S.A.)
- R. French, 1961. Biographical sketch. The Chaces, E. P. and Elsie M. *News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California* 1(4): 61-62.
- B. Baker, 1967. Via con Dios. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 8(4): D10.
- E. P. Chace & E. M. Chace, 1967. *Conchological reminiscences. Recollections of Emery P. Chace and Elsie M. Chace with the help of our notebooks.* San Diego, California: privately published, 38 pp.
- Anonymous, 1969. The Chaces – 55 years with the CCSC! *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 10(1): 51-53.
- F. B. Howard, 1970. Emery P. and Elsie M. Chace – Keepers of the tin book. *Tabulata* 3(1): 11-15 [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 229; 1987: 153.
- F. B. Howard, 1975. Elsie M. Chace, 1885-1975. *Of Sea and Shore* 6(2): 117.
- A. M. Keen, 1981. In memoriam: Emery P. Chace (1882-1980). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 13: 19-20 [bibliography, list of taxa for both E. P. Chace & E. E. Chace].
- Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 69.

- Chace, Emery Perkins (1882-1980; U.S.A.)
- R. French, 1961. Biographical sketch. The Chaces, E. P. and Elsie M. News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California 1(4): 61-62.
- B. Baker, 1967. Via con Dios. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 8(4): D10.
- E. P. Chace & E. M. Chace, 1967. Conchological reminiscences. Recollections of Emery P. Chace and Elsie M. Chace with the help of our notebooks. San Diego, California: privately published, 38 pp.
- Anonymous, 1969. The Chaces – 55 years with the CCSC! News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 10(1): 51-53.
- F. B. Howard, 1970. Emery P. and Elsie M. Chace – Keepers of the tin book. Tabulata 3(1): 11-15 [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 229; 1987: 153.
- Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. Emery P. Chace, 1882-1980. The Festivus 12(7): 91.
- Anonymous, 1980. Recent death. The Nautilus 94(3): 107.
- Shasky, 1980: 17-18.
- A. M. Keen, 1981. In memoriam: Emery P. Chace (1882-1980). Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 13: 19-20 [bibliography. list of taxa].
- Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chadwick, Albert Fredenburgh (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Chadwick, George Halcott (1879-1953; U.S.A.)
- W. Goodring, 1954. Memorial to George Halcott Chadwick. Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1953: 101-106, pl. 8 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 79.
- Chais, Charles (1701-1785; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 57.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chamberlain, Frederick Morton (****-1921; U.S.A.)
- G Dallas Hanna, 1921. Frederick Morton Chamberlain. The Nautilus 35(2): 60.
- Chamberlin, Ralph Vary (1879-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 79.
- Chambers, Steven M. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Champ, J. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 69 [collection sold in 1926].
- Champion, Merrill E. (1880-1963; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench, 1954. Merrill E. Champion. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 1: iii-v [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1963. Dr. Merrill E. Champion dies at 83 in Cambridge. Boston Traveler, June 27, 1968.
- Anonymous, 1963. Dr. Merrill E. Champion. The Nautilus 77(2): 72.
- Abbott, 1973: 80.
- Murray, 1999: 9/2.
- Chan, Gordon L. (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 230; 1987: 25.
- Chandler, Doris Marion (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 529; 1987: 25.
- Chaney, Allen Harold (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 529-530; 1987: 25.

- Chaney, Henry [Hank] William (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 230; 1987: 25.
- Chang, Philip Low (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Chanley, Paul E. (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Chantegrain, _____ (****-****; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Chaper, Maurice-Armand (1834-1896; France/
Austria)
H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 82-83.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Duchamps, 1999: 7.
- Chaplin, Marian Wood (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 530; 1987: 25.
- Chaplin, Myra Lee (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 230.
- Chapman, J. [Miss.?] (****-1872; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 38.
Trew, 1993: 77.
- Charas, Moyse (1619-1698; ?)
- Charles [Prince of Lorraine] (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 64.
- Charles, Mary Katherine [Cochran] (1893-****;
U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 230-231; 1987: 26.
- Charlesworth, Edward (1813-1893; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 242.
- R. J. Cleavelly & J. Cooper, 1982. Edward Charlesworth & the British Natural History Society. 3. Material in the British Museum (Natural History). *The Geological Curator* 3(2-3): 99-119.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Charleton, Walter [Gauttier] (1619-1707; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131-132.
- Charlton, W.; see Courten, W.
- Charpentier, Jean de (1786-1855; Switzerland)
Porro, 1841: 50-51.
J. Favre, 1923. On the date of publication of Charpentier's "Catalogue des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de la Suisse." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(4): 172-173.
H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Charpentier: p. 101].
Kiss, 1980: 81.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Trew, 1990: 69.
Turner, 1998: 13-14, fig. [portrait].
- Chaster, George William (1863-1910; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1910. G. W. Chaster, M.D. *Irish Naturalist* (Dublin) 19(7): 137.
E. Collier, 1910. Obituary notice. G. W. Chaster, M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P. *Journal of Conchology* 13(3): 72-74.
Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 69.
- Chauvin, George Frederick (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 231; 1987: 26.
- Chavez, Humberto (1934-****; Mexico)
Abbott, 1987: 26.

Cheatum, Elmer Philip (1901-1973; U.S.A.)

R. W. Fullington, 1973. Obituary. Elmer P. Cheatum (1901-1973). *The Nautilus* 87(4): 115.

Abbott, 1973: 80.

Cheeseman, T. F. (****-****; New Zealand)

T. P. Warren, 1976. Notes on some early workers on N. Z. conchology. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 8(4): 70-73.

Chemnitz, Johann Hieronymus (1730-1800; Denmark)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189-191.

Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 151-152.

Neues Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet, 1769-1795 – Rejected by ICZN Direction 1 (1954), except for certain New Zealand species, by ICZN Opinion 479 (1957).

A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.

Barnard, 1965: 9.

Kiss, 1980: 81.

Dance, 1986: 50, 66, 207.

Trew, 1990: 69.

Kohn, 1992: 28.

R. Reichert, 1994. Notes on J. H. Chemnitz. *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(11): 1, 4-5.

Fouché, 1995: 12.

A. V. Martynov, 2002. The shell collection of J. H. Chemnitz in the Zoological Institute, St.-Petersburg. *Ruthenica* 12(1): 1-18.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 68.

Chen, Chin (1927-****; China/U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 530; 1987: 26.

Cheng, Thomas Clement (1930-2000; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 231; 1987: 26.

G. Rodrick, 2001. In memoriam. Thomas Clement Cheng, November 5, 1930- November 28, 2002. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 20(1): 1-12 [portrait, bibliography].

Chenu, Jean Charles (1808-1879; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1880. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 28(1): 106-107.

C. D. Sherborn & E. A. Smith, 1911. A collation of J. C. Chenu's *Illustrations conchyliologiques*, and a note on P. L. Duclos' *Hist. nat. gén. et part. coquilles*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(4): 264-267.

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 18. Delessert collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 176.

R. I. Johnson, 1963. The arrangement and contents of the genera described in J. C. Chenu's *Illustrations conchyliologiques* (1843-1853). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(2): 92-95.

C. F. Cowan, 1971. J. C. Chenu, "1857-1884" [1850-1861], *Encyclopédie d'histoire naturelle*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(1): 9-17.

Cailliez, 1983: 7, 10.

Dance, 1986: 138, 207, pl. 19.

R. T. Abbott [undated, circa 1990]. *Illustrations conchyliologiques*. Sanibel Island, Florida: Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum, 1 page brochure.

Trew, 1990: 69.

Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 32 [portrait].

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 68.
- Note: *Leçons élémentaires d'histoire naturelle* (1847) and *Manuel de conchyliologie* (1859-1862) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Chernyshev, Alexei Victorovich (1969-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Chernyshev Alexei Victorovich. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 4: 133.
- Chérubin, _____ (****-****; Seychelles)
- Duchamps, 1999: 3.
- Chestnut, Alfred Page (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 26.
- Chestnut, Alphonse F. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 26-27.
- Chevalier, Auguste (1870-****; France)
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chevillard, S. (****-****; ****)
- Duchamps, 1999: 3-4.
- Chevreur, E (France / Algeria)
- Duchamps, 1999: 7.
- Chew, Kenneth Kendall (****-****; U.S.A.)
- N. Bourne, 2000. Kenneth Kendall Chew. Honored Life Member. Journal of Shellfish Research 19(1): 13-14 [portrait].
- Carriker, 2004: 140, 159, 181, 242 [portraits].
- Chía i Bajandas, Manuel (1856-1917; Spain)
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 161.
- Chiamenti, _____ (****-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Chiang, Chu-Shan (****-****; China)
- Chichester, Lyle Franklin (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 531; 1987: 27.
- Chickering, John White (1831-1913; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 80.
- Martin, 1995: 27-28.
- Chiereghini, Stefano [Abate] (1745-1820; Italy)
- Porro, 1841: 104-105.
- P. Piani, 1977. Malacologi Italiani Illustri. Stefano Chiereghin (1745-1820). Conchiglie 13(7-8): 133-136.
- Children, John George (1777-1852; U.K.)
- A. S. Kennard, A. E. Salisbury & B. B. Woodward, 1931. The types of Lamarck's genera of shells as selected by J. G. Children in 1923. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 82(17): 40 pp.
- Salisbury, 1945: 152-153.
- A. E. Gunther, 1978. John George Children, F.R.S. (1777-1852) of the British Museum. Mineralogist and reluctant Keeper of Zoology. Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 6(4): 75-108, 2 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Desmond, 1985.
- Dance, 1986: 85.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 68 [erroneously gives death year as 1825].
- Childs, Richard McClung (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 231-232; 1987: 27.
- Chiocco, Andrea (****-1624; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 128.
- Chiron, _____ (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 134.

- Chitty, Edward (1804-1863; U.K./Jamaica)
- Dean, 1936: 240-241.
- W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1950. Edward Chitty with a bibliography of his species of Jamaica land mollusks. Occasional Papers of the Museum of the Institute of Jamaica 1: 1-12, 1 pl.
- K. J. Boss, 1972. Chitty Chitty Bang Bang. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1971: 11.
- Abbott, 1973: 81.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chitwood, Benjamin Goodwin (1906-1972; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 81.
- Choffat, Paul (1849-1919; Switzerland/Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 110.
- Cholmondeley, Reginald (****-1896; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 249.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 69.
- Christensen, Carl Cummer (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 531; 1987: 27.
- Christensen, Olaf (****-****; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1991. One hundred years of shell dealing. Australian Shell News, 73: 6 [portrait].
- Christensen, Walter Kegel (1942-2002; Denmark)
- F. Schmid-Wallis, 2003. Memories of Walter Kegel Christensen (25 May 1942 – 18 October 2002). Berliner Paläobiologische Abhandlungen 3: 5-6 [biography, portraits].
- Christiaens, Joseph Marie Jean (****-****; Belgium)
- Fouché, 1995: 12.
- Christian VI, King of Denmark (1699-1746; Denmark)
- Dance, 1986: 35.
- Christofel, Bona DuPre (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Christy, David (1802-1868; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 81.
- Chun, Carl (1852-1914; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 9.
- Fouché, 1995: 13.
- H. Thiel & M. Türkay, 2002. Carl Chun (1852-1914) and the early days of biological deep-sea research in Germany. Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung 9: 101-136 [portraits].
- Church, Clifford Carl (1899-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 232; 1987: 27.
- Churchill, George Cheetham (1822-1906; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 76.
- Chur-Cpolln, ____ (****-****; Germany)
- Trew, 1990: 69 [specimens sold in 1837].
- Cicerello, Ronald Richard (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Ciommei, Cesare (1933-1997; Italy)
- C. Smriglio & P. Mariottini, 1997. Cesare Ciommei. La Conchiglia 29(285): 41.
- Clapp, George Hubbard (1859-1949; U.S.A.)
- C. B. Wurtz, 1949. Dr. George H. Clapp. Nautilus 62(4): 143.

- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- Abbott, 1973: 81.
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Rehder, 1997: 89.
- Clapp, William Frederick (1880-1951; U.S.A.)
- B.Lieberman, 1950. Meet the terrible *Teredo*. *Mechanix Illustrated* 42(5): 92.
- W. J. Clench, 1952. William F. Clapp. *The Nautilus* 66(1): 31.
- Turner, 1952: 5-6.
- W. J. Clench, 1953. William F. Clapp. *Johnsonia* 2: ii-iii [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 81-82.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Rehder, 1997: 97.
- Murray, 1999: 9/6-7.
- Claremont, C. C. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 69-70 [collection sold in 1903].
- Clark, Austin Hobart (1880-1954; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 82.
- Clark, Bruce Lawrence (1880-1945; U.S.A.)
- C. Stock, 1946. Bruce Lawrence Clark (1880-1944). *Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists* 30(6): 1065-1066 [portrait].
- C. L. Camp, 1947. Memorial to Bruce Lawrence Clark. *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America for 1946*, 59: 149-154, pl. 5 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 82.
- Addicott, 1981: 9-10 [portrait].
- Clark, Clarence Floyd (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Clark, Effie M. (1867-1964; U.S.A.)
- R. Burch, 1963. Biographical sketch. Effie E. Clark, 1867. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(1): 1-2.
- R. Burch, 1965. In memoriam. Mrs. Effie E. Clark, February 16, 1867-December 19, 1964. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 6(3): S29.
- Clark, George R., II (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Clark, Howard Walton (1870-1941; ****)
- Clark, J. A. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 70 [collection sold in 1910].
- Clark, Jeanne Loder (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 531; 1987: 27-28.
- Clark, John Wilburn, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 232-233; 1987: 28.
- Clark, Joseph (U.S.A.; ****-****)
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- Clark, Kerry Bruce (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 28.
- Clark, Marian Grace (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 233; 1987: 28.

Clark, Marjorie (1892?-1990; U.S.A.)

L. Brunner, 2000. COA receives part of the Clark collection. *American Conchologist* 28(1): 9 [portrait].

Clark, William (1825-1855; U.K.)

Melvill, 1890: 217-218.

Salisbury, 1945: 164 [erroneously as "Clarke"].

A. Warén, 1983. Marine Mollusca described by W. Turton and W. Clark. *Journal of Conchology* 31(3): 161-171.

Dance, 1986: 208.

Clark, William Bullock (1860-1917; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1917. William Bullock Clark. *The Nautilus* 29(2): 68-69.

J. M. Clarke, 1919. Biographical memoir of William Bullock Clarke. 1860-1917. *Biographical Memoirs, National Academy of Sciences* 9: 1-18, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 82.

J. P. Reger, 1996. A history of the Maryland Geological Survey. Pp. 3-43, in: D. K. Brezinski & J. P. Reger, eds., *Studies in Maryland Geology – In commemoration of the centennial of the Maryland Geological Survey*. Maryland Geological Survey, Special Publication No. 3: xiv + 286 pp. [Clark: pp. 12-16, 37-38; portraits].

Clarke, Arthur Haddleton (1926-****; U.S.A./Canada)

Abbott, 1973: 233-234; 1987: 28.

Rehder, 1997: 140, 165-166, 171-173, 177, pl. [46].

Clarke, Benjamin James [Reverend] (****-****; Ireland)

N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Clarke: p. 201].

Clarke, John H. (1888-1944; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1944. ... the death of John H. Clarke. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 37: [19].

Abbott, 1973: 82.

Clarke, John Mason (1857-1928; U.S.A.)

C. Schuchert, 1929. *National Academy of Sciences Biographical Memoirs* 12: 181-244 [bibliography].

Abbott, 1973: 82-83.

Clarke, Louise (****-1973; Canada) [spouse of Arthur H. Clarke, Jr.]

Anonymous, 1973. [notice of death]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 189: 1.

Clarke, Rosemary (1921-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 234; 1987: 28.

Claudon, Édouard (1857-1908; France)

P. Dautzenberg, 1909. Nécrologie. Édouard Claudon. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 57(3): 271-272

Dance, 1986: 208.

Duchamps, 1999: 7.

Claus, J. H. (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 59.

Claypole, Edward Waller (1835-1901; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 83.

Clealand, James Dowsett Rose (1767-1852; Ireland)

R. MacDonald & N. McMillan, 1959. James Dowsett Rose Clealand (Clealand) – a forgotten Irish naturalist. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 13(3): 70-72 [list of taxa named after him].

Cleemput, Fernand van (****-1979; Netherlands?)

Clement, Anthony Calhoun (1909-1984; U.S.A.)

J. R. Collier, 1986. Preface. *Journal of Invertebrate Reproduction and Development* 9(2): 127-130 [portrait].

J. W. Atkinson, 1986. Anthony Calhoun Clement (1909-1984). *Journal of Invertebrate Reproduction and Development* 9(2): 131-133 [biography].

J. W. Atkinson, 1986. Publications of Anthony Calhoun Clement. *Journal of Invertebrate Reproduction and Development* 9(2): 135-138.

Clemente, Hermano (****-1951; Cuba)

Anonymous, 1951. Nota necrológica. *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre"* 8(1): 51.

Clemons, E. C.; see Nowell, E. C.

Clench, Julia (****-1969; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. J. Clench]

W. E. Old, 1969. Julia Clench. *Julia Clench. New York Shell Club Notes* 156: 1.

Clench, William James (1897-1984; U.S.A.)

Chardon, 1949: 209-210, pl. 15 [portrait].

Turner, 1952: 6.

Alvarez Conde, 1958: 327-328 [portrait].

H. S. Gordon, 1962. *Conchological Interviews – Part 2. William J. Clench and Ruth D. Turner at the Museum of Comparative Zoology. New York Shell Club Notes* 78: 6-8; 79: 5-7.

D. F. McMichael, 1964. Who's who in the M.S.A. William J. Clench. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 12(45): [7] [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 234-235.

W. J. Clench, 1973. Bibliography of African papers. *Achatina* 4: 66-67.

Henson, 1982: 2, 6, 21-23.

R. T. Abbott, 1984. A farewell to Bill Clench. *The Nautilus* 98(2): 55-58, portraits.

K. Nicolay, 1984. In memoria [W. J. Clench]. *La Conchiglia* 16(184-185): 30.

E. Nieburger, 1984. Bill Clench. *Boston Malacological Club Newsletter*, March: 1-3.

M. McWhinney, 1984. William James Clench 1897-1984. *MCZ Newsletter* 14(1): 2 [portrait].

D. Raeihle, 1984. William J. Clench. *New York Shell Club Notes* 291: 4-5.

J. Rosewater, 1984. In memoriam: William J. Clench. *National Capital Shell Club Newsletter*, Spring 1984: 13.

O. E. Sicardi, 1984. Obituario William J. Clench (1897-1984). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 6(46): 209.

T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (59) William James Clench.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(1): 31-32 [in Japanese].

B. Wilson, 1985. Dr. William Clench – in remembrance [sic]. *Australian Shell News* 49: 6.

R. D. Turner, 1985. Obituary – William J. Clench, October 24, 1897-February 22, 1984. *Malacological Review* 18(1-2): 123-124, portrait.

T. Pulley, 1986. Tom Pulley and the train. *The Nautilus* 100(1): 8-9.

M. C. Kline, 1986. About Bill Clench. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 152-153.

B. Baker, 1986. Remembering Bill Clench. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 153-154.

C. W. Abbott, 1986. To Bill. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 154.

Abbott, 1987: 153-154.

H. D. Murray, 1999. William J. Clench on tape. *American Malacological Society*,

- Program and Abstracts, 65th Annual Meeting, , Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 4-9 July 1999: 43 [abstract].
- H. D. Murray, 1999. The Clench tapes. A transcription of an interview of William J. Clench (1897-1984). Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania (American Malacological Society), [181] pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 74.
- R. I. Johnson, 2003. Molluscan taxa and bibliographies of William James Clench and Ruth Dixon Turner. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 158(1): 1-46, 2 pls. [bibliographies, list of taxa, portrait].
- Clessin, Stefan [Stephan] (1833-1911; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1912. [Clessin]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(1): 48.
- F. Borcharding, 1912. Stephan Clessin, Nekrolog. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(2): 49-56, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- F. Borcharding, 1912. Von S. Clessin verfasste Werke und Abhandlungen. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(3): 145-151 [bibliography].
- H. D. Boeters, 1967. Die Publikationsdaten der Clessin'schen Molluskenfaunen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 10: 210-212.
- Kiss, 1983: 121.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 70.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 55: 1-18. [Clessin: p. 9].
- Cleve, Pehr Theodor (1840-1905; Sweden)
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Cleve: p. 122].
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Close, Henry Thompson (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 235-236; 1987: 28.
- Clover, Phillip W. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(8): 5 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: : 236; 1987: 28.
- Clubb, Joseph Albert (1866-1932; U.K.)
- D. A. Allan, 1933. Obituary. Joseph Albert Clubb (1866-1932). *North Western Naturalist* 8(1): 55-56.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Clute, Willard Nelson (1869-1950; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 83.
- Coale, Robert Dorsey (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 236; 1987: 28-28A.
- Coan, Eugene Victor (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- J. W. Valentine, 1968. Coan molluscan collection at University of California, Davis. *The Veliger* 10(3): 293 [collection since transferred to U.C. Berkeley].
- Abbott, 1973: 236-237; 1987: 28A.
- J. T. Smith, 1993. 1992 Western Society of Malacologists Award of Honor presented to Dr. Eugene V. Coan. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 25: 26-29, portrait [bibliography].
- Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Eugene V. Coan. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East*

- Malacological Society 3: 101-106
[bibliography].
- Coates, Henry (1859-1935; U.K.)
- J. Ritchie, 1936. Obituary notice: Henry Coats, F.S.A., 1859-1935. *Journal of Conchology* 20(9): 262.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 34. *Catalogue of the conchological collections in the Perthshire Natural History Museum*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 253.
- Abbott, 1973: 83-84.
- Coats, Andrew (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 76.
- Coats, Reynell (1802-1886; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 84.
- Coats, Ruth E. (1911-1966; U.S.A.)
- R. Burch, 1962. Biographical sketch. Ruth E. Coats. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 3(1): 10-11.
- Anonymous, 1967. Ruth E. Coats, 1911-1966. *The Nautilus* 80(4): 140.
- J. Q. Burch, 1967. Ruth E. Coats, 1911-1966. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966*: 83.
- Abbott, 1973: 84.
- Smith, 1974: 8.
- Cock, Irene Florence Jane (1905-1992; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 13.
- Cock Blomhoff, J.; see Blomhoff, J. Cock
- Cockerell, Theodore Dru Allison (1866-1948; U.K./U.S.A.)
- E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Cockerell: pp. 570-573, fig. 168].
- T. D. A. Cockerell, 1936. Recollections of a naturalist III, snails and slugs. *Bios* 7(4): 205-211.
- R. Taft, 1945. [Professor T.D.A. Cockerell.] *Transactions of the Kansas Academy of Science* 48(1): 42-44 [portrait].
- Heginbotham, 1946: 460.
- R. Winckworth, 1948. T. D. A. Cockerell, 1866-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 19.
- Baily, 1962: 16-17.
- Barnard, 1965: 38.
- W. A. Weber, 1965. Theodore Dru Allison Cockerell, 1866-1948. *University of Colorado Studies, Series in Bibliography* 1: ii + 1-124, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 84.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Cockerill, Lillias F. (1874-1956; U.S.A.)
- M. C. Teskey, 1956. Lillias F. Cockerill, 1874-1956. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956*: 38-39.
- Abbott, 1973: 84.
- Cocks, William Pennington (1791-1878; U.K.)
- F. H. Davey, 1909. William Pennington Cocks. *Annual Report of the Royal Cornwall Polytechnic Society (Truro) (n.s.)* 1(1): 82-91, frontispiece [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- S. M. Turk, 1971. William Pennington Cocks (1791-1878), a west country naturalist. *Journal of Conchology* 27(4): 253-255, pl. 10 [portrait, bibliography].
- Coe, Wesley Roswell (1869-1960; U.S.A.)
- W. R. Coe, 1950. The development of the biological sciences at Yale. *Bios* 21(3): 147-160 [Coe: p. 149].
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Wesley R. Coe, ex-Yale biologist, 93. *The New York Times*,

- Sept. 23, 1960: 29 [reprinted in Dawson, 1996: 5].
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Wesley Coe, 90, a marine biologist. *The New York Times*, Oct. 4, 1960: 43 [this obituary provides different dates for most of Coe's life events than does the previous entry, which evidently was erroneous] [reprinted in Dawson, 1996: 5-6].
- Remington, 1977: 34.
- E. W. Dawson, 1996. Wesley Roswell Coe (1869-1960): marine biologist of renown – a bibliography and appreciation. *Occasional Papers of the Hutton Foundation (Eastbourne, New Zealand)* 7: iv + 40 pp. [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Coen, Giorgio Silvio (1873-1951; Italy)
- Anonymous, 1932. *Studi di malacologia. Ateneo Veneto, Anno 123, 110(1-2): 246-248* [partial bibliography].
- H. K. Mienis, 1973. Names of non-marine Mollusca from Africa (exclusive of North Africa) introduced by Giorgio S. Coen. *Achatina* 4: 87-88.
- P. Piani, 1983. Della “Collezione Monterosato”, di G. S. Coen e di altre cose ancora. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(9-12): 273-278.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- F. Ghisotti, 1988. Biografie: Coen. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 6(9-10): 86.
- P. Piani, P. Bouchet & F. Ghisotti, 1990. *Lavori malacologici di G. S. Coen. Bollettino Malacologico* 26(5-9): 148-152 [bibliography].
- Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 35 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 75-76.
- Cohausen, Johann Heinrich (1665-1750; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170.
- Cohen, Anne Caroloy [née Constant] (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 28A.
- Rehder, 1997: 162.
- Cohen, Iris (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 14.
- Cohn, Harryette Nightingale (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 237; 1987: 28A, 154.
- Coker, Robert Ervin (1876-1967; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 84-85 [with wrong birth year].
- Carriker, 2004: 32-33 [portrait].
- Colbeau, Jules Alexandre Joseph (1823-1881; Belgium)
- M. Lefvre & J. Crocy, 1881. Jules-Alexandre-Joseph Colbeau. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(6): 95.
- F. Roffiaen, 1881. Jules Colbeau et la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 16: i-xxxi, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 83.
- Kiss, 1981: 34.
- Duchamps, 1982: 35-36, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17, fig. 25 [portrait].
- Colburn, Jane McInnis T. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 531-532; 1987: 28A.
- Cole, William (1635-1716; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
- Melvill, 1890: 193.

- Cole, William Harder (1892-1967; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 85.
- Cole, W. Storrs (1902-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 237; 1987: 28A.
- Colefax, Alan Neville (1908-1961; Australia)
Anonymous, 1963 [“1962”]. Alan Neville Colefax, 1908-1961. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales 87(2): 220-222, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography].
- Coleman, Richard Walter (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 238; 1987: 28A.
- Coley, Dorma Paxson (****-1969; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1969. Dorma Paxson Coley. New York Shell Club Notes 154: 2 [two sentence notice].
- Colgan, Nathaniel (1851-1919; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Colgan: p. 202].
- Colin, Jonas (****-****; Denmark)
Tomlin, 1942b: 29.
- Collett, Oliver (1867-1902; U.K.)
W. E. Collinge, 1902. Obituary. Journal of Malacology 9(4): 137-138.
W. Kobelt, 1902. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 34(11-12): 215.
Anonymous, 1903. Obituary Notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 5(5): 307.
P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. O. Collett. Journal de Conchyliologie 51(1): 94-95.
Dance, 1986: 208.
- Collier, Edward (1846-1920; U.K.)
R. Standen, 1921. Obituary notice: Edward Collier. Journal of Conchology 16(5): 136-137 [bibliography].
Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [disposition of collections]. Journal of Conchology 18(5): 150.
Barnard, 1965: 38.
Trew, 1987: 76-77; 1990: 70.
- Collier, Ries Stuart (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 238; 1987: 28A.
- Collin, Gustave (1853-1876; Belgium)
E. van den Broeck, 1876. Notice biographique sur Gustave Collin. Bulletins de la Société Malacologique de Belgique 11: xl-xliv.
Duchamps, 1982: 35.
- Collin, Jonas (1840-****; Denmark?)
Trew, 1990: 70.
- Collinge, Walter Edward (1867-1947; U.K.)
R. MacDonald, 1894. Walter Edward Collinge. Journal of Malacology 3(4): 63-65, frontispiece [portrait].
R. Winckworth, 1949. Walter Edward Collinge. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 3-4.
Anonymous, 1949. [note concerning death]. Journal of Conchology 23(2): 55.
Dance, 1986: 208.
- Collingwood, Cuthbert (1826-1908; U.K.)
C. Collingwood, 1860. Rambles of a naturalist on the shores and waters of the China Sea: being observations in natural history during a voyage to China, Formosa, Borneo, Singapore, etc., made in Her Majesty's vessels in 1866 and 1867. London: John Murray, xiii + 445 pp., 2 pls.

- Trew, 1990: 70; 1993: 77.
- Collins, Linda Susan (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 28A-B
- Colonna, Fabio [Fabius Columna] (1567-1650; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 127.
- Swainson, 1840: 153.
- G. Dollfus & P. Dautzenberg, 1932. Les mollusques de Fabius Columna. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(4): 283-333, 15 pls. [reproductions of Columna's plates cited by Linnaeus].
- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. *La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris) (n.s.)* 1(1): 4-7.
- Edwards, 1967: 25.
- Dance, 1986: 18-19.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 76.
- Note: *Piscium aliquot plantarumque novarum historiae ...* (1592) available on line at:
http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X531804460
- Note: *Purpura : hoc est de purpura ab animali testaceo fusa, de hoc ipso animali, aliisque rarioribus testaceis quibusdam* (1616) available on-line at:
http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X533393247
- Colthurst, Ida (****-****; U.K./India)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 37. *Shells of tropical seas*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(2): 73.
- Colton, Harold Sellers (1881-1970; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 84(4): 144.
- Abbott, 1973: 85.
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Columbier, Jean (****-1970; French Polynesia)
- Anonymous, 1970. HMS member dies in Tahiti. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(12): 3.
- Columna, F.; see: Colonna, F.
- Colvius, Andreas (1594-1671; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 62.
- Combe, J. W. [Lieutenant] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 77.
- Commarmand, _____ [Dr.] (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 163.
- Comtesse, David Louis (1883-1957; U.K./Australia)
- T. Iredale, 1959. Captain Comtesse. *The Australian Zoologist* 12(4): 373.
- Condert, H. (****-?1862; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1863. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 11(1): 127.
- Condon, Thomas (1822-1907; U.S.A.)
- Addicott, 1981: 4-5 [portrait].
- Cone, Virginia Cleary (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 238; 1987: 28B.
- Coney, Charles Clifton (1949-1993; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 28B.
- J. H. McLean, 1996. Charles Clifton Coney, 1949-1993. *Malacological Review* 28: 133-135, portrait [bibliography].
- Confortini, Giovanni (****-****; Italy)
- Fouché, 1995: 67.
- Conkin, James Elvin (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 28B.

- Conklin, Edward Grant (1863-1952; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 85.
- Conklin, William A. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 28B.
- Conkling, Ira Lewis (1889-1979; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 154.
- Connell, Allan Donovan (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 2.
- Connors, Elvera A. (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 532; 1987: 154.
- Connolly, Clarice Elizabeth Mary (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 13.
- Connolly, Matthew William Kemble (1872-1947; U.K./South Africa)
C. R. Boettger, 1947. Major M. Connolly. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 79-81.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1947. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 289.
R. Winckworth, 1949. Matthew William Kemble Connolly, 1872-1947. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 2.
Barnard, 1965: 10, 39.
C. Connolly, 1966. A conchophobe reflects. *The Sunday Times* (London), July 31, 1966: 35.
W. Adam, 1971. New names introduced by M. Connolly and by H. B. Preston in the Mollusca. *Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique, Bulletin/Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen, Bulletin* 47(24): 1-77 [bibliography, list of taxa].
Dance, 1986: 128, 208.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70.
- Fouché, 1995: 14.
- Conrad, Solomon White (1779-1831; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 86.
- Conrad, Timothy Abbott (1803-1877; U.S.A.)
P. P. Carpenter, 1857. Monograph of the shells collected by T. Nuttall, esq., on the Californian coast, in the years 1834-5. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1856* [24](314): 209-224; (315): 225-229.
Tryon, 1862: 166-167.
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Conrad, pp. 205-222; bibliography, lists of taxa].
O. Meyer, 1888. Bibliographical notes on the two books of Conrad on Tertiary shells. *American Naturalist* 22(260): 726-727.
Dall, 1888: 113-114.
W. H. Dall, 1893. Determination of the dates of publication of Conrad's "Fossils of the Tertiary formation," and "Medial Tertiary." *Bulletin of the Philosophical Society of Washington* 12: 215-239.
W. H. Dall, 1893. Republication of Conrad's Fossils of the Medial Tertiary of the United States. With an introduction by William Healey Call. Philadelphia: Wagner Free Institute of Science, xviii + 136 pp., 49 pls.
G. D. Harris, 1893. Republication of Conrad's Fossil Shells of the Tertiary Formations of North America. Washington, D.C.: Darby, 121 pp., 20 pls., 1 map [reprinted, 1963 by Paleontological Research Institution, Ithaca, New York, with new Preface].
J. Ford, 1897. Timothy Abbott Conrad. *The Nautilus* 10(10): 110-112.

- C. E. Beecher, 1900. Conrad's types of Syrian fossils. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 9(51): 176-178.
- C. W. Johnson, 1916. The dates of publication of the *Marine Conchology*. *The Nautilus* 29(9): 108.
- W. J. Fox, 1924. Some unpublished plates of Conrad's "Unionidae". *The Nautilus* 38(1): 28-29.
- Goodrich, 1931: 44-46.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1935. Timothy A. Conrad, with particular reference to his work in Alabama one hundred years ago. *Bulletins of American Paleontology* 23(77): x + 157 pp., 27 pls., 2 maps/charts.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1955. Historical notes on Conrad's monography of the Unionidae. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: 15.
- E. J. Moore, 1962. Conrad's Cenozoic fossil marine mollusk type specimens at the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 114(2): 23-120, 2 pls.
- A. M. Keen, 1966. West American mollusk types at the British Museum (Natural History). I. T. A. Conrad and the Nuttall Collection. *The Veliger* 8(3): 167-172.
- St. Jean, 1972: 187.
- Abbott, 1973: 86.
- Addicott, 1981: 3-4 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Baily, 1988: 7.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Kohn, 1992: 249-250, 275.
- Note: *American conchology* (1830-1834) and *New fresh water shells of the United States* (1834) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Cook, Emma Bunnie (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 28B.
- Cook, George A. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 28B.
- Cook, James [Captain] (1728-1779; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 196.
- T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1954-44: 81-83.
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Cook voyages and conchology. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 354-379.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. The Cook voyages and Conchology: a supplementary note. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 357-358.
- Cailliez, 1983: 4 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 69-71, 76-77.
- Baily, 1988: 3.
- Moore, 1989: 126-127.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 80.
- See also: <http://www.sl.nsw.gov.au/banks/>
- Cook, Susan Blackford (1944-****; Bermuda/ U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 532; 1987: 29.
- Cook, Wilbur Porter (1865-1957; U.S.A.)
J. Q. Burch, 1957. Wilbur Porter Cook, 1865-1957. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 170: 5.
Abbott, 1973: 86.
- Cooke, Alfred Hands [Reverend] (1854-1934; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1934. The Rev. A. H. Cooke. *Journal of Conchology* 20(3): 77-78.

- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1935. Obituary. Alfred Hans Cooke, 1854-1934. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 21(4): 229-232 [bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 77.
- Cooke, Charles Montague, Jr. (1874-1948; U.S.A.)
- Y. Kondo, 1948. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr. The Nautilus 63(1): 33-36.
- Y. Kondo, 1949. Dr. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1949: 5-7.
- W. J. Clench, 1949. C. Montagu Cooke, Jr., 1874-1948. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 8-9.
- W. J. Clench, 1949. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr., 1874-1949. Bulletin of the B. P. Bishop Museum 197: 32-33, portrait.
- W. J. Clench, 1949. C. Montague Cooke, Jr. 1874-1948. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre" 6(3): 83-84 [translated by C. G. Aguayo].
- W. J. Clench & Y. Kondo, 1952. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr., a biobibliography. B. P. Bishop Museum, Special Publication 42: 56 pp. [Biography: pp. 1-29, by Y. Kondo; Bibliography and List of Taxa by W. J. Clench: pp. 31-56].
- Drake, 1963: 7-8.
- Zilch, 1967: 31.
- E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. Hawaiian Shell News 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Abbott, 1973: 86-87.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Cooke, Charles Wythe (1887-1971; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 87.
- Cooke, Jeanette M. (1843-1920; U.S.A.)
- F. C. Baker, 1922. Jeanette M. Cooke. The Nautilus 36(1): 30-31.
- Abbott, 1973: 87.
- Cookson, W. E. [Commander] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Coomans, Hendrikus Eduard (1929-****; Netherlands)
- E. R. Cross, 1968. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 16(7): 3, 8 [portraits].
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. Afscheid van Henny Coomans. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 281: 149-151.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1996. De zilveren anjer voor Dr. Coomans. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 292: 104.
- P. Rincker, 1994. Bibliographie van H. E. Coomans. Pages 267-273, in M. Coomans-Eustatia, et al., eds., De Horen en Zijn Echo; Verzameling Essays Opgedragen aan Dr Henny E. Coomans ter Gelegenheid van Zijn Afscheid van de Universiteit van Amsterdam op 9 September 1994. Amsterdam: Stichting Libri Antilliani, Zoologisch Museum Amsterdam, 280 pp.
- Coomans de Ruiter, Louis (1898-1972; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194.
- Engel, 1986: 62.
- Voous, 1995: 195-196.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Cooper, James Eddowes (1864-1952; U.K.)
- G. L. Wilkins, 1952. J. E. Cooper (1864-1952). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 2(6): 215.

- E. A. Salisbury, 1953. Obituary. J. E. Cooper, 1864-1952. *Journal of Conchology* 23(10): 339-341 [bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Trew, 1987: 77.
- Cooper, James Graham (1830-1902; U.S.A.) [son of William Cooper]
- Anonymous, 1902. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 16(6): 60.
- W. E. Collinge, 1902. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 9(4): 138.
- W. H. Dall, 1902. Dr. J. G. Cooper. *Science* 16(398): 268-269.
- W. J. Raymond, 1902. Dr. James G. Cooper. *The Nautilus* 16(7): 73-75, portrait.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. James Cooper. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 95.
- W. J. Raymond, 1903. Writings of James G. Cooper, M.D., on conchology and paleontology, with list of species. *The Nautilus* 17(1): 6-12.
- Ewan, 1955: 46.
- Abbott, 1973: 87.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Cooper: p. 135].
- E. V. Coan, 1982. James Graham Cooper, pioneer western naturalist. Moscow, Idaho: University of Idaho Press, 255 pp. [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa].
- E. V. Coan, 1986. Some additional taxonomic units that first appear in publications by J. G. Cooper. *The Nautilus* 100(1): 30-32 [list of taxa].
- Baily, 1988: 10.
- Coan, 1988: 95-96 [portrait]
- Dance, 1986: 208 [information about type material incorrect; many types extant in California Academy of Sciences and University of California, Berkeley].
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- E. V. Coan, 1997. Cooper, James Graham. Pp. 168-169, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 63, portrait].
- M. J. Brodhead, 1999. Cooper, James Graham. *American National Biography* 5: 445-446.
- Cooper, Robert W. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 29.
- Cooper, William (1798-1864; U.S.A.) [father of J. G. Cooper]
- Abbott, 1973: 88.
- E. V. Coan, 1982. James Graham Cooper, pioneer western naturalist. Moscow, Idaho: University of Idaho Press, 255 pp. [W. Cooper: pp. 14-16, portrait, bibliography, taxa].
- Covert, Gary A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 29.
- Cope, Edward Drinker (1840-1897; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 88.
- Coppinger, Richard William (1847-1910; Ireland)
- H. D. Rolleston, 1912. Coppinger, Richard William. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1901-1911*: 416.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.
- Trew, 1993: 78.

- Coquand, Henri (1813-1882; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 82 [short obituary].
- Cordiner, Charles (1746-1794; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 205-206.
- Cordy, James Earl (1932-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 29.
- Cordy, Katherine Roberta [Bobbi] (1938-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. E. Cordy]
 Abbott, 1987: 29.
- Corea, Lois F. (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 239.
 See also: Rehder, Lois F.
- Corgan, James Xavier (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 240; 1987: 29
- Cornalia, Emilio (?1825-1882; Italy)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 31(1): 96.
- Corner, Barbara Dianne (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 240; 1987: 29.
- Cornet, François Léopold (1834-1887; Belgium)
 G. Dewalque, 1888. François Léopold Cornet, notice biographique. Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 23: v-xxi, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
 Duchamps, 1982: 38, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Coronado, [Dr.] (****-1881; Cuba/Spain)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 83-84.
- Corrie, Susanna. (****-****; U.K.)
 F. R. Woodward, 1994. Biographical notes 2. Mrs Susanna Corrie of Woodville near Birmingham. The Conchologists' Newsletter 128: 287-292 [biography].
- Corsi, Antonio Formica (1852-1939; Uruguay)
 L. P. Barratini, 1961. A la memoria del Dr. Antonio Formica Corsi. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay 1(1): 2-3.
- Cort, Hugo de (1864-1914; Belgium) [nephew of P. Dautzenberg]
 Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] Journal de Conchyliologie 72(1): 75 [one sentence notice].
 Dance, 1986: 208 [as "A. de"].
 Duchamps, 1999: 5, fig. 19 [portrait].
- Cosel, Rudo von (****-****; Germany/France)
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Cosijn, Adrianus (1806-1887; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 63.
- Cosimo III, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1642-1723; Italy)
 Dance, 1986: 35-37.
- Cosman, Dieter (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 240; 1987: 29.
- Cospi, Ferdinando (****-****; Italy)
 Dance, 1986: 15.
- Cossmann, Alexander Edouard Maurice (1850-1924; France)
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1925. Nécrologie. Maurice Cossmann. Journal de Conchyliologie 69(1): 65-76.
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1925. Notice nécrologique sur Maurice Cossmann, avec un résumé de ses travaux paléontologiques. Bulletin de la

- Société Géologique de France (ser. 4) 25(7-8): 627-678, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
- R. B. Newton, 1925. Maurice Cossmann, 1850-1924. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(5): 203-204.
- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris) (n.s.) 1(1): 4-7.
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India 2: 9-20 [notes and portrait of Cossmann: pp. 16-18].
- A. R. Kabat, 1990. Maurice Cossmann, paleontologist: a bibliography. Bulletin de Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle (ser. C) 4(11)(4): 249-262.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- P. Lozouet & J.-F. Lesport, 1994. Sur les dates de publication de la *Conchologie Néogénique de l'Aquitaine* par Cossmann & Peyrot (1909-1924) puis par Peyrot (1925-1935). *Cossmanniana* 3(1): 9-12.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 34 [portrait].
- Costa, Achille (1823-1898; Italy) [son of O. G. Costa]
- W. Kobelt, 1899. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 31(1-2): 32.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1910. On the dates of publication of Costa's "Fauna del Regno di Napoli," 1829-1886. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 5(25): 132.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1937. On the dates of publication of Costa (O. G.) and (A.) *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 35-47.
- R. I. Johnson, 1984. Dates of publication of the molluscan portion (including the brachiopods) of the "Fauna del Regno di Napoli" (1829-1886) by Oronzio Gabriele Costa and Achille Costa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(64): 330-332.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- L. Ruggiero, 2002. Some notes about the publishing history of Oronzio Gabriele Costa's *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Archives of Natural History* 29(1): 67-71.
- Coste, Jean Jacques Marie Cyprien Victor (1807-1873; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131 [two sentence obituary].
- M. Boury, 1956. L'oeuvre de Jean Coste et le développement de l'ostréiculture. *Napoli*" (1829-1886) by Oronzio Gabriele Costa and Achille Costa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(64): 330-332.
- Costa, E. M. da; see da Costa, E. M.
- Costa, Oronzio Gabriele (1787-1867; Italy) [father of A. C. Costa]
- P. Panceri, 1868. O. G. Costa. Elogio. ... *Calalogo delle opera memorie e note del professore O. G. Costa*. Napoli, 20 pp.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1910. On the dates of publication of Costa's "Fauna del Regno di Napoli," 1829-1886. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 5(25): 132.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. O. G. Costa: "Oss. Zool. Is. Pantelleria." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 91-92.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1937. On the dates of publication of Costa (O. G.) and (A.) *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 35-47.
- F. Ghisotti, 1974. *Malacologi Italiani Illustri*. Oronzio Gabriele Costa. *Conchiglie* 10(7-8): i-ii.
- R. I. Johnson, 1984. Dates of publication of the molluscan portion (including the brachiopods) of the "Fauna del Regno di Napoli" (1829-1886) by Oronzio Gabriele Costa and Achille Costa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(64): 330-332.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- L. Ruggiero, 2002. Some notes about the publishing history of Oronzio Gabriele Costa's *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Archives of Natural History* 29(1): 67-71.
- Coste, Jean Jacques Marie Cyprien Victor (1807-1873; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131 [two sentence obituary].
- M. Boury, 1956. L'oeuvre de Jean Coste et le développement de l'ostréiculture.

- Rapports et Procès-Verbaux des Réunions, Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer 140(3): 7-9 [partial bibliography].
- Cotte, Louis (****-****; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189.
- Cotteau, Gustave-Honoré (1818-1894; France)
H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 43(1): 72-75.
- Cotton, Bernard Charles (1905-1966; Australia)
Anonymous, 1946. Bibliography of Bernard C. Cotton. South Australian Field Naturalist 24(1), Supplement. [4] pp.
Anonymous, 1963. Who's who in the M.S.A. Bernard C. Cotton, F.R.Z.S. Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 11(41): [5] [portrait].
D. F. McMichael, 1966. Obituary notice [B. C. Cotton]. Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 14(54): 4.
H. M. Laws & H. Mincham, 1968. Bernard Charles Cotton (1905-1966). Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(11): 10-24 [bibliography, list of taxa].
T. Okutani, 1968. Obituary. Venus 27(2): 78 [in Japanese].
G. P. Whitley, 1968. Bernard Charles Cotton, F.R.Z.S. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1966-67: 15.
H. M. Laws, 1973. B.C. Cotton: additions to the index of his new scientific names. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 2(4): 387-388 [additional taxa and publications].
Dance, 1986: 209.
Black, 1998: 10.
N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. Australian Shell News, 102: 5 [portrait].
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 16 [portrait].
- Coudert, H. (****-1862; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1863. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 11(1): 127-128.
Trew, 1990: 70.
- Coues, Elliott (1842-1899; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 88.
M. J. Broadhead, 1997. Coues, Elliott. Pp. 173-175, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Coulter, Humphrey Martin (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 240-241; 1987: 29.
- Counts, Clement Lee, III (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 29-30.
- Couper, James Hamilton (1794-1866; U.S.A.)
Goodrich, 1931: 47, as "Cooper".
H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
J. E. Bagwell, 2000. Rice gold: James Hamilton Couper and plantation life on the Georgia coast. Macon, Georgia: Mercer University Press, xvi + 193 pp. [portrait].
- Court, Petronella de la (1624-1707; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 63.
- Courten, William [Charlton, Carleton] (1642-1702; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 193.
Dance, 1986: 29, 31.

Couthouy, Joseph Pitty (1808-1864; U.S.A.)

Tryon, 1862: 169.

Dall, 1888: 108-111 [portrait].

H. H. Bartlett, 1940. The Reports of the Wilkes Expedition, and the work of the specialists in science. *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 82(5): 601-705 [mollusks: pp. 650-655].

R. I. Johnson, 1946. Joseph Pitty Couthouy – a bibliography and catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(5): 33-40.

Turner, 1952: 5.

Ewan, 1955: 47.

R. I. Johnson, 1955. Supplement to Joseph Pitty Couthouy. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(18): 441-442.

D. B. Tyler, 1968. *The Wilkes Expedition*. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society, xvi + 435 pp. [see Index].

Abbott, 1973: 88.

W. Stanton, 1975. *The great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842*. Berkeley, California: University of California, x + 433 pp. [see Index].

Dance, 1986: 136, 209.

Spencer, 1986: 326.

Trew, 1990: 70.

Rehder, 1997: 1-2, 6-7, pl. [1].

M. Wentworth, 2003. The naked Couthouy. P. 158-163, in: *Look again: essays on the Boston Athenaeum's Art Collections*. Boston: The Boston Athenaeum, 163 pp. [portrait].

Johnson, 2004: 94-95, fig. 11 [portrait].

Coutouriaux, Jean-Baptiste (1858-1918; Belgium)

Couturier, Martial (1848-1933; France)

A. Vayssière, 1935. Nécrologie. Martial Couturier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 78(4): 282-285 [bibliography]

Dance, 1986: 209.

Trew, 1990: 70.

Cowan, Edgar [Senator] (1815-1885; U.S.A.)

Tryon, 1862: 179.

G. D. Albert, 1882 [reprinted, 1998]. *History of the County of Westmoreland, Pennsylvania*. Philadelphia: L.H. Everts & Co., 727 pp. [Cowan: pp. 334-341 & 1 pl.].

J. M. Gresham, 1890 [reprinted, 1980]. *Biographical and Historical Cyclopeda of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania*. Philadelphia: Dunlap & Clarke, xi + 17-744 pp., 38 pls. [Cowan: pp. 68-69].

J. N. Boucher, 1906. *History of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania*. New York: Lewis Publishing Co., 3 vols. [Cowan: vol. 1, pp. 353-358].

B. H. Pershing, 1930. Cowan, Edgar. *Dictionary of American Biography* 2: 470-471.

S. Siddali, 1999. Cowan, Edgar A. *American National Biography* 5: 605-606.

Cowan, Ian McTaggart (1910-****; Canada)

Abbott, 1973: 241; 1987: 30.

Cowan, William Deans [Reverend] (1844-1923; Madagascar)

Trew, 1993: 78.

Cowie, Robert H. (1954-****; U.K./U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1990. Malacology at Bishop Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 38(3): 2 [portrait].

Anonymous, 1999. Staff profile: Dr. Robert H. Cowie, malacologist. *Bishop Museum, Ka 'Elele* 26(5): 1 pp.

- Cox, C. Stanley Bell (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 70 [collection sold in 1911].
- Cox, Frederick John (1915-2000; Australia)
J. Healy, 2001. Fred Cox (1915-2000).
Australian Shell News 109: 8 [portrait].
- Cox, James Charles [M.D.] (1834-1912; Australia)
E. A. Smith, 1913. Obituary notices.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 10(5): 314.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149, pl.
19 [portrait].
Tomlin, 1949: 256.
J. E. Richardson, 1971. Dr. James Charles
Cox – Conchologist (1834-1912).
Bibliography of natural history papers with
an index to his scientific names. Australian
Zoologist 16(2): 71-83, pl. 8 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 178, 209.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 78.
Black, 1998: 9.
I. Loch, 1991. Gentlemen and players.
Australian Shell News, 75: 7; 76: 3-4.
N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a
blast from the past. Australian Shell News,
103: 7 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 83.
- Cox, Keith Wickham (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 532; 1987: 30.
- Cox, Leslie Reginald (1897-1965; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 34(2): frontispiece [portrait; 1960].
Anonymous, 1966. Dr. Leslie Reginald
Cox. The Nautilus 79(4): 136.
F. E. Eames, 1966. Dr. L. R. Cox, 1897-
1965. Proceedings of the Malacological
Society of London 37(3): 129-135
[bibliography].
A. Rothstein, E. I. White & C. P. Nuttall,
1966. Leslie Reginald Cox, 1897-1965.
Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the
Royal Society 12: 107-121, frontispiece
[portrait, bibliography].
- Cox, Percy Zachariah [Sir] (1864-****; U.K./Iran)
Trew, 1987: 77.
- Coxen, Charles (****-1876; U.K.?)
Trew, 1990: 70.
- Crab, Petrus van der (1827-1895; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 63-64.
- Crabb, Edward Drane (1890-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 88.
- Cracherode, Clayton Mordaunt (1730-1799; U.K.)
G. L. Wilkins, 1957. The Cracherode shell
collection. Bulletin of the British Museum
(Natural History) (Historical Series) 1(4):
121-184, pls. 20-25.
Edwards, 1967: 52.
Dance, 1986: 79-80, 209.
- Craine, Ruth A. (1892-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 241.
D. Raeihle & F. Knauer, 1982. Ruth A.
Craine 1892-1981. New York Shell Club
Notes 278: 3.
- Cram, Eloise Blaine (1896-1957?; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 89.
- Cramer, Jacob (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 64.
- Crampton, Henry Edward (1875-1956; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1946. Golden wedding of
Columbia Cramptons finds zoologist

- studying; wife aids staff. *New York Times*, October 28, 1946: 15 [portrait].
- H. E. Crampton, 1950. A history of the Department of Zoology at Columbia University. *Bios* 21(4): 219-246 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1956. Henry Crampton, noted zoologist. *New York Times*, Feb. 27, 1956: 23 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1956. Obituary. *New York Shell Club Notes* 22: 2 [with notice of a full column obituary in the *N. Y. Times* of February 27]
- H. B. Baker, 1956. Henry Edward Crampton, 1875-1956. *The Nautilus* 69(4): 142.
- Y. Kondo, 1956. Henry Edward Crampton, 1875-1956. *The Nautilus* 70(1): 31-34.
- Y. Kondo, 1956. Henry E. Crampton, 1875-1956. *Hawaiian Shell News* 4(7): 70.
- H. W. Stunkard, 1956. In memoriam. Henry Edward Crampton (1875-1956). *Transactions of the New York Academy of Sciences* (ser. 2) 18(7): 583-584.
- Abbott, 1973: 89.
- J. Murray, 1998. Henry Edward Crampton and Mendelian evolution. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 423-430.
- Murray, 1999: 8/10.
- Cranch, John (1785-1816; U.K.)
- T. Monod, 1970. John Cranch, zoologiste de l'expédition du Congo (1816). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 4(1): 1-75, pls. 1-3 [mollusks described by W. E. Leach].
- Crandall, Orestes A. [Colonel] (1833-1901; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1901. Orestes A. Crandall. *The Nautilus* 15(5): 60.
- Abbott, 1973: 89.
- Crandall, Phillip R. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 30.
- Cranmer, Roberta D. (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 30.
- Rehder, 1997: 184.
- Crassweller, Mary D. (1879-1972; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 89.
- Craven, Alfred Eugene (1848-1937; U.K.)
- Barnard, 1965: 39.
- B. Verdcourt, 1979. Collectors in East Africa. – 1. A. E. Craven (1849/50-1937). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 69: 147-152; 70: 165-167 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- B. Verdcourt, 1982. Further biographical notes on A. E. Craven. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 80: 358-366 [biography].
- H. K. Mienis, 1983. A. E. Craven and the Arthur Blok collection. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 84: 77-78.
- B. Verdcourt, 1985. A. E. Craven – a few more facts. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 92: 257.
- B. Verdcourt, 1994. A further note on Alfred E. Craven. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 131: 424.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17, fig. 22 [portrait].
- B. Verdcourt, 2001. [Addenda]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 159: 109.
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Craven, John Richard (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 241; 1987: 30.

- Crawford, A. W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 2.
- Crawford, George Ivor (****-****; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 35(5): pl. 32 [portrait; 1963].
A. Bebbington, 1995. Mr. George I. Crawford MA CBE. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 25: 5 [portrait].
- Crawford, James A. (****-1913; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 10, 39.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 78.
Fouché, 1995: 14.
- Crawford, John Michael (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 30.
- Crawford, Tom (****-1966; Australia)
Anonymous, 1967. Obituary. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 15(56; as "57"): 5.
- Crawshay, R. (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 78.
- Crena, Philippus (1686-1732; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 65.
- Cressy, B. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 39.
- Cribb, Charles Theodore (1888-1976; U.K.)
F. R. Woodward, 1978. Obituary: Charles Theodore Cribb, 1888-1976. Journal of Conchology 29(5): 279-280 [portrait].
- Crichton, Alexander [Sir] (1763-1857; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1858. [Obituary: Sir Alexander Crichton]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58: xxv-xxvi.
- Crichton, Marshall Dilworth (1884-1942; U.K.)
R. Winckworth, 1942. Marshall Dilworth Crichton, 1884-1942. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(4): 127.
- Crick, George Charles (1856-1917; U.K.)
B. B. Woodward, 1917. George Charles Crick. Geological Magazine (ser. 6) 4(12): 555-560 [biography, bibliography].
- Crick, Rex Edward (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 30.
- Crick, Walter Drawbridge (1857-1905; U.K.)
C. Oldham, 1904. W. D. Crick, F.G.S. Journal of Conchology 11(4): 116.
- Crider, Franklin Norwood (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 242; 1987: 30.
- Crillon, Louis Athanase de [Abbé] (1726-1789; France)
Ed. Lamy, 1930. Un conchyliologiste français du XVIII siècle: l'Abbe de Chillon. Journal de Conchyliologie 74(2): 166-167.
Dance, 1986: 61.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 84.
- Crisp, Dennis John (****-1990; U.K.)
R. S. Scheltema & S. E. Shumway, 1990. Dennis J. Crisp, C.B.E., F.R.S., Professor Emeritus, University of Wales, Bangor. Journal of Shellfish Research 9(1): i-ix [portrait, bibliography].
- Cristofori, G. de; see de Cristofori, G.
- Crittenden, Salle S. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 242; 1987: 30.
- Crocker, Barbara Stout (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 30.

- Cronenburgh (Croonenburgh), Godartus (1670?-1721; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 66.
- Cronin, L. Eugene (1917-1998; U.S.A.)
V. F. Kennedy, 1999. In memoriam. Dr. L. Eugene Cronin, 1917-1998. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 18(1): 1-3 [portrait, bibliography].
Carriker, 2004: 113 [portrait].
- Cronstrom, Daniel Isaac Kock, Baron de (1661-1751; Sweden/ Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 66.
- Croockewit, Henri Willem Eric (1912-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 200-201.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Crooke, John J. (1824-1911; U.S.A.)
M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Crooke: p. 52].
Abbott, 1973: 90.
M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 2-3 [revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53].
- Crosly, J. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 39.
- Cross, Ellis R. (****-2000; U.S.A.)
Fouché, 1995: 20.
Anonymous, 2000. Ellis Crosse. *HMS Bulletin*, June 2000: 8-9.
T. Rice, 2000. Ellis Cross. *Of Sea and Shore* 23(2): 104.
L. Scheu and W. T., 2000. Ellis Cross. *American Conchologist* 28(2): 30.
- Crosse, Joseph Charles Hippolyte (1826-1898; France)
Anonymous, 1898. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 12(6): 71.
H. Cooke, 1898. In memoriam: M. H. Crosse. *Journal of Malacology* 7(1): 4-7.
W. Kobelt, 1898. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 30(11-12): 174.
C. Nördlinger, 1899. Obituary notice of the late Joseph Charles Hippolyte Crosse. *Journal of Conchology* 9(7): 212-215, portrait.
C. Poyard, 1899. Hippolyte Crosse. I. Notice biographique. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 5-10.
H. Fischer, 1899. Hippolyte Crosse. II. Œuvre scientifique. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 10-27.
C. Poyard, ed., 1898. Vie et travaux de Joseph-Charles-Hippolyte Crosse. Paris: Delalain, 59 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
H. Cooke, 1899. In memoriam – M. H. Crosse. *The Nautilus* 12(9): 104-106.
P. Dautzenberg, 1899 [“1898”]. Hippolyte Crosse, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 33: iii-v, frontispiece.
H. Fischer, 1899. L’oeuvre scientifique d’Hippolyte Crosse. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 10-27.
C. Poyard, 1899. Hippolyte Crosse 1826-1898. Notice biographique. *Journal de Conchyliologie*, 47(1): 1-10, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
Barnard, 1965: 10.
W. Backhuys, 1986. The correspondence of Hippolyte Crosse [abstract]. P. 7, in: D. Heppell, ed., *Abstracts, Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International*

- Malacological Congress. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 163, 209, pl. 31b [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1993. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman en J. C. H. Crosse. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 273: 87-91.
- Fouché, 1995: 15.
- A. Crosnier & P. F. Clark, 1998. Publication dates of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l'histoire de la faune de l'Amerique Centrale et du Mexique*. *Archives of Natural History* 25(1): 87-101.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 36 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 85.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 86 [collation of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l'histoire de la faune de l'Amerique Centrale et du Mexique*].
- Crossley, [Mrs.] (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 10.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1993: 78.
- Fouché, 1995: 15.
- Crouch, Edmund Allen (****-****; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 203.
- Dance, 1986: 85.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Crovo, Myrtle Ellen (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 242-243; 1987: 30.
- Crowley, Terence Eldon (1915-1999; U.K.)
- T. Pain & C. Pain, 2000. Terence Eldon Crowley, 1915-1999. Obituary, bibliography and new molluscan names. *Journal of Conchology* 37(1): 93-97 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Crowninshield, B. Davis (1905-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 154.
- Crowther, Henry (1848-1937; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1938. Henry Crowther (1848-1937; U.K.). *Journal of Conchology* 21(3): 69-70 [bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Crozier, William John (1892-1955; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Cruickshank, Ray (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 15.
- Crutchfield, Auralie (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 243.
- Cudmore, Frank Alexander (****-****; Australia)
- Black, 1998: 11.
- Cuénot, L. (****-****; ****)
- Duchamps, 1999: 7.
- Cullen, ____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 71 [collection sold in 1877].
- Cullièret, [Abbe] (****-1890?; France/Africa/New Zealand)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 113-114.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Culp, Jeanette J. (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 31.
- Culter, James Kirk (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 31.

Cumberland, Raymond F. (1917-1984; U.K.)

F. R. Woodward, 1993. Biographical notes
1. Raymond F. Cumberland, 1917-1984.
The Conchologists' Newsletter 124: 138-
142 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Cuming, Hugh (1791-1865; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1860. [donation by Mr.
Cuming of an "extensive series of
conchological works"]. Proceedings of the
Linnean Society of London for 1858-59:
xlix.

Anonymous, 1865. Hugh Cuming, F. L. S.
American Journal of Conchology 1(4): 379.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 102-103.

Anonymous, 1868. [Obituary: Hugh
Cuming]. Proceedings of the Linnean
Society of London for 1865-66: lvii-lix.

J. E. Gray, 1869. On the manufacture of
genera and species by modern authors; and
on the nomenclature of the Cumingian
collection. American Journal of
Conchology 4(4): 201-208 [discusses
problems with Cuming's collection].

Melvill, 1890: 204-205.

W. Kobelt, 1895. Hugh Cuming.
Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 27(11-
12): 187-191 [biography].

E. Layard, 1895. Some personal reminiscences
of the late Hugh Cuming. Journal of
Conchology 8(3): 71-75.

J. C. Melvill, 1895. An epitome of the life
of the late Hugh Cuming, F.L.S., C.M.Z.S.,
&c. Journal of Conchology 8(2): 59-64;
8(3): 65-70, frontispiece [portrait].

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344-345, pl. 47;
1927b: 149, pl. 19 [portrait].

Dean, 1936: 245-246

H. St. John, 1940. Itinerary of Hugh
Cuming in Polynesia. Occasional Papers of

the Bernice P. Bishop Museum 16(4): 81-90
[portrait].

J. T. Howell, 1941. Hugh Cuming's visit to
the Galapagos Islands. Lloydia 4(4): 291-
292.

W. J. Clench, 1945. Some on the life and
explorations of Hugh Cuming. Occasional
Papers on Mollusks 1(3): 17-28.

Salisbury, 1945: 156-158.

Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 120-122 [portrait].

S. P. Dance, 1960. "Grimwood's Island", its
geographical position and its connection
with Hugh Cuming. Journal of Conchology
24(12): 443-445.

S. Levine, 1964. King of the shell
collectors. Hawaiian Shell News 12(5): 5.

Zilch, 1967: 8-9 [portrait], 31.

S. P. Dance, 1980. Hugh Cuming (1791-
1865) prince of collectors. Journal of the
Society for the Bibliography of Natural
History 9(4): 477-501 [portrait].

Cailliez, 1983: 16 [portrait].

Dance, 1986: 110-120, 209, pl. 25 [portrait].

Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71; 1993: 78.

R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological
pioneers" and their links with the transition
of shell-collecting to conchology during the
first half of the nineteenth century. Archives
of Natural History 22(3): 385-418 [Cuming:
pp. 399-400, portrait].

Fouché, 1995: 15.

F. Naggs, 1995. The early collection of
Mollusca in Sri Lanka: a note on Edgar
Layard and a facsimile of Hugh Cuming's
guide for the collection and preservation of
specimens. Bulletin of the Malacological
Society of London 24: 7.

Rehder, 1997: 28.

Black, 1998: 8.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 86.
- P. Reichert, 2002, Notizen zu Hugh Cuming (1791-1865). Muschelsammler und Naturalienhandler, Club Conchylia Informationen 33(4-6): 47-6 [portrait; also portraits of A. Garrett, J. E. Gray, M. E. Gray, L., F. Krauss, G. B. Sowerby II, L. Pfeiffer, A. Reeve & E. Rüppell] [translated: Of Sea and Shore 25(4): 236-245].
- Cumming, Nora (****-****; Zimbabwe/Mozambique)
- Fouché, 1995: 16.
- Cummings, Byron (1861-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Cunha, João Gualberto de Barros e (1865-1950; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 110-111, pl. [2].
- Cunningham, Alan (1791-1839; U.K.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
- Cunningham, Jack Wayne (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 31.
- Cunningham, Margaret Suzanne (1900-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 31.
- Cunningham, Robert Oliver (1841-1918; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1918. Obituary. Robert Oliver Cunningham. Irish Naturalist 27(8-9): 128-129.
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Cunnington, Anne (1815-1881; U.K.) [sister of W. A. Cunningham?]
- Heginbotham, 1946: 458-459.
- Cunnington, William Alfred (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Cureton, Annie [later: Annie St. John Hoffman] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory. Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- Curington, Roberta Marie (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 31.
- Currier, Alfred O. (****-1880; U.S.A.)
- B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [Currier: p. 440].
- Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Curran, Norman Paul (1916-1979; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 244; 1987: 31.
- Anonymous, 1979. In memoriam. The Festivus 11(3): 20.
- Curry, Gregory Allen, Sr. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Curtis, Winterton Conway (1875-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Cusamano, Vincent (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Cutting, J. H. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Dean, 1936: 235.
- Cuvier, Georges Leopold Chrétien Frédéric Dagobert [Baron] (1769-1832; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208-209.
- Swainson, 1840: 157-161.

I. Bourdon, 1844. *Illustres médecins et naturalistes des temps modernes*. Paris: Comptoir des Imprimeurs-Unis, x + 470 pp. [Cuvier: pp. 1-146].

Melvill, 1890: 199.

E. T. Hamy, 1907. Notes intimes sur Georges Cuvier rédigées en 1836 par le Dr. Quoy, par son ami J. Desjardins, de Maurice. *Bulletin Scientifique de la France et de la Belgique* (ser. 6) 1: 458-484.

C. D. Sherborn, 1922. On the dates of Cuvier, 'La Règne Animal,' etc. (*Disciples Edition*). *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 9) 10(59): 555-556 [mollusks by Deshayes].

M. L. Joubin, 1932. Études de Cuvier sur les mollusques. *Archives du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle* 9: 55-61.

Edwards, 1967: 38-39.

C. F. Cowan, 1969. Notes on Griffith's *Animal kingdom of Cuvier* (1824-1835). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 137-140.

C. Roux, 1976. On the dating of the first edition of Cuvier's *Règne Animal*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(1): 31.

C. F. Cowan, 1976. On the Disciples' edition of Cuvier's *Règne Animal*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(1): 32-64 [mollusks by Deshayes].

Kiss, 1983: 114.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 7-13, fig. 1 [biography, portrait].

Trew, 1990: 71.

Fouché, 1995: 16.

R. W. Burkhardt, Jr., 2001. A man and his menagerie. *Natural History* 110(1): 62-69.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 87.

Note: *Tableau élémentaire* (1797), *Règne animal* (Mollusca, 1816), and *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire et à l'anatomie des mollusques* (1817) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Cvancara, Alan Milton (1933-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 244; 1987: 31

Cybo d'Hyères (****-****; Italy)

Dance, 1986: 10, pl. 2.

Cyprianus, Johannes (1624-1723; Germany?)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 154.

Czógler, Kálmán (1884-1952; Hungary)

G. Csongor, 1977. Czógler Kálmán a szegedi faunakutatás magvetője. *Soosiana* 5: 3-8 [biography, bibliography].

Dacie, John Charles (1860-1929; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1929. [obituary]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(11): 330.

Dance, 1986: 209.

Trew, 1990: 71.

Da Costa, Emanuel Mendez (1717-1791; U. K.)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 200-201.

Swainson, 1840: 154-155.

A. Reynell, 1908. On the original drawings for the illustrations in the "Historia naturalis testaceorum Britanniae," of E. M. da Costa, 1778. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(1): 4.

T. Iredale, 1915. On Humphrey's Conchology. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(5): 307-309 [actually probably by E. M. Da Costa].

B. B. Woodward, 1917. Note on the da Costa plates adapted from Rackett's edition of Pulteney's Catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(6): 220.

- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Da Costa. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 86-87.
- R. Winckworth, 1926. Notes on nomenclature. 2. The British Conchology of da Costa. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 17(2-3): 104-106.
- J. W. Jackson, 1937. A letter from George Humphrey to William Swainson, 1815. Journal of Conchology 20(12): 332-337 [mentions da Costa].
- Salisbury, 1945: 138-140.
- W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. Journal of Conchology 23(2): 44-47 [da Costa: pp. 45-46].
- P. J. P. Whitehead, 1977. Emanuel Mendez da Costa (1717-91) and the *Conchology, or natural history of shells*. British Museum (Natural History) (Historical Series)6(1): 24 pp.
- P. J. P. Whitehead, 1978. Tho' in a prison placed: E. M. da Costa and the authorship of the *Conchology*. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 8(4): 495-496.
- Dance, 1986: 208 [under Costa].
- S. J. Gould, 1995. The anatomy lesson. The teachings of naturalist Mendes da Costa, a Sephardic Jew in King George's Court. Natural History 105(3): 10-15, 62-63.
- A. R. Kabat, 1996. The crime of Mendes da Costa [Letter to the Editor]. Natural History 105(3): 4.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 82.
- DaCosta, Solomon Israel (Frederick) (1827-1907; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 196.
- E. A. Smith, 1908. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(2): 65.
- J. C. Melvill, 1908. Obituary notice. Solomon I. DaCosta. Journal of Conchology 12(6): 139-140.
- Tomlin, 1941: 159.
- Dance, 1986: 209 [under Costa].
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 78 [under Costa].
- Daget, Jacques (****-****; France)
- Ch. Levêque, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par J. Daget. Achatina 4: 68.
- Dakin, Marion Janet (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Dale, Darley; see Steele, F. M.
- Dale, Samuel (1659?-1739; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 159-160.
- Porro, 1841: 21-22.
- Dalen, Cornelis [M.D.] (1766-1852; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 170.
- Dance, 1986: 154, 210-211 [collection sold in 1853].
- Engel, 1986: 67.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 89.
- Dalen, Pieter van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 68.
- Dalgleish, John Gordon (1887-1940; India/U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1941. Obituary: J. G. Dalgleish. Journal of Conchology 21(9): 275.
- Anonymous, 1946. John Gordon Dalgleish. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 1.

Dall, William Healey (1845-1927; U.S.A.)

W. H. Dall, 1894. How I came to be a paleontologist. *The Observer* (Portland, Connecticut) 5(11): 335-336 [autobiography, portrait].

Anonymous, 1905. William Healey Dall. Pp. 264-266, in: M. E. Gates, ed., *Men of mark in America; ideals of American life told in biographies of eminent living Americans*. Washington, D.C.: Men of Mark Publishing Company.

Anonymous, 1915. The Dall banquet. *The Nautilus* 29(1): 11-12.

C. D. Walcott, et al., 1915. Banquet to Dr. William Healey Dall. Commemorating the completion of fifty years of service to science 1865-1915. *Cosmos Club* (Washington, D.C.): xiv pp. [portraits].

C. H. Merriam, 1927. William Healey Dall. *Science* 65(1627): 345-347.

R. Winckworth, 1927. William Healey Dall, 1845-1927. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(5-6): 182-183.

H. A. Pilsbry, 1927. William Healey Dall. *The Nautilus* 41(1): 1-6.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345, pl. 47; 1927b: 150, pl. 19 [portrait].

C. E. White & C. M. Gay, 1927. W. H. Dall – memorial resolution of the Conchological Club of Southern California. *The Nautilus* 41(2): 31.

C. H. Merriam, 1928. William Healey Dall. *Smithsonian Report for 1927*: 563-566, pl. 1 [portrait].

G.-F. Dollfus, 1929. Nécrologie. William Healey Dall. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(4): 271-313 [portrait].

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 2. Dall's *Catalogue of the marine mollusks and brachiopods of the south-east coast of the United States*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(2): 51.

P. Bartsch, H. A. Rehder & B. E. Shields, 1946. A bibliography and short biographical sketch of William Healey Dall. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 104(15): 96 pp., portrait.

E. A. Herron, 1948. William Healey Dall – Alaska pioneer. *Natural History* 57(4): 176-179 [portrait].

Scientific results of the exploration of Alaska, vol. 2: plates, 1879 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 469 (1957).

W. P. Woodring, 1958. William Healey Dall, 1845-1927. *National Academy of Sciences of the United States, Biographical Memoirs* 31: 92-113 [portrait].

E. A. Herron, 1958. First scientist of Alaska: William Healey Dall. New York: Julian Messner, 192 pp.

Drake, 1963: 4.

Barnard, 1965: 11.

K. J. Boss, J. Rosewater & F. A. Ruhoff, 1968. The zoological taxa of William Healey Dall. *Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum Bulletin* 287: 427 pp.

St. Jean, 1972: 127-128.

Abbott, 1973: 91.

A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Dall: pp. 11-12].

J. L. Baily, Jr., 1975. Memories of William Healey Dall. *The Festivus* 6(8): 48-50.

J. Rosewater, 1976. Tribute to William Healey Dall. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1975*: 4-6, portrait.

W. P. Woodring, 1976. Personal reminiscences of William Healey Dall. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1975*: 6.

Addicott, 1981: 5-6 [portrait].

Henson, 1982: 9-10, 25, 67, 75, 104-105.

- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71.
- Baily, 1988: 10-11.
- D. R. Lindberg, 1993. William H. Dall's molluscan classifications: the skeleton in the closet. Program and abstracts, 59th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, *Nordic Empress* out of Miami, Florida, 21-25 June 1993: 17 [abstract].
- Fouché, 1995: 16.
- A. R. Kabat, 1996. Molluscan types of the *Albatross* expeditions to the eastern Pacific described by W. H. Dall (1908). *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology*, Harvard University, 155(1): 1-31.
- A. N. Van der Bijl, 1996. The correspondence between M. M. Schepman and W. H. Dall. *The Festivus* 28(2): 18-20.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 76, portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 36-105, 118 [passim], pls. [14, 15, 17, 20, 26].
- A. Todman, 1997. Dall, William Healey. Pp. 187-189, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- L. Brunner, 1998. William Healey Dall 1845-1927. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 13 [portrait].
- D. R. Lindberg, 1998. William Healey Dall: a neo-Lamarckian view of molluscan evolution. *The Veliger* 41(3): 227-238.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 37 [portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 8/10-11.
- P. D. Thomas, 1999. Dall, William Healey. *American National Biography* 6: 29-30.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 89.
- Note: *The Mollusca of Porto Rico* (1902, by Dall & C. T. Simpson) and *A monograph of the molluscan fauna of the Orthaulax pugnax zone of the Oligocene of Tampa, Florida* (1915) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Daller, Marylee (1960-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Daly, William Mahon (1860s-1902; U.K.)
- W. T. Blanford, 1902. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(2): 158-159.
- Trew, 1990: 71; 1993: 78.
- Dalyell, John Graham [Sir] (1775-1851; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 215 [as "J. P." Dalyell].
- Dame, Richard Franklin (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 244; 1987: 31.
- D'Amico, Mario E. (1919-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 154.
- Dammerman, Karel Willem (1885-****; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 192.
- Damon, Robert (1814-1889; U.K.)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 89-90.
- Dance, 1986: 171.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71; 1993: 78.
- Damon, Robert Ferris (1845-1925; U.K.) [son of Robert Damon]
- Tomlin, 1949: 256.
- Trew, 1990: 71; 1993: 78.

- Dampier, William (1652-1715; U.K.)
- W. B. Alexander, 1914. The History of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia 5: 49-64 [Dampier: pp. 53-64].
- Black, 1998: 6.
- D. Preston & M. Preston, 2004. A pirate of exquisite mind: explorer, naturalist, and buccaneer; the life of William Dampier. New York: Walker & Co., 372 pp. [not seen].
- Dan, Donald Hongfok Yin (1938-****; Philippines/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 31-32.
- Dana, James Dwight (1813-1895; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Dana: pp. 223-227; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Ewan, 1955: 47.
- Abbott, 1973: 91-92.
- P. J. McNamara, 1997. Dana, James Dwight. Pp. 189-191, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Dandridge, Joseph (1664-1746; U.K.)
- P. F. Lingwood, 1984. Notes on historical conchology 2. The Conchologists' Newsletter 91: 234.
- Danforth, Charles Haskell (1883-1969; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 92.
- Danforth, Louise Lillian (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 533-534; 1987: 32.
- Daniel, Alexander-Félix-Louis (1820-1889; U.K.)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 38(1): 87.
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7-8.
- Daniels, Lorenzo Eugene (1852-1918; U.S.A.)
- J. H. Ferriss, 1918. Lorenzo E. Daniels. The Nautilus 32(3): 99-100, portrait.
- J. Henderson, 1919. Some further comments upon the work of Lorenzo Eugene Daniels. The Nautilus 32(4): 137-138.
- W. S. Blatchley, 1921. L. E. Daniels – a biographical sketch. Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science for 1919: 67-69 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 92.
- Danilo, _____ (****-****; Italy)
- P. Cesari & F. Ghisotti, 1986. Uno scritto poco noto di Danilo & Sandri. Bollettino Malacologico 22(5-8): 113-138. [reprint of Danilo & Sandri, 1856, *Elenco nominale dei molluschi lamellibranchiati marittimi dei dintorni di Zara*, with an updated list of the taxa]
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Danneskjold-Samsøe, Grev. O. L. A. (****-****; Denmark)
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Dantan, Jean-Louis-Edouard (1872-1934; France)
- E. Lamy, 1935. Nécrologie. J.-L. Dantan. Journal de Conchyliologie 78(4): 286-288 [bibliography].
- Duchamps, 1999: 8.

Darbishire, Robert Dukinfield (1826-1908; U.K.)

J. C. Melvill, 1909. Obituary notice. R. D. Darbishire. *Journal of Conchology* 12(10): 258-262, frontispiece [portrait].

Dean, 1936: 249-250.

Dance, 1986: 209.

Trew, 1987: 77.

Darcy, George Harbrecht (1951-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 32.

d'Argenville, A. J. D.; see Argenville, A. J. D. d'

Darrah, Arthur Leichester (1878-1950; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1951. A. L. Darrah, 1878-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 164.

Dartevelle, Edmond (1907-1956; Belgium/Africa)

P.-H. Fischer, 1957. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 97(1): 44 [short obituary].

Darwin, Charles Robert (1809-1882; U.K.)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 91-94.

T. H. Huxley, 1888. Charles Robert Darwin. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 44: i-xxv.

Melvill, 1890: 206-207.

Chardon, 1949: 141-167, pl. 11 [portrait].

M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Darwin: pp. 4-6].

Dance, 1986: 123, 135.

J. Chatfield, 1987. Charles Darwin on molluscs in the Galapagos Archipelago. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 103: 47-48.

Moore, 1989: 173-178.

Trew, 1990: 71.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 89.

John van Wyhe, ed., *The writings of Charles Darwin on the web* – <http://pages.britishlibrary.net/charles.darwin/> [viewed March 7, 2004].

D'Asaro, Charles Noel (1939-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 534; 1987: 32.

D'Attilio, Anthony (1909-1997; U.S.A.)

M. Schumach, 1958. Auctioneer as quiet as a clam, sells 1,400 shells for cobbler. *The New York Times*, October 6, 1958: 33 [portrait].

Anonymous, 1958. [Note stating that a "magnificent picture" of D'Attilio appears in the *N. Y. Times* of Monday, October 6, 1958]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 45: 1.

C. M. Hertz, 1988. Profile: Anthony D'Attilio. *Environmental Southwest* 521: 12-14.

E. Coles, 1997. Anthony d'Attilio 1909-1997. *New York Shell Club Notes* 344: 5.

R. Houart, 1997. In memoriam. *Arion* 22(4): 146-147 [list of taxa].

The Festivus 30(1), 1998 – Anthony D'Attilio Memorial Issue [bibliography, list of taxa].

C. M. Hertz, 1998. Anthony D'Attilio, 1909-1997. Biographical highlights. *The Festivus* 30(1): 5-6, frontispiece [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(4): 219-220].

E. H. Vokes, 1998. To Tony, with love. *The Festivus* 30(1): 7-8.

B. W. Myers, 1998. Remembering. *The Festivus* 30(1): 9.

W. K. Emerson, 1998. Anthony D'Attilio: friend, colleague and collector. *The Festivus* 30(1): 11.

- d'Attilio, Rose (****-1994; U.S.A.) [spouse of Anthony d'Attilio]
- W. Sage, 1994. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 331: 11.
- Daubenton, Louis Jean Marie (1716-1799; France)
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 164-166.
- Dance, 1986: 33.
- Daudin, François Marie (1774-1804; France)
- Dautzenberg, Philippe (1849-1935; Belgium)
- R. Blanchard, 1920. Eloge des zoologistes amateurs. Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France 39: 73-77.
- F. Haas & W. Wenz, 1935. Philippe Dautzenberg. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 67(4-5): 167.
- F. P. Koumans, 1935. Gemengd nieuws. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 3: 19 [not seen].
- E. Lamy, 1935. Nécrologie. Philippe Dautzenberg (1849-1935). Journal de Conchyliologie 79(2): 183-203 [portrait, bibliography].
- E. Lamy, 1935. Philippe Dautzenberg (1849-1935). Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France 60(3-4): 310-312.
- P. Pelseneer, 1936. Philippe Dautzenberg. Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique 66: 87-91, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Iw. Taki, 1937 [Obituaries]. Venus 7(2): 95-99, potrait [Dautzenberg: pp. 97-99; in Japanese].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1938. Obituary. Philippe Dautzenberg, 1849-1935. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(1): 7-8.
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Dautzenberg: p. 122].
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Dautzenberg: p. 135].
- Duchamps, 1982: 41-42, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Kiss, 1985: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 165, 209, pl. 29c [portrait].
- R. Duchamps, 1986. Philippe Dautzenberg. Apex 1(2): 47-66, pls. 1-3.
- R. Duchamps, 1989. Philippe Dautzenberg: son oeuvre, sa collection. Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique / Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde 119(2): 215-222.
- S. Maenhut, 1989. Hommage a Philippe Dautzenberg (1849-1935). Arion 15(2): 51-52.
- Anonymous, 1990. Biografie: Dautzenberg. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 8(1-2): 14-15, portrait.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- J. L. Van Goethem & T. Backeljau, 1995. The malacological collections of the Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences. Abstracts, Twelfth International Malacological Congress, Vigo, Spain, 1995: 283 [abstract].
- L. P. Tringalli, 1995. Sulla data di pubblicazione di "Mission Gruvel sur la côte occidentale d'Afrique (1909-1910). Mollusques marins" di Philippe Dautzenberg. Notiziario C.I.S.Ma., Bollettino del Centro Italiano di Studi Malacologici 16: 45-46.
- R. Duchamps, 1996. Année d'Anniversaires. Arion 21(2): 33-35, 1 pl.
- Duchamps, 1999: [passim], cover illustration, figs. 1-6, 62 [biography; portraits].
- L. Duchateau, 1999. Le 150e. anniversaire de la naissance de Philippe Dautzenberg. Arion 24(2): 67.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 90.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 17 [portrait].
- Davidson, Thomas (1817-1885; U.K.)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 115-116.
- W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 17(11-12): 188.
- Melvill, 1890: 216.
- Davies, Arthur Morley (1869-1959; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1940].
- Davies, Francis Raymond Edward [Ted] (1910-1995; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1995. Remembering Ted Davies. *Dredgings* 35(2): 7.
- Davies, Oliver (1905-1986; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 16.
- Dávila, Pedro Francisco [Franco] [Don] (1711-1786; Peru [now Ecuador]/France/Spain)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 187-188.
- R. Winckworth, 1946. The Davila catalogue. *Journal of Conchology* 22(8): 187.
- Dance, 1986: 60-61.
- M. de los Á. Calatayud Arinero, 1988. Pedro Franco Dávila: primer director del Real Gabinete de Historia Natural fundado por Carlos III. Madrid: Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas), vii + 251 pp. 46 pls. [portrait].
- Davin, Anne (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 534; 1987: 32.
- Da Vinci, Leonardo (1452-1519; Italy)
- Edwards, 1967: 15-19.
- Davis, Adelaide (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. Adelaide Davis. *New York Shell Club Notes* 148: 2 [one sentence notice].
- Davis, Arthur George (1892-1957; U.K.)
- D. Curry, 1957. A. G. Davis, 1892-1957. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 32(6): 214-219 [bibliography].
- M. P. Kerney, 1957. Obituary. A. G. Davis, 1892-1957. *Journal of Conchology* 24(6): 214-216 [bibliography].
- Davis, Cecil T. (****-****; U.K.)
- A. G. Davis, 1953. The shells of Painswick: bibliographical notes. *Journal of Conchology* 23(9): 297.
- Davis, Charles Abbott (1869-1908; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1908. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 21(11): 131.
- Davis, Christopher V. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 233.
- Davis, Derek Sidney (1958; U.K./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 32.
- Davis, George Morgan (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 246.
- M. Kirk, 1983. Snails and the secrets of life. *Philadelphia Inquirer, Sunday Supplement*, January 23, 1983: 20-21, 25, 27 [portrait]
- Abbott, 1987: 32
- Davis, John Dunning (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 246-247; 1987: 32.
- Davis, Linda (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 36.

- Davis, Marjorie Ellen (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 247; 1987: 32.
- Davis, Nancy Welland (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 247; 1987: 32.
- Davis, Richard Arnold (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 534-535; 1987: 32-33.
- Davis, William Thompson (1862-1934; U.S.A.)
M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Davis: pp. 52-53].
Abbott, 1973: 92.
M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 2-3 [revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53].
- Dawes, Matthew (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 71.
- Dawley, Dorothy June (1912-1994; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 33.
H. G. Lee, 1995. Dorothy June Lee. *American Conchologist* 23(1): 22 [portrait].
- Dawson, George Mercer (1849-1901; Canada) [son of J. W. Dawson]
H. M. Ami, 1901. George M. Dawson. *American Geologist* 28(2): 67-86, pl. 9 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Anonymous, 1901. Dr. George Mercer Dawson. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 8(4): 190.
B.J. Harrington, 1903. George Mercer Dawson. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada* (ser. 2) (Section IV, Geological and Biological Sciences) 8(4): 183-192 [biography].
- H. F. Ami, 1903. Bibliography of Dr. George M. Dawson. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada* (ser. 2) (Section IV, Geological and Biological Sciences) 8(4): 192-201 [bibliography].
- Drake, 1963: 4.
- P. Geldart, 1997. Dawson, George Mercer. Pp. 196-197, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Dawson, John William [Sir] (1820-1899; Canada)
Anonymous, 1899. Sir J. William Dawson. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 6(12): 575-576.
F. D. Adams, 1900. Memoir of Sir J. William Dawson. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of America* 11: 550-580, pl. 52 [biography, portrait, bibliography by H. M. Ami].
Merrill, 1906: 577-578, 695, pl. 29 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 92.
S. Sheets-Pyenson, 1997. Dawson, John William. Pp. 197-200, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Day, Glenn Patrick (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 33.
- Day, John Hemsworth Osborne (1909-1989; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 11.
Fouché, 1995: 17.
- Day, Michael Lynn (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 33.

Dayrit, Fernando (****-****; Philippines)

C. Oshima, 1967. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 15(12): 6 [portrait].

Dayton, Ada Eleanor (1908-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 247; 1987: 33.

Dayton, Charles Austin (****-1907; U.S.A.)

S. W. Wheat, 1907. Charles Austin Dayton. The Nautilus 21(8): 93.

M. K. Jacobson, 1955. Malacology in New York (III). New York Shell Club Notes 12: 2 [date of death only and that he was 1st President of the Brooklyn Conchological Club].

M. K. Jacobson, 1955. Malacology in New York (IV). New York Shell Club Notes 13: 2 [Dayton collection was purchased by the Brooklyn Museum for \$ 1,000].

Dean, George W. (1820-1901; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1901. George W. Dean. The Nautilus 15(4): 48.

R. W. Dexter, 1969. George W. Dean (1820-1901), amateur malacologist in Ohio. Sterkiana 33: 1-2, frontispiece [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 93.

Dean, Harlan Kenneth (1949-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 33.

Dean, J. Davy (1876-1937; U.K.)

C. Matheson, 1937. Obituary notice: J. Davy Dean. Journal of Conchology 20(12): 338-339.

Trew, 1990: 71.

Debaize, [Abbe] (?1847-1879; ?/Tanganyika)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 101.

de Bartolomé, Francis (1917-2000; U.K.)

D. Long, 2001. Francis de Bartolomé (1917-2000) – obituary. Journal of Conchology 37(3): 307-308 [portrait, bibliography].

Debeaux, Gaston-Étienne-Albert (1866-1902; France/Africa) [son of Odon Debeaux]

H. Fischer, 1903. Nécrologie. G. Debeaux. Journal de Conchyliologie 51(1): 90-91.

Debeaux, Odon (****-1868; France/Algeria) [father of G.-E.-A. Debeaux]

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 17(1): 108 [in list of those who died in 1868].

F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. Journal de Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128 [Debeaux: pp. 122-124].

de Bruin, Bruno (****-****; Namibia/South Africa)

Fouché, 1995: 17.

De Burgh, _____ [Mrs.] (****-1881; U.K.)

H. Crosse, 1873. Nouvelles [purchased type specimen of *Pleurotomaria quoyana* F. & B.]. Journal de Conchyliologie 21(2): 192.

W. Kobelt, 1881. Kleinere Mittheilungen. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 13(9): 132.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 84 [very short obituary].

Dance, 1986: 171-172, 207.

Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 68.

Fouché, 1995: 17.

De Burgh, Eva (****-****; U.K.) [daughter of Mrs. De Burgh]

Dance, 1986: 171.

DeCamp, William Henry (1825-1898; U.S.A.)

B. Walker, 1898. William Henry DeCamp. *The Nautilus* 12(6): 61-63, pl. 3 [portrait].

B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [DeCamp: p. 440].

Abbott, 1973: 93.

De Cristofori, Giuseppe (1803-1837; Italy)

Porro, 1841: 77-79.

A. C. Townsend, 1966. A note on J. de Cristofori e G. Jan: *Catalogus in IV sectiones divisus rerum naturalium in Musaeo exstantium J. de C. et G. J. Parmae & Mediolani, 1832*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(5): 240.

Kohn, 1992: 235.

Trew, 1990: 70.

Dees, Josephine Robertson (1914-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 247-248; 1987: 33.

De Folin, A. G. L.; see Folin, A. G. L. de

Defrance, Jacques-Louis-Marin. (1758-1850; France)

A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1902. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie* (sér. 5) 6: 152-185.

A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1904. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Première partie: Pélécy-podes. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie* (sér. 5) 7: 243-268.

A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1905. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Deuxième partie: Pélécy-podes. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie* (sér. 5) 8: 251-273.

A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [Defrance: pp. 431-436; biography].

A. Bigot, 1945. Collections géologiques. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie* (sér. 9) 4 (Supplémentaire): 5-31.

Dance, 1986: 209.

A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Defrance: pp. 26-28].

Trew, 1990: 71.

Kohn, 1992: 193-194.

Degan, Sandra Joyce (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 248.

Degner, Eduard (1886-1979; Germany)

P. Kaiser, 1966. Prof. Dr. Eduard Degner 80 Jahre. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 95(3-4): 107-109.

H. Janus, 1966. [Eduard Degner, 80th birthday]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(8): 118.

A. Zilch, 1976. Eduard Degner 90 Jahre alt. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(30): 311.

P. Kaiser, 1980. Eduard Degner zum Gedächtnis. *Mitteilungen aus dem Hamburgischen Zoologischen Museum und Institut* 77: 7-9 [portrait].

P. Kaiser, 1980. Eduard Degner (1886-1979). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 110(4-6): 109-114 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].

Kiss, 1986: 16-17.

- De Graff, Gerrit (1925-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 535; 1987: 33.
- De Gregorio, Antonio [Marquis] (1855-1930; Italy)
 F. Cipolla, 1931. Antonio de Gregorio. *Bollettino della Società Geologica Italiana* 50: cxxxvii-cxlix [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1931. *Pubblicazioni del March. Antonio de Gregorio*. Palermo: Privately printed, Scuola Tip., 27 pp.
 K. V. W. Palmer, 1945. Marquis de Gregorio's Clayborne types. *The Nautilus* 59(1): 34-35.
 Dance, 1986: 213.
 Trew, 1990: 74.
 Duchamps, 1999: 10-11, fig. 44.
- De Grim, Frank Edmund (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 248; 1987: 33.
- Dehée, René (1898-1928; France)
 C. Barrois, 1929 ["1928"]. Notice nécrologiques sur René Dehée. *Annales, Société Géologique du Nord (Lille)* 53: 260-269, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Dehm, Richard (1907-1996; Germany)
 V. Fahlbusch, 1996. Richard Dehm 6. Juli 1907 – 20. März 1996. *Mitteilungen der Bayerischen Staatsammlung für Paläontologie und Historische Geologie* 36: 3-10 [bibliography, portrait].
- Deisler, Jane Ellen (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 33.
- Deissinger, Herman R., Jr. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 535; 1987: 33.
- De Kay, James Ellsworth [M.D.] (1792-1851; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 174.
 Abbott, 1973: 93.
 R. Marve & K. B. Sterling, 1997. DeKay, James Ellsworth. Pp. 201-203, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Delaguet, Thomas (1755-1809; France)
 P. Queyron, 1922 ["1921"]. Observations d'un naturaliste réolais au début du 19me siècle. *Procès-Verbaux de la Société Linnéenne de Bordeaux* 73: 55-59.
- Delalande, Pierre Antoine (1787-1823; France)
 Barnard, 1965: 11.
 Fouché, 1995: 17.
- Delap, Maude Jane (1866-1953; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Delap: p. 202].
- de la Torre, Alfredo (****-****; Cuba) [nephew of C. de la Torre]
 Rehder, 1997: 119, 138.
- de la Torre y de la Huerta, Carlos (1858-1950; Cuba)
 A. Martinez Bello, 1945. Dn. [sic] Carlos de la Torre, biografía sintética de un sabio. Cuba, *Boletín Quincenal (Dirección de Propaganda, Defensa Civil)* 1(8): 16, 28-32 [biography, portrait].
 Chardon, 1949: 275-279, pl. 19 [portrait].
 G. Aguayo, 1950. Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta, 1858-1950. *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica* 7(2): 41-43, frontispiece [portrait].
 C. G. Aguayo & M. L. Jaume, 1950. *Bibliografía malacológica de Don Carlos de la Torre*. *Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana)*:

119-129, 1 pl. [malacological bibliography; portrait].

C. G. Aguayo & I. Pérez Farfante, 1950. Bibliografía general de Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta. *Agonía*, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 98-118 [non-malacological bibliography].

P. Bartsch, 1950. Carlos de la Torre y de la Huerta, May 15, 1858-February 19, 1950. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1950*: 1-6, portrait [bibliography].

P. Bartsch, 1950. Obituary. Carlos de la Torre. *Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences* 40(8): 272.

A. Martínez Bello, 1950. Una vida y una figura ejemplares: Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta. *Carteles (Habana)* 31(10): 38-39 [portraits].

I. Pérez Farfante, 1950. Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta, su aporte a las Ciencias Naturales Cubanas. *Agonía*, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 93-97 [biography].

H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1950. Carlos de la Torre. *The Nautilus* 63(4): 143.

J. Alvarez Conde, 1951. Carlos de la Torre: su vida y su obra. Habana, Cuba: Hno. y Cía, 233 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portraits].

A. de la Torre, 1951. Tributo a la memoria del Dr. Carlos de la Torre. *Boletín de Historia Natural Félix Poey* 2(7): 103-104.

J. Alvarez Conde, 1955. Una carta inedita del Dr. Carlos de la Torre sobre el caracol pintado. *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural* 22(3): 97-109 [portrait].

I. Castellanos Rodiles, with Preface by L. Howell Rivero, 1958. Carlos de la Torre y Huerta (datos biograficos). Homenaje en la primer centenario de su nacimiento, 1858-1958. Universidad de la Habana, Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey", Museum Poey, 39 pp. [portraits].

J. Alvarez Conde, 1958. Don Carlos: vida de un naturalista. Habana: Talleres. xvi + 282 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].

Alvarez Conde, 1958: 269-302 [portraits].

H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* 27: 42 [minimal mention].

M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.

Abbott, 1973: 167.

M. K. Jacobson, 1977. The de la Torre exhibit at the South Florida Shell Show. *New York Shell Club Notes* 236: 5-6.

Henson, 1982: 37-38.

Kiss, 1983: 124.

Dance, 1986: 229.

Rehder, 1997: 106, 119-120, pl. [31].

Murray, 1999: 8/3-4.

M. Agren, 2002. The cabinet of Don Carlos. *Of Sea and Shore* 24(3): 165.

Delesse, Achille Ernest Oscar Joseph (1817-1881; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 81 [short obituary].

Delessert, François Marie (1780-1869; France) [brother of J. P. B. & J. E. Delessert]

Cailliez, 1983: 10.

Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 34.

Delessert, Jacques Etienne (1771-1794; France) [brother of F. M. & J. P. B. Delessert]

Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 32.

- Delessert, Jules Paul Benjamin [Baron] (1773-1847; France) [brother of F. M. & J. E. Delessert]
- J. C. Chenu, 1844. Notice sur le Musée Conchyliologique de M. le Baron Benjamin Delessert. Paris: Béthune et Plon, 39 pp. [not seen; cited from Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 39].
- J. C. Chenu, 1849. Notice sur le Musée Conchyliologique de M. le Baron Benjamin Delessert [Second edition]. Paris: Bénard et Cie., 40 pp.
- H. Crosse, 1869. [La collection Delessert.] Journal de Conchyliologie 17(2): 208.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [Delessert: p. 98-99].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 18. Delessert collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 176.
- Barnard, 1965: 11.
- Cailliez, 1983: 7, 10 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 161-162, 210.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Fouché, 1995: 18.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 1-44 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Partial translation of the Cailliez/Finet article, by H. Tovell, 1999: (Bailey-Matthews) Shell Museum News 44: 3-4.
- Duchamps, 1999: 3, 15, fig. 39 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 91.
- D'Eliscu, Peter Neal (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 535-536; 1987: 34.
- Dell, Richard Kenneth [Dick] (1920-2002; New Zealand)
- A. Beu, B. Marshall & W. Ponder, 2003. Richard Kenneth ("Dick") Dell, 1920-2002: obituary, bibliography and list of his taxa. Molluscan Research 23(1): 85-99.
- Della Chiaje, Stefano (1794-1860; Italy)
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Della Chiaje: pp. 36-40, 45-46].
- Kohn, 1992: 213-214, 216-217.
- Delp, Sandra Marlene (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 248; 1987: 33-34.
- Delsher, Virginia Ann [Manhart] (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 34.
- Deluc, Jean André (1727-1817; France/United Kingdom)
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 34.
- Deluc, Jean André (1763-1847; France/Switzerland) [nephew of Jean André Deluc (previous entry)]
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 34.
- DeMartini, John David (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 248; 1987: 34.
- De Martino, Alfred R. (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Demidoff, Pavel Grigor'evich (1738-1821; Russia)
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1956. Muséum Demidorff. The Nautilus 70(1): 35.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Trew, 1990: 71.

- D. L. Ivanov & Yu. I. Kantor, 1991. Paul Demidoff's malacological collection in the Zoological Museum of Moscow University. Moscow University Press, 93 pp.
- Demke, Richard Steven (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Demond, Joan (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 249; 1987: 34.
- De Morcia, Pauline (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Dempster, Lloyd Raymond (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Denans, Albert (1839-1909; France)
A. Vayssière, 1909. Nécrologie. Albert Dénans. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 57(3): 272-274.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71.
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Denis, _____ (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 210.
- Dennis, David Worth (1849-1916; U.S.A.)
G. W. Sinclair & M. E. Rollman, 1951. Bibliographic note: a forgotten book and its author. *Journal of Paleontology* 25(4): 540-541.
- Dennis, James (****-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(4): 4 [portrait].
- Dennison, John (****-1874; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 245.
Dance, 1986: 166-169, 210.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71.
- Denison, William (1804-1871; Australia)
T. Iredale & G. P. Whitley, 1965. Sir William Denison as a conchologist. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1964-65: 27-30.
- Denny, Helen [Mrs. James] (1902-1978; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1978. Obituary. *The Nautilus* 92(3): 107.
Anonymous, 1978. Helen Denny. *New York Shell Club Notes* 244: 2 [from *Nautilus* 92(3): 107].
- Dentzel, Johann Melchior (1755?-****; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 208.
Dance, 1986: 100.
Engel, 1986: 70.
- Denys de Montfort, P.; see Montfort, P. Denys de
- Depontailier, Jules Alexandre (1850-1882; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 91.
- Derrick, R. C. (****-****; ****)
Anonymous, 1960. R. C. Derrick dies at Suva, Fiji. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(2): 8.
- Derstler, Kraig (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Deryugin, Konstantin Mikahilovich (1876-1838; Russia)
P. V. Ushakov & O. G. Kusakin, 1978. Konstantin Mikhailovich Deryugin. *Biologiya Moria* 6: 79-83 [Marine Biology: 948-950, 1978].
- Deshayes, Gérard Paul (1796-1875; France)
Swainson, 1840: 168.
H. Crosse, 1867. Nouvelles. [notice of sale of the Deshayes collection to the École des Mines]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 15(4): 467 [this material now in MNHN]

- W. Kobelt, 1875. Kleinere Mittheilungen. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(9-10): 77.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 123-127.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1893(3)*: 582-584.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1899(3)*: 595.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 494 [*Indes orientales*].
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. On the dates of publication of the "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles" and the "Tableau systématique des animaux mollusques," by the Barons Férussac and G. P. Deshayes. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7)* 8(43): 74-76.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 163 [*Algérie*].
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 335-336 [*Morée*].
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the "Encyclopédie Méthodique." *Annals & Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7)* 17(97): 577-582.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1922. On the dates of Cuvier, 'La Règne Animal,' etc. (*Disciples Edition*). *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 9)* 10(59): 555-556 [mollusks by Deshayes].
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Lamarck's "Hist. anim. s. vertèb." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 83-84 [about 3rd ed.].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1924. Notes on some Mactridae. *Journal of Conchology* 17(5): 134-136.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
- J.-R. Bourguignat, 1925. Dates des livrisons d'histoire des mollusques de Férussac et Deshayes, vérifiées d'après le register de l'éditeur Baillière, de Paris. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 59(1): 15-18.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1928. Laborde's "Voyage" and the Mollusca therein described by Deshayes. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 18(1): 32-35.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. Notes from the British Museum – I. Dates of certain species of *Donax* and *Mesodesma*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 19(6): 275-276.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (10)* 13(74): 308-312.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 12-17.
- R. Winckworth, 1942. Notes on the publication dates of Férussac and Orbigny's *Histoire des Céphalopodes*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 34-36.
- L. R. Cox, 1942. Publication dates of *Traité élémentaire de conchyliologie*, by G. P. Deshayes. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 94-95.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part II. Text of *Histoire*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 105-110.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part III. The divisional names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 111-118.

- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. *La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris)* (n.s.) 1(1): 4-7.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1960. Remarques sur certaines planches d'un ouvrage de Deshayes. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(2): 82-84 [*Description des coquilles fossiles des environs de Paris (1824-1837)*].
- Barnard, 1965: 11.
- C. F. Cowan, 1976. On the Disciples' edition of Cuvier's *Règne Animal*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(1): 32-64 [mollusks were by Deshayes].
- T. Bratcher, 1978. Deshayes types in the National Museum, Paris. *The Veliger* 20(4): 399 [transferred from the École de Mines].
- Cailliez, 1983: 6, 10.
- Dance, 1986: 138-139, 210.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Deshayes: pp. 31-32].
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Kohn, 1992: 208-209; 234; 259-260.
- A. Tillier & R. Boucher-Rodoni, 1993. Férussac and d'Orbigny's "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des céphalopodes acétabulifères": dates of publication of plates and text. *The Nautilus* 107(3): 97-103.
- Fouché, 1995: 18.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35 [portrait].
- A. Matsukuma, 2001. [On the authorship of some Japanese mactrid species (Mollusca: Bivalvia).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(1-2): 5-10 [in Japanese; English summary].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 92.
- N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. *Zootaxa* 166: 1-48.
- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of the "Histoire Naturelle des Vers" and *Tableau Encyclopédique (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiens)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.
- Note: *Description de coquilles caractéristiques des terrains* (1831) and *Traité élémentaire de conchyliologie* (1839-1858) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Deslongchamps; see Eudes-Deslongchamps
- Desmartis, _____ (****-?1870; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 159 [very short obituary].
- Desmond, Thomas Charles (1887-1972; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 93-94.
- Des Moulins, C.; see Moulins, C. des
- Desor, Pierre Jean Edouard (1811-1882; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Desor: p. 101].
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- De Souza, Joan Mary (1923-****; Trinidad)
- Abbott, 1973: 249; 1987: 34.

- De Steffani, Carlo (1851-1924; Italy)
- G. Manganelli & V. Spadini, 2001. I molluschi marini Pliocenici dei dintorni di Siena negli scritti di Carlo De Steffani e Dante Pantanelli. The papers of Carlo De Staffani and Dante Pantanelli on the Pliocene marine molluscs of the Siena Basin. Accademia delle Scienze di Siena detta de'Fisiocritici, Memorie 8: 366 pp. [reprint of all papers published by De Stafani, including those published under joint authorship with Pantanelli].
- De Tarr, _____ (****-****; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. The Nautilus 60(2): 69-71 [De Tarr & Beecher: pp. 69-70].
- Des Voigne, David Merritt (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 249-250; 1987: 34.
- Deuel, Glen (****-****; U.S.A.)
- M. Duffy, 1991. Meet the President [Glen Deuel]. American Conchologist 19(3): 7 [biography, portrait].
- DeVoe, M. Richard (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 217, 222, 224 [portraits].
- Dewey, Chester (1784-1867; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 269, 695.
- Abbott, 1973: 94.
- Dexter, Eleanor Norma (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 250; 1987: 35.
- Dexter, Laurence Newton (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 250; 1987: 35.
- Dexter, Ralph Warren (1912-1991; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 251; 1987: 35.
- R. L. Burgess, 1992. In memoriam. Ralph Warren Dexter: 1912-1991. Ecological Society of America Bulletin 73(1): 52.
- Deyà, Ramón Galiana (1916-2000; Spain)
- G. X. Pons, 2000 [“1999”]. Ramón Galiana Deyà (1916-2000). In memoriam. Bolletí de la Societat d’Història Natural de les Balears (Palma de Mallorca) 42: 201-202.
- DeYoe, L. Marguerite (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 251.
- Deynoot, Pieter (****-1698; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 70.
- Dezallier d’Argenville, A. J.; see Argenville, A. J. Dezallier d’
- Di Cervignasco, F. della Chiesa (****-****; Italy)
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Dickerson, Roy Ernest (1878-1944; U.S.A.)
- R. C. Harris, 1944. Roy Ernest Dickerson (1877-1944). Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists 28(6): 888-889 [portrait].
- L. W. Stephenson, 1945. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1944: 174-179, pl. 8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 94.
- Dickson, Matthew (****-****; ****)
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Dickin, Friedrich (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Dicquemare, Jacques F. (1734-1789; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 168-169.
- Diebold, Richard A., Jr. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 35.

- Dieffenbach, Ernst (1811-1855; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
- Dean, 1936: 233.
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Dierbach, Johann Heinrich (1788-1845; Germany)
- K. T. Menke, 1846. Nekrolog [J. H. Dierbach]. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 3: 79.
- Dieren, Jacobus Wouterus van (1902-1935; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 183.
- Engel, 1986: 71.
- Dietrich, Gertrude B. (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 35.
- Dietrich, Louis Edwards (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 251; 1987: 154.
- DiGirolamo, Rudolf Gerard (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 251-252; 1987: 35.
- Diguet, Léon (1859-1926; France)
- Ed. Lamy, 1927. Nécrologie. Léon Diguet. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 70(3): 199.
- Diller, Josiah S. (1850-1924; U.S.A.)
- Addicott, 1981: 5.
- Dillon, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 75.
- Dillon, Constance Stewart (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 35.
- Dillon, Robert Thomas, Jr. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 536; 1987: 35
- Dillwyn, Lewis Weston (1778-1855; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1857. [Obituary, Lewis Weston Dillwyn]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1855-56*: xxxvi-xxxix.
- Melvill, 1890: 200.
- Dean, 1936: 230-232.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Dillwyn: pp. 15-24].
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Kohn, 1992: 187-191.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 96.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 17 [portrait].
- Dilworth, B. L.; see Brown, B. L.
- Dimond, Henry (1808-1895; U.S.A.)
- E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Di Monterosato, T. di M. A. [Manquis]; see Monterosato, T. di M. A. [Marquis di]
- Dineen, Clarence Francis (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 252; 1987: 35-36.
- Dioscorides, Pedacius [Discoride, Pedacio] (ca. 40-80)
- F. Dahl, 1926 [“1924”]. Zur Geschichte der Zoologie. Von Aristoteles bis Plinius (Eine historische Studie). *Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin* 1924(1-10): 62-104 [Dioscorides: pp. 85-88].
- K. J. Boss, 1969. The shells of Dioscorides of Anazarba. *Annual Reports of the*

- American Malacological Union for 1969: 54-55.
- E. Caprotti, 1977. Pedacio Dioscoride. De Materia Medica. Pp. 138-140, in: Molluschi e medicina nel I° Secolo d.C. Conchiglie 13(7-8): 137-144.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. Bollettino Malacologico 19(5-8): 153-168.
- Di Paco, Giacomo (1946-2002; Italy)
- W. Campani, 2002. In memoriam. Giacomo di Paco (1946-2002). Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 20(1-4): 42.
- Dippell, Martha Cutler (1897-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 252-253; 1987: 36.
- Diquemare, _____ (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 201.
- Dishoeck, Anthony van (1634-1728; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 71.
- Dishoeck, Anthony Pieter van (1709-1767; Netherlands) [son of Ewout van Dishoeck]
- Engel, 1986: 71.
- Dishoeck, Ewout van (1678-1744; Netherlands) [son of Anthony van Dishoeck]
- Engel, 1986: 72.
- Diver, Cyril [Captain] (1892-1969; U.K.)
- A. J. Cain, 1971. Obituary. Capt. Cyril Diver. *Journal of Conchology* 27(4): 273-276, pl. 12 [portrait, bibliography].
- N. F. McMillan, 1971. Captain Cyril Diver – Addendum. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 422.
- Dixon, Frederic [M.D.] (1799-1849; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Dixon, George [Captain] (****-1800?; U.K.)
- Baily, 1988: 3-4.
- Dixon, Ralph (1836-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 23. Dixon & Watson's *Descriptive manual*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90.
- N. F. McMillan, 1957. Notes on Dixon and Watson's "Descriptive manual of British land and fresh-water shells". *Journal of Conchology* 24(6): 209-210.
- J. W. Jackson, 1958. Dixon and Watson's *Descriptive manual of British and and fresh-water shells*. *Journal of Conchology* 24(7): 216-217.
- Dixon, Ruth Stallings (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 36.
- Dobkin, Irving Bern (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 253; 1987: 36.
- Dodd, William Earle (1893-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 512-513.
- Doderlein, Pietro (1810-1895; Italy)
- D. Pantanelli, 1895 ["1893"]. Pietro Doderlein. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 18: 414.
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 112.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Doe, Albion (****-****; U.S.A.)
- R. Roth & J. T. Carlton, 1970. A forgotten periodical of west American conchology. *The Nautilus* 84(1): 31-32.
- Doello-Jurado, Martin (1884-1948; Argentina)
- Homenaje de la Assoc. Argentina de Ciencias Naturales; with bibliography by Juan J. Parodiz, 1949. *Physis* 20(57): 195-205 [portrait].

- M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Doello-Jurado: pp. 19-20].
- Doering, Adolfo (1848-1926; Germany/Argentina)
- M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Doering: p. 13].
- J. J. Parodiz, 1963. Observaciones anatómicas sobre *Omalonyx patera* Doer., con una nota biográfica acerca de Adolfo Doering (1848-1926). *Sterkiana* 12: 1-7 [list of taxa].
- Zilch, 1967: 32.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Doering: p. 135].
- Does, Arnoldus de (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 72.
- Dogliotti, José Maria (****-1973; Uruguay)
- E. Duarte, 1973. Jose Maria Dogliotti. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay 3(25): 257.
- Doh, C. A. (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 253; 1987: 36.
- Doherty, William H. (1857-1901; U.S.A.)
- E. Hartert, 1901. William Doherty. Obituary. *Novitates Zoologicae* 8(4): 494-506.
- C. W. Johnson, 1916. [Concerning "Publications of the O. G. B. III. Mollusca of Cincinnati"]. *The Nautilus* 30(5): 57.
- C. Goodrich, 1940. Regarding O. G. B. *The Nautilus* 53(3): 106.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1955. Life and work of William H. Doherty. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: 122.
- B. Verdcourt, 1992, 2001. Collectors in East Africa No. 16. W. Doherty. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 122: 60-65 (1992); 159: 109 (2001) [bibliography].
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Doherty: p. 118-119, 124].
- Dohrn, Felix Anton (1840-1909; Germany/Italy)
- P. Werner, 1992. Anton Dohrn und die Gründung der Biologischen Anstalt Helgoland. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 1: 45-54.
- Dohrn, Heinrich (1838-1913; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1913. Heinrich Dohrn. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 45(4): 199.
- Dance, 1986: 158, 210, pl. 30c [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 99.
- Dokitch, _____ [Docteur] (****-1893; Serbia)
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 87.
- Dolin, Eric Jay (1961-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 36.
- Dollfus, Adrien (1858-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Dollfus, Gustave Frédéric (1850-1931; France)
- Anonymous, 1906. Dollfus (Gustave-Frédéric). *Paris, Dictionnaire National des Contemporains* 5: 220.
- G. F. Dollfus, 1912. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de M. Gustave F. Dollfus. *Paris: Dumoulin*, 119 pp. [annotated bibliography].

- E. Lamy, 1932. Nécrologie. Gustave-F. Dollfus. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(2): 199-206 [portrait].
- H. Douvillé, 1935 ["1933"]. Gustave F. Dollfus (1850-1931). *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 5) 3(9): 677-690 [portrait].
- R. P. Dollfus, 1935 ["1933"]. Répertoire bibliographique des publications. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 5) 3(9): 691-726.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Duchamps, 1999: 8, fig. 40 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 99.
- Dollfus, Robert Philippe (1887-****; France)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1977. Necrologie: Robert Ph. Dollfus. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 114(3-4): 131.
- Domp, Menard (****-1710; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 73.
- Donohue, Jerry (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 253; 1987: 36.
- Donovan [O'Donovan], Edward (1768-1837; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 212.
- Swainson, 1840: 169.
- A. Reynell, 1917. Notes on Donovan's *Naturalist's repository*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(4): 309-311.
- Salisbury, 1945: 144.
- Barnard, 1965: 12.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Donovan: p. 36].
- Kohn, 1992: 204-205, 211-212.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 99.
- Donovan, Florence Virginia (1894-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 536; 1987: 36.
- Donovan, James William (1898-1966; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1966. James W. Donovan dies. *Hawaiian Shell News* 14(13): 7.
- Anonymous, 1966. James W. Donovan. *New York Shell Club Notes* 124: 7 [two sentence notice].
- Abbott, 1975: 513.
- Don Pedro V., S. M. [Roi de Portugal et des Algarves] (1837-1861; Portugal)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 99-100.
- Doop, Johannes Elizius Alphonsus den (1889-1954; Netherlands/Dutch East Indies)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 188, 191.
- Engel, 1986: 74.
- Doorne, M. J. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 74.
- d'Orbigny, A. C. V. D.; see Orbigny, A. C. V. D. d'
- Dore, Harry E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- Dorfeuille, J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 94.
- Doria, G. (1840-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Döring, Adolf; see Doering, Adolfo

- Dorr, Emile (1857-1907; France/Africa)
 Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Dorsman, Leendert (1875-1949; Netherlands)
 Anonymous, 1949. In memoriam. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 33: 269.
 Engel, 1986: 74.
- Douglas, Jessie H., Jr. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 254; 1987: 36.
- Douglas, K.; see Wigram, K.
- Douglass, David Bates (1790-1849; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 94-95.
- Doûmet, E. (1796-1869; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 159.
 Dance, 1986: 210.
- Doûmet-Adanson, Paul Napoleon (1834-1897; France)
 H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 46(1): 46.
- Doutt, Richard J. (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 254; 1987: 36.
- Douvillé, Joseph Henri Ferdinand (1846-1937; France)
 Anonymous, 1937. [death of Professor J. H. F. Douvillé]. Science 85(2207): 377.
 J. Piveteau, 1938. Nécrologie. Henri Douvillé. Journal de Conchyliologie 82(2): 163-165 [portrait].
 C. Jacob, 1940 ["1939"]. La vie et l'oeuvre de Henri Douvillé (1846-1937). Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (sér. 5) 9(6-7): 321-591, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India 2: 9-20 [notes, portrait: p. 18].
- Dance, 1986: 210.
 Anonymous, 1998. Bref aperçu sur la vie et l'oeuvre d'Henri Douvillé. Proceedings of the Fourth International Congress on Rudists, Marseille, 9-15 Sept. 1996. Geobios, Memoire Special (Lyon) 22: 13-14, frontispiece [portrait].
- Dow, Doris C. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 254.
- Dow, Nellie Almira (1904-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 254; 1987: 154.
- Dow, Robert L. (1910-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 536; 1987: 36.
- Dracott, Walter MacKay (****-****; U.K./Canada)
 Drake, 1963: 8.
- Drake, Robert J. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Drake, 1963: 10.
- Dranga, Theodore Thomas (1901-1956; U.S.A.)
 J. Q. Burch, 1956. Ted Dranga. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 164: 4.
 J. S. Schwengel, 1957. Theodore Thomas Dranga, 1901-1956. The Nautilus 70(4): 138-140.
 Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Draparnaud, Jacques Philippe Raymond (1772-1804; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 170-171.
 Porro, 1841: 52-55.
 Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 2: 87-105, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].

- A. Locard. 1895. *Ipsa Draparnaudi Conchylia; étude sur la collection conchyliologique de Draparnaud au Musée Impérial et Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Vienne*. Paris: J.-B. Baillière et fils. 190 pp. [reprinted, 1897, *Annales de la Société d'Agriculture, Sciences et Industries de Lyon* 7(4)].
- Barnard, 1965: 40.
- Kiss, 1980: 82.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 100.
- Note: *Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de la France* (1805) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Draper, Bertram Compton [Bert] (1904-2000; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 255; 1987: 36.
- Fouché, 1995: 18.
- Anonymous, 2000. In memoriam. Bertram (Bert) C. Draper, April 30, 1904-August 7, 2000. *The Festivus* 32(9): 136 [partial bibliography].
- L. T. Groves & J. H. McLean, 2001. Bertram C. Draper, 1904-2000. *The Festivus* 33(6): 63-65 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Drayton, Joseph (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Drennan, Lucile (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 255; 1987: 36-37.
- Dressler, S. (****-****; Australia/Germany)
- S. Dressler, 1972. A bibliography [sic, biography]. *Of Sea and Shore* 3(3): 116.
- Drew, Gilman Arthur (1868-1934; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Dreyer, T. F. (1886-1954; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 12.
- Drieling, Jacob Arnold (1781-1837; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 75-76.
- Drier, E. Newton (****-****; Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 8.
- Driessen, Louis A. (1890-1954; Netherlands)
- C. Lammens & A. Verhecken, 1985. Louis A. Driessen, Nederlandse purpuroloog (Leiden 1890 – Hengelo 1954). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 222: 3-4.
- Driscoll, Egbert Gotzian (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 537; 1987: 37.
- Drivas, Jean (****-****; Reunion Island/Greece)
- Fouché, 1995: 18.
- Drouët, Henri (1829-1900; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M. Henri Drouët. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 71-73.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1969. Schetsen uit de malacologische geschiedenis van Frankrijk. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 133: 1427-1474.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V *De Kreukel* 9(10): 134-137 [Drouët: p. 135].
- Duchamps, 1999: 8.
- Drummond, James Lawson (1783-1853; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Drummond: p. 198].
- Duarte Strambi, Eliseo (1896-1989; Uruguay)
- Abbott, 1973: 255-256; 1987: 37.

- D. Raeihle, 1987. Eliseo Duarte 1896-1987. New York Shell Club Notes 304: 2.
- O. E. Sicardi, 1989 [“1987”]. Obituario: Eliseo Duarte Strambi. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay 7(52-53): 1-2.
- DuBar, Jules Ramon (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 256; 1987: 37.
- Dubois, Charles Frédéric (1804-1867; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 172.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 11. Dubois's *Epitome*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 141-142.
- Desmond, 1985.
- Dance, 1986: 85, 104-109.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Duch, Thomas Michael (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 257; 1987: 37.
- Duchesne, Antoine Nicolas (1747-1827; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 188-189.
- Duclos, P. L. (****-1853; France)
- C. D. Sherborn & E. A. Smith, 1911. A collation of J. C. Chenu's *Illustrations conchyliologiques*, and a note on P. L. Duclos' *Hist. nat. gén. et part. coquilles*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 1(4): 264-267.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 29.
- Cailliez, 1983: 11.
- Dance, 1986: 161.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Kohn, 1992: 250-251.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35.
- Duffy, Mathilde (****-****; U.S.A.)
- N. Gilfillan, 1991. Spotlight on ... Mathilde Duffy. *American Conchologist* 19(3): 16-17 [biography, portrait].
- Dufour, Michael Charles Édouard (?1828-1882; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 91 [one sentence obituary].
- Dufresne, Louis (1752-1832; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 213.
- Ewan, 1955: 48.
- J. M. Sweet, 1970. The collection of Louis Dufresne (1752-1832). *Annals of Science* 26(1): 33-71, 3 pls.
- Cailliez, 1983: 11.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35.
- Dugast, Louis (****-1893; France)
- H. Crosse, 1894. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 85.
- Dugdale, Horace Kirkus (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 537; 1987: 37.
- Duge, John Frederick (1913-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 257; 1987: 37.
- Duhamel de Monceau, Henri Louis (1700-1782; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 162.
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Dujardin, Félix (1801-1860; France)
- Kohn, 1992: 267-268.

- Dumbault, Carl Mathews (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 257; 1987: 37.
- Duméril, André Marie Constant (1774-1860; France)
Swainson, 1840: 173.
Anonymous, 1862. [Obituary: Andre-Marie-Constant Duméril]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1859-60: xlv-xlvi.
T. Iredale, 1916. On two editions of Duméril's *Zoologie analytique*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(2): 79-84.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 77.
- Dumont d'Urville, Jules Sébastien César (1790-1842; France)
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 145-146, fig.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 78.
M. J. A. Simpson, 1990. Dumont d'Urville, Jules Sébastien César 1790-1842. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 1: 113-114.
- Dumortier, Eugène (1801-1876; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 25(1): 94-95.
- Dundee, Dee Dolores Saunders (1927-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 257-258.
D. Ræihle, 1985. Dolores (Dee) Dundee. New York Shell Club Notes 296: 2.
O. E. Sicardi, 1985. Dolores (Dee) S. Dundee. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay 6(48): 295.
Abbott, 1987: 154.
- Dunker, Wilhelm Rudolph Bernard Rudolf Hadrian (1809-1885; Germany)
Anonymous, 1885. Verzeichniss der Arbeiten von W. Dunker. Palaeontographica 31(5-6): 331-338 [biography, bibliography].
Anonymous, 1885. Professor Rudolf Wilhelm Dunker. Geological Magazine (ser. 3) 2(6): 288.
W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 17(3-4) [Beilagen Nekrologie No. 1]: 1-4 [Dunker: pp. 2-4].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 117-118.
K. Nadrée, 1955. Wilhelm Dunker (1809-1885); Mineraloge, Geologe und Konchyliologe. Lebensbilder aus Kurhessen und Waldeck (Marburg) 5: 50-61, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Barnard, 1965: 12, 40.
R. I. Johnson, 1969. Pfeiffer's Novitates Conchologica, Series I, Land Mollusca, 1854-1979, and Dunker's Novitates Conchologicae, Series II, Marine Mollusca, 1862-1882. A complete collation. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(3): 236-239.
Kiss, 1984: 35.
Dance, 1986: 210.
Trew, 1990: 72.
Janssen, 1992: 83.
R. Janssen, 1993. Die Typen und Typoide des Natur-Museums Senckenberg, 81. Die Typen der von Dunker 1860/1861 beschriebenen japanischen Meeresmollusken. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 122: 403-435.
Fouché, 1995: 19.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 100.
- Dunlap, Edward Amberson (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 37.
- Dunn, George Washington (1814-1905; U.S.A.)

- Ewan, 1955: 48.
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- Dunn, V. Roger (1902-1974; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 258; 1987: 154.
- Dupetit-Thouars, Abel Aubert (1793-1864; France)
- Ewan, 1955: 60 [under Thouars].
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 78-79.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 100.
- Dupont, Edouard (1841-1911; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1999: 8-9, fig. 28.
- DuPont, John Eleuthère (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 258; 1987: 37-38.
- C. A. Turkington, 1996. No holds barred. The strange life of John E. DuPont. Atlanta, Georgia: Turner, 213 pp., 8 pls.
- B. Ordine & R. Vigoda, 1998. Fatal match: inside the mind of killer millionaire John du Pont. New York: Avon Books, iv + 357 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 19.
- DuPont, Louis Emile Eugène (1847-1933; Mauritius)
- E. H. Madge, 1949. The conchological manuscripts of the late E. Dupont (Jr.) (1847-1933). The Mauritius Institute Bulletin 3(1): 83-125 [biography, bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- DuPont, Samuel Francis (1803-1865; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Dupontailier, Jules Alexandre (1850-1882; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 31(1): 91 [bibliography].
- Duprey, Constance K. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 38.
- Dupuis, Henri (1819-1889; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 38(1): 88-89.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9, fig. 29.
- Dupuis, Paul (1869-1931; Belgium/Congo)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1932. Nécrologie. Major Paul Dupuis. Journal de Conchyliologie 76(2): 136-138. [bibliography]
- V. van Straelen, 1932. Paul Dupuis (1869-1931); note biographique avec liste bibliographique. Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique/Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België 8(8): 1-7, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Duchamps, 1999: 5.
- Dupuy, Dominique [Abbé] (1912-1885; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 113.
- G. Andrei & I. Păunescu, 1982. De la correspondance de D. Dupuy avec A. L. Montandon. Travaux du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle "Grigore Antipa" (Bucharest) 24: 321-323.
- Kiss, 1985: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- D'Urban, Benjamin (****-1849; South Africa/Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 31-32.

- D'Urban, William Stewart Mitchell (1837-1934; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 87 [listed under U].
- Durham, John Wyatt (1907-1996; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 258-259; 1987: 38.
R. L. Langenheim, Jr., 1997. J. Wyatt Durham: August 22, 1907 – July 10, 1996. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 746-747 [portrait].
R. L. Langenheim, 2000. Memorial to J. Wyatt Durham 1907-1996. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 30: 5-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Duro, John E. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 38.
- Durouchoux, Paul (1847-1928; Belgium)
Anonymous, 1928. Nécrologie. Paul Durouchoux. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 75 [bibliography].
Duchamps, 1999: 5-6, fig. 21 [portrait].
- Dury, Ralph (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 38.
- DuShane, Helen (1907-2002; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 259; 1987: 38.
D. & H. Yoshimoto, 2002. Helen Dushane. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 33(1): 8.
L. T. Groves, 2003. Helen DuShane: wentletrap aficionado, 1907-2002. *The Festivus* 35(4): 38-42 [with separate tributes by K. L. Kaiser and D. & H. Yoshimoto; portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
D. & H. Yoshimoto, 2003. Helen DuShane. *American Conchologists* 30(3): 3.
- Dussumier, Jean-Jacques (1792-1883; France)
W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(9-10): 157.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 79.
- Dutemple, _____ (****; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 20(1): 122 [one sentence obituary].
- Dutertre, A.-P. (****-1940)
P.-H. Fischer, 1941. Nécrologie. A.-P. Dutertre. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 84(1): 104 [short obituary].
- Duval, _____ (****-?1865; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 100 [short obituary; first name, initials unknown].
- Duverney, _____ (1648-1730; ?)
Duvernoy, Georges Louis (1777-1855; France)
Duymaer van Twist, Albertus Jacobus (1809-1887; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 183.
Dance, 1986: 210.
Engel, 1986: 78.
- Dvorak, Stanley Joseph (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 259-260; 1987: 38.
- Dwivedy, Ramesh Chandra (1943-****; India/Canada/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 260; 1987: 38.
- Dybowski, Benedikt Ivan (1834-1930; Russia)
Anonymous, 1930. Dr. Benedikt Dybowski. *The Nautilus* 42(4): 139.
K. Kowalska & A. Miklaszewska-Mroczkowska, 1960. Benedykt Dybowski, *Materialy biograficzno-bibliograficzne. Polska Akademia Nauk, Instytut Zoologiczny, Memorabilia Zoologica* 5: 1-99 [portrait].

- V. I. Zdun, 1969. [The collection of Baikal mollusks of B. Dybowski in the Zoological Museum of the University of Lvov]. Pp. 68-70, in: B. G. Ioganzen, ed., *Voprosy Malakologii Sibiri* [Malacological Problems in Siberia]. Tomsk, 202 pp.
- K. J. Boss. 1973. *Ancylodoris*, its well deserved oblivion. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union, Inc.*, March 1973: 11-13.
- Kiss, 1980: 82.
- Dyson, David (1823-1856; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 22. Dyson's shells. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 89-90.
- J. W. Jackson, 1908. Lancashire naturalists of note. David Dyson: a biographical sketch. *Lancashire Naturalist* 1: 167-170 [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Eager, Grace (1900-1947; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1948. Grace Eager, 1900-1947. *Museum of Zoology artist 1927-1947. University of Michigan, Museum of Zoology Annual Report for 1947*: 9-15, frontispiece [portrait].
- Eakin, Richard M. (1910-1999; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Honan, 1999. Richard Eakin dies at 89; did his lectures in costume. *New York Times*, Dec. 5, 1999: 46 [portrait].
- Eales, Nellie Barbara (1899-1989; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1951]
- [Special meeting to honour Dr. N. B. Eales and Sir Maurice Yonge]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 41(1): 65-76, 1974 [bibliographies]
- J. E. Rigby, 1990. Nellie B. Eales, D.Sc., 1889-1989. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 56(4): 601.
- Eames, Frank Evelyn (1906-1978; U.K.)
- C. P. Nuttall, 1979. Obituary. Frank Evelyn Eames, 1906-1978. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 45(1): 148-149 [bibliography].
- Eastlake, Frank Warrington (1858-1905; U.K./Japan)
- T. Habe, 1984. [Biohistory of malacologists (57) Frank Warrington Eastlake.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(2-3): 81-82 [in Japanese].
- Eastwood, Kathleen Dennison (****-****; Rhodesia/South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 19.
- Eaton, Alfred Edwin [Reverend] (1845-1929; U.K.)
- F. W. E., 1929. The Rev. A. E. Eaton *The Entomologist* 62(794): 167-168.
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Ebert, Early Ernest (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 260; 1987: 38.
- Ebert, Theodor (1857-1899; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1900. Theodor Ebert. *Jahrbuch der Königlich Preussischen geologischen Landesanstalt und Bergakademie zu Berlin* 20: cxvii-cxx, pl. [bibliography, portrait].
- Eberzin, Anatolii Georgievich (1904-1970; Russia)
- L. B. Il'ina & L. A. Nevevskaya, 1970. Anatolii Georgievich Eberszin (1904-1970). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1970(3): 163-164 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 4(3): 451-452 (1970)].
- Eckert, Ranier (1934-1986; Germany)
- Eckles, Willa Fairfield (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 260-261; 1987: 38.
- Ecklon, C. F. (1795-1868; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 40.

- Ecluse, Charles de l' (1526-1609; France)
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1932. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. 2nd partie. Charles de l'Ecluse. *Journal de Conchyliologie*, 76(3): 252.
- Eddison, Grace G. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 261; 1987: 38-39.
- Eder, Leo (1886-1965; Switzerland)
 A. Zilch, 1965. Leo Eder (1886-1965). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(7): 107 [bibliography].
 Turner, 1998: 16.
- Edghill, Maurine (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 537; 1987: 39.
- Edlauer, Aemilian [Ämilian] (1881-1960; Austria)
 W. Klemm, 1960. Aemilian Edlauer (1881-1960). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 89(1-3): 113-115 [biography, portrait].
 O. E. Paget, 1961. Aemilian Edlauer. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien* 64: 39-41, pl. 2.
 Kiss, 1983: 114.
- Edlinger, ___ (****-****; Germany)
 Barnard, 1965: 40.
- Edmonds, Everett V. (****-1958; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1958. E. V. Edmonds. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 182: 27.
 Smith, 1974: 2.
- Edmondson, Charles Howard (1876-1970; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1952. Dr. Charles Howard Edmondson. *Hawaiian Shell News* 1(5): 13.
 E. R. Cross, 1970. Dr. Charles E. Edmondson – collector, scientist, patriarch. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(5): 8 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Edson, Henry M. (****-1912; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1912. Henry M. Edson. *The Nautilus* 25(11): 132.
 Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Edstrom, John Frederick (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 261; 1987: 39.
- Edwards, [Lieutenant Colonel] Corinne Elizabeth (1905-1989; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 261-262.
 E. Crovo. 1978. She could get attached to an honor like this. *Of Sea and Shore* 9(2): 75 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1987: 39.
 Anonymous, 1989. Lt. Col. Corinne E. Edwards. *Hawaiian Shell News* 37(11): 2.
 D. Raeihle, 1989. Corinne E. Edwards. *New York Shell Club Notes* 313: 6.
- Edwards, Dallas Craig (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 262; 1987: 39.
- Edwards, Frederick Erasmus (1799-1875; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- Edwards, George (1694-1773; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 174.
- Edwards, Milne; see Milne-Edwards
- Edwards, Malcom (****-****; U.K.)
- Edwards, T. (c. 1860-1944)
 W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums.

- North Western Naturalist (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- Edwards, T. (****-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 16. *Interrogatory juvenile introduction to the study of conchology*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 142.
- Eernisse, Douglas John (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Eggleston, Harla Ray (1890-1965; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Ehrenberg, Christian Gottfried (1795-1876; Germany)
- R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(5-6): 290.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 80.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Ehrhart, Balthasar (1700-1756; Germany)
- W. Quenstedt, 1964. Die Bedeutung von Balthasar Ehrhart (1700-1756) in Rahmen der Belemnitenkunde und als Vorläufer geologischer Kartierung. Jahreshefte des Vereins für Vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg (Stuttgart) 118/119: 167-186 [biography, bibliography].
- Ehrmann, Hermann Felix Paul (1868-1937; Germany)
- T. van Benthem Jutting, 1938. In memoriam Paul Ehrmann, 21 Dez. 1868 – 6 Okt. 1937. Basteria 3(1): 1-4 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1938. Nécrologie. Paul Ehrmann. Journal de Conchyliologie 82(2): 166-167.
- H. Schlesch, 1938. Hermann Felix Paul Ehrmann, 1868-1937. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(1): 12-13.
- Iw. Taki, 1938. Obituary of Paul Ehrmann. Venus 8(3): 189-191 [portrait] [in Japanese].
- W. Wächtler, 1938. Dr. phil. h.c. Paul Ehrmann. Nachruf! Archiv für Molluskenkunde 70(1): 1-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Schlesch, 1939. In memoriam Dr. Paul Ehrmann. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica (Riga) 9(2): 359-361 [bibliography].
- Zilch, 1967: 12 [portrait], 20, 32.
- A. Zilch, 1972. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, X. Zur Konchylien-Sammlung von P. Ehrmann. Mitteilungen der Deutschen malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(22): 327-329 [list of new taxa].
- A. Zilch, 1973. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, XIII. Aus den Tagebüchern von P. Ehrmann, Reise 1911 in den Südalpen. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(26): 66-90.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- H. Zeissler, 1988. Paul Ehrmann (21.12.1868 – 6.10.1937) zur fünfzigsten Wiederkehr seines Todestages. Malakologisches Abhandlungen 13: 83-84 [biography, bibliography].
- Ehrmann, Lizzie (1891/1892-1970; Germany) [spouse of H. F. P. Ehrmann]
- Anonymous, 1970. Verstorben. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(16): 190.
- Eichwald, Carl Eduard von (1795-1876; Latvia/Russia)
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830.

- Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society
93(1): 19-70 [Eichwald: pp. 56-57].
- Kohn, 1992: 223-224.
- Note: *Lethaea Rossica* (1852-1869)
available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Eights, James (1798-1882; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Eijk, Pieter (1879-1969; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 83-84.
- Eijnden, Jan M. A. van den (1901-1984; Netherlands)
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1985. In memoriam
J. M. A. van den Eijnden (1901-1984).
Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging 223: 19-20.
- Einsohn, Bruce L. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Eker, Helene (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 262; 1987: 39.
- Elford, Ed (1907-2000; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2001. In memoriam. Ed
Elford. Dredgings 41(2): 9.
- Eliason, Phillis Underhill (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Eliot, Charles Norton Edcumbe (1862-1931; U.K.)
- Is. Taki, 1931. Sir Charles Norton
Edcumbe Eliot. Venus 2(5): 264-265 [in
Japanese].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. Obituary notice:
Sir Charles Eliot. Journal of Conchology
19(5): 145.
- R. Winckworth, 1931. Obituary. Sir
Charles Eliot, 1862-1931. Proceedings of
the Malacological Society of London 19(5):
224-226 [bibliography].
- A. Vayssière, 1932. Nécrologie. Sir Charles
Eliot. Journal de Conchyliologie 76(2):
139-142.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Ellifrit, Nancy Jane (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 262-263; 1987: 39.
- Elliott, George Francis Scott (1862-1934; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Elliott, Barbara Jean (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Elliott, Stephen (1771-1830; U.S.A.) [father of S.
Elliott, Jr.]
- H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century
malacologists in the American South.
Bulletin of the American Malacological
Union for 1977: 4-8 portrait].
- H. G. Lee, 1977. The Stephen Elliotts –
three generations of American
conchologists. New York Shell Club Notes
231: 5-6 [stated to be from Shell-O-Gram
18(3), March, 1977].
- G. A. Rogers, 1997. Elliott, Stephen. Pp.
247-249, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond,
G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds.,
Biographical dictionary of American and
Canadian naturalists. Westport,
Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press,
xix + 937 pp.
- Elliott, Stephen, Jr. [Bishop] (1806-1866; U.S.A.)
[father of S. Elliott, III]
- Goodrich, 1931: 42.
- H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century
malacologists in the American South.
Bulletin of the American Malacological
Union for 1977: 4-8 [portrait].
- H. G. Lee, 1977. The Stephen Elliotts –
three generations of American
conchologists. New York Shell Club Notes
231: 5-6 [stated to be from Shell-O-Gram
18(3), March, 1977].

- Elliott, Stephen, III (1832-1906; U.S.A.)
- H. G. Lee, 1977. The Stephen Elliotts – three generations of American conchologists. *New York Shell Club Notes* 231: 5-6 [stated to be from *Shell-O-Gram* 18(3), March, 1977].
- Ellis, Arthur Erskine (1902-1983; U.K.)
- A. E. Ellis, 1962. Biographical note. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 4: 16.
- S. M. Turk, 1982. Short biographical note [A. E. Ellis]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 83: 58.
- T. E. Crowley, 1983. Obituary. Arthur Erskine Ellis (1902-1983). *Journal of Conchology* 31(4): 193-199, pl. 15 [portrait, bibliography].
- P. B. Mordan, 1984. Concerning A. E. Ellis. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 89: 186-187.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- I. J. Killeen, 1998: 378-379 [portrait].
- Ellis, Derek Victor (1930-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Ellis, Max Mapes (1887-1953; U.S.A.)
- N. E. Brandauer, 1981. Biographical sketch and malacological publications of Max Mapes Ellis, 1887-1953. *Malacological Review* 13(1-2): 93-94 [bibliography].
- Ellis, Richard (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 263; 1987: 39-40.
- Ellul, Joseph Anthony (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 537-538; 1987: 40.
- Elmer, Jean Finnigan (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 263; 1987: 40.
- Elrod, Morton John (1863-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 96-97.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Elsey, J. R. (****-****; Australia)
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Elston, Percy (****-1969; South Africa)
- D. H. Kennelly, 1970. Obituary. Percy Elston (?-1969). *Journal of Conchology* 27(2): 130.
- Elston, Ralph A. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 40.
- Fouché, 1995: 20.
- Emanuel, B. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Emanuel: p. 122].
- Embleton, Robert Castles (1806-1877; U.K.)
- P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 349-369.
- Emerson, George Barrell (1797-1881; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 97.
- Emerson, Joseph Swift (1843-1930; U.S.A.)
- E. M. Cooke, 1931. Joseph Swift Emerson. *The Nautilus* 44(3): 94-95.
- Abbott, 1973: 97.
- Emerson, Oliver P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench, 1939. The Oliver P. Emerson collection of Achatinellidae. *The Nautilus* 52(3): 107-108.
- Emerson, William Keith (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- H. S. Gordon, 1960. *Conchological Interviews – Part I. William K. Emerson at*

- the American Museum of Natural History. New York Shell Club Notes 64: 4-6.
- Abbott, 1973: 263-264; 1987: 40.
- Anonymous, 1988. Honors to Dr. William K. Emerson. New York Shell Club Notes 306: 2.
- Rehder, 1997: 128-129.
- Anonymous, 2001. Retirement, Emerson style. New York Shell Club Notes 360: 4.
- Emerton, James Henry (1847-1930/31?; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1931. James Henry Emerton. *The Nautilus* 44(3): 97-98.
- Abbott, 1973: 97.
- Smith, 1974: 8.
- Remington, 1977: 35.
- Emery, Daniel Littlefield (1861-1950; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1950. [Daniel L. Emery]. *The Nautilus* 64(1): 36.
- W. G. Fargo, 1950. Daniel Littlefield Emery. *The Nautilus* 64(2): 61-62.
- Abbott, 1973: 97.
- Emmanuel, Ruth (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Emmel, Irmgard (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 40.
- Emmerich, Karl (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 40.
- Emmons, Ebenezer (1799-1863; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 608-609, 696, pl. 8 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 97-98.
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Emmons, Ebenezer. Pp. 249-251, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Emura, Shigeo (1901-1981; Japan)
- Y. Honma et al., 1982. [Memories of the late Prof. Shigeo Emura.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 13(2): 42-49 [in Japanese].
- Encelius, Christopher [Entzelt] (****-****; Germany)
- S. J. Gould, 2002. Both neonate and elder: the first fossil of 1557. *Paleobiology* 28(1): 1-8.
- S. J. Gould, 2002. Conceptual index fossils: number 2. Drawing a gloriously false inference. *Paleobiology* 28(2): 179-183.
- Ende, W. P. van den (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 80-81.
- Eng, Larry Lee (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 538; 1987: 40.
- Engel, Hendrik (1898-1981; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 189.
- W. S. S. van Bentham Jutting, 1968. Dr. Hendrik Engel. Zoologist and historian, curator and professor. *Beaufortia* 15(179): 1-5 [portrait].
- B. van der Veen, 1968. List of scientific publications by Professor Dr. H. Engel. *Beaufortia* 15(180): 7-14.
- H. E. Coomans, 1981. Prof. Dr. Hendrik Engel (1898-1981) als malacoloog. *Basteria* 45(4-5): 91-96 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Engel, 1986: frontispiece [portrait].
- Engelbronner, Carel Clemens Elias d' (1736-1802; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 81.

- Engle, James Bennett (1900-1981; U.S.A.)
 A. Rosenfield & E. W. Cake, Jr., 1982.
 James Bennett Engle. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 2(1): 1 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1987: 154.
 Carriker, 2004: 96-97 [portrait].
- Engler, Catharyne Mae (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 264; 1987: 40.
- Eno, Frank Harvey (1865-1943; U.S.A.)
 H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1944.
 [mention of death]. *The Nautilus* 57(4):
 141.
- Enschede, Jan (Johannes) (1706-1775; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 81-82.
- Entrecasteaux, Joseph-Antoine-Raymond, Chevalier
 de Bruny d' (1737-1793; France)
 Dance, 1986: 98.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 80-81.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 107.
- Entrop, Christiaan Johannes J. [Bob] (1917-1987;
 Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 82.
 W. Faber, 1987. In memoriam Bob Entrop.
*Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
 Malacologische Vereniging* 239: 364-365.
- Epp, _____ (****-****; Netherlands)
 Trew, 1987: 77.
- Erasmus, Desiderius (1467-1536; Netherlands/
 Switzerland)
 Dance, 1986: 11.
 Engel, 1986: 82.
- Erben, Heinrich (****-****; Germany)
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Erbrink, D. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 82.
- Erdman, D. A. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 82.
- Erickson, Carl William (1901-1990; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 40.
 L. Clampit, 1990. Carl Eirkson. *American
 Conchologist* 18(4): 13 [portrait].
- Erickson, John Mark (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 538; 1987: 40.
- Erickson, Richard Jon (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 264; 1987: 41.
- Erlanger, Carlo von [Freiherr] (1872-1904; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1905. Carlo von Erlanger.
*Bericht der Senckenbergische
 Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1905: 43*-
 55* [biography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Ernest, Isabell Seibert (1904-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 265; 1987: 41.
- Ernst, Joan Friedrich (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 82.
- Erwin, Grace C. (1904-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 265; 1987: 41.
- Escherus, _____ (****-****; Switzerland)
 Dance, 1986: 185.
- Eschscholtz, Johann Friederich von (1793-1831;
 Russia)
 E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology.*
 New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp.
 [Eschscholtz: pp. 617-622, fig. 168].

- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 157.
- Ewan, 1955: 48.
- J. H. McLean, 1970. On the authorship of Part V of Eschscholtz's "Zoologischer Atlas," 1833. *The Veliger* 13(1): 112.
- Baily, 1988: 4-5.
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Eschscholtz, Johann Friedrich. Pp. 256-259, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Escrignay, ___ d' [Comte] (****-****; France)
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Eshnaur, Nannie Milton [Mock] (1862-1943; U.S.A.)
- E. M. Chace, 1943. Mrs. W. H. Eshnaur, 1862-1943. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 23: 1-2.
- E. M. Chace, 1943. Mrs. W. H. Eshnaur, 1862-1943. *The Nautilus* 57(1): 35-36.
- Abbott, 1973: 98.
- Eshnaur, Warren H. (1860-1935; U.S.A.)
- C. M. Gay, 1935. Warren H. Eshnaur. *The Nautilus* 49(2): 64-64.
- Abbott, 1973: 98.
- Esing, P. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 83.
- Esmark, _____ (****-****; Norway)
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Essenberg, Christine Elizabeth Adamson (1881-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 98.
- Estabrook, Joseph [M.D.] (1794-1855; U.S.A.)
- J. D. Wade, 1931. Estabrook, Joseph. *Dictionary of American Biography* 3(2): 186.
- Goodrich, 1931: 42.
- Etheridge, Robert (1819-1903; U.K.) [father of R. Etheridge, Jr.]
- H. Woodward, 1904. Robert Etheridge. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 5) 1(1): 42-48 [biography, bibliography].
- H. B. Woodward, 1904. Robert Etheridge 1819-1903. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 75(3): 258-261.
- Etheridge, Robert, Jr. (1847-1920; U.K./Australia)
- Anonymous, 1920. Obituary. Robert Etheridge. *Geological Magazine* 57(5): 194, 239-240.
- R. B. Newton, 1920. Obituary notice – Robert Ethridge, Jr., 1847-1920. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 14(2-3): 49-51.
- W. S. Dun & W. A. Rainbow, 1926. Obituary: Robert Ethridge, Junior. *Records of the Australian Museum* 15(1): 1-27, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
- Trew, 1990: 72; 1993: 79.
- Black, 1998: 10 [portrait].
- Eubanks, Elizabeth Floyd (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 265.
- Eudel, Émile-Eugène-Alphonse (1831-1892; France/Cambodia)
- H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 82-83.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1993: 79.

- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Eudes-Deslongchamps, Eugène (1830-1889; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 88.
- Eudes-Deslongchamps, Jacques Armand (1794-1867; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 121.
- Euthyme, _____ (****-****; France)
Fouché, 1995: 20.
- Evans, E. A.; see Witt, E. A.
- Evans, John G. (****-1992; ****)
Evans, Mary Adele (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 265; 1987: 41.
- Evans, W. H. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 72 [collection sold in 1889].
- Evans, Robert (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 79.
- Eveleigh, G. S. C. [Reverend] (****-****; Cape Verde Islands)
Trew, 1990: 72.
- Evelyn, John (1620-1706; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 12, 14, 16-17, 29.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 118.
- Everett, Alfred Hart (1848-1898; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 79.
- Eversole, Arnold George (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 266; 1987: 41.
- Everson, Gene Dudley (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Evseev, George Alekseevich (1937-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Evseev George Alexeevich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 75-76 [bibliography].
- Ewart, John W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 168 [portrait].
- Ewen, Genevieve Mae (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 538; 1987: 41.
- Eydoux, Joseph Fortuné Théodore (1802-1841; France)
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 391 [*Bonite*].
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 333-334 [*Favorite*].
Huard & Wong, 1965: 183-184.
Dance, 1986: 134, 211.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 81.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 120.
- Eyerdam, Dorothea C. (1896?-1953; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. J. Eyerdam]
Anonymous, 1953. Mrs. Dorothea C. Eyerdam. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 133: 8.
- Eyerdam, Walter Jakob (1892-1974; U.S.A.)
Drake, 1963: 8-9.
A. Solem, 1962. Portrait of a collector. *Chicago Natural History Museum, Bulletin* 33(6): 6-7.
K. Raff, 1969. Sketch of a scientist – Walter Eyerdam. *Pacific Search*, Insert 21.
K. Raff, 1970. Sketch of a scientist – Walter Eyerdam. *Of Sea & Shore* 1(3): 119-126.

- Anonymous, 1970. Species named for Walter J. Eyerdam. *Of Sea and Shore* 1(4): 179-180.
- Smith, 1974: 2-3.
- E. Marshall, 1974. Remembering about Walter. *Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News]* 15(2): 3.
- Abbott, 1975: 513.
- T. Rice, 1975. Walter J. Eyerdam. *Of Sea and Shore* 6(1): 2 [portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 105.
- Eyster, Linda Sue (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Eyton, Thomas Campbell (1809-1858; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 242.
- Fabricius, Otho [Otto] (1744-1822; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 196.
- Swainson, 1840: 179.
- Porro, 1841: 4-5.
- T. Iredale, 1921. Fabricius' 1823 names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 14(5-6): 205-206.
- A. S. Jensen, 1932. Otto Fabricius (1744-1822). Pp. 72-75, in: V. Meisen, ed., *Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works*. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- Spärck, 1953: v-vi.
- Fortegnelse over afgangne Biskop Fabriciusses eferladte Naturalier, 1823 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 521 (1958).*
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Fackenthal, Nettie [Mrs. Charles W.] (1868-1943; U.S.A.)
- A. Sorensen, 1943. Mrs. Nettie Fackenthal. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 29: 2.
- Smith, 1974: 3.
- Fackert, Dorothy M. (1897-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 266; 1987: 41.
- Fackert, William Edward, III (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Fagel, Benjamin (1642-1705; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 85.
- Fagen, Donna Marie (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Fagnier, _____ (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 61.
- Fagon, _____ (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 30.
- Fagot, Jacques Sébastien François Léonce Marie Paul (1842-1908; France)
- A. de Saint-Simon, 1885. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 77-90, 1 pl. [portrait].
- C. Caziot, 1908. *Nécrologie. Paul Fagot. Journal de Conchyliologie* 56(2): 162-168 [bibliography]
- P. Hesse, 1910. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(2): 85-87.
- Kiss, 1983: 122.
- Fahey, James (1804-1885; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 108.
- Trew, 1990: 72.

- Fahy, Neil E. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2003. You say escargot, Neil says gastropod. California Academy of Sciences, Academy Member Newsletter Dec. 2003/Jan. 2004: 7 [portrait].
- Faille, Cornelis de la (1674-1730; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 188.
- Engel, 1986: 85.
- Faille, Johan Bernard de la (1672-1727; Netherlands)
- Cailliez, 1983: 11.
- Dance, 1986: 42.
- Engel, 1986: 85.
- Fair, Ruth H. (****-1978; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1979. Ruth H. Fair. New York Shell Club Notes 238: 4.
- Fairbanks, Harold Lee (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Falcon, William (1872-1956; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 40.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Fouché, 1995: 20.
- Falkner, Gerhard (****-****; Germany)
- O. Gargominy, 2002. Epilogue – le terroir de la passion. Pp. 545-546, 1 pl., in: M. Falkner, et al., eds., *Collectanea Malacologica: Festschrift für Gerhard Falkner*. Hackenheim: ConchBooks and Friedrich-Held-Gesellschaft, x + 547 pp., 48 pls. [portrait].
- Fallow, Wallace Craft (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 538-539; 1987: 42.
- Falter, Maria Luise (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 266; 1987: 42.
- Faniel, Robert Henri (****-1992; Belgium)
- R. Duchamps, 1992. Nécrologie. *Arion* 17(2): 50-51.
- Faraud, Marcel (1900-1980; ?)
- Farmer, Wesley M. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 266-267; 1987: 42.
- Fargo, William Gilbert (1867-1957; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1957. William G. Fargo. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 12.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1957. William G. Fargo. *The Nautilus* 70(4): 140-141.
- A. A. Olsson, 1957. William Gilbert Fargo, 1867-1957. *The Nautilus* 71(2): 68-72, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 98.
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... William Gilbert Fargo. P. ii: in: *Pliocene Mollusca of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Peterburg* by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].
- Farinati, Ester Amanda (1945-****; Argentina)
- Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Farquhar, John (****-1930?; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 12.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 72; 1993: 79.
- Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Farragut, David Glasgow (1801-1870; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 99.

- Farran, George Philip (1876-1949; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Farran: p. 203].
 Dance, 1986: 37.
 Trew, 1990: 72.
 Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Farrell, Lyle Harlan (1905-1977; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 267; 1987: 154.
- Fassett, Harry Clifford (****-1953; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1954. Harry Clifford Fassett. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 135: 3.
 Swainson, 1840: 187.
 Dance, 1986: 37, 61-62.
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- Fassig, Margaret Louise (1907-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 267; 1987: 42.
- Fatu, John Haukaumotu (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 267; 1987: 42.
- Faujas de Saint-Fond, Barthélemy (1750-1819; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 186-187.
 H. B. Stenzel, 1971. [biographical and bibliographical notes], pp. N1084, N1201, N1205-6, in: *Treatise on Invertebrate Paleontology Part N, Vol. 3, Mollusca 6, Bivalvia*. Boulder, Colorado: Geological Society of America, pp. i-iv, N953-N1224.
- Faure, Pieter Hendrick (1848-1914; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Faustino, Leopoldo A. (1892-1935; Philippines)
 W. J. Clench, 1936. Leopoldo A. Faustino. *The Nautilus* 49(4): 139.
 Dance, 1986: 211.
- Fauvel, A. (****-****; Seychelles)
 Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Favanne, Jacques de (****-****; France) [father of J. G. de Favanne]
 Swainson, 1840: 187.
- Favanne de Montcervelle, Guillaume Jacques de (****-****; France) [son of J. de Favanne]
 Swainson, 1840: 187.
 Dance, 1986: 37, 61-62.
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- Favat d'Herbigny, Christophe-Elizabeth [Abbé] (1725-1793; France)
 Dance, 1986: 197-198.
- Favier, Gertrude (****-****; USA)
 J. Hilton, 1945. She sells sea shells – on the desert. *The Desert Magazine* 8(12): 16-18 [portrait].
- Favre, Ernest (1845-1925; Switzerland)
- Favre, Jean Alphonse (1815-1890; Switzerland)
 Dance, 1986: 211.
- Favre, Jules (1882-1959; Switzerland)
 Turner, 1998: 17-18, fig. [portrait].
- Faxon, Walter (1948-1920; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 99.
- Feather, W. (****-****; U.K.?)
 Trew, 1990: 72 [collected in Somalia].
- Fechtner, Frederick Robert (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 267-268; 1987: 42.
- Fedden, Francis (****-1894?; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 244-245.
 Dance, 1986: 211.

- Fedeyko, Constance Marie (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 268; 1987: 42.
- Fehr, Johannes Michael (1601-1688; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 142.
- Fehr-de Wal, Marie C. (1911-2002; Netherlands)
J. J. van Aartsen, 2002. In memoriam Marie C. Fehr-deWal (1911-2002). *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 328: 96 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Feilden, Henry Wemyss [Colonel] (1838-1921; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 79.
- Feinberg, Harold S. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 268; 1987: 42.
- Feldegg, von [Freiherr] (****-1845; Germany)
K. T. Menke, 1846. Nekrolog [von Feldegg]. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 3: 79-80.
- Feldman, Lawrence H. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Felter, Lloyd W. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Felton, Blanche H. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 269; 1987: 42-43.
- Feng, Sung Yen (1929-1989; China/U.S.A.)
R. B. Whitlatch, 1990. Sung Yen Feng (1929-1989). *Journal of Shellfish Research* 9(2): i-iii [portrait, bibliography].
- Fenwick, S. C. (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Fenzan, William Joseph (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 59; 1987: 43.
- Ferguson, David Wilson (1835-1909; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1909. David W. Ferguson. *The Nautilus* 22(11): 124.
Abbott, 1973: 99.
M. Hulswit, 1973. Note for a history of conchology in New York. *New York Shell Club Notes* 192: 7. [mostly excerpt from *The Nautilus* 22(11): 124, but a few additional comments].
Trew, 1990: 72.
- Ferguson, Emmett Bonlore, Jr. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 269; 1987: 43.
- Ferguson, John Howard (1902-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 269-270; 1987: 43.
- Ferguson, Ralph Everett (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 270; 1987: 43.
- Fernandes, Caesar P. (****-****; Mozambique/Portugal)
Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Fernandes, Liseta (****-****; Mozambique/Portugal)
Fouché, 1995: 36.
- Fernandez, Adolfo de Jesus (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 539; 1987: 43.
- Fernández, Fernando (1953-****; Venezuela)
Abbott, 1973: 270; 1987: 43.
- Fernandez, Miguel (1882-1950; Uruguay)
- Fernández, Sergio Méndez (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 270-271; 1987: 43.
- Ferreira, Antonio J. [M.D.] (1923-1986; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 271.

- A. Anderson, 1986. Antonio J. Ferreira, M.D. Bulletin of the Santa Clara County Medical Society, May/July 1986: 7 [biography, portrait].
- H. Bertsch, 1987. In memoriam: Antonio J. Ferreira, M.D. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 19: 27.
- P. Kaas & R. A. Van Belle, 1987. Frontispiece dedication, in Monograph of living chitons, Vol. 3.
- Abbott, 1987: 154.
- Ferreira, Luiz Alonso (1946-****; Brasil)
- Abbott, 1987: 43.
- Ferriss, James Henry (1849-1926; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1915. Tributes clothed in loving words at dinner given to late editor; James H. Ferriss guest of honor at reception by old friends. Joliet Evening Herald (Illinois), May 8, 1915.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1926. James H. Ferriss. The Nautilus 40(1): 1-6, frontispiece [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [obituary notice]. Journal of Conchology 18(5): 150.
- Abbott, 1973: 99.
- Dance, 1986: 177-178, 211.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 123.
- Ferry, Henry Bernard Alfred de (1826-1869; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 159 [statement of his death].
- Férussac, André Étienne Justin Pascal Joseph François d'Audebard [Baron de] (1786-1836; France) [son of J. B. L. d'A. Férussac]
- Swainson, 1840: 187.
- Porro, 1841: 81-82.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 392 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. On the dates of publication of the "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles" and the "Tableau systématique des animaux mollusques," by the Barons Férussac and G. P. Deshayes. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7) 8(43): 74-76.
- M. Connolly, 1912. Note on the existence of two editions of Férussac's *Tableaux systématiques*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 10(2): 53.
- J.-R. Bourguignat, 1925. Dates des livrisons d'histoire des mollusques de Férussac et Deshayes, vérifiées d'après le register de l'éditeur Baillièere, de Paris. Journal de Conchyliologie 59(1): 15-18.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(1): 12-17.
- R. Winckworth, 1942. Notes on the publication dates of Férussac and Orbigny's *Histoire des Céphalopodes*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(1): 34-36.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part II. Text of *Histoire*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 105-110.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part III. The divisional names. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 111-118.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 2. Férussac collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 71.
- Barnard, 1965: 41.
- Dance, 1986: 91, 211.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- A. Tillier & R. Boucher-Rodoni, 1993. Férussac and d'Orbigny's "Histoire naturelle

- générale et particulière des céphalopodes acétabulifères”: dates of publication of plates and text. *The Nautilus* 107(3): 97-103.
- Dance, 1986: 63.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 123 [erroneously combines full name, life dates for J. L. B. d’A. Férussac].
- Note: *Tableau systématiques des animaux mollusques classés en familles naturelles ...* (1819-21 [posthumous]) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Férussac, Jean Baptiste Louis d’Audebard [Baron de] (1745-1815; France) [father of A. E. J. P. J. F. d’A. Férussac]
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. On the dates of publication of the “Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles” and the “Tableau systématique des animaux mollusques,” by the Barons Férussac and G. P. Deshayes. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 8(43): 74-76.
- M. Connolly, 1912. Note on the existence of two editions of Férussac’s *Tableaux systématiques*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 10(2): 53.
- Note: *Tableau systématiques des animaux mollusques classés en familles naturelles ...* (1819-21 [posthumous]) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Fewkes, Jesse Walter (1850-1930; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 99.
- Fichtel, Leopold von (1770-1810; Austria)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 210.
- Swainson, 1840: 187-188.
- Fieberg, Kleinie (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 271.
- Field, Stanley C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 3.
- Figueiras Alvarez, Alfredo (1915-1991; Uruguay)
- O. E. Sicardi, 1993 [“1991”]. *Obituario. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 7(60-61): 243.
- D. W. Rovera, 1993 [“1991”]. *Obituario. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 7(60-61): 243-244.
- Filatova, Zinaida Alekseyevna (1905-1984; Russia)
- R. T. Abbott, 1984. *Obituary. The Nautilus* 98(4): 166.
- Benthos Department, P. P. Shirshov Institute of Oceanology, 1985. Zinaida Alekseyevna Filatova (8 October 1905 – 11 June 1984). *Okeanologiya* 25(4): 717-718 [translated: *Oceanology* (1986), 25(4): 560-561].
- O. A. Scarlato, 1987. *Obituary – Zinaida Alexeyevna Filatova (1905-1984). Malacological Review* 19: 123-124, portrait.
- T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (69) Zinaida Alexeyevna Filatova.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 19(1): 23-24 [in Japanese].
- Fillinham, **** (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 78.
- Filmer, [Mrs.] (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 12.
- Fouché, 1995: 22.
- Finch, John (****-****; U.K.)
- L. Ward, 1988. Historical, paleontological and geological significance of the John Finch collection from Virginia, 1824. Program and abstracts, fifty-fourth annual meeting, American Malacological Union, Charleston, South Carolina, 19-24 June 1988: 16 [abstract].
- Trew, 1990: 72.

- Finlay, C. John (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 271; 1987: 43.
- Finlay, Harold John (1901-1951; New Zealand)
J. Marwick, 1951. H. J. Finlay – Obituary. *New Zealand Science Review* 9(4): 56 [portrait].
H. A. Rehder, 1952. Harold John Finlay, 1901-1951. *The Nautilus* 63(1): 30-31.
N. de B. Hornibrook, 1971. Finlay & Marwick. *New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics* 14(4): 640-654.
Trew, 1990: 72.
G. H. Scott, 1998. Finlay, Harold John 1901-1951. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 4: 173-174.
- Finlayson, Helen (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 271-272; 1987: 43-44.
- Fiorino, Joseph (****-1951; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1951. [notice of death]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 5: 6.
- Fioroni, Pio (1933-2003; Switzerland)
R. Barnich, F. Fiege, U. Schulte-Oehlmann & J. Oehlmann, 2004. Pio Fioroni 18 May 1933 – 5 October 2003. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 42: 3-4 [portrait].
- Fischer, Frans Christian Johan (1902-1973; Netherlands)
A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. F. C. J. Fischer overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 154: 186; 155: 200.
Engel, 1986: 87.
- Fischer, Gustav Adolf (1848-1886; Germany)
B. Verdcourt, 1992. Collectors in East Africa No. 17: G. A. Fischer (1848-1886). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 123: 93-97 [biography, bibliography].
B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 126: 217-223 [G.A. Fischer: p. 223].
- Fischer family of France
E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaitre pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- Fischer, Henri; see Fischer, Pierre Marie Henri
- Fischer, Henri Jean Louis (1936-****; France) [son of P.-H. Fischer; cousin of J.-C. Fischer]
E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment s'y reconnaitre parmi nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette? *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- Fischer, J.-C. (1930-****; France) [son of E. Fischer-Piette; cousin of H. J. L. Fischer]
E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment s'y reconnaitre parmi nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette? *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- Fischer, Karl G. A. (1874-1952; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 28, 32.
- Fischer, Louise [née Piette] (1871-1954; France) [daughter of Edouard Piette; spouse of Henri Fischer; mother of Paul-Henri Fischer & Edouard Fischer-Piette]
Anonymous, 1955. Louise Fischer (1871-1954). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 95(1): 3-5.
E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaitre pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Commemoration du centenaire de Louise Fischer. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(3): 78.
J.-L. d'Hondt, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette, 03.07.1899 – 06.04.1988. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 115(1): 5-8.

- Duchamps, 1999: 9.
- Fischer, Paul-Henri [Paul] (1835-1893; France)
[father of Henri Fischer]
- P. Fischer, 1880-1887. Manuel de conchyliologie et de paleontology conchyliologique ou histoire naturelle de mollusques vivants et fossiles Paris: Savy, xxiv + 1369 pp., 23 pls. [dates: in front of title p.].
- M. Boule, 1893. Le Dr. Paul Fischer. Le Naturaliste, Revue Illustre des Sciences Natureles (Paris) 15(163): 284-285.
- H. Crosse, 1894. Paul Fischer. Journal de Conchyliologie 42(1): 5-12
- E. A. Smith, 1894. Dr. Paul Fischer. Journal of Malacology 3(1): 3-4.
- H. Douvillé, 1895. Notice nécrologique de P.-H. Fischer. Bulletin de Société Geologique de France (3)23(13): 203-224.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1896 [“1894”]. Paul Fischer. Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 29: xi-xii.
- Anonymous, 1892. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de M. F. Fischer. Lille: Bigot Frères, 67 pp.
- W. Kobelt, 1894. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 26(5-6): 112.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346; 1927b: 150.
- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris) (n.s.) 1(1): 4-7.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d’y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. Journal de Conchyliologie 107(2): 93-94.
- Kiss, 1985: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 142, 211.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Fouché, 1995: 22.
- A. Crosnier & P. F. Clark, 1998. Publication dates of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l’histoire de la faune de l’Amérique Centrale et du Mexique*. Archives of Natural History 25(1): 87-101.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9, fig. 41.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 124.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 86 [collation of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l’histoire de la faune de l’Amérique Centrale et du Mexique*].
- Fischer, Paul-Henri (1898-2003; France/Australia)
[son of Henri & Louise Fischer; father of H. J. L. Fischer]
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d’y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. Journal de Conchyliologie 107(2): 93-94.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9.
- Anonymous, 2004. Paul Fischer 1898-2003. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 42: 4.
- Fischer, Pierre Marie Henri (1865-1916; France)
[father of Paul-Henri Fischer and Edouard Fischer-Piette; son of Paul-Henri Fischer; spouse of Louise Fischer]
- Anonymous, 1916. Dr. Pierre Marie Henri Fischer, Director of the Journal de Conchyliologie, member of the Malacological Society of London, etc. Geological Magazine (dec. 6) 3(9): 432.
- P. Dautzenberg & E. Lamy, 1917. Henri Fischer, 1865-1916. Journal de Conchyliologie 62(4): 179-196 [portraits, bibliography].
- M. Doello Juado, 1917. Henri Fischer. Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales 3: 119-120.

- P.-H. Fischer, 1965. Commémoration du centenaire de Henri Fischer. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 105(1): 3.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9.
- Fischer-Piette, Edouard (1899-1988; France) [son of Henri & Louise Fischer; brother of Paul-Henri Fischer; father of J.-C. Fischer]
- C. Levi, 1988. Edouard Fischer (1899-1988). *Haliotis* 18: [2] pp.
- A. Bebbington, 1989. Professor Edouard Fischer (1899-1988). *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 12: 4.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- J.-L. d'Hondt, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette, 03.07.1899 – 06.04.1988. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 115(1): 5-8 [biography, portrait].
- W. Backhuys, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette (1899-1988). *Biography, bibliography, new taxa. Oegstgeest, Netherlands: Universal Book Services*, 48 pp.
- Fischer von [de] Waldheim, Johann Gotthelf Friedrich (1771-1853; Russia)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 161.
- Swainson, 1840: 188.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Fischer von Waldheim: pp. 631-632, fig. 192].
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1956. *Muséum Demidoff. The Nautilus* 70(1): 35.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Fischer: pp. 297-300].
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 83.
- Kohn, 1992: 151-153.
- D. L. Ivanov, Y. I. Kantor, A. V. Sysoev & R. V. Egorov, 1993. Type specimens of mollusks described by G. Fischer von Waldheim in 1807. *Apex* 8(3): 71-94, pls. 1-9.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 124; 295 [two entries].
- Fish, Robert B. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 272; 1987: 44.
- Fisher, Albert Kenrick (1856-1948; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 100.
- Fisher, Walter Kenrick (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Shasky, 1980: 30.
- Fisher, William S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 203, 242 [portraits].
- Fisher, Wordsworth Donisthorpe (1889-1950; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1951. W. D. Fisher, 1889-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 164.
- Fitch, John Edgar (1918-1982; U.S.A.)
- R. French, 1962. Biographical sketch. John E. Fitch. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 2(3): 47-48.
- Abbott, 1975: 539-540.
- Anonymous, 1983. John E. Fitch. *The Veliger* 25(3): 267.
- J. L. Baxter, 1983. In memoriam John E. Fitch. *California Fish and Game* 69(1): 4.
- Abbott, 1987: 154-155.

- Fitzgerald, Henry Purefoy (1864-1948; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1949. [note about death].
Journal of Conchology 23(2): 55.
- Fitzinger, Joseph Franz Johann (1802-1884)
- Kiss, 1984: 36.
- Flamand, G.-B.-M. (1861-1919; France/Algeria)
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. Journal de Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128 [Flamand: p. 126].
- Fleming, Charles Alexander (1916-1987; New Zealand)
- I. W. Keyes, 1972. Bibliography of Charles Alexander Fleming. New Zealand Geological Survey Report 95: 19 pp.
- C. Fleming, 1981. Boyhood recollections of shell collecting in the nineteen twenties. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 11(2): 8-10.
- N. de B. Hornibrook, 1988. Charles Alexander Fleming 1916-1988. Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand 116: 22-43 [with reminiscences by other colleagues; biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- I. W. Keyes, 1988. Bibliography of Charles Alexander Fleming (Part II) 1981-1988. New Zealand Geological Survey Report G123, 19 pp.
- R. K. Dell, 2000. Fleming, Charles Alexander 1916-1987. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 5: 172-174.
- Fleming, John (1785-1857; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 189.
- Melvill, 1890: 211.
- W. Winckworth, 1929. Notes on nomenclature. 3. The genotypes selected by Fleming in 1818 and 1822. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(5): 224-228.
- R. Winckworth, 1929. Genotypes selected by Fleming. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(6): 263 [corrections to the above].
- Salisbury, 1945: 150.
- Kiss, 1983: 115.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Note: *Molluscos animals, including shell fish: exposition on their structure, systematical arrangement, physical distribution, and dietetical uses* (1837) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Fleury, Joly de (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Flores, Celestino (1935-****; Venezuela)
- Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Flower, Rousseau Hayner (1913-1988; U.S.A.)
- C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. Geology Today 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Flower, Stanley Smythe (1871-1946; Egypt)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Floyd, George Thomas, Sr. (1902-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 272; 1987: 155.
- Fluck, William Henry (1870-1948; U.S.A.)
- R. D. Turner, 1948. William Henry Fluck. 1870-1948. The Nautilus 62(2): 69-70 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 100.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Foehrenback, Jack (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 272; 1987: 44.

- Foerste, August Frederick (1862-1936; U.S.A.)
- R. S. Bassler, 1937. August Frederick Foerste. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1936: 143-158, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 100.
- C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. *Geology Today* 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Fogolino, Henry (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Fogolino, Mary Ruth (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Foin, Theodore C. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 540; 1987: 44.
- Folin, Alexandre Guillaume Leopold de [Marquise, Marquis, Marquess] (1817-1896; France)
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 44-45.
- T. Iredale, 1921. *Les fonds de la mer*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(5-6): 202-203.
- R. Winckworth, 1941. *Les fonds de la mer*: dates of publication. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(4): 149-151.
- R. Winckworth, 1946. *Les fonds de la mer*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 179.
- H. A. Rehder, 1946. Additional notes on the dates of publication of *Les fonds de la mer*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(2): 74-75.
- B. S. Kisch, 1956. L. de Folin (1817-1896). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 96(4): 138-152 [portrait].
- B. S. Kisch, 1959. La collection de Caecidae du Marquis de Folin au Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle. Description de *Caecum fulvum* (ex Folin MSS). Catalogue des espèces publiées par de Folin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(1): 15-42.
- B. S. Kisch, 1959. La collection de Chemnitzidae du Marquis de Folin au Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle. Description de *Turbonilla corpulens*. Catalogue des espèces publiées par de Folin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(2): 89-112.
- B. S. Kisch, 1960. Les mollusques décrites par De Folin – a part les Caecidae et Chemnitzidae – avec catalogue. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(4): 137-162.
- D. R. Moore, 1966. The Marquis de Folin and his work on the Caecidae. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965: 35-36.
- E. Gittenberger & A.P.W.M. Kosten, 1983. Bibliographical notes on de Folin & Bérillon's malacological papers concerning "La région extrême s.-o. de la France" and related publications by de Folin and Barrois. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 57(24): 321-324.
- Dance, 1986: 148-149.
- Trew, 1990: 72-73.
- Duchamps, 1999: 8.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 126.
- Fologne, E. (****-****; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1999: 5, fig. 24.
- Fontaine, _____ (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 133.
- Fontana, Felicio (1729-1805; Italy)
- Fontanier, Charles Eugene (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Fontannes, Charles-François (1839-1886; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 88-89.

- H. Douvillé, 1887. Notice nécrologique sur François Fontannes. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 3) 15: 470-489 [bibliography].
- W. Kobelt, 1887. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(5-6): 92.
- Foos, Laurie Ann (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Foote, Albert E. (1846-1895; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 513-514.
- Foote, Mary Katherine (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 272-273; 1987: 44.
- Foote, Robert Bruce (1834-1912; India)
R. B. Newton, 1914. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(2): 98.
- Forbes, _____ (****-c. 1760; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 184.
- Forbes, Edward (1815-1854; U.K.)
L. Pfeiffer, 1855. Nekrolog. *Malakozoologische Blätter* 2: 15-16 [biography].
Anonymous, 1856. Edward Forbes. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 7: 263-270.
G. Wilson & A. Geikie, 1861. *Memoir of Edward Forbes, F.R.S.* Cambridge and London: Macmillan & Co., x + 589 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
Melvill, 1890: 212-213.
B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes & Hanley's "History of British Mollusca." *Journal of Conchology* 10(2): 47.
B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's History of British Mollusca. *Journal of Malacology* 8(1): 21.
A. Reynell, 1918. On the dates of issue of the parts of Forbes and Hanley's *History of British Mollusca*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(1-2): 25-27.
N. Fisher & J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1935. The dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's *Hist. Brit. Moll.* *Journal of Conchology* 20(5): 150-151.
Dean, 1936: 238.
Salisbury, 1945: 162-163.
J. Ritchie, 1956. A double centenary – two notable naturalists, Robert Jameson and Edward Forbes. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (B – Biology)* 66[I](3): 29-58, 4 pls. [portraits].
J. F. Denzel, 1976. Edward Forbes and the birth of marine ecology. *Sea Frontiers* 22(1): 16-23 [portrait].
E. L. Mills, 1978. Edward Forbes, John Gwyn Jeffreys, and British dredging before the *Challenger* Expedition. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(4): 507-536.
P. F. Rehbock, 1979. Edward Forbes (1815-1854) – an annotated list of published and unpublished works. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(1): 171-218.
E. J. Browne, 1981. The making of the *Memoir* of Edward Forbes. *Annals of Natural History* 10(2): 205-219.
E. L. Mills, 1984. A view of Edward Forbes, naturalist. *Annals of Natural History* 11(3): 365-393.
Dance, 1986: 151, 211.
Anonymous, 1989. Biografie: Forbes. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(1-2): 11-13.
Trew, 1990: 73.

- R. C. Preece & I. J. Killeen, 1995. Edward Forbes (1815-1854) and Clement Reid (1853-1916): two generations of pioneering polymaths. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 419-435.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 126.
- Concerning: <http://www.isle-of-man.com/manxnotebook/manxnb/v11p125.htm> & <http://www.isle-of-man.com/manxnotebook/manxnb/v12p167.htm>; viewed April 28, 2004
- Note: *Malacologia monensis: a catalogue of the Mollusca inhabiting the Isla of Man* (1838) and *A history of British Mollusca, and their shells* (1848-1853) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Forbes, Henry Ogg (1851-1932; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Forbush, Richard Walter (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Forcart, Lothar (1902-1990; Switzerland)
- L. Forcart, 1972. L. Forcart – papers on African non-marine Mollusca [comments by A. C. van Bruggen]. *Achatina* 3: 43.
- B. Verdcourt, 1991. Lothar Forcart 1902-1990. *Journal of Conchology* 34(1): 37-38.
- M. Wütrich, A. Zilch & H. Turner, 1993. Lothar Forcart (1902-1990). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 121(1-6): 1-13 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Turner, 1998: 16-17, fig. [portrait].
- Ford, Edward Flynn (1909-1974; U.S.A.)
- W. Old, 1974. E. Flynn Ford. *New York Shell Club Notes* 206: 7.
- Abbott, 1975: 514.
- Ford, Harry (****-1997; Australia)
- D. Tarrant, 1997. The late Harry Ford. *Australian Shell News* 95: 3 [portrait].
- Ford, John (1827-1910; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1910. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 23(9): 120.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1910. John Ford. *The Nautilus* 23(10): 126-129, frontispiece [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 100.
- Rehder, 1997: 96.
- Ford, Paul Dean (1893-1969; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 100-101.
- Ford, Susan (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 163 [portrait].
- Fordyce, George [Dr.] (1736-1802; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 70, 79, 103.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Foreman, Edward R. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Forrest, S. S., Jr. (1917-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Forshey, Caleb Goldsmith (1812-1881; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 101.
- Forsskål [Forskahl, Forskael, Forskal], Peter [Pehr] (1732-1763; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 189-191.
- Barnard, 1965: 41.
- T. Wolff, 1968. The Danish Expedition to “Arabia Felix” (1761-1767). *Bulletin de l’Institut Océanographique, Monaco, Numéro special* 2: 581-601.

- I. Friis & M. Thulin, 1984. The spelling of Pehr Forsskål's family name. *Taxon* 33(4): 668-672.
- I. Yaron, T. Schiøtte & G. Wium-Andersen, 1986. A review of molluscan taxa described by P. Forsskål and C. Niebuhr, with a citation of original descriptions, discussion of type-material available and selection of some lectotypes. *Steenstrupia* 12(10): 157-203.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- T. Schiøtte, 1992. Forsskål and Niebuhr: their expedition and collections. *Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986*: 353-356.
- Forsten, Eltio Alegondus (1811-1843; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 87-88.
- Forster, Johann George Adam (1754-1794; U.K.)
[son of J. R. Forster]
- P. J. P. Whitehead, 1978. The Forster collection of zoological drawings in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 6(2): 25-47.
- Forti, Ronald Richard (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 273; 1987: 44.
- Fortis, Alberto (1741-1803; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 194.
- Porro, 1841: 95-96.
- Fossemale, Ernesto José Leborgne (****-1986; Uruguay)
- O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituario: Ernesto José Leborgne Fossemale. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 6(51): 431.
- Fouché, 1995: 22.
- Foster, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 69.
- Foster, Edmund R. (1943-****; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 273; 1973: 273; 1987: 44-45.
- Foster, Greg Robert (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 45.
- Foster, Richard Winslow (1920-1964; U.S.A./d. Italy)
- Anonymous, 1964. Richard Winslow Foster. *The Nautilus* 78(2): 70.
- W. K. Emerson & D. Raeihle, 1964. Richard Winslow Foster. *New York Shell Club Notes* 105: 2-3.
- R. D. Turner, 1970. Richard Winslow Foster, June 20, 1920-September 3, 1964. *Johnsonia* 4: ii-v, portraits [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 101.
- Foster, Robert & Debbi (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Fouché, 1995: 22.
- Foster, Thural Dale (1897-1936; U.S.A.)
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1938. Thural Dale Foster. *The Nautilus* 52(1): 62-63.
- Abbott, 1973: 101.
- Foster, Walter Sturtevant (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fothergill, John (1712-1780; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 79, 211.
- Fotheringham, Nick (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fougeroux de Bondaroy, Auguste Denis (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 188.
- Fowler, Bruce Hansen (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 45.

- Fowler, Henry Weed (1878-1965; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 101-102.
- Fowler, Katherine W. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fowler, Thomas George William (1880-1967; U.K.)
N. F. McMillan, 1968. Obituary. Thomas George William Fowler, 1880-1967. *Journal of Conchology* 26(5): 333, pl. 15 [portrait].
- Fox, Arnold (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fox, Ralph Olen (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 274-275; 1987: 45.
- Fox, William Joseph (1872-1947; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 102.
- Fracastro, Girolamo (1483-1553; Italy)
Edwards, 1967: 19-21.
- Fraipont, Julien (1857-1910; Belgium)
- Frames, P. R. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 41.
Trew, 1990: 73.
- Frampton, Henry G. (1902-1966; U.S.A.)
W. J. Clench, 1967. Henry G. Frampton. *The Nautilus* 81(1): 31-32.
W. J. Clench & K. J. Boss, 1967. The Henry G. Frampton collection of Florida *Liguus*. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(36): 37-43, pl. 14.
Abbott, 1973: 102.
A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Frampton: p. 12].
Dance, 1986: 211.
- Francis, Iris Lenore (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 275; 1987: 45.
- François, Philippe (1859-1908; France)
H. Fischer, 1909. Nécrologie. Philippe François. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 56(4): 302-303.
Duchamps, 1999: 9-10.
- Franco van Berkhey, Johannes (Jan) (1729-1812; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 88.
- Francus de Frankenau, Georg Frederic (1644-1704; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 157.
- Frank, Adolf (1849-1921; Germany)
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 146.
- Frank, Adolf (1879-****; Germany) [son of Adolf Frank, 1849-1921]
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 146.
- Frank, Myra Lee (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 45.
- Frank, S. V. A. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 77.
- Frankenberger, Zdeněk (1892-1966; Czechoslovakia)
I. Flasar, 1966. Zdeněk Frankenberger (1892-1966). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 95(5-6): 337-340 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Franz, Craig Joseph (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 45.
- Franz, David R. (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 541; 1987: 45.

- Franz, Viktor (1883-1950; Germany)
 H. Schlesch, 1950. Viktor Franz (1883-1950). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 79(1-3): 89-90 [bibliography].
- Franzen, Dorothea Susanna (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 275; 1987: 45.
 D. Franzen, 1997. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. *American Malacological Union News* 27(2): 4.
- Fraser, Charles McLean (1872-1946; Canada)
 Drake, 1963: 8.
- Fraas, Eberhard (1862-1915; Germany)
 K. Staesche, 1964. Zum 100. Geburtstag von Eberhard Fraas. *Jahreshefte des Vereins für Vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg* (Stuttgart) 118/119: 53-56.
- Frater, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 89.
- Frauenfeld, George Ritter von (1807-1873; Austria)
 Kiss, 1983: 115.
 Dance, 1986: 136, 211.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 128.
- Frazier, Wesley Dean (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 541; 1987: 45-46.
- Frederic III [King] (1609-1670; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 34.
- Freed, Sam David (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 275-276; 1987: 46.
- Freitag, Thomas Michael (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Frembly, J. [Lieutenant] (****-****; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 111.
- Frenguelli, Joaquin (1883-1958; Italy/Argentina)
 M. E. Teruggi, 1981. Joaquin Frenguelli: vida y obra de un naturalista completo. *Grandes Italo Argentinos*. Buenos Aires: Asociación Dante Alighieri. 70 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Frentrop, Jan (****-1999; Netherlands)
 F. B. G. Bours, 2001. In memoriam Jan Frentrop. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 318: 14.
- Fresco-Corbu, Roger (1912-1999; Romania/U.K.)
 P. Mason, 2000. Obituary – Roger Fresco-Corbu (1912-1999). *Journal of Conchology* 37(1): 99-100.
- Fretter, Vera (1905-1992; U.K.)
 A. Graham, 1993. Vera Fretter, 1905-1992. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 59(2): 267-268.
 J. Chatfield, 1993. Vera Fretter (1905-1992). *Journal of Conchology* 34(5): 337-338 [portrait].
 M. P. Morse, 2004. In celebration of two outstanding molluscan functional morphologists: Drs. Vera Fretter and Ruth D. Turner. *American Malacological Bulletin* 18(1-2): 115-120 [portrait].
- Freycinet, Louis Claude de Saulces de (1779-1842; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 192-193.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 85.
- Frick, Dominique (****-****; France)
 Trew, 1993: 79.
- Fridrici, M. C. (****-****; France)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 19. Metz museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177.

- Friedländer, Julius (?1826-1882; Germany)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 31(1): 95.
- Friedman, Myrna (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Friedrich Carl von Schwarzburg-Rudolstadt [Prince] (1736-1766; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 69.
- Friele, Herman (1838-1921; Norway)
 Dance, 1986: 212.
 Trew, 1987: 77.
- Frierson, Lorraine Screven (1861-1933; U.S.A.)
 J. K. Strecker, 1929. Lorraine Screven Frierson, a southern conchologist. Contributions from Baylor University Museum 21: 1-12, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
 R. I. Johnson, 1972. Illustrations of all of the mollusks described by Lorraine Screven Frierson. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 3(41): 137-173, incl. pls. 22-32.
 Abbott, 1973: 102.
 M. V. Vidrine & K. B. Schwartz, 1978. Lorraine Screven Frierson – naturalist. Louisiana Renaissance 1(2): 8-9, 35-36 [biography, portrait].
 Norwood, 1997: 396 [erroneously states that he was a woman].
 Dance, 1986: 212.
- Frimpuhl, Carl H. (****-****; Denmark)
 Trew, 1990: 73 [collection sold in 1860].
- Fritsch, Gustav Theodor (1838-****; Germany)
 Barnard, 1965: 13.
 Fouché, 1995: 23.
- Fritsch, Karl von (1874-1906; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1906. Gestorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(2): 120.
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Frizzell, Don Leslie (1906-1972; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 102.
 J. W. Koenig, 1975. Memorial to Don L. Frizzell 1906-1972. Geological Society of America Memorials 4: 58-71 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Frömming, Ewald (1899-1960; Germany)
 W. Reichmuth, 1961. Ewald Frömming (11.8.1899 – 19.9.1960). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 90(1-3): 121-130 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
 Kiss, 1985: 36.
 Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 184-185, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Frost, Eugenia M. (1899-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 276; 1987: 46.
- Frost, Faye Hibbard (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 541; 1987: 46.
- Frost, Ian Gordon (1932-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Frühstorfer, Hans (1866-1922; Germany/China)
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
 T. Habe, 1984. [Biohistory of malacologists (56) Hans Frühstorfer.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(1): 19-20 [in Japanese].
 Dance, 1986: 183.
 Duchamps, 1999: 18.

- Fry, Elisabeth Gurney (1779-1845; U.K.)
 K. T. Menke, 1846. Nekrolog [E. G. Fry].
Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 3: 80.
- Fry, J. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 41.
- Fryer, Joseph Harrison (1777-1855; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 238.
 Trew, 1990: 73.
 H. S. Torrens, 1995. Joseph Harrison Fryer (1777-1855): geologist and mining engineer, in England 1803-1825 and South America 1826-1828. A study in 'failure'. Pp. 29-46, in: M. M. Lopes & S. F. Figueirôa, eds., *Geological sciences in Latin America: scientific relations and exchanges*. INHIGEO, iv + 402 pp. [reprinted as pp. XI: 29-46; in H. S. Torrens, 2002, *The practice of British geology, 1750-1850*. Aldershot, Hampshire, Great Britain: Ashgate, various pagination].
- Fuchs, Anton (1878-1942; Austria)
 Ä. Edlauer, 1943. Anton Fuchs. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 75(2-3): 130-131 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Fuchs, Lorenz (****-1899; Austria/China)
 V. Gredler, 1900. Nekrolog. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 32(3-4): 62.
- Fuchs, Theodor (1842-1925; Hungary)
 Trew, 1990: 73.
- Fucini, Alberto (1864-1941; Italy)
 G. M. Patané, 1942 ["1941"]. Prof. Alberto Fucini. *Bollettino della Sedute della Accademia Gioenia di Scienze Naturali in Catania* (ser. 3) 18: 41-54 [bibliography, portrait].
- Fuente y Sell, Luis Sánchez de (1901-****; Cuba)
 Alvarez Conde, 1958: 339-340 [portrait].
- Fuess, Thomas (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Fujita, T. (****-2000?; Japan)
 T. Okutani, 2001. [Words of condolence to the late Mr. T. Fujita.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(1-2): 1 [in Japanese].
 T. Okutani, 2001. [Biography and scientific contributions of the late Mr. T. Fujita.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(1-2): 1-5 [in Japanese] [biography, bibliography].
- Fuldner, Celia Redmond (1900-1988; U.S.A.)
 D. Raeihle, 1988. Celia Redmond Fuldner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 308: 2.
- Fuldner, Mansfield Charles (1901-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 276; 1987: 46.
- Fulginiti, William G. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 542.
- Fülleborn, Friedrich (1866-1933; Germany)
 B. Verdcourt, 1990. Collectors in East Africa – 14. F. Fülleborn. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 113: 275-276 [biography].
- Fuller, Charles B. (****-1893; U.S.A.)
 H. W. Winkley, 1893. Charles B. Fuller. *The Nautilus* 7(5): 58.
 Martin, 1995: 30.
- Fuller, Samuel Liberty Harvey (1942-2001; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 276; 1987: 46.
 A.M. Hamilton, 2001. Fascination with mollusks led to brilliant career. *Hartford Courant* (Connecticut), Oct. 7, 2001: H2 [portrait].

- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Samuel Liberty Harvey Fuller (1942-2001): a biographical sketch and his works on malacology. *The Nautilus* 116(4): 132-137 [biblio., list of taxa, portrait].
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Samuel Liberty Harvey Fuller (1942-2001). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(82): 212.
- Fullington, Richard Wayne (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 277; 1987: 46.
- Fulton, Hugh Coomber (1861-1942; U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1942. Hugh Coomber Fulton. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 126.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. [Hugh C. Fulton]. *The Nautilus* 56(2): 68.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1943. H. C. Fulton (1861-1942). *Journal of Conchology* 22(1): 2-3.
- W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- Barnard, 1965: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 212, pl. 31d [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73; 1993: 79.
- Fouché, 1995: 23.
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Furtado, Francisco d'Arruda (1854-1887; Portugal-Azores)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 120-121.
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 111-113, pl. [2].
- Furtwangler, Mary Lee (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 277; 1987: 46-47.
- Fuselier, Gary Dwayne (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 47.

Gabb, William More (1839-1878; U.S.A.)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 95 [short obituary].

Merrill, 1906: 515, 697 [portrait].

W. H. Dall, 1909. Biographical memoir of William More Gabb, 1839-1878. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 6: 345-361, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

R. B. Stewart, 1926. Gabb's California fossil type collection. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 78: 287-447, pls. 20-32.

R. B. Stewart, 1930. Gabb's California Cretaceous and Tertiary type lamellibranchs. *Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Special Publication* 3: 314 pp., 17 pls.

E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Gabb: p. 639].

Chardon, 1949: 208.

Ewan, 1955: 49.

Abbott, 1973: 102-103.

E. V. Coan & A. E. Bogan, 1988. The Recent invertebrate taxa described by William More Gabb, 1839-1878. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 140(1): 273-284.

Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 56, portrait].

Rehder, 1997: 19, 42.

E. N. Shor, 1999. Gabb, William More. *American National Biography* 8: 593-594.

R. L. Squires, 1999. William More Gabb: first paleontologist of the California Geological Survey. *California Geology* 52(4): 11-14.

Gabelish, Tony (1931-****; Australia)

E. G. Leehman, 1980. Tony Gabelish of Western Australia. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(1): 9 [portrait].

Gabriel, Charles John (1879-1963; Australia)

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346, pl. 47; 1927b: 151, pl. 19 [portrait].

F. S. Colliver, 1947. Bibliography of Charles J. Gabriel. *The Victorian Naturalist (Melbourne)* 63(9): 199-201.

J. H. MacPherson, 1957. Pioneering in conchology. *The Australian Museum Magazine* 12(6): 173-175.

Anonymous, 1963. Obituary. Charles John Gabriel, 1879-1963. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 11(42): 8.

J. H. MacPherson, 1963. Charles Joseph [sic] Gabriel, 1879-1963. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(7): 3-6 [bibliography, portrait].

D. Heppell, 1966. Obituary. Charles John Gabriel, 1879-1963. *Journal of Conchology* 26(1): 75-76, pl. 5 [portrait].

B. J. Smith & J. H. Black, 1969. Biographies, combined bibliography and new names list of John Henry Gatliff (1848-1935) and Charles John Gabriel (1879-1963). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 12: 32-47.

Dance, 1986: 212.

Trew, 1990: 73.

Black, 1998: 11.

Gage, Evelyn (****-****; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(10): 5 [portrait] [reprinted *HMS Bulletin*, November 2001: 5-6].

Gage, Reginald Percy (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 277; 1987: 47.

Gaglioni, Angelina Pastorello (1943-1994; Italy)

F. Ghisotti, 1994. In Memoriam, Angelina Pastorello Gaglioni. *Notiziario S.I.M.* [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 12(10-12): 113.

F. Ghisotti, 1994. Numero dedicato alla memoria di Angelina Pastorello Gaglioni. *Bollettino Malacologico* 30(5-9): i-iii (portrait, bibliography)

I. Nofroni, 1995 [“1994”]. Angela Gaglioni, Bologna 19.5.1943 – Roma 27.7.1994. *Notiziario C.I.S.Ma., Bollettino del Centro Italiano di Studi Malacologici* 16: 1-4 [bibliography].

Gagnebin, Abraham (1707-1800; Switzerland)

M. S. Jacquat, 2002. Une page régionale d’histoire des sciences relue récemment. 3. Abraham Gagnebin (1707-1800) et son cabinet de curiosités à La Ferrière. *Bulletin de la Société Neuchâteloise des Sciences Naturelles* (Neuchâtel) 123: 23-26 [portrait].

Gaimard, Joseph Paul (1793-1858; France)

Swainson, 1840: 193-194.

Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 392 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].

Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 333 [*Astrolabe*].

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346 [as “C. J. Gabriel”]; 1927b: 151.

A. Pruvot-Fol, 1934. Les opisthobranches de Quoy et Gaimard. *Archives de Museum d’Histoire Naturelle, Paris* (ser. 6) 11: 13-92, pl.1.

Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 184.

Huard & Wong, 1965: 185-187.

B. Wilson, 1977. Quoy and Gaimard; two early malacologists in southern Australia 150 years ago. *Australian Shell News* 17: 1-2.

Dance, 1986: 134, 212.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 85.

Trew, 1990: 82 [under Quoy].

Kohn, 1992: 253-254.

R. M. Emberson, 1992. Tentative dates of publication of the Zoology plates of Dumont d’Urville’s *Voyage au Pol Sud*, with particular reference to the Coleoptera. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 251-260.

Fouché, 1995: 48.

Black, 1998: 7.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 131.

Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 94 [collation of *Uranie et Physicienne*].

Gainey, Louis F. (1947-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 47.

Gale, Hoyt Rodney (1904-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 47.

Gale, William Francis (1934-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 278; 1987: 47.

Galkin, Yuri Ivanovich (1923-2001; Russia)

A. P. Alekseeva et al., 2003. Yuri I. Galkin (1923-2001). *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 7: 162-167 [portrait; bibliography; in Russian].

Gallienne, John Taylor (1814-1868; U.K.)

Trew, 1990: 73.

Galtsoff, Paul Simon (1887-1979; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1966. Honored guests. *Proceedings, National Shellfisheries Association* 56: iii, portrait.

Abbott, 1973: 278-279; 1987: 155.

Carriker, 2004: 18, 48-51, 77, 86-87 [portraits].

- Ganong, William Francis (1864-1941; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 103.
 E. Cittadino, 1997. Ganong, William Francis. Pp. 299-301, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Garcia, Emilio Fabian (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 279; 1987: 47.
- García San Nicolás, Emilia (1915-1999; Spain)
 B. Fernandez Ruiz, 2000. Emilia García San Nicolás 1915-1999. Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española de Historia Natural, Actas 97: 127-129.
- García Talavera, Francisco (****-****; Spain)
- Gardiner, Alan Poole (1871-1951; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1952. Obituary. A. P. Gardiner, 1871-1951. Journal of Conchology 23(8): 285-286.
 Killeen, 1998: 384.
- Gardiner, Anna Stratton (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Gardiner, John Stanley (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73; 1993: 79.
- Gardner, Julia Anna (1882-1960; U.S.A.)
 H. S. Ladd, 1962. Memorial to Julia Anna Gardner (1882-1960). Proceedings of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1960: 87-92, pl. 6 [portrait, bibliography].
 D. Wilson, 1962. Julia Anna Gardner, 1882-1960. The Nautilus 75(3): 122-123.
 Abbott, 1973: 103.
 Henson, 1982: 17.
- Anonymous, 1988. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Julia Anna Gardner (1882-1960). Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology 21(3): 120 [portrait].
- Gardner, Sandra M. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Gargotta, Antonio M. & Teresa (****-****; Italy)
 Trew, 1990: 73.
- Garlick, [Mrs.] D. L. (****-1894; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1894. Mrs. D. L. Garlick The Nautilus 8(1): 12.
- Garlinghouse, Helen Matilda (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Garney, William (1832-1881; U.K.)
 A. D. Davis, 1951. Garney's *Flora and fauna of Repton*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 29(1): 34-35.
- Garnot, Prosper (1794-1838; France)
 Barnard, 1965: 13.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 86.
 Fouché, 1995: 23.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 132.
- Garrard, T. A. (****-****; Australia)
 I. Loch [undated]. T.A. Garrard – Publications; T. A. Garrard – New Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 2 + 3 pp.
- Garrett, Andrew (1823-1887; U.S.A./Society Islands)
 Anonymous, 1888. Obituary. – Mr. Andrew Garrett. Journal of Conchology 5(10): 317-318.
 Anonymous, 1887. [death of]. The Conchologists' Exchange 2(6): 81.
 E. V. Cooper, 1888. Andrew Garrett. Conchologists' Exchange 2(7): 92-93.

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 122-124.
- W. Kobelt, 1888. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(3-4): 58.
- W. S. Thomas, 1952. Hawaii's pioneer naturalist of the sea: Andrew Garrett. *Paradise of the Pacific (Honolulu)* 64(1): 18-20 [portrait].
- W. S. Thomas, 1954. King of shell collections – Pacific Ocean style. *Hawaiian Shell News* 2(12): 69-71 [reprinted *HMS Bulletin*, March 1998: 4-7].
- F. M. Spoehr, 1963. White falcon: the house of Godeffroy and its commercial and scientific role in the Pacific. Palo Alto, California: Pacific Books, xiv + 120 + [10] pp. [Garrett: pp. 101-120].
- Abbott, 1973: 103-104.
- W. S. Thomas, 1979. A biography of Andrew Garrett, early naturalist in Polynesia: part 1. *The Nautilus* 93(1): 15-28.
- W. J. Clench, 1979. A biography of Andrew Garrett, early naturalist in Polynesia: part 2. Catalogue of molluscan species and bibliography. *The Nautilus* 93(2-3): 96-102.
- Dance, 1986: 181-182, 212.
- Rehder, 1997: 68.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 132.
- Garrison, Stephen Gilbert (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 279; 1987: 47.
- Garton, David W. (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 47-48.
- Gary, Nawona Adelle (1913-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 279-280; 1987: 48.
- Gary, Roland Thacher (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 542.
- Gaschott, Otto (1899-1931; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1931. Personalnotizen: Dr. Gaschott. *Allgemeine Fischerei-Zeitung (Augsburg)* 56 [“57”](20): 332.
- H. N. Maier, 1931. Dem Gedenken an Regierungsrat Dr. O. Gaschott. *Allgemeine Fischerei-Zeitung (Augsburg)* 56 [“57”](22): 360-362 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- K. Heinz, 1980. Kurze Biographie für die Pfalz. Pages 543-685, in: O. Bischoff, et al., eds., *Das Grosse Pfalzbuch* [6th ed.]. Neustadt an der Weinstrasse: Pfälzische Verlagsanstalt. 728 pp. [Gaschott: p. 604].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 339-340, fig. 5 [portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1995: 507-508.
- Gascoigne, Thomas (****-****; U.K.)
- D. Seaward, 2001. Tom Gascoigne – an appreciation. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 157: 28.
- Gaskell, Roger (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 169.
- Trew, 1987: 77.
- Gaskin, J. Calcott (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 77.
- Gaskoin, John Samuel [M.D.] (1790-1858; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: John Samuel Gaskoin]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xxxi-xxxii.
- Melvill, 1890: 215-216.
- Dean, 1936: 242.
- P. F. Lingwood & N. F. McMillan, 1981. *The conchologist John Samuel Gaskoin (1790-1858) – his life, work and collections.*

- Archives of Natural History 10(2): 347-258 [portrait, bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 132.
- Gassies, Jean Baptiste (1816-1883; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 32(1): 101-102.
- A. W. Stelfox, 1922. Report on the Gassies collection of Pisidia in the Musee d'Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(1): 54-57.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1983. De lotgevallen van de drie oudste Franse Pisidiumcollecties. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 210: 1325-1331.
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gasull Martinez, Lluís (1917-1982; Spain)
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 163-164.
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gates, Kally Callen (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 48.
- Gatliff, John Henry (1848-1935; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346, pl. 48; 1927b: 151, pl. 20 [portrait].
- C. J. Gabriel, 1935. John Henry Gatliff. The Victorian Naturalist 52: 117-118 [portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1936. John Henry Gatliff. The Nautilus 50(1): 28.
- F. S. Colliver, 1948. Bibliography of J. H. Gatliff. The Victorian Naturalist (Melbourne) 64(12): 247-250.
- J. H. MacPherson, 1957. Pioneering in conchology. The Australian Museum Magazine 12(6): 173-175 [portrait].
- B. J. Smith & J. H. Black, 1969. Biographies, combined bibliography and new names list of John Henry Gatliff (1848-1935) and Charles John Gabriel (1879-1963). Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 12: 32-47.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Black, 1998: 11.
- Gatti, José Francisco (****-****; Uruguay)
- Anonymous, ["1998"] 2000. José Francisco Gatti. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay 8(74-75): 90.
- Gaudichaud-Beaupré, Charles (1789-1854; France)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 187-190.
- Dance, 1986: 98, 134, 212.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 87.
- Gaudion, Henri (1828-1902; France)
- H. Fischer, (1903). Nécrologie. H. Gaudion. Journal de Conchyliologie 51(1): 91-92.
- A. Vayssière, 1904 ["1903"]. Notice biographique sur Henri Gaudion (1828-1902). Annales du Musée de Marseille 8: 11-16, pl. [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gaudry, Albert (1827-1908; France)
- G. Dollfus, 1909. Nécrologie. Albert Gaudry. Journal de Conchyliologie 57(3): 274-278.
- Gaumer, Thomas Frederick (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 280; 1987: 48.
- Gaunt, Lois M. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 280; 1987: 48, 155.
- Gaussoin, Eugene (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 104.

- Gay, Claudio [Claude] (1800-1873; France/Chile)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131 [one sentence obituary].
- Porter, 1926: 28-29, 31-32.
- G. M. Glaser, 1974. En el centenario del fallecimiento de don Claudio Gay. Museo Nacional de Historia Natural (Chile), *Bulletin* 33: 7-8, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Gaylord, Mrs. E. P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 3.
- Geale, Robert Furley (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 73; 1993: 79.
- Gebauer, Johann Jacob (****-1819; Germany)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 35. Gebauer's *Verzeichniss*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 174.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Gebauer: pp. 284-285].
- Kohn, 1992: 144-145.
- Gebhardt, Antal (1887-1972; Hungary)
- A. Vass, 1973. Dr. Gebhardt Antal 1887-1972. *Soosiana* 1: 9-10.
- Geer, G. de (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Geerts, Sipke Johannes (1916-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 91.
- Gegenbaur, Carl (1826-1903; Germany)
- C. Gegenbaur, 1901. *Erlebtes und Erstrebtes* [autobiography]. Leipzig: Wilhelm Engelmann, 114 pp.
- H. F. G., 1904. Carl Gegenbaur. 1826-1903. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 75(3): 309-312.
- Ad. Kemna, 1904 ["1903"]. La vie et l'oeuvre de Carl Gegenbaur, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique* 38: iii-xxiv.
- Geinitz, Hans Bruno (1814-1900; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1900. Professor Hans Bruno Geinitz. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 7(10): 447-478.
- G. J. Hinde, 1900. Obituary. Geheimrath Professor Dr. Geinitz. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 7(3): 143-144.
- H. Prescher, 1969. Das Elbthalegebirge in Sachsen (1871-1875) von Hanns Bruno Geinitz und seine Entstehungsgeschichte. *Abhandlungen des Staatlichen Museums für Mineralogie und Geologie zu Dresden* 13: 139-150.
- H. Prescher, 1983. Der Briefwechsel von Hanns Bruno Geinitz und die Problematik seiner Erschließung. *Zeitschrift für geologische Wissenschaften, Berlin* 11(12): 1491-1500. [portrait].
- Geis, Harold (****-1989; U.S.A.)
- H. Odé, 1989. In memoriam: Harold Geis. *Texas Conchologist* 26(1): 1-2 [biography, portrait].
- Geisel, Kurt (1918/19-1980; Israel)
- S. Tsuriel, 1980. In memoriam Kurt Geisel. *Levantina* 27: 318 [biography, list of publications].
- D. Peled, 1980. [In memoriam Kurt Geisel]. *Levantina* 27: 319 [in Hebrew].
- Gemmellaro, Carlo (1787-1866; Italy)
- P. Piani, 1975. Malacologi Italiani illustri: Carlo Gemmellaro. *Conchiglie* 11(11-12): 252-253 [biography, partial bibliography].

- Gemmellaro, Gaetano Giorgio (1832-1904; Italy)
 C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Elogio accademico del professor cavalier Giorgio Gemellaro, letto all'Accademia Gioenia di Scienze naturali, nella seduta straordinaria del dì 2 December 1868, dal dottore Andrea Aradas. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(4): 142-143.
- Genegen, Sara Aletta van (ca. 1750-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 92.
- Gentil de la Galaisière, Guillaume Joseph Hyacinthe Jean Baptiste le (1725-1792; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 205.
- Geoffroy, Claude-Joseph (1685-1752; France) [uncle of E.-L. Geoffroy]
 E. Lamy, 1929. Deux conchyliologistes française du XVIII^e Siècle: les Geoffroy oncle et neveu. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 73(2): 129-132.
- Geoffroy, Etienne-Louis (1725-1810; France) [nephew of C.-J. Geoffroy]
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 188-189.
 Swainson, 1840: 197.
 Porro, 1841: 71 [as "Stefano Luigi"].
 E. Lamy, 1929. Deux conchyliologistes française du XVIII^e Siècle: les Geoffroy oncle et neveu. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 73(2): 129-132.
- Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, Étienne (1772-1844; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 197-199.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 87-88.
- George, E. S. (****-1836?; United Kingdom)
 Jackson, 1945: 5.
- George, Patricia Anne (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 542; 1987: 48.
- Gerberich, Andrew George (1955-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 48.
- Géret, Paul (1863-1925; France)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1925. Nécrologie. Paul Géret (1863-1925). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 69(1): 76-77.
 Dance, 1986: 183.
 Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Gerhardt, Mia I. (1918-1988; Netherlands)
 J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1988. In memoriam Mevr. Dr. M. I. Gerhardt (1918-1988). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 246: 479-481.
- Gerlach, Carl (1843-1913; Germany)
 A. Knoblauch, 1914. Carl Gerlach. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 44(4): 278-282, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Gerlache de Gomery, Adrien de (1866-1934; Belgium)
- Germain, Louis (1878-1942; France)
 E. Fischer-Piette, 1947. Nécrologie. Louis Germain. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 87(3): 85-95 [list of taxa].
 C. Levêque, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par Louis Germain. *Achatina* 4: 69-77.
 Duchamps, 1999: 10, fig. 42 [portrait].
- Germer, Dorothy Stephanie (1921-1999; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 280; 1987: 48.
 M. Werner, 1999. Dorothy Germer. *New York Shell Club Notes* 352: 2.
- Germer, John R. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 542; 1987: 48.

- Germon, Raye (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 174, 178, 185.
- Anonymous, 1999. Raye Germon, life after IZ. No Bones Newsletter, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, National Museum of Natural History, Smithsonian Institution 13(9): 1, 4 [portrait].
- Gersaint, Edme François (****-1750; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 162.
- Dance, 1986: 39
- Gersch, Manfred (1909-1981; Germany)
- Gervais, Paul (1816-1879; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1880. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 28(1): 105-106.
- Gesner, Jean (****-****; Switzerland)
- Dance, 1986: 185
- Gessner [Gesner], Konrad [Conrad] (1516-1565; Switzerland)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 125-126.
- Swainson, 1840: 199-200.
- Edwards, 1967: 21.
- C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., Malacologische Opstellen. Rotterdam. 48 pp., 30 pls.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. Bollettino Malacologico 19(5-8): 153-168.
- E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. VI. Esempi di metodologia zoologica: Il "Nautilo" conclusioni. Nota bibliografica. Bollettino Malacologico 20(5-8): 175-186.
- Dance, 1986: 12-13, 18.
- Turner, 1998: 9.
- C. M. Pyle, 2000. Conrad Gessner on the spelling of his name. Archives of Natural History 27(2): 175-185.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., Faszination Lebenwissenschaften. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Gessner: p. 173].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 134.
- Note: *Historiae animalium lib. IV qui est de piscium & aquatiliu animantium natura* (1553) available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=x533721635 and *De omnium rerum fossilium genere, gemmis, lapidibus, metallis, et huiusmodi* (1566) available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/col_sulta_libro.asp?ref=x532239260
- Gittleman, Jacob Joseph (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 280-281; 1987: 48.
- Getz, Dorothy (1896?-1987; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1987. Dr. Dorothy Getz. Hawaiian Shell News 35(7): 2.
- Geve, Nicolaus Georg (****-****; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170.
- Dance, 1986: 49-50
- Gevers, Aarmout Pauluzoon (1714-1788; Netherlands) [brother of Abraham Pauluzoon Gevers]
- Engel, 1976: 94.
- Gevers, Abraham Pauluzoon (1712-1780; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 57.
- Engel, 1986: 94.
- Trew, 1990: 73.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 135.
- Geyer, David (1855-1932; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1925. David Geyer zum 70. Geburtstag! *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 57(5-6): 161.
- D. Geyer, 1925. [autobiography]. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 57(5-6): 162-170, pl. 4 [biography, portrait].
- H. Wägele, 1933. David Geyer. Geb. 6. Nov. 1855, gest. 6. Nov. 1932. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 65(2): 70-84, pl. 2 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. Wenz, 1933. David Geyer. *Paläontologische Zeitschrift* 15(2-3): 196-200 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Kiss, 1980: 82.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 270, 272, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Gheijn, Jacob (Jacques) de (1596-1644; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 95.
- Ghijssels, Johannes (****-1785?; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 95.
- Ghiselin, Michael Tenant (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 281; 1987: 48.
- Ghisotti, Fernando (****-****; Italy)
- E. R. Cross, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(2): 7 [portraits].
- P. Piani, 2001. [dedication of volume]. *Bollettino Malacologico* 37(2): [i-iii] [portrait].
- Giard, Alfred (1846-1908; France)
- H. Fischer, 1909. Nécrologie. Alfred Giard. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 56(4): 294-301 [portrait, bibliography].
- Duchamps, 1999: 10, fig. 43 [portrait].
- Giart, Alfred (1846-1908; France)
- Duchamps, 1982: 38-39.
- Gibbes, Lewis Reeve (1810-1894; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 104.
- Gibbons, John Stephen (1851-1936/1937; U.K./South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 41-42.
- B. Verdcourt, 1981. Collectors in East Africa – 5. J. S. Gibbons. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 79: 344-348 [biography].
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73.
- Gibbons, Mary C. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gibson, Gary Gerard (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 281; 1987: 49.
- Gibson, Richard Charles (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gibson, Thomas (1795-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 24. Thomas Gibson. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 90 [*On the land and freshwater shells of Great Britain*].
- Gibson, Thomas George (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 281-282; 1987: 49.

- Gibsone, George (****-****; ****)
- C. Pettitt, 1990. Gibsone's conches. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 114: 317.
- Gifford, Edward Winslow (1887-1959; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 104.
- Smith, 1974: 8.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 430, portrait].
- Gilbert, Laura (****-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 104.
- Gilbert, Mary Ann [Beecher] (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 282; 1987: 49.
- Gilbert, William Henry (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 282; 1987: 49.
- Gilchrist, John Dow F. (1866-1924; South Africa)
- K. H. Barnard, 1927. [Obituary: John Dow Fischer Gilchrist]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 139: 83-85.
- Barnard, 1965: 13.
- Fouché, 1995: 24.
- Giles, Callum (1909-1983; South Africa)
- Giles, E. C. [Betty] (1907-1988; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 24.
- Gill, E. L. (1877-1956; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 42.
- Gill, Edmund D. (1908-1986; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1964. Who's who in the M.S.A. Edmund D. Gill, B.A., B.D., F.G.S. *Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia]* 12(46): [VI] [portrait].
- S. Boyd, 1986. Edmund D. Gill 1908-1986. *Australian Shell News* 56: 6.
- Gill, Martin H. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gill, Theodore Nicholas (1837-1914; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- W. H. Dall, 1916. Biographical memoir of Theodore Nicholas Gill 1837-1914. *National Academy of Sciences* 8: 313-343, portrait.
- W. H. Dall, 1917. Theodore Nicholas Gill. *Smithsonian Report for 1916*: 579-586, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 104.
- W. A. Deiss, 1997. Gill, Theodore Nicholas. Pp. 304-305, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 32, 96, pl. [13].
- Gille, A. (1846-1919; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1920. Nécrologie. M. A. Gille. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 64(4): 344.
- Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Gilles, Pierre (1489-1547; France/Italy)
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(1-4): 99-103.
- Gillet, Suzette (1893-1988; France?)
- Gillies, _____ [Justice] (****-****; New Zealand)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Gillinger, Donna Marie [Nikki] (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gillis, Harriette (****-1958; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1958. Mrs. A. W. Gillis. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 180: 5.

- Gilmore, Ralph John (1885-1947; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 104-105.
- Gilmour, Thomas Henry Johnstone (1936-****; U.K./Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 282; 1987: 49.
- Gilpin-Brown, John Bernard (1923-1987; ?)
- Gilson, Gustave (1859-1944; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Gilson, Vital (****-****; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Gianni, Francesco [Count] (1716-1766; Italy)
Porro, 1841: 93-94.
- Ginanni, Giuseppe [Count] (1692-1753; Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 171-172.
Porro, 1841: 92-93.
- Gingerich, Owen (1930-****; U.S.A.)
C. Reed, 2003. The Copernicus Quest. Harvard Magazine 106(2): 44-47, 102-103 [portraits].
- Gioeni, Giuseppe [Chevalier] (1747-1822; Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 202.
Dance, 1986: 67.
- Giorgi, G. (****-****; Italy)
Swainson, 1840: 200.
Dance, 1986: 212.
- Giovio, Paolo [Bishop of Nocera] (1483-1552; Italy)
E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. Bollettino Malacologico 19(1-4): 99-103.
- Giraldes, Albino (****-1888; Portugal)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 37(1): 99.
- Girard, Albert Arthur Alexandre (1860-1914; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 113-116.
- Girard, Charles Frederic (1822-1895; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 105.
- Girardi, Elizabeth-Louise (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 542-543; 1987: 49.
- Gislén, T. (****-****; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gistel, Johannes von Nepomuk Franz Xavier (1809-****; Germany)
T. Iredale, 1918. Gistel's molluscan generic names, 1848. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(1-2): 35-37
- Glancy, Fred Francis (1895-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283-284; 1987: 49.
- Glancy, Joseph B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 79 [portrait].
- Glanville, [Miss] (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 42.
Trew, 1987: 77.
- Glass, Charles Edward (1934-1998; U.S.A.)
L. Scheu, 1998. Charles Edward Glass. 1934-1998. American Conchologist 26(2): 3-4 [portrait].
- Glass, Leola Corey (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283; 1987: 49.

- Glauert, Ludwig (****-****; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346; 1927b: 151.
- Glaser, Maurice (****-****; Switzerland)
Anonymous, 1990. Décès de Maurice Glaser. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 12(4): 2.
- Glazebrook, Sandra Ruth (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283; 1987: 50.
- Glenister, Brian Frederick (1928-****; Australia/ U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 543; 1987: 50.
J. T. Dutro, Jr., 2000. Presentation of the 2000 Gilbert Harris Award to Brian F. Glenister. American Paleontologist 8(4): 13.
- Glenn, Leonidas Chambers (1871-1951; U.S.A.)
- Glenn, Richard Dean (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283; 1987: 50.
- Glennie, Edward Aubrey (1889-1980; U.K.)
P. E. Negus, 1980. Obituary [E. A. Glennie]. The Conchologists' Newsletter 74: 258-259.
- Glibert, Maxime (1905-1984; Belgium)
A. V. Dhondt, 1985. Maxime Glibert (1905-1984). Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde 115 (Suppl. 1): 255-258 [bibliography].
- Glover, Thomas (1795-1887; U.K.)
T. Rogers, 1887. Obituary. – Thomas Glover. Journal of Conchology 5(8): 231-233.
Jackson, 1945: 9.
- Gloyne, C. P. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73 [collection sold in 1884].
- Glude, John Bryce (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283-284; 1987: 50.
K. Chew, 2002. Honored Life Member. John B. Glude. Journal of Shellfish Research 21(1): 1-2 [portrait].
- Gmelin, Johann Frederick (1748-1804; Germany) [nephew of J. G. Gmelin]
Swainson, 1840: 200-201.
J. Hopkinson, 1907. Dates of publication of the separate parts of Gmelin's Edition (13th) of the 'Systema Naturae' of Linnaeus. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1907(49): 1035-1037.
C. Apstein, 1916. Erscheinungsjahre von Gmelin (Linné), Systema Naturae, ed. 13. Zoologischer Anzeiger 47(1): 32.
A. J. Kohn, 1966. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. III. The species described by Gmelin and Blumenbach in 1791. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 46(308): 73-102, pls. 1-3.
St. Jean, 1972: 12.
Dance, 1986: 212.
A. R. Kabat & R. E. Petit, 1988. The two printings of J. F. Gmelin's *Systema Naturae*, 13th edition (1788-96). The Nautilus 102(4): 164-166.
A.-M. Vollrath, 1988. Qui était Gmelin? Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie (SIC) 10(2): 5-9.
Trew, 1990: 73.
Kohn, 1992: 39-56.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Gmelin, Johann Georg (1709-1755; Germany) [uncle of J. F. Gmelin]
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.

- Godet, Paul (1836-1911; Switzerland)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. D^f P. Godet. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 358-360.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Godet: p. 101].
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Turner, 1998: 15-16.
- Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Godfrey, _____ [Reverend] (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 42.
- Godfrey, Frank Kempson (****-****; Australia)
- Godfrey, K. (****-****; France)
- Godts, José Edouard (1923-****; Belgium/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 284; 1987: 50.
- Godwin-Austen, Henry Haversham (1834-1923; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 1(5): frontispiece [portrait; 1913].
- J. C. Melvill, 1924. Obituary notice: Lieut.-Col. H. H. Goodwin-Austen, F.R.S. *Journal of Conchology* 17(5): 141-146 [bibliography].
- B. B. Woodward, 1924. Obituary. Lieut.-Col. Henry Haversham Godwin-Austen, F.R.S., etc., 1834-1923. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 16(2): 82-83; 16(3): addendum.
- Anonymous, 1924. Henry Haversham Godwin-Austen. *The Nautilus* 38(1): 30-31.
- Kiss, 1984: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 176, 212, pl. 32 [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 77-78.
- B. Verdcourt, 1995. The reprint mailing list of Lt. Col. H.H. Godwin-Austen. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 133: 501-504.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Godeffroy, Johann Caesar (****-1885; Germany)
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Goeffroy, Stefano Luigi (1725-1810; France)
- Porro, 1841: 71-72.
- Traité sommaire des coquilles, tant fluviatiles que terrestres, qui se trouvent aux environs de Paris, 1767* – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 362 (1955).
- Goës, Axel Theodor von (1835-1897; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Goethal, Bessie Gertrude (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 284-285; 1987: 50.
- Goethem, Jackie van (****-****; Belgium)
- J. van Goethem, 1972. Publications sur des mollusques africains par J. van Goethem. *Achatina* 3: 45.
- Gogel, _____ (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Goldberg, Lawrence (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Goldberg, Richard Lee (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Golden, Joseph (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. Joseph Golden. *New York Shell Club Notes* 157: 2 [two sentence notice; brother of Mrs. Bella Kudatsky].
- Golden, Myrna (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 50.

- Goldfuss, Georg August (1782-1848; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 203.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346. ; 1927b: 151.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. G. A. Goldfuss: Petrefacta Germaniae. 1826-1844. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 9-18.
- W. Langer, 1970 [“1969”]. Der Naturhistoriker Georg August Goldfuss (1782-1848). Kurzbiographie und Verzeichniss seiner wissenschaftlichen Schriften. Decheniana, Verhandlungen des Naturhistorischen Vereins der Rheinlande und Westfalens (Bonn) 122: 177-180.
- Goldfuss, Otto Gottfried (1831-1905; Germany)
- O. Taschenberg, 1906. Otto Goldfuss. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(4): 207-218 [biography].
- E. Wüst, 1906. Otto Goldfuss. Nachruf. Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaften, Organ des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Sachsen und Thüringen 78(3): 160-165, pl. 2 [biography, portrait].
- H. L. Honigmann, 1909. Verzeichniss der im Zoologischen Museum der Universität Halle befindlichen Goldfußschen Mollusken-Lokalsammlung. Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaften, Organ des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Sachsen und Thüringen 81(4): 287-300 [partial bibliography].
- A. Hahne, 1941. Zur Geschichte der Versteinigungsforschung im Rheinlande. Rheinische Heimatpflege (Dusseldorf) 13(1-2): 169-180 [portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 300, 302-303.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 340, 342.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2000. Otto Goldfuss, Conchyliologe und Malakozoologe aus Passion – Sammler von Gottes Gnaden; Zur Erinnerung an die Veröffentlichung “Die Binnenmollusken Mittel-Deutschlands” vor 100 Jahren. Mit Anmerkungen aus der Sicht eines Zeitgenossen und heutiger Fachkollegen. Malakologisches Abhandlungen, Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde Dresden 20(14): 119-135.
- Goldman, Gigi [Miss] (****-1958; U.S.A.)
- J. Wichern, 1958. Obituary. New York Shell Club Notes 46: 2.
- Goldsmith, Merton John (1915-1995; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 543; 1987: 51.
- D. Hemmes, 1995. Merton J. Goldsmith. Hawaiian Shell News 43(4): 2 [portrait].
- Golightly, Charles Grady, Jr. (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Golikov, Aleksandr Nikolaevich (1931-****; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. Of Sea and Shore 8(3): 139-140.
- Golisch, William H. (1871-1924; U.S.A.)
- Southwest Museum Conchological Club, 1924. W. H. Golisch. The Nautilus 38(1): 31.
- Abbott, 1973: 105.
- Smith, 1974: 8.
- Goldwaite, Margaret Temple (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Gomes, Cesar Menna-Barreto (1942-****; Brazil)
- Abbott, 1973: 285; 1987: 51.
- Good, Barbara Jeanne (1922-1988; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 285; 1987: 51.
- Anonymous, 1989. In memoriam. Barbara Good. The Festivus 21(2): 19.

- Goodall, Joseph [Reverend] (1760-1840; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 108, 212.
- A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Goodall: p. 78].
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Goodfriend, Glenn Allan (1951-2002; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 285-286; 1987: 51.
- Anonymous, 2002. Glenn Allan Goodfriend, research professor. Washington Post, November 1, 2002: B6.
- Goodrich, Calvin (1874-1954; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1955. [Calvin Goodrich]. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 104.
- H. van der Schalie, 1955. Calvin Goodrich, 1874-1954. *Museum of Zoology (University of Michigan), Report of the Director 1953-1954*: 9-13, 1 pl. [biography, portrait] [reprinted in *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: 1-4, with different portrait].
- H. van der Schalie, 1955. Calvin Goodrich, 1874-1954; partial bibliography of Calvin Goodrich. *The Nautilus* 68(4): 135-142.
- J. Rosewater, 1959. Calvin Goodrich; a bibliography and catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(24): 189-208.
- Abbott, 1973: 105-106.
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Murray, 1999: 7/11-12, 8/1.
- Goodrich, Samuel Griswold (1793-1860; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 106.
- Goodwin, C. W. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Goodwin, Chester Lynn (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 286; 1987: 51.
- Goold, J. E. C. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 42-43.
- Goold, Kathy T. (1946-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Gorbunov, Grigorii Petrovich (1894-1942; Russia)
- A. V. Smirnov, 1994. Grigorii Petrovich Gorbunov. *Issledovania Fauny Morei* 49(57): 4-15 [bibliography].
- Gordon, Edward Cyril [Reverend] (1858-1926; U.K.)
- B. Verdcourt, 1981. Collectors in East Africa – 4. E. C. Gordon (1858-1926). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 77: 318-319.
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 126: 217-223.
- Gordon, Gary Dave (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 286; 1987: 51.
- Gordon, Harold M. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 51.
- Gordon, Henry S. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 286; 1987: 51.
- Gordon, Mackenzie, Jr. (1913-1992; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 51.
- J. T. Dutro, Jr., 1993. Memorial to Mackenzie Gordon, Jr., 1913-1992. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 23: 115-119 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Gore, Charles Herbert (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 73-74.

Görge, Julius (1891-1955; Germany)

H. Udluft, 1957. Nachruf aus Julius Görge. Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden 85: 491-494, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Zilch, 1967: 32.

Goreau, Thomas Fritz (1924-1970; U.S.A.)

C. M. Yonge, 1971. Thomas F. Goreau: a tribute. Pp. xxi-xxxv, in: D. R. Stoddart & C. M. Yonge, eds., Regional variation in Indian Ocean coral reefs. Symposia of the Zoological Society of London 28: xxxvi + 584 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

J. W. Wells, 1973. Memorial to Thomas Fritz Goreau (1924-1970). Geological Society of America, Memorials 2: 28-32. [portrait, bibliography].

Görge, Julius (1891-1955; Germany)

Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 29, 32.

Goske [Gotske], Johan (****-1704?; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 98.

Gosliner, Terrence Milton (1950-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 51.

Rehder, 1997: 181.

Gosse, Philip Henry (1810-1888; U.K.)

H. B. B., 1888. Philip Henry Gosse. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 44: xxvii-xxviii.

Melvill, 1890: 219.

Salisbury, 1945: 164.

J. E. Chatfield, 1978. Gosse on Tenby, South Wales. The Conchologists' Newsletter 66: 92-93.

D. B. Steward, 1997. Gosse, Philip Henry. Pp. 316-318, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of

American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

A. Thwaite, 2002. Glimpses of the wonderful: the life of Philip Henry Gosse, 1810-1888. London: Faber & Faber, xx + 387 pp.

Gottschick, Franz (1865-1927; Germany)

W. Wenz, 1928. Franz Gottschick. 14. Aug. 1865 – 18. Sept. 1927. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 60(1): 20-24 [biography, partial bibliography].

Gougaud, Aimé Jacques Alexandre; see Bonpland, A.

Gougerot, Louis (1915-1985; France)

Anonymous, 1985. Obituary notice. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 3(5-6): 95-96.

Anonymous, 1985. Louis Gougerot overleden. Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 22(2): 72.

G. Ruggieri, 1985. Louis Gougerot (1915-1985). Bollettino Malacologico 21(10-12): 327-328.

J. Le Renard, 1990. Louis Gougerot (11 octobre 1915 – 16 mars 1985) et son oeuvre paléo-conchyliologie. Cahiers des Naturalistes, Bulletin des Naturalistes Parisiens (n.s.) 46(1): 1-10 [bibliography, list of taxa].

Gouin, Henri-Léon-Marie (1843-1930; France/Algeria)

F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. Journal de Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128.

Dance, 1986: 212.

Goulard, Eugène (?1802-1880; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 102 [very short obituary].

- Gould, Augustus Addison [M.D.] (1805-1866; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 171-172.
- American Journal of Conchology 1(4): frontispiece [portrait; 1865].
- Anonymous, 1866. Obituary. A.A. Gould. American Journal of Science (ser. 2) 42(126): 434-435.
- Anonymous, 1866. [Obituary: A.A. Gould]. Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History 11: 25-27.
- Anonymous, 1867. Dr. Augustus Addison Gould. Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 7: 300-304.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1867. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 15(1): 96.
- S. H. Scudder, 1867. [Bibliography of A.A. Gould]. Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History 11: 197-208.
- G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1867. Augustus Addison Gould, M.D. American Journal of Conchology 3(1): 106-107.
- J. Wyman, et al., 1867. [Account of the life and scientific career of A.A. Gould]. Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History 11: 188-197.
- J. Keep, 1886. Eminent naturalists. – III. Augustus A. Gould, M.D. West American Scientist 3(20): 6-8.
- Dall, 1888: 120-122.
- W. B. Marshall, 1892. Gould's types of *Nassa* and *Columbella*. The Nautilus 64): 47-48.
- W. H. Dall, 1892. Gould's 'North Pacific Exploring Expedition' types. The Nautilus 6(7): 84.
- J. Wyman, with additions by W. H. Dall, 1903. Biographical memoir of Augustus Addison Gould 1805-1866. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoir 8: 91-113, 1 pl. [portrait; list of obituary notices].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346; 1927b: 151.
- F. C. Baker, 1931. Gould, Augustus Addison. Dictionary of American Biography 4(1): 446-447.
- H. H. Bartlett, 1940. The Reports of the Wilkes Expedition, and the work of the specialists in science. Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society 82(5): 601-705 [mollusks: pp. 650-655].
- T. C. Yen, 1944. Notes on some unfigured type-specimens of Chinese mollusks from the North Pacific Expedition. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 23(38): 561-586, pls. 50-51.
- Turner, 1952: 4-6.
- R. I. Johnson, 1955. Augustus Addison Gould. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955: 12-13
- R. I. Johnson, 1960. Unearthing Gould's types. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1959: 12-13.
- R. I. Johnson, 1964. The Recent Mollusca of Augustus Addison Gould. Illustrations of the types described by Gould, with a bibliography and catalog of his species. Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, Bulletin 239: 182 pp., 45 pls. [reprinted, in part, in *Of Sea and Shore*, 15(3): 159-166, 16(1): 27-30, 16(2): 91-94].
- Barnard, 1965: 13.
- D. B. Tyler, 1968. The Wilkes Expedition. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society, xvi + 435 pp. [see Index].
- S. Kosuge, 1969. On some remarks on "The Recent Mollusca of A. A. Gould" by Johnson. Venus 28(2): 112-114.
- E. V. Coan, 1970. The date of publication of Gould's "Descriptions of shells from the Gulf of California". The Veliger 13(1): 109.
- St. Jean, 1972: 127.
- Abbott, 1973: 106.

- W. Stanton, 1975. *The great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842*. Berkeley, California: University of California, x + 433 pp. [see Index].
- Dance, 1986: 136, 213.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Martin, 1995: 3, fig. 3 [portrait].
- T. A. Appel, 1997. Gould, Augustus Addison. Pp. 318-321, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 7, 20, 137-138, pl. [7].
- C. A. Elliott, 1999. Gould, Augustus Addison. *American National Biography* 9: 334-336.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Johnson, 2004: 87-88, 90-92, fig. 7 [portrait].
- U. S. Exploring Expedition volumes available on-line at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/usex/ex/>
- Gould, John (1804-1881; U.K.)
- G. T. Bellamy, 1890. Gould, John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 287-288.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1972. Gould, John. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 5: 480-481.
- Gould, Stephen Jay (1941-2002; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 286-287; 1987: 52.
- M. L. Ferbert, 1994. Presentation of David S. Ingalls, Jr. Award for excellence: opening remarks. *Kirtlandia* 48: 23-24.
- N. D. Newell, 1994. Presentation of David S. Ingalls, Jr. Award for excellence: a salute to Stephen J. Gould. *Kirtlandia* 48: 25-28.
- S. J. Gould, 1994. Presentation of David S. Ingalls, Jr. Award for excellence: reply. *Kirtlandia* 48: 29-30 [portrait].
- S. Stephens, 1997. Making it new in Soho. *Architectural Digest*, Feb. 1997: 108-115, 190.
- E. Barber, et al., 1999. This view of Stephen Jay Gould; A celebration of a quarter century of Natural History columns by America's evolutionist laureate. *Natural History* 108(9): 48-57.
- C. Dreifus, 1999. A conversation with Stephen Jay Gould; primordial beasts, creationists and the mighty Yankees. *New York Times*, Dec. 21, 1999: D-3.
- R. Wright, 1999. The accidental creationist. *The New Yorker*, Dec. 13, 1999: 56-65.
- J. Achenbach, 2002. The scientist who wrote rings around the Earth. *Washington Post*, May 21, 2002: C-1, C9.
- Anonymous, 2002. Death of a Paleontologist [editorial]. *New York Times*, May 21, 2002: A-26.
- A. Barnard & S. Smith, 2002. Evolution popularizer Stephen Jay Gould dies. *Boston Globe*, May 21, 2002: A-1.
- J. Catalani, 2002. Stephen Jay Gould – champion for evolution. *American Paleontologist* 10(3): 11-13.
- P. Dodson, 2002. Bully for Steve: Stephen Jay Gould (1941-2002). *American Paleontologist* 10(3): 6-10.
- R. A. Fortey, 2002. Retrospective [S. J. Gould]. *Science* 296: 1984 [portrait].
- C. L. Herzenberg, 2002. On Stephen Jay Gould. *Science* 297: 1120 [portrait].
- T. I. Hsieh, 2002. A history of life. *The Harvard Crimson*, April 5, 2002.

- D. R. Lindberg, 2002. The century's finest. *The Veliger* 45(4): 356-360.
- T. McLaughlin, 2002. Harvard paleontologist Stephen Jay Gould dies. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 33(1): 8.
- H. A. Orr, 2002. The descent of Gould: how a paleontologist sought to revolutionize evolution. *The New Yorker*, Sept. 30, 2002: 132-138.
- K. Padian et al., 2002. [memorials, quotes, selected bibliography]. *Reports of the National Center for Science Education* 22(6): 12-21.
- R. Pearson, 2002. Stephen Jay Gould, evolution scientist, author, dies at 60. *Washington Post*, May 21, 2002: B-6.
- J. L. Steinhardt, 2002. Legendary biologist dies. *The Harvard Crimson*, May 21, 2002.
- C. K. Yoon, 2002. Stephen Jay Gould, 60, is dead; enlivened evolutionary theory. *New York Times*, May 21, 2002: A1, A24 [portraits].
- F. H. T. Rhodes, 2003. Stephen Jay Gould, 1941-2002. *Isis* 94(2): 315-316 [portrait].
- Govertsen, Jan (1545?-1617; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 11.
- Engel, 1986: 98.
- Graaf, Arie de (1922/1923-1989; Netherlands)
- R. H. de Bruyne & D. F. Hoeksema, 1989. In memoriam Arie de Graaf. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 247: 510.
- Graag, Maria Johanna de (1889-1972; Netherlands); Graag, Anna Julia de (1877-1924; Netherlands) [sisters]
- Engel, 1986: 99.
- K. J. Mienis, 2001. De Gezusters M. J. en A. J. de Graag: een schelpen verzamelaarster en een kunstenaar. *Spirula*, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 323: 107-108.
- Grab, Robert McKay (1904-1981; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Grabau, Amadeus William (1870-1946; U.S.A./China)
- W. A. Grabau, 1929. *Die Geschichte der Familie Grabau*. Leipzig: Buchdruckerei Sturm & Koppe. 240 pp. [A. Grabau: p. 188].
- H. W. Shimer, 1946. Obituary. Amadeus William Grabau, an appreciation. *American Journal of Science* 244(10): 735-736 [biography].
- H. D. Thomas, 1946. Prof. Amadeus W. Grabau. *Nature* 158(4003): 89-90.
- H. T. Chang, 1947. [In memoriam]. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: i-iii.
- W. K. Gregory, 1947. Minute on the life and scientific labors of Amadeus William Grabau. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: 31-34.
- S. Hedin, 1947. Amadeus Grabau, in memoriam. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: 27-30.
- H. W. Shimer, 1947. Memorial to Amadeus William Grabau. *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1946*: 155-166, pl. 6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Y. C. Sun, 1947. Biographical note. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: 1-26 [biography, bibliography].
- I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, *The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory*. *Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences* 19(3): xii + 191 pp.

- M. Kay, 1972. Grabau, Amadeus William. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 5: 486-488 [partial bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 106.
- M. E. Johnson, 1985. A. W. Grabau and the fruition of a new life in China. *Journal of Geological Education* 33(2): 106-111.
- G. Michel & W. Genyuan, 1991. Amadeus William Grabau (1870-1946) als Geologe in China. *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Geologischen Gesellschaft* 142(1): 1-12 [partial bibliography, portraits of Grabau and his tombstone].
- T.-X. An, 1997. [In commemoration of the 50th anniversary of the death of Prof. A. W. Grabau, master of geosciences of our time, and a foreign friend through the ages]. *Acta Palaeontologica Sinica* 36(4): 403-404, frontispiece [Chinese only] [portraits].
- G. M. Friedman, 1997. In memory of Professor Amadeus William Grabau (1870-1946) on the semi-centennial of his death. Pp. 157-164, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., *Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 (Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology)*. VSP: Utrecht, xii + 306 pp. [biography, portrait].
- U. B. Marvin, 1997. The global theories of Amadeus W. Grabau (1870-1946): a retrospective view. Pp. 165-175, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., *Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 (Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology)*. VSP: Utrecht, xii + 306 pp.
- H. Wang, 1997. Professor Amadeus William Grabau (1870-1946) – respected teacher and beloved friend of Chinese geologists. Pp. 147-156, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., *Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 (Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology)*. VSP: Utrecht, xii + 306 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- H.-Z. Wang, 1997. In memory A. W. Grabau, a good teacher and helpful friend of the Chinese geologists, on the 50th anniversary of his death. *Acta Palaeontologica Sinica* 36(4): 405-410 [Chinese with English abstract] [partial bibliography].
- Grabham, Dr. M. (1840-1935; U.K./Madeira)
- Anonymous, 1935. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 20(5): 154-155.
- Graells y de la Agüera, Martino de la Paz (1809-1898; Spain)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 26. Graells' catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 119.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 139.
- Graeve, Frederik (****-****; South Africa/France)
- Fouché, 1995: 24.
- Graff, Robert A. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 543-544; 1987: 52.
- Gragg, Sharron Louise (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 52.
- Graham, Alastair (1906-2000; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 32(4): frontispiece [portrait; 1957].
- E. Andrews & R. Holloway, 2001. Professor Alastair Graham F.R.S. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 37: 3-4 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 2001. Alastair Graham (1906-2000; U.K.). *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 17: 9.
- E. B. Andrews & J. A. Allen, 2002. Alastair Graham, 6 November 1906 – 12 December 2000. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of*

- the Royal Society of London, 48: 129-150 [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].
- Graive, Jacques-Hippolyte (1852-?1900; d. New Caledonia)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M. Jacques-Hippolyte Graive. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 74.
- Granata-Grillo
- Grandia-Smits, Joukje (1917-1985; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1985. Mevr. J. Grandia-Smits overleden. Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 22(2): 72.
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1985. In memoriam Mevr. J. Grandia-Smits (1917-1985). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 227: 103-104.
- Grandidier, Alfred (1836-1921; France)
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Granger, Albert (1838-1911; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. A. Granger. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 360.
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Granite, Edwin Lionel (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 287; 1987: 52.
- Grant, Robert Edmond (1793-1874; U.K.)
- Desmond, 1985.
- Grant, Ulysses Sherman (1867-1932; U.S.A.) [no relation to President U. S. Grant]
- H. F. Bain, 1933. Memorial of Ulysses Sherman Grant. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of America* 44(2): 328-337, pl. 6 [bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 106-107.
- Grant, Ulysses Simpson, IV (1893-1977; U.S.A.) [grandson of President Grant]
- Abbott, 1973: 287
- Anonymous, 1977. U.S. Grant IV Dies; General's grandson. *Los Angeles Times*, March 13, 1977, Section II: 2 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1977. Ulysses S. Grant 4th, Professor, grandson of former President. *New York Times*, March 15, 1977: 40.
- Abbott, 1987: 52.
- Grantier, Leona Langdon (1919-1975; U.S.A./Saudi Arabia/Canada)
- Abbott, 1975: 544.
- P. E. Negus, 1976. Obituary. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 59: 554.
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Grasset, J. P. Arthur (****-1886; ****/Canary Islands/d. Algeria)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 90.
- Gratacap, Louis Pope (1851-1917; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1918. Louis Pope Gratacap. *The Nautilus* 31(4): 135-136, portrait.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Gratacap: pp. 50-51].
- Abbott, 1973: 107.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. *New York Shell Club Notes* 212: 2-3 [revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53].
- Grateloup, Jean Pierre Sylvestre de (1782-1861; France)
- P. Fischer, 1862. Notice nécrologique sur la vie et les travaux du docteur de Grateloup. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 102-105.

- H. C. Fulton, 1908. A list of species of shells described by Dr. Grateloup, with critical notes. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(1): 43-44.
- Kiss, 1983: 115.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Kohn, 1992: 260-263.
- Note: *Conchyliologie fossile du bassin de l'Adour* (1837) and *Mémoire sur plusieurs espèces de coquilles nouvelles or peu connues* (1840) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Gratiolet, Louis Pierre (1815-1865; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 98-99.
- Grau, Gilbert (1906-1969; U.S.A.)
- J. Q. Burch, 1969. Gilbert Grau. *The Nautilus* 83(2): 66.
- Smith, 1974: 3.
- Gravensande, Cornelis (1631?-1691; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 100.
- Gravier, Charles (1865-1937; France)
- Gray, Arthur Fairfield (1855-1944; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Arthur Fairfield Gray (1855-1944), his malacological contributions. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(80): 135-147.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Gray: p. 118].
- Gray, Edward Whitaker (1748-1806; U.K.) [great-uncle of J. E. Gray]
- A. E. Gunther, 1976. Edward Whitaker Gray (1748-1806), Keeper of natural curiosities at the British Museum. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History)*, Historical Series 5(2): 191-210, pls. 1-5 [biography, portrait].
- Gray, Elizabeth (1831-1924; U.K.)
- R. J. Cleevely, et al., 1989. Mrs Elizabeth Gray (1831-1924): a passion for fossils. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History)*, Historical Series 17(2): 167-258 [biography, portrait].
- Gray, Francis Calley (1790-1856; U.S.A.)
- M. B. Cohn, 1986. Francis Calley Gray and art collecting for America. Cambridge: Harvard University Art Museums, xii + 344 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Gray, John Edward (1800-1875; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 204.
- G. Johnston, 1850. [reprint of Gray's 1851 "Natural arrangement of *Mollusca* according to their internal structure"]. Pp. 560-571, in: *An introduction to conchology*. London: John Van Voorst, xvi + 614 pp.
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(5-6): 47-48.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 132-133.
- Melvill, 1890: 202-203.
- B. B. Woodward, 1903. Note on the dates of publication of J. E. Gray's "Catalogue of Pulmonata ... in the ... British Museum. Pt. I," 12mo, 1855; and of A. Moquin-Tandon's "Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de France," 2 vols. 8vo, 1855. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(4): 261.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On "The Conchological Illustrations," by George Brethtingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the "Descriptive Catalogue of Shells," by John Edward Gray. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 331-332.

T. Iredale, 1913. A collation of the molluscan parts of the *Synopsis of the contents of the British Museum*, 1838-1845. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 10(4): 294-309.

C. D. Sherborn, 1926. Dates of publication of early catalogues of natural history issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 9) 17(98): 271-272.

C. D. Sherborn, 1926. Note on the 42nd edition of the *Synopsis of the Contents of the British Museum*, 1849. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(2-3): 99.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 151-152.

C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312.

A. C. Townsend, 1938. A note on Gray (Maria Emma) Mrs.: "Figures of molluscous animals," etc. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(5): 129.

Salisbury, 1945: 159-160.

Barnard, 1965: 13.

A. G. Kluge, 1971. John Edward Gray and "The Zoological Miscellany." Pp. iii-iv, in: J. E. Gray's *The Zoological Miscellany with an introduction by Arnold C. Kluge*. Lawrence, Kansas: Society for the Study of Amphibians and Reptiles, viii + 86 pp.; frontispiece [portrait], 4 pls. [reprint of entire journal].

St. Jean, 1972: 69.

I. B. Common & M. S. Moulds, 1973. The date of publication of Captain Phillip King's *Narrative of a survey of the intertropical and western coasts of Australia*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(4): 257-259.

A. E. Gunther, 1974. A note on the autobiographical manuscripts of John

Edward Gray (1800-1875). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 7(1): 35-76.

A. E. Gunther, 1980. The miscellaneous autobiographical manuscripts of John Edward Gray (1800-1875). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 6(6): 199-244.

Dance, 1986: 128-129, 135, 149-150, 213.

Trew, 1987: 78.

A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Gray: p. 40].

A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115.

Trew, 1990: 74.

Kohn, 1992: 214, 273-274.

Fouché, 1995: 24.

Groves & Weil, 2003: 24 [portrait].

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140.

Gray, Maria Emma (1787-1876; U.K.) [spouse of J. E. Gray]

M. E. Gray, 1842-1857. Figures of molluscous animals selected from various authors. Etched for the use of students, London: Longman, Brown, Green and Logmans, 4 vols. [portrait on frontispiece of vol. 4].

A. C. Townsend, 1938. A note on Gray (Maria Emma) Mrs.: "Figures of molluscous animals," etc. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(5): 129.

Dance, 1986: 130-131.

Gray, Russell (18**-1948; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1949. Russell Gray. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948*: 25.

Gray, Sally J. (1952-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 52.

Gray, Susan (1953-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 52.

Gray, Thomas (1820-1910; U.K.)

P. Dance & F. Woodward, 1986. Thomas Gray. Glasgow's shell artist. Glasgow Museums and Art Galleries, Natural History Department, 4 pp.

Dance, 1986: 213.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140.

Gredler, Vincenz Maria [Ignaz] [Father] (1823-1912; Austria/Italy)

R. Schröder, 1912. Vincenz Gredler. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 44(4): 153-160 [biography].

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. Gredler's "Zur Conchylien-Fauna von China, I-XX." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(1): 15-16, pl. 3 [portrait, bibliography].

V. Welpner, 1962. P. Vinzenz Maria Gredler zum 50. Todestag. Der Schlern, Zeitschrift für Heimat- und Volkskunde (Bozen) 36(5-6): 131-134, frontispiece [biography, portraits].

G. Fussnegger, 1962. Verzeichnis der Veröffentlichungen des P. Vinzenz M. Gredler. Der Schlern, Zeitschrift für Heimat- und Volkskunde (Bozen) 36(5-6): 135-141 [bibliography].

P. F. Schrott, 1962. P. Vinzenz Maria Gredler, der eifrige Molluskenforscher (* 30.9.1823 in Telfs, † 4.5.1912 in Bozen). Der Schlern, Zeitschrift für Heimat- und Volkskunde (Bozen) 36(5-6): 156-158 [partial bibliography].

Zilch, 1967: 32.

A. Zilch, 1968. Zur Geschichte der deutschen malakozoologischen Gesellschaft, III. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft, 1(12): 267-268.

A. Zilch, 1969. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, IV. Briefe von H.C. Küster an V. M. Gredler. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(14): 45-94.

A. Zilch, 1970. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, VI. Briefe von O. Boettger an V. M. Gredler. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(15): 156-187.

A. Zilch, 1971. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, VII. Briefe von O.F. von Moellendorff an V.M. Gredler (mit Nachträgen zu Küster und O. Boettger). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(19): 260-271.

A. Zilch, 1973. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XII. Briefe von W. Kobelt an V.M. Gredler. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(25): 17-37.

A. Zilch, 1974. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XIV. Vinzenz Gredler und die Erforschung der Weichtiere Chinas durch Franziskaner aus Tirol. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 104(4-6): 171-228 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].

Dance, 1986: 213.

Kiss, 1987: 59-60.

Greegor, Isaiah (****-1894; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1894. Isaiah Greegor. The Nautilus 8(6): 56-57.

Green, Barbara S. (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 287-288; 1987: 52.

Green, David B. (1945-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 52.

Green, Edward Ernest (1861-1949; U.K./Ceylon)

F. Laing, 1949. Edward Ernest Green. Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 85(8): 215-216.

Trew, 1990: 74.

Green, Jacob (1790-1841; U.S.A.)

Tryon, 1862: 163.

Dall, 1888: 104-105.

Merrill, 1906: 305, 698 [portrait].

G. K. MacMillan, 1948. Jacob Green – conchologist 1790-1841. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 75-84 [biography, bibliography] [reprinted in Of Sea and Shore 14(1): 29-32, 34].

Abbott, 1973: 107.

A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Green: pp. 57-60].

Kohn, 1992: 224-226.

R. I. Johnson, 2002. First colored illustrations of shells in the United States. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(81): 174.

Greenberg, Bayle Anne (1924-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 52.

Greenberg, Janice F. (1927-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 52.

Greenberg, Michael John (1931-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 52-53.

Greenberg, Ruth Cooperman (1915-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 53.

Greene, Joel Alexander (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 53.

Greene, Karl Wallace (1880-1966; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1963. Personality spotlight. Hawaiian Shell News 11(3): 3 [portrait].

Anonymous, 1966. Karl Wallace Greene, Nov. 11, 1880-June 11, 1966. Hawaiian Shell News 14(9): 3 [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 107.

Greenhall, Paul Rusk (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 53.

Rehder, 1997: 170, 175, 185.

Greer, Dupuy (****-1977; U.S.A.)

D. Raeihle, 1977. Dupuy Greer. New York Shell Club Notes 231: 2.

Gregg, Wendell Oliver [M.D.] (1898-1979; U.S.A.)

V. McClure, 1961. Biographical sketch. Wendell Oliver Gregg. News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California 2(1): 1-2.

Abbott, 1973: 288.

W. B. Miller, 1980. Obituary. Wendell Oliver Gregg, 1898-1979. The Nautilus 94(2): 92 [portrait].

Abbott, 1987: 155.

Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].

Gregorio, A. de; see de Gregorio, A.

Gregory, John Walter (1864-1932; U.K./Australia)

J. V. Harrison, 1949. Gregory, John Walter. Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1931-1940: 363-364.

B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 8. J. W. Gregory. The Conchologists' Newsletter 86: 112-114.

Trew, 1993: 79

- Greim, _____ (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Grensted, Laurence William (1884-1964; U.K.)
 A. E. Ellis, 1964. L. W. Grensted, 1884-1964. *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 291-293, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Greville, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 246.
- Grew, Nehemiah (1641-1712; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 135.
 Swainson, 1840: 205.
 Melvill, 1890: 193.
 Edwards, 1967: 50.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140 [erroneously gives birth year as 1628].
- Gribbons, Gordon H. (1914-****; Canada/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 53.
- Grieg, James Alexandersøn (1861-1936; Norway)
 Dance, 1986: 213.
- Grier, Norman MacDowell (1890-1951; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 108.
 R. I. Johnson, 1977. Norman MacDowell Grier, a bibliography of his work on mollusks, with a catalogue of his unionid taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(57): 226-227.
- Griesbach, Karl Ludwig (1847-1907; Austria/India)
 Anonymous, 1903. Miscellaneous: Mr. C. L. Griesbach, C.I.E., F.G.S., Director of the Geological Survey of India [retirement]. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 10(6): 287-288 [biography, bibliography].
 Anonymous, 1907. Carl Ludolf [sic] Griesbach, C.I.E., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 5) 4(5): 240.
 P. Tietze, 1907. Todesanzeige Karl Ludwig Griesbach. *Verhandlungen der kaiserlich-königlichen geologischen Reichsanstalt, Wien* 1907(8): 203-205.
- Griffith, Edward (1790-1858; U.K.)
 C. F. Cowan, 1969. Notes on Griffith's *Animal kingdom of Cuvier* (1824-1835). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 137-140.
- Griffiths, R. John (****-****; U.K./Australia)
 J. Zidek & J. H. Black, 1994. Lt.-Col. R. J. Griffiths and his cowry journal. *The Cowry* (n.s.) 1(1): 1-4. [portraits, bibliography].
- Grimaldi, Albert; see Albert [Prince]
- Grimm, Frank Wayne (1941-****; U.S.A./Canada)
 Abbott, 1973: 288-289; 1987: 53.
- Grimpe, Georg (1889-1936; Germany)
 H. Hoffmann, 1936. Nachruf für Professor Dr. Georg Grimpe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 68(4-5): 137-142, pl. 6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Iw. Taki, 1937. [Obituaries]. *Venus* 7(2): 95-99, portrait [Grimpe: pp. 95-96; in Japanese].
 Dance, 1986: 213.
- Gripp, Charles William (1832-1913; U.S.A.)
 W. H. Dall, 1913. Charles W. Gripp. *The Nautilus* 26(11): 132.
 Abbott, 1973: 108.
- Grischkowsky, Roger S. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 289; 1987: 53.
- Groen, Warnar (****-1729; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 102.

- Groenewegen, Juliaanz., Salomon van (1715-1757; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 102.
- Groh, Klaus (1936-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Gronow, Laurens Theodore [Gronovius, Laurentius Theodorus] (1730-1777; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
Swainson, 1840: 205-206.
Porro, 1841: 54.
W. H. Dall, 1923. F. C. Meuschen in the *Zoophylacium Gronovianum*. *The Nautilus* 37(2): 44-52.
L. G. Higgins, 1949. The "Zoophylacium Gronovianum," 1781, and Meuschen's Index. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(2): 185-186.
Museum Grovovianum, 1778, and *Zoophylacium Grovonianum*, 1781 – Rejected by ICZN Opinions 260 and 261 (1954) [see also Opinions 20 (1855) and 89 (1958)].
A. C. Wheeler, 1956. The *Zoophylacium* of Laurens Theodore Gronovius. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 3(3): 152-157.
A. C. Wheeler, 1958. The Gronovius fish collection: a catalogue and historical account. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History)*, Historical Series 1(5): 185-249, pls. 26-34 [biography, portrait].
Engel, 1986: 104-105.
Trew, 1990: 74.
- Groom, Charles Ottley [Prince of Mantua and Montferrat] (1840-1894; U.K.)
S. P. Dance, 1986. God, man and the eye of innocence. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 96: 327-331 [biography].
- Grosch, Kurt Joachim (1912-1991; Mozambique)
Anonymous, 1958. K. J. Grosch. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 180: 5. [This and the following article were based on incorrect information; Grosch lived until 1991].
Anonymous, 1958. K. J. Grosch drowned. *Hawaiian Shell News* 6(9): 92.
Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Gross, Helen Shimota (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 289; 1987: 53.
- Grossu, Alexandru Vasile (1910-****; Germany)
H. Zeissler, 1979. Alexandru V. Grossu – 70 Jahre. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 6: v-xiv [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
R. Duchamps, 1981. Alexandru Vasile Grossu. *Arion* 6(1-2): 3-5.
G. Andrei, 2000. Professor Alexandru V. Grossu. *Travaux du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle Grigore Antipa*, 32: 519-523 [portrait] [excerpted in *Of Sea and Shore* 23(3): 135].
- Grove, ____ (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1851].
- Groves, Lindsey Tobin (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 53.
- Grube, Adolphe-Edouard (1812-1880; Germany/Poland)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 84.
- Gruber, Gregory Lee (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 53-54.
- Gruel, ____ [Abbé] (****-****; fl. 1792; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 11.
Dance, 1986: 63.

- Grüll, Dieter (****-****; Germany)
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Gruner, _____ [Counsel] (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
 Dance, 1986: 157.
- Gruner, _____ [Lieutenant General] (****-****; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 186.
 Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1857].
- Grunzig, B. Frank (****-1965; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1963. B. Frank Grunzig. New York Shell Club Notes 110: 8.
 W. E. Old, 1966. The Grunzig collection. New York Shell Club Notes 120: 7.
- Gruvel, Jean Abel (1870-****; France)
 Trew, 1990: 74.
 Duchamps, 1999: 11.
- Grzimek, Bernhard (1909-1987; Germany)
- Gualtieri, Niccolò (1688-1747; Italy)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 163-164.
 Swainson, 1840: 206.
 Dance, 1986: 36-37, 213.
 Fouché, 1995: 25.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140.
- Gubba, A. L. (****-1850?; U.K.?)
 Dance, 1986: 213.
 Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1851].
- Gude, Gerard Pierre Laurent Kalshoven (1858-1924; U.K.)
 B. B. Woodward, 1925. Gerard Pierre Laurent Kalshoven Gude, F.Z.S., etc., 1858-1924. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(5): 205-206, pl. 9A [portrait, bibliography].
 Barnard, 1965: 43.
 Kiss, 1983: 122.
 Dance, 1986: 213.
- Gudnason, Kay Linsley (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 289; 1987: 54.
- Guérin-Méneville, Félix-Édouard (1799-1874; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 206-207.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 23(1): 95-96 [short obituary].
 Barnard, 1965: 14.
 C. F. Cowan, 1971. On Guérin's *Iconographie*, particularly the insects. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 6(1): 18-29.
 Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Guest, Arthur Tucker (1907-****; Bermuda)
 Abbott, 1973: 289-290; 1987: 54.
- Guest, Richard Robert (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 290; 1987: 54.
- Guest, Robert Cyril (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 290; 1987: 54.
- Guestier, Daniel (1820-1900; France)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 49(1): 74.
 Dance, 1986: 213.

- Guettard, Jean Etienne (1715-1786; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170-171.
- Porro, 1841: 67-68.
- A. de Soland, 1873. Étude sur Guettard. *Annales de la Société Linnéenne de Maine et Loire* 13-15: 32-88.
- Gugler, Carl Wesley (1920-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 290-291.
- T. Bargar, 1985. In memoriam. Dr. Carl W. Gugler, 6 September 1920 – 16 February 1984. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 83-84, portrait [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Guglieri, Antonio (****-1979; Italy)
- G. Spada, 1980. [obituary notice]. *Bollettino Malacologico* 16(1-2): iii.
- Guilding, Lansdown (1797-1831; St. Vincent)
- Swainson, 1840: 207.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347.
- Dean, 1936: 234-235.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Guillard, Robert R. L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- G. H. Wikfors, 1996. Robert R. L. Guillard, Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 15(3): 533-534 [portrait].
- Guillaume, Louis (1895-1952; France)
- Anonymous, 1952. Louis Guillaume, 1894-1952: a biographical note and a list of his published papers. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(9): 396-399 [biography, bibliography].
- Guillemé, ____ (****-****; Belgium/Congo)
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Gulbin, Vladimir Vasilievich (1949-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Gulbin Vladimir Vasilievich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 77-79 [bibliography].
- Gulia, Gavino (1835-1889; Malta)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 92.
- Gulick, Addison (1882-1967; Bermuda?)
- Gulick, John Thomas (1832-1923; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench, 1959. John T. Gulick's Hawaiian land shells. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 95-98.
- E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Abbott, 1973: 108.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- W.-E. Reif, 1985. The work of John Th. Gulick (1832-1923): Hawaiian snails and a concept of population genetics. *Zeitschrift für Zoologisches Systematik und Evolutionsforschung* 23(3): 161-171.
- H. L. Carson, 1987. The process whereby species originate; current theory combines views of the little-known biologist John Gulick with those of Charles Darwin. *BioScience*, November 1987: 715-720 [portrait].
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- R. Amundson, 1994. John T. Gulick and the active organism; adaptation, isolation, and the politics of evolution. Pages 110-139, in R. MacLeod & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Darwin's laboratory; evolutionary theory and natural history in the Pacific*. Honolulu, Hawai'i: University of Hawai'i Press, x + 540 pp.
- T. Y. Steen, 1999. Gulick, John Thomas. *American National Biography* 9: 718-719.

Gulliver, George (1804-1882; U.K.)

G. T. Bellamy, 1890. Gulliver, George. Dictionary of National Biography 8: 777-778.

Trew, 1993: 79.

Gundaker, George G. (1931-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 291; 1987: 54.

Gundlach, Johannes Cristopher [Juan Cristobal] (1810-1896; Germany/Cuba)

H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie [Gundlach]. Journal de Conchyliologie 45(1): 85-88.

W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 29(7-8): 104.

F. Torralbas, 1913. El Doctor Juan Gundlach. Apuntes biograficos; Trabajo presentado en la Academia de Ciencias de la Habana, en su sesión del 14 de marzo de 1913. Cuba Contemporanea (May 1913), pp. 1-19 [biography, bibliography].

C. T. Ramsden, 1915. Juan Gundlach. Entomological News 26: 241-260, pls. 8-9 [biography, bibliography, portraits].

C. T. Ramsden, 1918. Vida y exploraciones zoologicas del Dr. Juan Gundlach in Cuba (1839-1896). Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey" 3(4-6): 146-167, 2 pls. [bibliography, portraits].

Chardon, 1949: 242-246, pl. 18 [portrait].

Alvarez Conde, 1958: 251-261 [portrait].

I. C. Rodiles, 1960. Juan Cristóbal Gundlach. Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey," [Publications] 1: 1-11 [biography, portrait].

M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. Sterkiana 45: 37-42.

Abbott, 1973: 108.

Dance, 1986: 213.

Gunn, Ronald (1808-1881; South Africa/Australia)

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347, pl. 48; 1927b: 152, pl. 20 [portrait].

Gunnerus, Johannis Ernestus (1713-1775; Norway)

Porro, 1841: 9.

Gunter, Gordon (1909-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 291-292; 1987: 54.

Gunther, A. (****-****; U.K.)

Trew, 1990: 74.

Guppy, Henry Brougham [M.D.] (1854-1926; U.K.)

Trew, 1993: 79.

Guppy, Robert John Lechmere (1836-1916; Trinidad)

R. B. Newton, 1916. Robert John Lechmere Guppy, corresponding member of the Zoological Society of London and of the New York and Philadelphia Academies of Science. Geological Magazine (dec. 6) 3(10): 476-480.

R. B. Newton, 1917. Robert John Lechmere Guppy, 1836-1916. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(3): 218-219.

G. D. Harris, 1921. A reprint of the more inaccessible paleontological writings of Robert John Lechmere Guppy. Bulletins of American Paleontology 8(35): iv, 1-198 [portrait, biography, bibliography].

Abbott, 1973: 108.

Dance, 1986: 213.

Kiss, 1986: 17.

Gustier, Daniel (1820-1900; France)

P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M. Daniel Gustier. Journal de Conchyliologie 49(1): 74-75.

- Gutiérrez, Nicolás José (1800-1890; Cuba)
 Alvarez Conde, 1958: 248-249 [portrait].
- Gutsche, I. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 106.
- Gwatkin, Henry Melvill (1844-1916; U.S.A.)
 T. D. A. Cockerell, 1916. Henry Melvill Gwatkin. *The Nautilus* 30(10): 119-120.
 Dance, 1986: 213.
 Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
- Gyngell, Walter John (****-****; U.K.)
 W. S. Clarke & E. A. Wallis, 1933. Walter John Gyngell. *Naturalist (London)* 918: 159-161 [portrait].
 Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1927, 1930, 1932].
- Gysser, Karl August (1836-1921; Germany)
 F. Haas, 1921. Nekrologe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 53(5): 257-258.
 F. Haas, 1929. Zur Kenntnis der Binnenmollusken des Oberrheingebietes (Hessen, Baden, Elsaß) und des Gebietes der Mittleren Mosel (Lothringen, Luxemburg). Nach den Sammlungen H. Schenck und A. Gysser zusammengestellt. *Beiträgen zur Naturwissenschaftlichen Erforschung Badens* 2(4): 62-72 [Gysser: pp. 63-65, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 33.
 Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 272, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Haan, ___ de (c. 1710; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 107.
- Haan, Jacobus Henricus Hubertus de (1902-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 107.
- Haan, Piet de (1957-1995; Netherlands)
 T. C. M. Kemperman, 1995. In memoriam Piet de Haan (9 oktober 1957 – 22 maart 1995). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 284: 84.
- Haandrikman, Anton (1910-1983; Netherlands)
 H. Gunst & C. Gunst, 1983. In memoriam A. Haandrikman. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 215: 1426.
- Haas, A. (1876-1950; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1950. Capt. A. Haas. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 106: 14.
 Abbott, 1973: 109.
- Haas, F. de (****-****; Netherlands)
 Dance, 1986: 188.
 Engel, 1986: 109.
- Haas, Fritz (1886-1969; Germany/U.S.A.)
 A. Zilch, 1954. Verleihung der Cretzchmar-Medaille an Dr. F. Haas. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 83(1-3): 111.
 R. Mertens, 1956. Zum 70. Geburtstage von Fritz Haas am 4. Januar 1956. *Natur und Volk, Bericht der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft* 86(1): 26-28 [portrait].
 A. Zilch, 1964. Zur Geschichte der senckenbergischen Sammlung von Süßwasser-Muscheln der paläarktischen Region und ihrer Auswertung. *Natur und Museum* 94(4): 165-170 [portrait].
 H. Janus, 1965. [Fritz Haas, upcoming 80th birthday]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(7): 106.
 A. Zilch & A. Solem, 1966. Zum 80. Geburtstag von Fritz Haas. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 95(1-2): 1-2.

- A. Zilch, 1967. [Dr. Fritz Haas, 60 Jahre wissenschaftlicher Publikation].
Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(10): 218.
- Zilch, 1967: 12 [portrait], 18, 33.
- A. Solem, 1967. New molluscan taxa and scientific writings of Fritz Haas. *Fieldiana: Zoology* 58(2): 69-144, portrait.
- A. Solem, 1967. The two careers of Fritz Haas. *Bulletin of the Field Museum of Natural History* 38(11): 2-5 [portraits].
- Anonymous, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(12): 8 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1970. Fritz Haas. *New York Shell Club Notes* 158: 2 [in part a condensation of an article by A. Solem, 1967, in *Chicago Shell Club Newsletter*].
- T. van Benthem Jutting, 1970. In memoriam Dr. Fritz Haas. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 136: 1499.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Necrologie: Fritz Haas. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(3): 78.
- A. Solem, 1970. Dr. Fritz Haas, former curator, dies. *Bulletin, Field Museum of Natural History* 41(2): 12. [portrait].
- A. Solem, 1970. Fritz Haas, 1886-1969. *The Nautilus* 83(4): 117-120.
- A. Solem, 1970. Obituary. Fritz Haas. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 182.
- A. Solem, 1970. Obituary. Fritz Haas. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 39(2-3): 93.
- A. Zilch, 1970. Fritz Haas (1886-1969). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 100(1-2): 1-17 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 109.
- J.-J. van Mol, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par Fritz Haas. *Achatina* 4: 78-79.
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 161-162.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 287-288, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Kiss, 1986: 17-18.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 143.
- Haas, Georg (1905-1981; Austria/Israel)
- L. Forcart & H. K. Mienis, 1982. The importance of Georg Haas (1905-1981) for the malacology in Israel. *Levantina* 40: 467-470 [biography, malacological bibliography, list of taxon].
- J. Heller & H. K. Mienis, 1995. Recent molluscs named after the late Prof. Georg Haas. *Haasiana* 1: 19-22.
- Haas, John William (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 292; 1987: 54.
- Haas, Otto (1887-1976; Austria/U.S.A.)
- V. Petters, 1978 [“1975”]. Otto Haas, 26.3.1887 – 21.2.1976. *Mitteilungen der Österreichischen Geologischen Gesellschaft* 68: 177-182 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Haas, Walter Russell (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 292; 1987: 54.
- Habe, Tadashige (1916-2001; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- T. Inaba & K. Oyama, 1977. Catalogue of molluscan taxa described by Tadashige Habe during 1939-1975, with illustrations of hitherto unfigured species. Tokyo, Japan, 185 pp., incl. 7 pls.
- T. Habe, 1980. Bibliography of Tadashige Habe (1935-1980). Tokyo, Japan, 47 pp.

- W. K. Emerson & W. E. Sage, III, 1987. On the availability of names proposed in *Pacific Shell News*, Tokyo, 1970-72. *The Nautilus* 101(4): 194-199.
- R. E. Petit & R. Bieler, 1996. On the new names introduced in the various printings of "Shells of the World in Colour" [Vol. I by Tadashige Habe and Kiyoshi Ito; Vol. II by Tadashige Habe and Sadao Kosuge]. *Malacologia* 38(1-2): 35-46.
- M. Okamoto, ed., 2001. Molluscan taxa described by Tadashige Habe. Vol. 1, Gastropoda (excl. Heterobranchia). xviii + 891 pp. Vol. 2, Gastropoda (Heterobranchia), Cephalopoda, Bivalvia & Scaphopoda. pp. 892-1630 + xix-xxxix.
- P. Callomon, 2002. Tadashige Habe (1916-2001). *The Nautilus* 116(2): 67-68.
- T. Fujita, 2002. [Memories of Dr. Tadashige Habe, during his stay at Shinano District]. *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 6-7 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- A. Inaba, 2002. [Sixty years' friendship to Dr. Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 3-4 [in Japanese].
- H. Minato, 2002. [Recollection of the late of Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 8-9 [in Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 2002. [The president of the Malacological Society of Japan: An oration at the funeral of the late Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 1-2 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 2002. [Recollections of the late Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 2-3 [in Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 2002. Obituary. Tadashige Habe (1916-2001). *Venus* 61(1-2): 95 [portrait].
- S. Shirai, 2002. [My memories of Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 4-6 [in Japanese].
- Habu, Shingo (****-****; Japan)
- Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Hacker, Rose Ann (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 54.
- Haddon, Alfred Cort (1855-1940; U.K.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
- Hadfield, James [Reverend] (****-****) & Emma (****-****; U.K./Loyalty Islands)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Shells from the Loyalty Islands. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(3): 145-152 [about the Hadfield collection].
- Dance, 1986: 182-183.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
- Hadfield, Michael Gale (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 292-293; 1987: 54-55.
- Hadley, Ester Brooks (1889-1976; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1977. Ester Brooks Hadley. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
- Hadley, F. Knight (?1890-1965; U.S.A.)
- R. A. Craine, 1965. F. Knight Hadley. *New York Shell Club Notes* 114: 6.
- Haeckel, Ernst Heinrich (1834-1919; Germany)
- C. Kockerbeck, 1986. Ernst Haeckel's "Kunstformen der Natur." *Philosophia Naturalis, Archiv für Naturphilosophie und die philosophischen Grenzgebiete der exakten Wissenschaften und Wissenschaftsgeschichte* 23(3): 337-348.
- O. Breidbach, 1998. Ernst Haeckel – biographical notes. Pp. 133-135, in: R. P.

- Hartmann, ed., Art forms in nature: the prints of Ernst Haeckel. Munich: Prestel. 139 pp. [biography, portraits].
- I. Eibl-Eibesfeldt, 1998. Ernst Haeckel – The artist in the scientist. Pp. 19-30, in: R. P. Hartmann, ed., Art forms in nature: the prints of Ernst Haeckel. Munich: Prestel, 139 pp.
- J. Hanken, 1998. Beauty beyond belief; the art of Ernst Haeckel transcends his controversial scientific ideas. *Natural History* 107(10): 56-59.
- S. J. Gould, 2000. Abscheulich! (Atrocious!); Haeckel's distortions did not help Darwin. *Natural History* 109(2): 42-49.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 143.
- Hagenmüller, Paul (1852-1900; France/Algeria)
- M. Couturier, 1903. Catalogue des coquilles paléarctiques de la collection Hagenmüller. *Annales du Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Marseille, Zoologie* 8(2): 21-67.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 17. Hagenmüller collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 176.
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Hagenmüller: pp. 121-122].
- Dance, 1986: 213
- Hagemeyer, Richard (1924?-2001; U.S.A.)
- W. Thorsson, 2002. Richard Hagemeyer Obituary. *HMS Bulletin*, January 2002: 8-9.
- Hagger, John (****-1895; U.K.)
- A. D. Davis, 1951. Garney's *Flora and fauna of Repton*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(1): 34-35.
- Hahn, Morton Joel (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 545; 1987: 55.
- Haigh, Ernest S. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 293; 1987: 55.
- Haines, William A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 178.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 38. *Catalogue of the terrestrial shells in the collection of William A. Haines*. New York, 1868. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(6): 254.
- Dance, 1986: 176-177, 213.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Haldeman, Samuel Stehman (1812-1880; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 172-173.
- American Journal of Conchology* 2(3): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 103.
- C. H. Hart, 1881. Samuel Stehman Haldeman. *The Penn Monthly (Philadelphia)* 12(140): 584-601 [biography].
- C. H. Hart, 1881. Memoir of Samuel Stehman Haldeman LL.D., Professor of Comparative Philology in the University of Pennsylvania. Philadelphia: 26 pp. [biography, bibliography] [reprinted from previous entry, with an Appendix, "List of the scientific publications of Professor Haldeman, prepared by his daughter Mrs. Eliza Figyelmery].
- Dall, 1888: 112-113.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Haldeman: pp. 646-647, fig. 199].
- J. P. E. Morrison, 1940. Haldeman's 1840 Supplement. *The Nautilus* 54(3): 64-66.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Samuel Stehman Haldeman 1812-1880. *The Mollusca*

- (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 86 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
- Abbott, 1973: 109.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- W. C. Sorensen, 1999. Haldeman, Samuel Stehman. *American National Biography* 9: 807-809
- Hall, Clarence Albert (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 293; 1975: 545; 1987: 55.
- Hall, Edwin Spurr, Jr. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 293-294; 1987: 55.
- Hall, James (1761-1832; U.S.A.)
- Hall, James (1811-1898; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Hall: pp. 231-236; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Merrill, 1906: 379-381, 698, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 109.
- Note: *Palaeontology of New York*, vols. 1-2 (1847-1852) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Hall, Lucy F. (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 545; 1987: 55.
- Hall, S. Ralph (1904-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Hall, Starston (****-****; U.K.)
- Hall, Stephen Austin (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 294; 1987: 55.
- Hall, Thomas Sargent (1858-1915; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.
- Black, 1998: 11.
- Hallez, Paul (1850-1881; Belgium)
- E. van den Broeck, 1881. Notice biographique sur P. Hallez. *Bulletins de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 16: cxvii-cxx.
- Hamatani, Iwao (1930-****; Japan)
- H. Bertsch, 1993. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research, with special reference to Takeo Abe, Iwao Hamatani, and Kikutaro Baba. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 25: 15-24 [bibliography].
- Hamby, Althea Lorene (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 55.
- Hamel de Fougeroux de Denainvilliers, Hippolyte-Henri-Marie du (?1802-1885; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 114 [two sentence obituary].
- Hamille, Victor (?1812-1885; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 113 [short obituary].
- Hamilton, Augustus (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Hamilton, Betty Ellen (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 55.
- Hamilton, Nellie R. (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 545; 1987: 55.
- Hamilton, Paul V. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 55.
- Hamilton, Suzanne Bear (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 55-56.

- Hamilton, William Edward (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 56.
- Hamilton, William J. (1805-1867; U.K.)
 Tomlin, 1941: 158.
 Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1870].
- Hamlin, Charles Edward (1825-1886; U.S.A.)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 92 [very short obituary].
 Abbott, 1973: 109.
- Hammer, Inez Martin (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 294; 1987: 56.
- Hammerschlag, Max (1872-1954; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1954. Max Hammerschlag. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 142: 14.
 Abbott, 1973: 110.
- Hamonville, Jean Charles Louis Tardif d' [Baron] (1830-1899; France)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. Le baron d'Hamonville. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(1): 100-101.
 Duchamps, 1999: 11.
- Hancock, Albany (1806-1873; U.K.)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132-134.
 E. L. Gill, 1908. The Hancock Museum and its history. *Transactions of the Natural History Society of Northumberland, Durham, and Newcastle-upon-Tyne* (ser. 2) 3(3), Appendix: i-xxvii, 2 pls. [portrait].
 P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 349-369 [Hancock: pp. 361-362].
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Hancock, George Allan [Captain] (****-****; U.S.A.)
 R. B. von KleinSmid, 1955. An appreciation. Pp. vii-viii, in: Allan Hancock Foundation, ed., *Essays in the natural sciences in honor of Captain Allan Hancock on the occasion of his birthday July 26, 1955*. Los Angeles: University of Southern California Press, xii + 345 pp. [portrait].
 A. Hancock, 1955. Response of Captain Allan Hancock to the presentation of the commemorative volume. Pp. [ix]-[x], in: Allan Hancock Foundation, ed., *Essays in the natural sciences in honor of Captain Allan Hancock on the occasion of his birthday July 26, 1955*. Los Angeles: University of Southern California Press, xii + 345 pp.
 A. A. Aleem, 2002. The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Hand, Cadet Hammond, Jr. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.
- Hand, Edwin E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 F. Haas, 1957. Tribute to E. E. Hand, shell collector. *Chicago Natural History Museum Bulletin* 28(1): 3, 7 [biography, portrait].
 Smith, 1974: 3.
- Hanham, Abdiel William (1857-1944; Canada)
 Anonymous, 1944. A. W. Hanham of Duncan. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 33: 1.
 Drake, 1963: 6-7, 12.
 La Rocque, 1962: 32.

- Hanitsch, Richard (1860-1940; Germany/
Singapore/U.K.)
- A. D. Imms, 1940. Dr. R. Hanitsch. *Nature* 146(3698): 360.
- G. D. Hale Carpenter, 1940. Dr. R. Hanitsch. *Nature* 146(3698): 360.
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hanley, John Herbert (1946-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 546; 1987: 56.
- Hanley, Robert William (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 56.
- Hanley, Sylvanus Charles Thorpe (1819-1899; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 215.
- E. A. Smith, 1900. Sylvanus Hanley. *Journal of Conchology* 9(9): 269-270.
- B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes & Hanley's "History of British Mollusca." *Journal of Conchology* 10(2): 47.
- B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's *History of British Mollusca*. *Journal of Malacology* 8(1): 21.
- E. A. Smith, 1909. Note on "Photographic conchology" of Sylvanus Hanley. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(4): 196-197.
- A. Reynell, 1918. On the dates of issue of the parts of Forbes and Hanley's *History of British Mollusca*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(1-2): 25-27.
- A. Reynell, 1918. *The Index Testaceologicus* of W. Wood and S. P. Hanley. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(1-2): 26-27.
- N. Fisher & J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1935. The dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's *Hist. Brit. Moll.* *Journal of Conchology* 20(5): 150-151.
- B. Prashad, 1927. On the dates of publication of Hanley and Theobald's "Conchologia Indica." *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* (n.s.) 22(3): 129-130.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 25. Margate and Ramsgate shells. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 90 [probably by Hanley].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 29. *The young conchologist's book of species*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 91.
- Salisbury, 1945: 162-163.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Dance, 1986: 140-141, 174, 214.
- Trew, 1990: 74; 1993: 80.
- Fouché, 1995: 57.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 144.
- A. Norris & S. P. Dance, 2002. Sylvanus [sic] Charles Thorp Hanley (1819-1899) a Nineteenth-Century dilettante of the shell world. *Journal of Conchology* 37(4): 363-382 [but see also next paper].
- E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2002. Notice and comments on a paper about S. C. T. Hanley. *The Festivus* 34(8): 101-103.
- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monographs by Hanley on *Tellina* (1846), *Nuculidae* (1860), and *Solarium* (1863), and *A history of British Mollusca, and their shells* (1848-1853), available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Hanlon, Roger Thomas (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 56.
- N. Shea, 2003. At large on the blue frontier; Woods Hole scientists make astounding discoveries in the deep. *Harvard Magazine* 105(6): 32-39 [portrait].

Hanna, G Dallas (1887-1970; U.S.A.)

[Note: his first name was only "G", hence no period is used.]

Ewan, 1955: 51.

R. C. Miller, 1962. G Dallas Hanna. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 32(1): 1-44, frontispiece [portrait].

Anonymous, 1970. Science Academy Curator Dr. G. Dallas Hanna dies. San Francisco Chronicle, November 24, 1970: [page not noted].

Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. The Nautilus 84(4): 144.

J. T. Carlton, 1971. [personal notes]. Molluscan Digest 1(1): 1. [reprinted in New York Shell Club Notes 167: 7, as "Dec. 1970"].

C. C. Church, 1971. Memorial to G Dallas Hanna (1887-1925). Journal of Paleontology 45(6): 1053-1054.

Abbott, 1973: 110.

Shasky, 1980: 37-38.

Kiss, 1987: 60.

Hanneman, Johannes Ludovicus (1640-1724; Germany)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 152.

Hannibal, Harold (1889-1965; U.S.A.)

Drake, 1963: 5-6.

A. G. Smith, 1966. Harold Hannibal, 1889-1965. The Nautilus 80(1): 29.

A. G. Smith, 1966. Harold Hannibal (1889-1965). Sterkiana 21: 1.

D. W. Taylor & A. G. Smith, 1971. Harold Hannibal (1889-1965) with a review of his molluscan research. The Veliger 13(4): 303-315, 5 pls. [bibliography, list of taxa].

Abbott, 1973: 110.

Addicott, 1981: 8-9 [portrait].

Hannington, James [Bishop] (1847-1885; U.K.)

T. Hamilton, 1890. Hannington, James. Dictionary of National Biography 8: 1191-1192.

B. Verdcourt, 1981. Collectors in East Africa – 3. James Hannington (1847-1885). The Conchologists' Newsletter 77: 317-318. [biography].

Trew, 1993: 80.

B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. The Conchologists' Newsletter 126: 217-223.

Hano, Philip (1889-1969; U.S.A.)

W. Old, 1969. Philip Hano. New York Shell Club Notes 156: 1-2 [reprinted, New York Shell Club Notes 328: 9 (1993)].

Anonymous, 1970. Philip Hano. Pacific Northwest Shell News 10(1): [3].

Hanselman, George A. (1910-2001; U.S.A.)

C. M. Hertz, 2002. In memoriam. 1910 – George A. Hanselman – 2001. The Festivus 34(1): 11.

Hansen, Karolyn Mueller (****-****; U.S.A.)

Carriker, 2004: 180 [portrait].

Hapsis, George E. (1933-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 56.

Harasewych, Julia Helene (****-2000; U.K./U.S.A.) [spouse of M. G. Harasewych]

Fouché, 1995: 29.

Harasewych, Myroslaw George [Jerry] (1949-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.

Rehder, 1997: 184-185.

- Harbison, Anne (1898-1980; U.S.A.)
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... Anne Harbison. P. ii: in: Pliocene Mollusca of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Peterburg by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].
- Harcourt, Eileen Renee (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.
- Harder, Johann Jacob [Harderus, Johannes Jacobus] (1656-1711; Switzerland)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 135.
- M. Schiavone, 1970. Raro volumetto sull'anatomia della chiocciola di J. J. Harderus (1679) con epistola anatomica di J. C. Peyer, nella Biblioteca del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano. *Natura, Rivista di Scienze Naturali* (Milano) 61(3-4): 319-324.
- Hardman, Walter E., II (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.
- Hardy, Cecil Ross (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 296; 1987: 56-57.
- Hardy, John Ray (1844-1921; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 78.
- Haren, Hans van (****-1989; Netherlands)
- M. C. Fehr-De Wel & J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Hans van Haren. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 246: 478-479 [portrait]; 248: 524 [portrait].
- Harford, William G. W. (1825-1911; U.S.A.)
- William H. Dall, 1911. W. G. W. Harford. *The Nautilus* 25(1): 8.
- Ewan, 1955: 51.
- Smith, 1974: 3.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index.
- Harger, R. L. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hargreave, David (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 57.
- Hargreaves, John Ashworth (1856-1929; U.K.)
- W. Gyngell, 1929. Obituary notice: J. A. Hargreaves. *Journal of Conchology* 18(11): 325-326 [bibliography].
- Hargreaves, William Herbert (1839-1925; Australia)
- T. Iredale, 1925. W. H. Hargreaves. *The Nautilus* 39(2): 68-69.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Harman, Ann Worischek (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 296; 1987: 57.
- Harman, Willard Nelson (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 296-297; 1987: 57.
- Harmer, Frederic William (1835-1923; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1923. F. W. Harmer, M.A., F.G.S. *Transactions of the Norfolk and Norwich Naturalists' Society* 11(4): 477-483, 1 pl. [portrait].
- A. Bell, 1923. In memoriam: Frederic William Harmer. *The Naturalist*, July 1923: 240-242 [portrait].
- P. F. Kendall, 1923. Obituary. Mr. F. W. Harmer. *Nature* 111(2797): 779-780.
- J. E. Marr, 1923. Obituary. Frederic William Harmer. *Geological Magazine* 60(6): 285.

- Harmon, Francis Stuart (1895?-1977; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1977. Francis S. Harmon. New York Shell Club Notes 232: 2.
- Harmon, Waverley Harwood (1896-1992; U.S.A.) [spouse of F. S. Harmon]
 Abbott, 1973: 297; 1987: 57.
 W. Sage, 1992. In memoriam – Waverley H. Harmon, September 26, 1896 – June 15, 1992. New York Shell Club Notes 324: 5 [biography].
- Harn, Levenia L. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 297; 1987: 57.
- Harper, Donald Ernest, Jr. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 57.
- Harper, Frederick Douglas (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 297-298; 1987: 57.
- Harper, George W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133.
- Harper, John Andrew (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 57.
- Harries, C. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 43.
- Harris, Albert Wray (1894-1953; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1952. Mr. Wray Harris. Hawaiian Shell News 1(5): 13.
 Anonymous, 1954. Albert Wray Harris. Hawaiian Shell News 2(3): 12.
 Anonymous, 1954. Albert Wray Harris. Bishop Museum, Annual Report 1953: 55-56 [portrait].
- Harris, Albert Wray (1894-1953; U.S.A.)
 Y. Kondo, 1955. Albert Wray Harris. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955: 40-41.
 Abbott, 1973: 110-111.
- Harris, Beatrice Roberts (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 298; 1987: 57.
- Harris, Bessie B. (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 298; 1987: 57.
- Harris, Don Victor (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 298; 1987: 57-58.
- Harris, George Frederick (1862-1906; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1906. George Frederick Harris, F.G.S. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 3(9): 431-432.
- Harris, Gilbert Dennison (1864-1952; U.S.A.)
 K. V. W. Palmer, 1953. Memorial (1864-1952) Gilbert Dennison Harris. Bulletins of American Paleontology 35(146): 1-23, frontispiece [portrait].
 K. V. W. Palmer, 1953. Gilbert Dennison Harris (1864-1952). Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists 37(11): 2620-2626.
 A. A. Olsson, 1954. Memorial to Gilbert Dennison Harris (1864-1952). Proceedings of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1953: 125-130.
 Abbott, 1973: 111.
 Anonymous, 1979. Gilbert Dennison Harris (1864-1952). Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology 15(1-4): 54 [portrait].
 W. R. Brice, 1996. Gilbert Dennison Harris: a life with fossils. Bulletins of American Paleontology 109(350): 1-154.
- Harris, John (****-****; Australia)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948. Catalogues and collections. 32. *Catalogue of the birds and shells exhibited in the Queensland Annex* by

- Mr. J. Harris, 1872. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(5): 198.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Harris, Larry Garland (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 546; 1987: 58.
- Harrison, Carlotta C. (1902-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 299; 1987: 58.
- Harrison, Dorothy Perkins (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 299; 1987: 58.
- Harrison, Elizabeth [Ibby] (1920-1986; U.S.A.)
- S. Lillico, 1986. Elizabeth Harrison. Hawaiian Shell News 34(3): 12.
- Abbott, 1987: 58.
- Harry, Harold William (1921-1995; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 299; 1987: 58.
- C. Boone, 1995. In memoriam – Harold W. Harry. Texas Conchologist 32(1): 5-6 [reprinted in Of Sea and Shore 18(4): 201].
- D. W. Taylor, 2002. Harold William Harry, 1921-1995. Malacological Review 31/32(2): 159-163.
- Harst, J. C. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 112.
- Hart, Henry Chichester (1847-1908; Ireland)
- R. M. Barrington, 1908. Henry Chichester Hart. Irish Naturalist 17(12): 249-254, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Hart: p. 201].
- Hart, Michael Robert (****-****; South Africa/New Zealand)
- Fouché, 1995: 41.
- Hart, Henry Chichester (1847-1908; Ireland)
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- Harte, Mary Ellen [Mel] (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 58.
- Hartert, Ernest Johann Otto (1859-1933; Germany/U.K.)
- N. B. K., 1934. Ernst Johann Otto Hartert. Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 37(2): 474-475.
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- Harting, Pieter (1812-1885; Netherlands)
- C. H. D. Buys Ballot, 1887. Levensbericht van Pieter Harting. Levensberichten der Afgestorvene Medeleden van de Maatschappij der Nederlandsche Letterkunde (Leiden) 1887: 149-187 [biography, bibliography].
- A. A. W. Hubrecht, 1888. P. Harting Herdacht. Jaarboek van de Koninklijke Akademie van Wetenschappen Gevestigd te Amsterdam voor 1888: 1-60 [biography, bibliography].
- A. M. Voute, 1987. Professor Pieter Harting en de paalworm (*Teredo navalis* L. 1758). Het Zeepaard 47: 64-69.
- L. Coffeng, 1994. Het Album der Natuur; Popularisering van de natuurwetenschappen in een tijdschrift uit de eerste [tweede] helft van de negentiende eeuw. Groniek, Historisch Tydschrift (Groningen) 27(123): 52-66 [portrait].
- B. Theunissen, 2000. "Nut en nog eens nut," Wetenschapsbeelden van Nederlandse natuuronderzoekers, 1800-1900. Hilversum: Verloren. 220 pp. [Harting: pp. 57-79] [biography, portraits].
- Hartley, Denzil I. (****-1964; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1965. In memoriam. Denzil I. Hartley, President of the Malacological Society of Australia, 1956-1964.

- [Malacological Society of Australia]
Australian Newsletter 13(48): 1 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1965. Mr. Denzil Hartley dies.
Hawaiian Shell News 13(4): 2.
- Hartman, Willard Daniel (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 299-300; 1987: 58.
- Hartman, William Dell (1817-1899; U.S.A.)
W. H. Pilsbry, 1899. Wm. D. Hartman,
M.D. The Nautilus 13(6): 61-63, pl. 1.
G. K. MacMillan, 1948. The contribution to
conchology by Chester County,
Pennsylvania. Proceedings of the
Pennsylvania Academy of Science 22: 81-86
[Hartman, pp. 82-84, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 111.
Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hartmann, Georg Leonhard (1764-1828;
Switzerland) [father of J. D. W. Hartmann]
Porro, 1841: 48-49.
Turner, 1998: 10.
- Hartmann, Johann Daniel Wilhelm (1793-1862;
Germany) [son of G. L. Hartmann]
Porro, 1841: 49-50.
B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of
publication of J. D. Wilhelm Hartmann's
"Erd- und Süswasser-Gastropoden," 8vo,
St. Gallen, 1840. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 7(1): 3.
D. Heppell, 1966. The dates of publication
of J. D. W. Hartmann's 'Erd- und
Süswasser-Gasteropoden'. Journal of
Conchology 26(2): 84-88.
Dance, 1986: 214.
Turner, 1998: 10-13, fig. [portrait].
- Hartmeyer, Richard (****-****; Germany)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.
- Hartwig, Georg L. (1813-1880; Germany)
Barnard, 1965: 14, 43.
- Harvey, Moses (1820-1901; Ireland/Canada)
F. A. Aldrich, 1987. Moses and the living
waters: Victorian science in Newfoundland.
Pp. 86-120, in: D. H. Steele, ed., Early
science in Newfoundland and Labrador. St.
John's, Newfoundland: Avalon Chapter of
Sigma Xi, vi + 199 pp.
Abbott, 1973: 111.
- Harvey, William (1578-1657; U.K.)
- Harvey, William Henry (1811-1866; Ireland)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish
naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of
Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Harvey: p.
200].
- Hashagen, Karl (****-1915; Germany)
H. L. Honigmann, 1915. Nachrichtenblatt der
Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft
47(2): 94.
Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Haskell, John Farley (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 300; 1987: 58.
- Haskin, Harold Haley (1915-2002; U.S.A.)
S. Ford, J. N. Kraeuter & W. Canzonier,
2003. In memoriam. Harold Haley Haskin,
1915-2002. Journal of Shellfish Research
21(2): 441-444 [portrait, bibliography; as
"2002"].
Carriker, 2004: 136 [portrait].
- Hässlein, Ludwig (1906-1979; Germany)
W. Bolling, 1967. Ehrendoktor für Ludwig
Hässlein. Mitteilungen der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(9): 175.
L. J. M. Butot, 1967. Ludwig Hässlein
benoemd tot Eredoktor.

- Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 121: 1290.
- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Anonymous, 1986. Ludwig Hasslein (4.11.1906 – 29.9.1979). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38: 45-49 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- G. Falkner, 1998. Bibliographische Ergänzungen. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 43: 41 [supplemental bibliography].
- Haussknecht, Carl (1838-1903; Germany)
- F. K. Meyer, 1984. 100 Jahre Thüringische Botanische Gesellschaft. Haussknechtia, Mitteilungen der Thüringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft (Jena) 1: 3-16.
- F. K. Meyer, 1990. Carl Haussknecht, ein Leben für die Botanik. Haussknechtia, Mitteilungen der Thüringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft (Jena) 5: 5-20, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- D. von Knorre, 1990. Haussknecht's malakologische Aufsammlungen. Haussknechtia, Mitteilungen der Thüringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft (Jena) 5: 59-61.
- Hassler, Ferdinand Augustus (1844-1919; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 111-112.
- Hassler, Ferdinand Rudolph (1770-1843; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 112.
- Hatai, Kotora M. (1909-1977; Japan)
- T. Kotaka, 1973. Dedication to Professor Kotora Hatai; Scientific achievements of Professor Kotora Hatai. Tohoku University, Science Report, 2nd ser. (Geol.), Special Vol. 6 (Hatai Memorial Vol.): i-xvi, frontispiece [portrait].
- T. Kotaka, 1977. Memorial to Kotora M. Hatai (1909-1977). Saito Ho-on Kai Museum of Natural History, Research Bulletin (Sendai) 45: 1-2, frontispiece [portrait].
- Hatakeda, Waichi (1897-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (60) Waichi Hatakeda.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 16(2): 64-65 [in Japanese].
- Hatchett, Charles (c. 1765-1847; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 212.
- Hathaway, Luther W. (1907-1982; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 58, 155.
- Haug, Emile (1861-1927; France)
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] Journal de Conchyliologie 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
- Haughton, Sidney Henry (1888-1982; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 43.
- Hausman, Frank Henri (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 300; 1987: 58.
- Haussknecht, _____ (****-****; Germany)
- Trew, 1987: 78.
- Haven, Dexter Stearns (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 300-301; 1987: 58.
- W. J. Hargis, Jr., 2004. Dexter Stearns Haven. Honored Life Member. Journal of Shellfish Research 22(3): 619-620 [as "December 2003"].
- Haverkamp, D., Jr. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 113.
- Haverkamp, G. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 113.
- Haviland, Edgar Clark (1913-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 301; 1987: 58-59.

- Havlik, Marian Elizabeth Glasheen (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 59.
- Hawell, John [Reverend] (1856-1905; U.K.)
B. Hudson, 1905. The Rev. John Hawell, M.A., F.G.S., &c. *Journal of Conchology* 11(6): 164.
- Hawkins, Herbert Leader (1887-1968; U.K.)
P. Allen, 1970. Herbert Leader Hawkins 1889-1968. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 16: 315-329 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
N. E. Butcher, 1971. Herbert Leader Hawkins, F.R.S., 1887-1968. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 418-421.
- Hawkins, Russell, Jr. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 121-122.
- Hawn, Frederick (1810-1898; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 112.
- Hayashi, Shoichiro (1912-1989; Japan)
H. Munakata, 1990. [Memories of late Mr. Shoichiro Hayashi.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(1-2): 34-37 [in Japanese] [portrait, list of taxa].
- Hayden, Ferdinand Vandiveer (1829-1887; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1887. Necrology. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(6): 81.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 122.
Merrill, 1906: 589, 604, 699 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 112.
Smith, 1974: 8.
M. Foster, 1986. Ferdinand Vandiveer Hayden as naturalist. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 343-349.
- C. M. Nelson & F. M. Fryxell, 1997. Hayden, Ferdinand Vandiveer. Pp. 355-358, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Moore, 1989: 196-197.
J. G. Cassidy, 2000. Ferdinand V. Hayden: entrepreneur of science. Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska, xxv + 389 pp. [portraits].
- Haydon, Virgil C. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 301; 1987: 59.
- Hayes, Ada Dorothy (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 301; 1987: 59.
- Hayes, Brian (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Hayes, Helen L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 154.
- Hayes, Joseph C. (1909-1989; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1989. Joseph C. Hayes. *New York Shell Club Notes* 311: 4 [biography].
- Hayes, Sharon (****-****; South Africa) [spouse of Brian Hayes]
Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Haygarth, W. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 43.
- Hays, Isaac (1796-1879; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 112.
- Hazay, Gyula (1842-1887, Hungary)
Kiss, 1987: 61.

Heard, William Herman (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 546-547; 1987: 59.

Heath, Harold (1868-1951; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1951. Rites conducted for Doctor Health [sic] in Pacific Grove. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 110: 2.

E. G. Conklin, 1951. Harold Heath, naturalist: 1868-51. Science 114(2965): 433-434.

G D. Hanna, 1951. Harold Heath, 1868-1951. The Nautilus 65(1): 28-30.

Ewan, 1955: 51.

Abbott, 1973: 113.

Heathcoat, William Henry (1861-1926; U.K.)

J. W. Jackson, 1926. William Henry Heathcote (1861-1926). North Western Naturalist 1(2): 85-88, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.

Hebard, Morgan (1887-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 113.

Hebenstreit, Johann Ernst (1703-1757; Germany)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 159.

Hebert, Clyde Hamilton (1900-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 59.

Hébert, Edmond (?1812-1890; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 39(1): 64-65.

Hecht, Marguerite Louise (1920-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 547; 1987: 59.

Hector, James (1834-1907; New Zealand)

Hedges, Arlene Janice (1936-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 301-302; 1987: 59.

Hedke, Betty Joanne

Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 59.

Hedley, Charles (1862-1926; U.K./Australia)

Anonymous, 1926. Obituary. Australian Zoologist 4(5): 289-290 [portrait].

Anonymous, 1926. Charles Hedley. The Nautilus 40(3): 94-96.

Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [obituary notice]. Journal of Conchology 18(5): 148-149.

C. Lord, 1927. [Obituary: Charles Hedley]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 139: 87-88.

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1927. Charles Hedley, F.L.S., 1862-1926. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 17(5-6): 178-182.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 348, pl. 48; 1927b: 152-153, pl. 20 [portrait].

P. Dautzenberg, 1928. Nécrologie. Charles Hedley. Journal de Conchyliologie 72(1): 73-74

C. Anderson, 1936. Charles Hedley, 1862-1926. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales 61(3-4): 209-220, frontispiece [portrait; bibliography compiled by Tom Iredale].

T. Iredale, 1958. Charles Hedley's papers indexed. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales, 1956-57: 118-139 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].

T. Iredale, 1969. Charles Hedley. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales, 1967-68: 26-31.

Dance, 1986: 124-125, 178, 214.

Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.

- Rehder, 1997: 88.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Duchamps, 1999: 11, fig. 30 [portrait].
- P. Middlefart, 2000. Charles Hedley, 1862-1926. *Australasian Shell News* 107: 6.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 144.
- Heeze, I. de (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 114.
- Heginbothom, Charles David (1874-1950; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 462-463.
- Anonymous, 1951. C. D. Heginbothom, 1874-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 162-163.
- Hegner, Carl Davis (1886-1948; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1948. Carl Davis Hegner. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 77: 11.
- E. M. Chace, 1948. Carl Hegner. *The Nautilus* 61(4): 143.
- Abbott, 1973: 113.
- Heidan, Carel (Carolus Heydanus) (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 115.
- Heide, Antonius de (1646-c. 1693; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
- Hekking, W., Jr. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 115.
- Heilman, Wesley Marvin (1904-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 59.
- Heilprin, Angelo (1853-1907; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Heilprin: pp. 237-283; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Anonymous, 1907. Angelo Heilprin. *The Nautilus* 21(5): 60.
- Abbott, 1973: 113.
- R. E. Petit & D. Wilson, 1986. Publication date of Heilprin's Explorations on the west coast of Florida. *Tulane Studies in Geology and Paleontology* 19(1-2): 95-96.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Heiman, Eduard Leib (1936-****; Israel)
- Heimburg, H. von [Oberhofmarschall] (****-1901?; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1901. Verstorbene Mitglieder. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 33(9-10): 160.
- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Heise, [Regierungsrath] (****-1901?; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1902. Verstorben. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 34(1-2): 32.
- Held, Friedrich (1812-1872; Germany)
- S. Clessin, 1872. Dr. Friedrich Held. *Necrolog. Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 4(2): 20-22.
- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Kiss, 1987: 61.
- Heldreich, Theodor von (****-1902; Greece)
- W. Kobelt, 1902. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 34(11-12): 215.

- Hele, Jessie & Fanny M. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1926].
- Hellings, C. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Hellings, H. Th. C. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Hellingwerf, Cornelis Johannes (1796-1857; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Helm, Johann Friedrich Andon (1757-1828; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Helmolt, ___ (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Helms, Richard (1842-1914; Germany/Australia/New Zealand)
 C. Hedley, 1915. Mr. Richard Helms. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales 49(1): 11-14.
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hemmen, Jens (****-****; Germany)
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Hemphill, Henry (1830-1914; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1914. In memoriam – Henry Hemphill. Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History 2(1): 58-60 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 W. H. Dall, 1914. Henry Hemphill. The Nautilus 28(5): 58-59.
 W. J. Clench, 1944. Hemphill's Catalogue of the land and freshwater shells of Utah. The Nautilus 57(3): 108.
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1944. Hemphill's "Catalogue of the land and freshwater shells of Utah". The Nautilus 57(4): 144.
- Ewan, 1955: 51.
- Baily, 1962: 15.
- Drake, 1963: 5.
- F. B. Howard, 1972. Henry Hemphill. The Tabulata 5(1): 3-4.
- Abbott, 1973: 113-114.
- Smith, 1974: 8.
- Shasky, 1980: 8, 32.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. The malacological contributions of Josiah Keep and Henry Hemphill. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 18: 10-12.
- E. V. Coan & B. Roth, 1987. The malacological taxa of Henry Hemphill. The Veliger 29(3): 322-339.
- Baily, 1988: 9-10.
- Coan, 1988: 97 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index.
- Hemprich, Friedrich Wilhelm (1796-1825; Germany)
 Trew, 1990: 74-75.
- Henderson, George Charles (1900-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 59.
- Henderson, J. R. (****-****; U.K./India)
 Trew, 1987: 78,
- Henderson, John Brooks, Jr. (1870-1923; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1923. John B. Henderson dies; Washington lawyer and author was son of late Senator. New York Times, January 5, 1923: 11.
 Anonymous, 1923. Rites for Henderson, sea scientist, Sunday; millionaire noted for biological research – dies after two-day

- illness. Washington Post, January 5, 1923: 2.
- Abbott, 1973: 114.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Trew, 1987: 78.
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Rehder, 1997: 62-63, 71, 79, 89, 95-97, 101, pls. [20, 21].
- R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003 [“2002”]. The cruises of the *Eolis*: John B. Henderson’s mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. American Malacological Bulletin 17(1-2): 125-140.
- Henderson, Junius (1865-1937; U.S.A.)
- T. D. A. Cockerell, 1938. Junius Henderson. The Nautilus 51(3): 97-99 [portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1938. [added note]. The Nautilus 51(3): 99.
- T. D. A. Cockerell, 1938. The work of Junius Henderson on Recent Mollusca. University of Colorado Studies 25(2): 143-146.
- H. G. Rodeck, 1938. Junius Henderson (1865-1937). University of Colorado Studies 25(2): 117-132 [portrait, list of species].
- H. G. Rodeck, 1938. The published writings of Junius Henderson. University of Colorado Studies 25(2): 155-160.
- Baily, 1962: 16.
- Abbott, 1973: 114.
- Coan, 1983: 15.
- Kiss, 1987: 62.
- Henrich, Ludo (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Hendrickson, Esther G. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 547; 1987: 59-60.
- Hendrickson, Lisa C. (1960-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Hendrix, Sherman S. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Hennah, W. P. [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 75 [collection sold in 1885].
- Henrard, Jan Theodoor (1881-1974; Netherlands)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1975. Jan Theodoor Henrard (1881-1974). Basteria 39(3-6): 69-74 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1975. Persoonlijke herinneringen aan Dr. Henrard. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 162: 333-338.
- Kiss, 1981: 34.
- Engel, 1986: 117.
- Henrich, Ludo (****-****; Germany) [nephew of O. Boettger]
- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Henslow, John Stevens (1796-1861; U.K.)
- S. M. Walters & E. A. Stow, 2001. Darwin’s mentor. John Stevens Henslow, 1796-1861. Cambridge, England: Cambridge University Press, xx + 338 pp., 8 pls.
- Hepler, Neil M. (?1911-1983; U.S.A.)
- D. Raeihle, 1984. Neil M. Hepler. New York Shell Club Notes 290: 9.
- Heppell, David (1937-2004; U.K.)
- Herbert, David [Dai] Guy (1957-****; U.K./South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 26.

Herbst, R. (****-****; Germany)

Zilch, 1967: 33.

Herdam, Volker (1941-2000; Germany)

E. Hackenberg, 2002. Zum Gedenken an den Berliner Malakologen Volker Herdam (02.07.1941 – 04.08.2000). *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 20(41): 371-376 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Herdman, William A. (1858-1924; U.K.)

S. J. H., 1925. Sir William A. Herdman – 1858-1924. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B)* 98: x-xiv, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].

Herissant, ___ (****-****; France)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 187.

Herklots, Jan Adrianus (1820-1872; Netherlands)

W. Kobelt, 1873. Dr. Jan. Adrianus Herklots. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 5(6): 89-90.

Engel, 1986: 118.

T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (70) Jan Adrianus Herklots and Hermann Schlegel.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 19(2): 45-46 [in Japanese].

Herman, G. (1867-****; Netherlands/Indonesia)

Bentham Jutting, 1939: 185.

Hermann, Scott Joseph (1942-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 60.

Hermite, Jean-Ferdinand-Henri (?1848-1880; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 101.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 82.

Herold, Johannes Harry (1887-1984; Germany)

H. Janus, 1972. [Zum 85. Geburtstag von H. Herold]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(24): 416.

A. Zilch, 1977. [90th birthday, H. Herold]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(31): 351.

Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 272, pl. 2 [portrait].

H. Schütt, 1987. Johannes Harry Herold (28.10.1887 – 4.2.1984). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 40: 33-35 [biography, bibliography].

Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 185.

G. Falkner, 1998. *Bibliographische Ergänzungen. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 43: 41 [supplemental bibliography].

Haldemann, 1998: 198.

Heron, Gilbert Clifford (1853-1910; Canada)

Abbott, 1973: 114.

Herrick, Clarence Luther (1858-1904; U.S.A.)

W. G. Tight, 1905. Clarence Luther Herrick. *American Geologist* 36(1): 1-26, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 115.

Herrington, Harry Biggar (1888-****; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1971. H. B. Herrington honored for his sphaeriid work. *Malacological Review* 4: 211-212.

Herrmannsen, August Nicolaus (****-****; Germany)

A. N. Herrmannsen, 1846-1852. *Indicis generum malacozoorum primordial. Casell: Fischer. Vol. 1: xxvii + 637 pp.; 2: xxix-xlii + 717 pp.; Supplementa et corrigenda: v + 140 pp. [collation on p. iv of Supplementa].*

- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 348; 1927b: 153.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 87 [collation of his *Indicis generum malacozoorum primordia*].
- Hershler, Robert (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Rehder, 1997: 184.
- Hertlein, Leo George (1898-1972; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Biographical sketch. Leo G. Hertlein. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 4(5): S17-19.
- W. O. Addicott, 1970. Biographical sketch of Leo Hertlein. The Nautilus 84(2): 37-41.
- B. Roth, 1970. Taxa proposed in honor of Leo G. Hertlein. The Nautilus 84(2): 42.
- W. O. Addicott, 1970. Bibliography of Leo George Hertlein for the period of 1925-1970. The Nautilus 84(2): 43-52.
- B. Roth, 1970. Names proposed by Leo George Hertlein from 1925 to 1970. The Nautilus 84(2): 52-69.
- Anonymous, 1972. Dr. Leo George Hertlein The Nautilus 85(4): iii.
- Anonymous, 1972. Obituary – Leo George Hertlein, 1898-1972. Malacological Review 5(1): 42-43, portrait.
- G. Lindsay, 1972. Leo George Hertlein, 1898-1972. Tabulata 5(2): 11, cover [portrait].
- R. C. Miller, 1972. Leo George Hertlein 1898-1972. Of Sea and Shore 3(1): 40.
- A. LaRocque, 1972. Leo George Hertlein (1898-1972). Sterkiana 45: 32.
- W. K. Emerson, 1973. Leo George Hertlein (1898-1972), an obituary and final bibliography. The Nautilus 87(1): 22-23.
- Abbott, 1973: 114.
- Hertweck, Charles J. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 60.
- Hertz, Carole Meisner (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 303; 1987: 60.
- Hervier, Jean (1847-1900; France)
- H. Fischer, 1901. Nécrologie. R.P. Jean Hervier. Journal de Conchyliologie 49(1): 69-71.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Herzog, Richard Dennis (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Hesse, Paul (1857-1938; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1927. Zum 70. Geburtstag von Paul Hesse! Archiv für Molluskenkunde 59(2): 89-90.
- R. Hesse, 1927. Paul Hesse. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 59(2): 90-94, pl. 5 [biography, portrait].
- W. Wenz & A. Zilch, 1937. Zum 80. Geburtstag von Paul Hesse! Archiv für Molluskenkunde 69(3): 65.
- W. Wächtler, 1939. Paul Hesse zum Gedächtnis. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 71(1): 50-52 [biography].
- A. Zilch, 1939. Paul Hesse's Schriften. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 71(1): 52-55 [bibliography].
- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Kiss, 1983: 115-116.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hesse, Stanley Hall (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 303; 1987: 60.

- Hester, Thomas Roy (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 547; 1987: 60.
- Hettick, Lilburn Schaffner [De Moss] (1915-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 303; 1987: 155.
- Heude, Pierre Marie (1836-1902; France/China)
W. Kobelt, 1902. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 34(11-12): 215.
Anonymous, 1903. [death of]. The Nautilus 16(8): 96.
H. Fischer, 1904. Nécrologie. Le R. P. Heude. Journal de Conchyliologie 52(4): 372-376.
B. Prashad, 1927. On the dates of publication of P. M. Heude's memoirs on the molluscs of China. Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal (n.s.) 22(3): 127.
R. I. Johnson, 1973. Heude's molluscan types of Asian land and fresh water mollusks, mostly from the People's Republic of China, described by P. M. Heude. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Special Occasional Publications, Mollusk Department, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University 1: 1-111.
Dance, 1986: 179-180, 214.
R. I. Johnson, 1999. Addenda to be included with: Heude's molluscan types (1973). Cambridge (Massachusetts): Museum of Comparative Zoology, Mollusk Department, 1 pp.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 147-148.
- Heuer, Richard John, Jr. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 303-304; 1987: 60.
- Heukelom, Franck [Frans] van (1811-1872; Netherlands)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 21(1): 100.
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 175.
A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Heukelom: p. 135].
Dance, 1986: 214.
Engel, 1986: 119-120.
Trew, 1990: 75.
A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. Oltmans, van Heukelom, Roeters van Lennep en hun malacologische eponiemen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 268: 1042-1047 [biography, list of taxa named after van Heukelom].
- Heurn, Frans Cornelis van [Jonkheer] (1888-1974; Netherlands) [brother of W. C. v. Heurn]
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 190.
Engel, 1986: 120.
- Heurn, Willem Cornelis van (1887-1972; Netherlands/Java) [brother of F. c. v. Heurn]
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 187-188.
Engel, 1986: 120-121.
Voous, 1995: 270-272 [portrait].
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Heuvel, Pieter van den (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 121.
- Hewitt, J. (1880-1961; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 14.
Fouché, 1995: 26.

- Hewston, George (1826-1891; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1891. Dr. George Hewston. *The Nautilus* 5(6): 71-72.
- W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
- Abbott, 1975: 514.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 59, portrait].
- Heyden, Carl Heinrich Gerog von (1793-1866; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 33-34.
- Heynemann, David Friedrich (1829-1904; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1904. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 36(4): frontispiece [portrait].
- W. Kobelt, 1905. D. F. Heynemann. *Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1905: 57*-61* [biography, portrait].
- W. Kobelt, 1905. Zwei Nachrufe. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 37(1): 1-10, plate [biography, portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 14.
- Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 34.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 288, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Fouché, 1995: 26.
- Hiatt, Robert W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 135-136.
- Hibbard, Claude William (1905-1973; U.S.A.)
- A. LaRocque, 1973. Claude W. Hibbard (1905-1973). *Sterkiana* 52: 56.
- Abbott, 1975: 514.
- J. A. Wilson, 1977. Memorial to Claude William Hibbard, 1905-1973. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 5: 8 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Hickey, [Miss] (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Trew, 1987: 78.
- Hickman, Carole Jean Stentz (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 304; 1987: 61.
- C. S. Hickman, 1999. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. *American Malacological Union News* 29(2): 3.
- Hickman, Harriette Louise (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 547-548; 1987: 61.
- Hicks, Miriam Kelley (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 304; 1987: 61.
- Hidalgo, Joaquín Gonzáles (1843-1923; Spain)
- F. A. Moros, 1923. El Doctor Hidalgo y sus publicaciones malacológicas. *Revista de la Real Academia de Ciencias Exactas, Físicas y Naturales de Madrid* 21(1): 58-120, 1 pl. [bibliography, portrait] [reprinted and repaginated: Madrid: Clásica Española, 63 pp., 1 pl.].
- P. Dautzenberg, 1924. Nécrologie. J.-G. Hidalgo. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 68(2): 167-170 [bibliography; list of taxa].
- F. Haas, 1924. Dr. Joaquin Gonzalez Hidalgo. *Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 56(1): 54-55 [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 160-161, 214.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & M. Angeles Ramos, 1991. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth*

- International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989: 625-628 [portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 11, fig. 45.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 148.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 24 [portrait].
- Hidu, Herbert (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- R. A. Lutz, 2003 [as "2002"]. Herbert Hidu. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 451-452 [portrait].
- Higgins, Edmund Thomas (****-****; U.K.)
- Higgins, Henry C. (1865-1939; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1940. Henry C. Higgins. *The Nautilus* 54(3): 106.
- Abbott, 1973: 115.
- Higgins, Henry Hugh [Reverend] (1814-1893; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 247.
- W. K. Ford, 1952. The Rev. Henry Hugh Higgins, M.A., a Liverpool biologist. *Liverpool Bulletin* 2(1-2): 67-76 [portrait, bibliography].
- W. K. Ford, 1955. Notes on the earlier history of the City of Liverpool Public Museum. *Liverpool Bulletin* 5(1-2): 3-15.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 75.
- Hildebrandt, Hugo (1866-1946; Germany)
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 146-147.
- Hildebrandt, Johan Maria (1847-1881; Germany/Madagascar)
- W. Kobelt, 1881. Kleinere Mittheilungen. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(9): 132.
- H. Crosse, 1882. [obituary notice] Hildebrandt. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(4): 276 [one sentence obituary].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 84 [one sentence obituary].
- B. Verdcourt, 1984. Collectors in East Africa – 10. J. M. Hildebrandt. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 88: 141-145 [biography, bibliography].
- B. Verdcourt, 2001. [Addenda]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 159: 109.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hildegarde, [Saint] (1098-1179; Germany)
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Hildegarda di Bingen, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Hildreth, Samuel Prescott (1783-1863; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 165.
- Abbott, 1973: 115.
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Hildreth: p. 113, 115].
- Hilgendorf, Franz (1839-1904; Germany)
- A. Gorthner, A. Evolutionary conchology in Tübingen in the 19th Century. *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*: 159-161.
- H. Janz, 1999. Hilgendorf's planorbid tree – the first introduction of Darwin's theory of transmutation into palaeontology. *Paleontological Research* 3(4): 287-293.
- Hill, Gary W. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 548; 1987: 61.

- Hill, Howard Rice (1889-1961; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1961. Dr. Howard R. Hill dead. Hawaiian Shell News 9(8): 3.
- Anonymous, 1961. Dr. Howard R. Hill. News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California 2(1): 9.
- E. M. Fletcher, 1961. Howard Rice Hill, 1889-1961. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961: 64-65, portrait.
- H. Howard, 1961. Howard Rice Hill, 1889-1961. Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences 69(3): 193-195 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 115.
- Hill, John [Sir] (1716-1775; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 168.
- Hill, Katherine Love (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 61.
- Hill, Leonard C., Jr. (1950-1997; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 304-305; 1987: 61.
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- M. A. F. Angioy, 1997. Leonard C. Hill. La Conchiglia 29(285): 42.
- M. & J. Coltro, 1997. Leonard C. Hill. La Conchiglia 29(285): 42.
- A. Markowitz, 1997. Leonard C. Hill, Jr., 1950-1997. Of Sea and Shore 21(2): 76-76 [portrait] [copy of article from the November 15, 1997, Miami Herald].
- Hill, Thomas Comer, Jr. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 548; 1987: 61.
- Hill, William (****-****; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1956. The Hill collection. Journal of Conchology 24(3): 80.
- Hillegas, Richard Douglas (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 61.
- Hiller, ____ (1843-****; Germany/Japan?)
- T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (65) Hiller.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 17(3-4): 101 [in Japanese].
- Hillier, H. J. (****-****; Australia?)
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hilligas, Robert Edward (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 305.
- Hillis, David Mark (1958-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 61.
- Hillman, Eleanor Glynn (1925-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of R. H. Hillman]
- Abbott, 1987: 61
- Hillman, Richard H. (1922-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Hillman, Robert Edward (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 305; 1987: 61-62.
- Carriker, 2004: 166 [portrait].
- Himmelman, John Henry (1945-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 62.
- Hind, Wheelton (1860-1920; U.K.)
- A. S., 1920. Wheelton Hind, M.D., F.R.C.S., F.G.S. Geological Magazine 57(10): 476-480 [bibliography].
- Jackson, 1945: 6.
- Hinde, Sidney Langford (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 80.

Hinds, Richard Brinsley (1812?-1859; U.K.)

Melville, 1890: 207.

Dean, 1936: 236.

Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 232-233.

Ewan, 1955: 52.

A. M. Keen, 1966. West American mollusk types in the British Museum (Natural History) II. Species described by R. B. Hinds. *The Veliger* 8(4): 265-275, pls. 46, 47.

E. A. Kay, ed., 1968. The Sandwich Islands; from Richard Brinsley Hinds' *Journal of the Voyage of the 'Sulphur' (1836-1842)*. *Hawaiian Journal of History* 2: 102-135.

St. Jean, 1972: 69-70.

Dance, 1986: 135, 214.

P. F. Lingwood, 1986. 'Still as they work they look to Hinds': the contribution of Richard Brinsley Hinds (1812?-47) to the development of conchology [abstract]. P. 45, in: D. Heppell, ed., *Abstracts, Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International Malacological Congress*. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.

Baily, 1988: 6.

Trew, 1990: 75.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 148.

Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monograph by Hinds on *Terebra* (1845), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Hindson, Isaac (****-****' U.K.)

Trew, 1990: 75 [collection sold in 1882].

Hinkle, Fred Rollo (1936-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 62.

Hinkley, Anson A. (1857-1920; U.S.A.)

B. Walker, 1920. Anson A. Hinkley. *The Nautilus* 34(2): 55-57, portrait.

C. W. Johnson, 1921. The Hinkley and Nason collections. *The Nautilus* 35(2): 62.

Abbott, 1973: 116.

A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V *De Kreukel* 9(10): 134-137 [Hinkley: p. 135].

Dance, 1986: 214.

Hinz, Werner (1943-1999; Germany)

J. G. J. Kuiper, 2000. Werner Hinz en de zoetwatermossels. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 314: 75-78 [portrait].

A. Hinz, 2001. Veröffentlichungen von Prof. Dr. Werner Hinz. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 66: 47-49 [bibliography].

Hirase, Shintaro (1884-1939; Japan) [son of Y. Hirase]

Editor et al., 1940. [Memorials to the late Dr. Shintaro Hirase]. *Venus* 10(1): 1-40, frontispiece [portrait] [in Japanese].

Anonymous, 1946. Shintaro Hirase, 1884-1939. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 1.

W. J. Clench, 1948. The Hirase collections of mollusks. *The Nautilus* 62(1): 34-35.

T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 1-2; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].

Kiss, 1984: 36-37.

Trew, 1990: 75.

H. Bertsch, 1994. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research: Part II: the works of Shintaro Hirase. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 26: 12 [bibliography].

Hirase, Yoichiro (1895-1925; Japan) [father of S. Hirase]

Y. Hirase, 1908. Corresponding member no 2006 of the Agassiz Association, at Kyoto, Japan. The autobiography of Yoichiro Hirase. *The Guide to Nature* 1(5): 186-188 [portrait].

T. Iredale, 1925. Yoichiro Hirase. *The Nautilus* 39(2): 67-68.

P. Dautzenberg, 1926. Nécrologie. Yoichiro Hirase. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 69(3): 190-192.

J. Schedel, 1926. Yoichiro Hirase. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(2): 81-82.

W. J. Clench, 1948. The Hirase collections of mollusks. *The Nautilus* 62(1): 34-35.

A. D'Attilio, 1965. Yoichiro Hirase, 1959-1925, Japan's first conchologist. *New York Shell Club Notes* 108: 4-5.

Iw. Taki, 1970. Forty-fifth anniversary of the death of Mr. Yoichiro Hirase. *Venus* 29(4): 140-141 [in Japanese].

T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 1; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].

W. J. Clench, 1948. The Hirase collections of mollusks. *The Nautilus* 62(1): 34-35.

Dance, 1986: 180.

Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 75.

Fouché, 1995: 26.

Duchamps, 1999: 18, fig. 46 [portrait].

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 150.

Hirohito, [Emperor] (1901-1988; Japan)

T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 2; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].

A. M. Keen, 1985. Myra Keen and the Emperor of Japan. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(1): 1, 8.

E. J. H. Corner, 1990. His Majesty Emperor Hirohito of Japan, K.G. 29 April 1901 – 7 January 1989. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 36: 241-272 [biography, list of publications by Hirohito and list of monographs on the marine fauna of Sagami Bay; portraits].

Hirschmann, Samuel (****-1961; ****)

Anonymous, 1961. Samuel Hirschmann dies in Tokyo. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(10): 2.

Hislop, Codman (1906-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 548-549; 1987: 62.

Hixton, Raymond R. (1947-1984; ?)

Hjalmarson, Justus Adalrik (1823-1876; Sweden)

Chardon, 1949: 207-208.

Ho, Tong-Yun (1931-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 305-306; 1987: 62.

Hoagland, Karen Elaine (1947-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 62.

Hoare, Sarah (1767-1855; U.K.)

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 14. *Poems on conchology and botany* by Sarah Hoare, 1831. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 142.

Hoarau, Guy (****-****; Reunion Island)

Fouché, 1995: 27.

Hoberg, Max Karl (1951-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 62.

Hochberg, Frederick George, Jr. [Eric] (1941-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 306.

- Anonymous, 1973. F. G. Hochberg, Jr., PhD, Curator of Invertebrate Zoology. Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History, Museum Talk 47(4): 68 [portrait].
- N. Lawler, 1974. Museum has a new curator. *Tabulata* 7(2): 51-52, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 62.
- Hochstetter, F. von (****-****; Austria)
- Barnard, 1965: 14.
- Fouché, 1995: 27.
- Hockin, William (1804-1874; U.K.)
- S. M. Turk, 1979. Conchology, an inherited or acquired characteristic? The Conchologists' Newsletter 68: 121-122.
- Hodgkinson, Kenneth Allred (1930-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1975: 549; 1987: 62.
- Hodson, Floyd (1893-1971; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 116.
- Hoeblich, Pierre Aurelio (1929-****; France/Venezuela)
- Abbott, 1987: 62-63.
- Hoefsleger, Cornelis (1656-1719; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 123.
- Hoeninghaus, Friedrich Wilhelm (1771-1854; Germany)
- K. Rembert, 1929. Ein Brief von August von Goethe an F. W. Hoeninghaus in Krefeld. Die Heimat, Mitteilungen der Vereine für Heimatkunde in Krefeld und Uerdingen (Krefeld) 8(1): 42-45.
- A. Hahne, 1941. Zur Geschichte der Versteinerungsforschung im Rheinlande. Rheinische Heimatpflege (Dusseldorf) 13(1-2): 169-180.
- W. Langer, 1965. Friedrich Wilhelm Hoeninghaus (1771-1854). Die Heimat, Zeitschrift für Niederrheinische Heimatpflege (Krefeld) 36: 98-109 [biography, portrait].
- W. Lange, 1967. Friedrich Wilhelm Hoeninghaus. Ein rheinischer Paläontologe des frühen 19. Jahrhunderts. *Decheniana* (Bonn) 118(2): 135-138, 1 pl. [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Hoernes, Rudolf (1850-1912; Germany)
- F. Heritsch, 1913. Zur Erinnerung an Rudolf Hoernes. Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines für Steiermark 49: 3-58, plate [portrait; biography, bibliography].
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Rudolf Hoernes & Mathias Auinger: Die Gasteropoden der Meeres-Ablagerungen der ersten und zweiten miocänen Mediterran-Stufe in der österreichisch-ungarischen Monarchie 1879 [-1891]. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 104-111.
- Hoese, Hinton Dickson (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 306; 1987: 63.
- Hoeven, Jan van der (1801-1868; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1869. Jan van der Hoeven. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1867-68: cx-cxi.
- Engel, 1986: 124.
- Hoey, William K. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 306; 1987: 63.
- Hofer, Johann (****-****; Switzerland?)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 186.
- Hoffman, Allen A. (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- Hofman, James Ellis (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 63.
- Hoffmann, Heinrich (1885-1957; Germany)

- Hoffmann, John Frederic (****-****; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 171.
- Hoffmann, Karl (1897-1988; Germany?)
- Hoffmann, W. Frits (1928-1982; Netherlands)
 R. G. Moolenbeek, 1984. In memoriam W. F. Hoffmann, 1928-1982. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 216: 1448-1449.
- Hofstee, A. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 125.
- Hofstetter, Robert Patrick (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 306-307; 1987: 63.
- Hogdahl, J. (****-1906?; Sweden)
 W. Kobelt, 1906. Verstorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(3): 176.
- Hoggarth, Michael Alan (1955-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 63.
- Hohorst, Wilhelm (1912-1997; Germany)
 J. H. Jungbluth, 1998. In memoriam Wilhelm Hohorst 17. Oktober 1912 – 01. Mai 1997. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 61: 1-6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Holandre, Jean Joseph Jacques (1778-1857; France)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 19. Metz museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 177.
 Dance, 1986: 214.
- Holiman, Audrey Brown (1908-1993; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 549; 1987: 63.
- Holiman, Bonnie Gene (1935-1993; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 307; 1987: 63.
- H. G. Lee, 1993. In memoriam. Bonnie G. Lee. American Conchologist 21(1): 18 [portrait].
- Hollanders, F. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 126.
- Holle, Paul August (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 307; 1987: 63.
- Holleman, John Joseph (1932-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 307; 1987: 63.
- Hollingsworth, Herman Wesley (1906-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 549; 1987: 63.
- Hollman, Samuel Christian (1696-1787; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 65.
- Holm, Åke (1909-1989; Sweden)
 B. Verdcourt, 1998. Collectors in East Africa No. 26, Åke Holm (1909-1989). The Conchologists' Newsletter 145: 12-1. [biography].
- Holme, Norman Alexander (1926-1989; U.K.)
 S. M. Turk, 1989. Obituary. Norman Alexander Holme, 1926-1989. Journal of Conchology 33(4): 259-261 [bibliography].
- Holmer, Matthew Raymond (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 549-550; 1987: 63.
- Holmes, Bayard Taylor (1852-1924; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 116.
- Holmes, Francis Simmons (1815-1882; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 116.
 L. D. Stephens, 1988. Ancient animals and other wondrous things. The story of Francis Simmons Holmes, paleontologist and curator of the Charleston Museum. Contributions from the Charleston Museum 17: xi + 67 pp., frontispiece.

- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 66-70, 75-76,
but see Index.
- Holst, G. P. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 126.
- Holst, P. W. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 126.
- Holten, Hans Severin (1770-1805; Denmark)
- R. Winckworth, 1943. Holten's systematic list of the shells of Chemnitz. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(4): 146-150, pl. 5.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Holten: pp. 285-287].
- Kohn, 1992: 145-146.
- Holz, Heinrich (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Hombron, Jacques Bernard (1798-1852; France)
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 240.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 193-194.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 91.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôle Sud et dans l'océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée exécuté par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d'Urville (1842-1854)*: titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. Archives of Natural History 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot predates text by Rousseau].
- Note: *Description description des mollusques, coquilles et zoophytes* in:
- Voyage au Pole Sud et dans l'Océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée ...* (1854) [including 1846 Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot] available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Homoet, Albertus (1665-1756; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 127.
- Homsey, Sophie Pyle (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 63.
- Honigmann, H. L. (****-****; Germany)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 12. Halle University Museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 175.
- Honker, John Thomas (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 63-64.
- Hoogeveen Beijerman, G. W. F. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 128.
- Hooke, Robert (1635-1703; U.K.)
- Edwards, 1967: 28-32, 48.
- Hooker, Joseph Dalton [Sir; M.D.] (1817-1911; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Hoorn, Petronella Wilhelmina van (1698-1763/64; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 129.
- Hooven, Phillipus van (1911/1912-1979; Netherlands)
- W. Vervoort, 1979. In memoriam Ph. van Hooven. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 189: 909.
- Hope, John (1737-1784; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 129.

- Hopkins, Sewell Hepburn (1906-1984; U.S.A.)
- H. W. Harry, 1985. In memoriam, Sewell H. Hopkins (1906-1984). *Texas Conchologist* 21(2): 76.
- Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 155-156.
- Carriker, 2004: 122 [portrait].
- Hopman, H. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- S. van der Spoel, 1969. Promotie: Dr. H. J. Hopman. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 134: 1475.
- Hopper, Carol Norine (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 64.
- Hopwood, Arthur Tindell (1897-1969; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1944].
- Hore, Edward Coode [Reverend] (1848-1912; U.K.) [brother of J. C. Hore]
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 18: E. C. Hore (1848-1912). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 124: 126-137 [biography, bibliography].
- Hore, John Coode (****-****; U.K.) [brother of E. C. Coode]
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- Horikoshi, Masuoki (1925-2003; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- Anonymous, 2003. Obituary. *Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 34(1): 14-15 [biography, portrait].
- Horn, George Henry (1840-1897; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 116-117.
- Hornbach, Daniel James (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 64.
- Horne, Francis R. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 64.
- Hornell, James (1865-1949; U.K.)
- I. H. Burkill, 1949. James Hornell (1865-1949). *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 161(2): 244-247.
- S. T. Moses, 1949. James Hornell (1865-1949). *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* 48(2): 348-351 [biography, bibliography].
- R. S. Wimpenny, 1949. Mr. J. Hornell. *Nature* 163(4149): 714.
- R. Winckworth, 1949. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 53.
- Trew, 1987: 78.
- D. Heppell & F. M. West, 1989. Sinel, Hornell, and the Jersey Biological Station. *Société Jersiaise, Annual Bulletin* 25(1): 69-102.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- D. Heppell, 2000. A tribute to James Hornell (1865-1949). *Bulletin of the International String Figure Association* 7: 1-56 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Hörner, _____ (****; Austria)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [very short obituary].
- Hörnes, Moriz (1815-1868; Austria)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [very short obituary].
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Moriz Hörnes: Die fossilen Mollusken des Tertiaer-Beckens von Wien, I. Univalven [1851]-1856, II. Bivalven [1859]-1870. *Fossilium Catalogus*

- I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 90-103.
- Hornstein, Leon (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 64.
- Horowitz, Eli (1934-1999; U.S.A.)
 M. Werner, 2000. Eli Horowitz. New York Shell Club Notes 354: 4.
- Horsley, John William [Reverend Canon] (1845-1921; U.K.)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1922. Obituary notice: Rev. Canon J. W. Horsley, M.A. Journal of Conchology 16(8): 247.
 Trew, 1990: 75.
- Horst, Cornelis Johannes van der (1889-****; Netherlands/South Africa)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 188, 191.
- Horst, Dietrich von der [Freiherr] (1902-1982; Germany)
 H. Schütt, 1986. Dietrich Freiherr von der Horst (4.7.1902 – 4.1.1982). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38: 51-52 [biography, bibliography].
- Horst, Thomas J. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 550; 1987: 64.
- Horváth, Andor (1913-1972; Hungary)
 Anonymous, 1972. Obituary – Andor Horváth, 1913-1972. Malacological Review 5(1): 44-45, portrait.
 F. Biczók, 1972 [“1971”]. Dr. Andor Horváth (1913-1972). Acta Biologica (Szeged) (n.s.) 17(1-4): 3-6 [bibliography].
 D. Gál, 1972. Dr. Andor Horváth (1913-1972). Tiscia (Szeged) 7: 3-4 [partial bibliography].
 K. Bába, 1973. Dr. Horváth Andor 1913-1972. Soosiana 1: 7-8.
- K. Bába, 1973. Andor Horváth (5.11.1913 – 8.2.1972). Malakologische Abhandlungen 4(5): 47-51 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- M. Szónoky, 1984. Emlékezés Dr. Horváth Andor (1913-1972). Soosiana 12: 50.
- G. Kovács, 1992. Dr. A. Horváth der Pädagoge / Dr. Horváth Andor a pedagógus. Soosiana 20: 7-10 [biography].
- Anonymous, 1992. Dr. Horváth Andor emlékülés halálak 20 évfordulóján [Session in memory of the 20th anniversary of Dr. Andor Horváth's death]. Malakológiai Tájékoztató 11: 69.
- Hose, Charles (1863-1929; U.K.)
 H. Balfour, 1937. Hose, Charles. Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1922-1930: 431-433.
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hoskins, Cortez William (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Coan, 1983: 17.
- Hosoya, Kakujiro (1880-1956; Japan)
 Is. Taki, 1958. Obituary: Kakujiro Hosoya (1880-1956). Venus 19(3-4): 294-295 [portrait; in Japanese].
 T. Saito, 1958. One year passed since Mr. Hosoya died. Venus 19(3-4): 295-297 [in Japanese].
- Hotessier, Saint-Cyr (****-****; ?)
 Dance, 1986: 133.
- Houart, Roland (****-****; Belgium)
 A. Richards, 1988. A tribute to Roland Houart. Hawaiian Shell News 36(6): 4-5 [portrait].
- Houbrick, Richard Steven [Joe] (1937-1993; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 309; 1987: 64.

- Anonymous, 1993. Richard S. "Joe" Houbriek, Smithsonian curator. Washington Post, September 2, 1993: C6.
- Anonymous, 1993. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 329: 5.
- I. A. de V. Félix Alves, 1993. In memoriam. Dr. Richard S. Houbriek. Halia (4)3: 9-11.
- D. Minton, 1993. Joe Houbriek (1937-1993). Hawaiian Shell News 41(11): 10.
- M. G. Harasewych & A. R. Kabat, 1995. Richard S. Houbriek (1937-1993): biographical sketch and malacological contributions. The Nautilus 108(3): 61-66.
- Rehder, 1997: 157-158, 171-186 [passim], pl. [48].
- Houck, Becky A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 64.
- Hough, Walter (1859-1935; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 117.
- Houston, Roy S. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 550; 1987: 64.
- Hout, Anthonie van der (1782?-1859; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 130.
- Houttuyn, Martin (1720-1798?; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 57.
Engel, 1986: 130-131.
- Howard, Arthur Day (1874-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 117.
- Howard, Faye Ballou [later: de Montaña] (1907-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 570.
F. G. Hochberg, 1985. Faye B. Howard, 1907-1984. The Nautilus 99(2-3): iv.
- Abbott, 1987: 156, 158.
Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
- Howell, Benjamin Franklin (1890-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 550-551; 1987: 156.
- Howes, Thomas George Bond (1853-1905; U.K.)
E. A. Smith, 1905. Obituary Notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 6(5): 250-251.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 7(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1906].
T. R. R. Stebbing, 1907. Thomas George Bond Howes, 1853-1905. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 79: xxxi-xxxiv.
- Howorth, Peter C. (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 309; 1987: 64.
- Hoyle, William Evans [M.D.] (1855-1926; U.K.)
W. M. Tattersall, 1926. Dr William Evans Hoyle (1855-1926). North Western Naturalist 1(2): 89-90.
J. W. Jackson, 1927. Obituary notice: William Evans Hoyle. Journal of Conchology 18(2): 33-34.
J. C. Melvill, 1927. List of molluscan papers (mostly dealing with the order Cephalopoda) by the late Dr. W. Evans Hoyle, D.Sc., F.R.S.E. Journal of Conchology 18(3): 71-74.
Dance, 1986: 214.
Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 75.
- Hoyt, Philip C. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 64-65.
- Hrdlicka, Albert J. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 65.

- Hubbard, Bela (1890-1959; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 117.
- Hubbard, Eber Ward (1797-1872; U.S.A.)
 M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Hubbard: pp. 51-52].
 M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 2-3 [Hubbard co-authored paper with Sanderson Smith on which name is incorrectly given as J. W. Hubbard; revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53]
- Hubbard, Marian Schroth (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 309; 1987: 65.
- Hubendick, Bengt (****-****; Sweden)
 B. Hubendick, 1974. Bibliography of the papers of Bengt Hubendick relating to non-marine Mollusca of tropical Africa. *Achatina* 5: 104.
 Rehder, 1997: 140.
- Huber, Franz (1948-****; Austria)
- Hubert, Alex (1938-1999; Germany)
 F. Lorenz, 1999. In memoriam. Prof. Dr. Alex Hubert. *La Conchiglia* 30(290): 9.
 Groves & Weil, 2003: 31 [portrait].
- Hübner, Jacob (****-1837; Germany)
 Porro, 1841: 46-47.
- Hubricht, Leslie Raymond (1908-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310; 1987: 65.
 A. Solem, 1986. A collector's tale. *Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin* 57(6): 22-25. [portrait].
- Hucht, G. L. J. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 211 [collection sold in 1858].
- Dance, 1986: 154.
- Engel, 1986: 131-132.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Hudak, Eleanor M. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 65.
- Huddesford, William (1732-1772; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 25, 73.
- Hudleston, Wilfrid Hudleston (1828-1909; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1904. Eminent living geologists: William Henry [*sic*] Hudleston. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 5) 1(9): 431-438, pl. 14 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 H. W., 1909. Wilfrid Hudleston Hudleston, 1828-1909. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 81: vi-x [biography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 1909. Wilfrid H. Hudleston. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 5) 6(3): 143-144.
 A. Berrie, 1994. The inaugural chairman: W. H. Hudleston. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 23: 10-11.
- Hudson, [Mrs.] (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Hudson, Paul R. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310; 1987: 65.
- Hudson, Roy Leigh (1906-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310; 1987: 65.
- Hudson, William Henry (1841-1922; U.K.)
 J. Chatfield, 1988. W. H. Hudson on snails. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 106: 120-121.
- Hughes, Karen Woodbury (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310-311; 1987: 65.

- Hughes, Mari H. (1920-1998; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 551; 1987: 65.
T. Rice, 1999. Mari Hughes. *Of Sea and Shore* 22(3): 168.
- Hughes, Mary (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 311; 1987: 65.
- Huie, June W. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 65.
- Hukuda, Masugi (1913-1943; Japan)
H. Kobayashi, 1944. Memories of the late Mr. Masugi Hukuda. *Venus* 13(5-8): 317-320 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Hull, Arthur Francis Basset (1862-****; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 348-349, pl. 48; 1927b: 153, pl. 20 [portrait, bibliography].
I. Loch, 1989. A. F. B. Hull – malacological bibliography and described taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 8 pp.
- Hulse, George (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 239.
- Hulswit, Marius Jan [Mart] (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 311.
- Human, Vernon Lloyd (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 311.
- Humboldt, Alexander von (1769-1859; Germany)
Swainson, 1840: 219.
Anonymous, 1860. A. von Humboldt. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 10: xxxix-xlii.
Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: Alexander von Humboldt]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xlvii-xlviii.
Brightwell, 1872: 139-156.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1899. A note on the date of publication of the parts of 'Humboldt and Bonpland's Voyage: Observations de Zoologie.' *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 3(17): 428.
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. The dates of Humboldt and Bonpland's "Voyage." *Journal of Botany* 39: 202-206.
Chardon, 1947: 201-202; 1949: 117-140, pl. 9 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 132.
Moore, 1989: 134-135.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 92-93.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 152.
- Humes, Ralph Hamilton (1902-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 312.
Anonymous, 1981. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 95(3): ii.
Abbott, 1987: 154.
- Hummelinck, Pieter Wagenaar (1907-2003; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 193.
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Hummelinck: p. 123].
L. J. van der Steen, 1988. Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck, some biographical notes. Pages 1-13, in L. J. van der Steen (ed.), *Studies in Honour of Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Natuurwetenschappelijke Studiekkring voor Suriname en de Nederlandse Antillen* 123: vi + 295 pp.
S. R. Criens, 1988. Bibliography [of] Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Pages 15-28, in L. J. van der Steen (ed.), *Studies in Honour of Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Natuurwetenschappelijke*

- Studiekring voor Suriname en de Nederlandse Antillen 123: vi + 295 pp.
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 2003. Neerlands oudste malacoloog overleden, Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck (13.1.1907 – 30.3.2003). *Spirula* 332: 56 [biography, malacological bibliography].
- Humphrey, Barbara Jean (1951-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 312.
- Humphrey, Edward Goss (1855-1934; U.S.A.)
- J. H. Blake, 1935. Edward Goss Humphrey. *The Nautilus* 48(3): 103.
- Abbott, 1973: 117-118.
- Humphrey, George (1739-1826; U.K.) [life dates often wrongly given; see McMillan (1997)]
- Swainson, 1840: 219-221.
- P. Fischer, 1862. *Museum Calonnianum*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(3): 276-279.
- Melville, 1890: 196-197.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1905. Note on the ‘*Museum Humfredianum*,’ 1799. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 16(92): 262-264.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1905. The *Museum Humfredianum*, 1779. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 5) 2(8): 379-381.
- T. Iredale, 1915. On Humphrey’s Conchology. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(5): 307-309 [actually probably by E. Da Costa].
- J. W. Jackson, 1937. A letter from George Humphrey to William Swainson, 1815. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 332-337.
- Salisbury, 1945: 138-139.
- Museum Calonnianum*, 1797 – Rejected by ICZN Direction 4 (1954).
- T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1954-44: 81-83.
- Dance, 1986: 64.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- N. McMillan, 1997. George Humphrey’s dates. *Archives of Natural History* 24(1): 153.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 152.
- Humphrey, Helena Clay (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 312.
- Humphreys, John D. (1775-1864; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Humphreys: p. 198-199].
- Humphries, Margaret B. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 312; 1987: 65.
- Hungerford, Richard [M.D.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1993: 80.
- Hunkins, Ruth E. (1904-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 551; 1987: 156.
- Hunt, Daniel A. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 313.
- Hunter, Blaine (?1894-1983; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1983. Blaine Hunter. *New York Shell Club Notes* 287: 3.
- Hunter, Elizabeth Mary (1925-1996; U.S.A.)
- H. G. Lee, 1997. Elizabeth Mary Hunter 1925-1996. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 27 [portrait].
- Hunter, Elwood B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- A. G. Smith, 1962. The W. Mack chiton collection. *The Veliger* 4(4): 214-215.

- Hunter, Robert Douglas (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 313; 1987: 65.
- Hunter, Sandra Keef (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 313; 1987: 65.
- Hunter, William (1718-1783; U.K.)
W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [Hunter: p. 46].
Dance, 1986: 79.
- Hupé, Louis Hippolyte [sometimes Huppé] (****-1867; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 121 [very short obituary].
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 164 [*Amerique du Sud*].
Porter, 1926: 28-29, 31-32.
Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hurd, Charles Buell (1894-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 551-552; 1987: 156.
- Hurgronje, Adriaan Isaac (1739-1779; Netherlands);
Hurgronje, Steven Matthijs Snouck (1741-1788; Netherlands) [brothers]
Engel, 1986: 132.
- Hurley, William Heal, III (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 313.
- Hurst, Cecil Prescott (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbothom, 1946: 461-462.
- Hutchings, William Henry Bradfield (1896-1961; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 514-515.
- Hutchinson, Alger Coburn (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 65-66.
- Hutson, George S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 4.
- Hutton, Fredrick Wollaston (1836-1905; New Zealand)
Anonymous, 1905. Obituary. *Capt. Frederick Wollaston Hutton. Geological Magazine (ser. 5)* 2(12): 575-576.
Anonymous, 1906. Captain F. W. Hutton. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(2): 66-67.
W. Kobelt, 1906. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 38(2): 111.
C. Chilton, 1907. Frederick Wollaston Hutton, 1836-1905. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B)* 79: xli-xliv.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 349; 1927b: 154.
T. P. Warren, 1976. Notes on some early workers on N.Z. conchology. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 8(4): 70-73.
Kiss, 1986: 18-19.
H. N. Parton, 1993. Hutton, Frederick Wollaston 1836-1905. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 2: 238-239.
E. W. Dawson, 1994. F.W. Hutton (1836-1905), pioneer New Zealand naturalist: a bibliography and taxonomic analysis. *Occasional Papers of the Hutton Foundation, New Zealand* 5: vi + 149 pp. [portraits].
B. A. Marshall, 1996. Molluscan and brachiopod taxa introduced by F. W. Hutton in *The New Zealand Journal of Science. Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 25(4): 495-500 [list of taxa].
- Huxley, Thomas Henry (1825-1895; U.K.)
G. B. Howes, 1895. The Right Hon. Thomas Henry Huxley. *Proceedings of the*

- Malacological Society of London 1(7): 289-290 [bibliography].
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 111.
- M. F., 1896. Thomas Henry Huxley. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 59: xlvi-lxvi.
- H. F. Osborn, 1896. Memorial tribute to Professor Thomas H. Huxley. *Science (n.s.)* 3(57): 147-154 [bibliography].
- C. S. Blinderman, 1957. Thomas Henry Huxley. *The Scientific Monthly* 84(4): cover, 171-182 [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Duchamps, 1999: 11.
- Hwass, Christian Hee (1731-1803; Denmark/France)
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1893(3)*: 582-584.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1899(3)*: 595.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the "Encyclopédie Methodique." *Annals & Magazine of Natural History (7)* 17(97): 577-582.
- C. A. Gosch, 1906. Christian Hee Hwass: 1731-1803. *Journal of Conchology* 11(11): 331-332.
- E. Lamy, 1915. Note sur une collection collection conchyliologique du commencement du XIX^e siècle. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle* 21(3): 101-104.
- E. Lamy, 1930. Les conchyliologistes Bruguière et Hwass. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 74(1): 42-59.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101.
- A. J. Kohn, 1957. Hwass or Bruguière? Now we know, or do we. *Hawaiian Shell News* 5(6): 60.
- A. J. Kohn, 1968. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. IV. The species described by Hwass, Bruguière and Olivi in 1792. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 47(313): 431-503, pls. 1-9.
- Cailliez, 1983: 4-5, 11.
- Dance, 1986: 63, 66, 214.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Kohn, 1992: 61-104.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 152.
- Hyatt, Alpheus (1838-1902; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Hyatt: 239; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Anonymous, 1902. Prof. Alpheus Hyatt, dead. Distinguished as scientist and naturalist and a native of Washington. *Washington Post*, January 17, 1902: 10.
- W. H. Dall, 1902. Alpheus Hyatt. *Popular Science Monthly*, February, 1902: 439-441, 1 pl. [portrait].
- C. W. Johnson, 1902. Alpheus Hyatt. *The Nautilus* 15(12): 142-144.
- E. S. Morse, 1902. A young naturalist: Alpheus Hyatt at Cambridge. *Boston Evening Transcript*, April 30, 1902: 15.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. A. Hyatt. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 94.

- W. D. Crosby, 1904. Memoir of Alpheus Hyatt. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of America* 14: 504-512, pl. 64 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. K. Brooks, 1909. Biographical memoir of Alpheus Hyatt, 1838-1902. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 6: 311-325, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- A. G. Mayer, 1911. Alpheus Hyatt, 1838-1902. *Popular Science Monthly*, February 1911: 129-146.
- Coe, 1918: 374.
- R. R. Shrock, 1940. Publication dates of some of Hyatt's cephalopod genera. *American Journal of Science* 238(9): 676-678.
- R. W. Dexter, 1952. The Annisquam sea-side laboratory of Alpheus Hyatt. *Scientific Monthly* 74(2): 1-4.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. Three young naturalists afield: the first expedition of Hyatt, Shaler, and Verrill. *Scientific Monthly* 79(1): 45-51 [portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1957. Views of Alpheus Hyatt's sea-side laboratory and excerpts from his expeditionary correspondence. *The Biologist* 39(1-4): 1-11, figs. 1, 2.
- Abbott, 1973: 118.
- R. W. Dexter, 1974. Historical aspects of Alpheus Hyatt's work on fossil cephalopods. *Malacologia* 14(1-2): 441 [abst.].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 10-19.
- R. W. Dexter, 1986. Contributions of Alpheus Hyatt to malacology. *American Malacological Bulletin* 4(1): 112-113.
- R. W. Dexter, 1997. Hyatt, Alpheus. Pp. 389-391, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavalco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- E. C. Minkoff, 1999. Hyatt, Alpheus. *American National Biography* 11: 607-608.
- Johnson, 2004: 96, fig. 12 [portrait].
- Hyde, Eber (****-****; U.S.A.)
- J. L. Murphy, 1972. The Eber Hyde collection. *Sterkiana* 48: 1-3.
- Hyde, Kaye (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Hyett, Marvin Ronald (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 314.
- Hylton Scott, María Isabel Sofia [Mrs. Hylton Scott-Birabén] (1889-1990; Argentina)
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, IV. *De Kreukel* 9(9): 113-122 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- N. J. Cazzaniga, 1992. Dr. Maria Isabel Hylton Scott (1889-1990). A brief biography and bibliography. *Walkerana* 6(16): 295-313 [portrait].
- Hyman, Libbie Henrietta (1888-1967; U.S.A.)
- R. E. Blackwelder, 1970. Libbie Henrietta Hyman memorial: her life. *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 3-12 [portrait].
- W. K. Emerson, 1970. Libbie Henrietta Hyman memorial: her works. *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 16-23.
- T. Komai & M. Kawakitsu, 1970. Libbie Henrietta Hyman memorial: her colleagues. *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 13-15.
- J. V. McConnell, 1970. Worms (and things). *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 1.
- L. H. Hyman, 1991. [Autobiography]. *National Academy of Sciences*,

- Biographical Memoirs 60: 103-108 [portrait].
- G. E. Hutchinson, 1991. Libbie Henrietta Hyman, December 6, 1888 – August 3, 1969. The Scientific work of Libbie Henrietta Hyman. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 60: 108-114 [bibliography].
- D. Barbutto, 1997. Hyman, Libbie Henrietta. Pp. 391-393, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- S. Ghayourmanesh-Svoronos, 1997. Libbie Henrietta Hyman (1888-1969). Pp. 254-260, in: L. S. Grinstein, et al., eds., Women in the biological sciences: a biobibliographic sourcebook. Westport, Connecticut: Greenwood Press, xxii + 609 pp. [erroneously states that: "After her death, the publisher of *The Invertebrates* proceeded with four more volumes, which were completed by a group of scientists headed by Dr. Joel W. Hedgpeth [sic]." In fact, this treatise was never completed.].
- E. N. Sher, 1999. Hyman, Libbie Henrietta. American National Biography 11: 618-619.
- J. E. Winston, ed., 1999. Libbie Henrietta Hyman: life and contributions. American Museum Novitates 3277: 1-66 [portraits].
- Abbott, 1973: 118.
- Hyndman, George Crawford (1796-1867; Ireland)
- N. Fisher, 1931. Note on mss. of G. C. Hyndman. Journal of Conchology 19(6): 164.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Hyndman: p. 199].
- N. McMillan, 1999. George Crawford Hyndman (1796-1867) and his papers. The Conchologists' Newsletter 150: 225.
- Ihering, Hermann von (1850-1930; Germany/Brazil)
- H. von Ihering, 1911. Bibliographia dos trabalhos scientificos do Dr. Hermann von Ihering (1872-1911). Museu Paulista, Notas Preliminares, 1(2): 5-39 [partial bibliography].
- H. A. Pilsbry & C. W. Johnson, 1917. [News about Dr. Hermann von Ihering]. The Nautilus 31(2): 72.
- F. Haas, 1921. Hermann von Ihering. Zu seinem 70. Geburtstag. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 53(1-2): 1-6, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1927. Festschrift für Prof. Dr. Hermann von Ihering. Phoenix, Zeitschrift des Deutschen Wissenschaftlichen Vereins, ___ : 1-60 [partial bibliography; portrait].
- H. von Ihering, 1929. Bibliographie der vom Verfasser in den Jahren 1872-1929 herausgegebenen Schriften. Abhandlungen des Archiv für Molluskenkunde 2(2): 203-226 [bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1930. Prof. Herman [sic] von Ihering. Nature 125(3157): 678-679.
- Anonymous, 1930. Editorial notes [obituary]. Journal of Conchology 19(1): 52.
- Anonymous [F. Haas], 1930. Hermann v. Ihering. Natur und Museum 60(7): 340 [portrait].
- F. Haas, 1930. Nachruf. Hermann von Ihering. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 62(3): 136.
- H. Schlesch, 1930. Nécrologie. Hermann von Ihering. Journal de Conchyliologie 74(1): 81-88 [bibliography].
- C. Schuchert, 1930. Obituary. Hermann von Ihering 1851-1930. American Journal of Science 219: 482.
- A. Chairelli, 1931. Profesor doctor Hermann von Ihering (29-X-1850 – 25-II-1930). Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales (Buenos Aires) 10(36): 339-342 [portrait].

- Anonymous, 1931. Prof. Dr. Hermann von Ihering, Director do Museu Paulista. *Revista do Museum Paulista* 17(1): 553-566, pl. [portrait].
- Chardon, 1947: 203-204 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 12 [portrait], 20, 34.
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Ihering: p. 136].
- F. da Rocha, 1977. Hermann von Ihering: sua vida, suas obras. *Natureza em Revista, Fundação Zoobotânica do Rio Grande do Sul, Brasil* 2: 6-10 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1996. The taxa of fossil Mollusca introduced by Hermann von Ihering. *Annals of the Carnegie Museum* 65(3): 183-296 [biography, portrait, list of taxa].
- Iizaka, Goro (****-****; Japan)
- Y. Otuka, 1935. The late Goro Iizaka. *Venus* 5(5): 299 [portrait; in Japanese].
- IJspeert, Christina (1916-1998; Netherlands)
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Dr. Christina IJspeert overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 309: 96.
- Ikeda, Hitoshi (****-****; Japan)
- Ikeno, Kunikazu (1897-1987; Japan)
- H. Minato, 1991. [Memories of the late Mr. Ikeno.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(4): 97-98 [in Japanese].
- N. Akashi, 1991. [My recollections of the late Mr. Ikeno.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(4): 98-99 [in Japanese].
- Imlay, Marc James (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 314
- C. Holden, 1977. Mollusc expert resists transfer. *Science* 196(4297): 1427.
- S. van der Spoel, 1977. Voor u gelezen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 178: 709.
- Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Imlay, Ralph Willard (1908-1989; U.S.A.)
- Imperati, Ferdinando (****-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 16.
- Note: *Musaeum historicum et physicum* (1640 Venice edition) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Imperato, Ferrante (1550-1625; Italy) & Francisco (****-****; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 126.
- Edwards, 1967: 21-22.
- Dance, 1986: 15-16.
- Inaba, Toru (****-****; Japan)
- A. Inaba et al., 1983. [Memories of Mr. Toru Inaba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 14(3): 69-76 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portraits].
- Ince, _____ [Captain] (****-****; U.K.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 349; 1927b: 154.
- Inchaustegui, Joaquin Marino (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Ing, May Chan (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 552; 1987: 66.

- Ingersoll, Ernest (1852-1946; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- C. L. MacKenzie, Jr., 1991. Biographical memoir of Ernest Ingersoll: naturalist, shellfish scientist, and author. *Marine Fisheries Review (National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration)* 53(3): 23-29 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Carriker, 2004: 6-7 [portrait].
- Ingram, William Marcus (1913-1967; U.S.A.)
- E. A. Kay, 1968. William Marcus Ingram – in memoriam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(6): 8 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 118.
- In het Panhuis-Coppe, Joseph, Lisette & Patrick (****-****; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(10): 5 [portraits].
- Ino, Takasi (1915-1984; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1984. [Memory of the late Dr. T. Ino.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(1): 21-27 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portrait].
- Iredale, Tom (1880-1972; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 349-350, pl. 48; 1927b: 154, pl. 20 [portrait, bibliography].
- D. F. McMichael & G. P. Whitley, 1956. The published writings of Tom Iredale with an index of his new scientific names. *American Zoologist* 12(3): 211-250.
- Barnard, 1965: 15.
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Anonymous, 1970. Tom Iredale [90th birthday]. *Australian Newsletter (n.s.)* 9: 7 [portrait].
- P. H. Colman, 1972. Tom Iredale, F.R.Z.S., 1880-1972. *Australian Newsletter (n.s.)* 17: 7 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1972. Tom Iredale – 1880 - 1972. *New York Shell Club Notes* 184: 2 [very short].
- W. F. Ponder & G. P. Whitley, 1972. Tom Iredale (1880-1972). *The Nautilus* 86(2-4): 60-61.
- G. P. Whitley, 1972. The life and work of Tom Iredale (1880-1972). *The Australian Zoologist* 17(2): 65-125, pl. 5 [portraits].
- P.-H. Fischer, 1973. Tom Iredale. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(2): 69.
- W. F. Ponder, 1973. Obituary, Tom Iredale, 1880-1972. *Malacological Review* 6: 70.
- G. P. Whitley & W. F. Ponder, 1973. Obituary, Tom Iredale (1880-1972). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 2(4): 361-364, incl. pl. 34.
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Trew, 1987: 78-79; 1990: 75.
- Fouché, 1995: 27.
- Black, 1998: 10 [portrait].
- N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. *Australian Shell News*, 103: 7 [portrait].
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 25 [portrait].
- Isely, Dwight (1887-1974; U.S.A.) [brother of F. B. Isley]
- F. Miner, 1976. Obituary. Dwight Isely 1887-1974. *Journal of Economic Entomology* 69(2): 298-299 [portrait].
- A. L. Metcalf & D. A. Distler, 1984. Gastropods collected from eastern Oklahoma by Dwight Isely in 1911. *The Nautilus* 98(4): 134-137.
- Isely, Frederick Benjamin (1873-1947; U.S.A.) [brother of D. Isley]
- G. Alexander, 1949. Frederick B. Isley (1873-1947). *Entomological News* 60(2): 29-30.

- W. D. Shepard, 1982. Rediscovery of a portion of the Isely unionid collections. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 8.
- M. E. Gordon, 1988. Frederick Benjamin Isely: biographical sketch and malacological contributions. *The Veliger* 102(3): 123-124.
- Ishibashi, Chien (1875-1960; Japan)
- K. Nakamigawa, 1960. Memorial of the late Chien Ishibashi, Esq. *Venus* 21(1): 101-105 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Ishimori, Masataka (1895-1969; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1990. [Biohistory of malacologists (75) Masataka Ishimori.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(1-2): 38.
- Isom, Billy G. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Israel, Wilhelm (1872-1928; Germany).
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 147-148 [portrait].
- Issel, Arturo (1842-1922; Italy)
- F. Sacco, 1923. Arturo Issel. *Bollettino del R. Ufficio geologico d'Italia* 49(1): 1-25, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- P. Principi, 1924. Commemorazioni Arturo Issel. *Bollettino della Società geologica italiana (Roma)* 42: xx-xxiv [biography, portrait].
- M. Canavari, 1924. Commemorazione di Arturo Issel. *Memorie della R. Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali (ser. 5)* 14(15): 679-697 [biography, bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 160, 215.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Fouché, 1995: 27.
- R. Poggi, 1996. Use of archives for nomenclatural purposes: clarifications and corrections of the dates of issue of volumes 1-8 (1870-1876) of the *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova*. *Annals of Natural History* 23(1): 99-105.
- Isshiki, Ryuzo (1863-1923; Japan)
- T. Esaki, 1936. Ryûzô Isshiki, a collector in Ryûkû. *Venus* 6(1): 56-59 [portraits; in Japanese].
- Ito, Kiyoshi (****-****; Japan)
- R. E. Petit & R. Bieler, 1996. On the new names introduced in the various printings of "Shells of the World in Colour" [Vol. I by Tadashige Habe and Kiyoshi Ito; Vol. II by Tadashige Habe and Sadao Kosuge]. *Malacologia* 38(1-2): 35-46.
- Ito, Kodo (1905-1961; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, 1961. Memorial of the late Kodo Ito. *Venus* 21(3): 325-327 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Ivanoff, Serge (****-****; Russia)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Ivanov, Artemii Vasilyevich (1906-1992; Russia).
- Yu. V. Mamkaev, 1997. [Artemii Vasilyevich Ivanov (1906-1992), zoologist-evolutionist]. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal* 76(11): 1235-1243 [bibliography].
- Ives, Charles (****-****; Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Iwakawa, Tomotaro (1854-1933; Japan)
- Is. Taki, 1933. The life of Prof. Iwakawa and a list of his papers on conchology. *Venus* 4(2): 63-69 [biography, bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- M. Tsuchiya et al, 1933. [Memorials to Prof. Iwakawa]. *Venus* 4(2): 70-86 [in Japanese].

- Jack, Flint (1812-1870s; U.K.)
 P. F. Lingwood, 1984. Notes on historical conchology 1. Flint Jack (1812-1870's). The Conchologists' Newsletter 90: 213.
- Jackson, Charles Thomas (1805-1880; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 118.
 Martin, 1995: 3, fig. 2 [portrait].
 Johnson, 2004: 95-96, fig. 3 [portrait].
- Jackson, Henry, Jr. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Martin, 1995: 30.
- Jackson, John Wilfrid (1880-1978; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1936. Editorial Notes. Journal of Conchology 20(9): 286 [acquisition of collection by Public Museums, Liverpool]
 N. F. McMillan, 1970 [J. Wilfrid Jackson, 90th birthday]. The Conchologists' Newsletter 34: 166-167.
 R. M. C. E., 1980. Obituary. John Wilfrid Jackson (1880-1978). Journal of Conchology 30(3): 222 [portrait].
 Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 75-76.
- Jackson, June Eileen (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Jackson, Karen Anita (1956-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Jackson, Ralph W. (1894-1979; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 156.
- Jackson, Robert Tracy (1861-1948; U.S.A.)
 E. Deichmann, 1952. Memorial to Robert Tracy Jackson. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1951: 117-120, pl. 11 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Turner, 1952: 5.
- Abbott, 1973: 119.
- Jackson, Rudolph H. (1903-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Jackson, Sydney (****-****; Australia)
 Black, 1998: 11.
- Jacobaeus, Oligerus (1650-1701; Denmark)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 144.
- Jacobs, George E. (****-1972; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1973. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 188: 2.
- Jacobs, Walter Henry (1903-****; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1959. [note that the Nov. 20, 1959 New York Times had a story and photo of Jacobs, not on shells but on his business of making tooth-guards for fighters]. New York Shell Club Notes 56: 3.
 Anonymous, 1992. Walter Jacobs, 88. Ex-Dentist perfected boxing mouthpieces. The New York Times, August 23, 1992, Section I: 46.
 W. Sage, 1992. In memoriam – Dr. Walter H. Jacobs, November 7, 1903 – August 20, 1992. New York Shell Club Notes 324: 6 [biography].
 Abbott, 1973: 316; 1987: 66.
- Jacobson, Edward Richard (1870-1944; Netherlands/Java)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 191-192.
 Engel, 1986: 133.
- Jacobson, Morris Karl (1906-1980; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 316.
 R. T. Abbott, 1980. Morris Karl Jacobson (1906-1980). The Nautilus 94(4): 129, portrait.
 Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam Morris K. Jacobson. Levantina 29: 350.

- W. K. Emerson, 1981. Morris Karl Jacobson, 1906-1980. American Malacological Bulletin for 1980: iii-v [portrait, bibliography].
- W. K. Emerson, A. D'Attilio, W. E. Old, et al., 1980. Morris Karl Jacobson. New York Shell Club Notes 265: 1-9. portrait. [biography, bibliography].
- D. Raeihle, 1980. Morris Karl Jacobson. New York Shell Club Notes 264: 1-2.
- Abbott, 1987: 156.
- Jacobson, Ursula Mercedes (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 552; 1987: 66.
- Jacot, Arthur Paul (1890-1939; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 119.
- Jacquinet, Charles Hector (1796-1879; France)
- Dance, 1986: 134, 215.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 161.
- Jacquinet, Honoré (1814-post 1861)
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 258.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 194.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 93-94.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôl Sud et dans l'océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée exécuté par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d'Urville (1842-1854)*: titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. Archives of Natural History 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & H. Jacquinet predates text by Rousseau].
- Note: *Description description des mollusques, coquilles et zoophytes* in: *Voyage au Pole Sud et dans l'Océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée ... (1854)* [including 1846 Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinet] available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Jaekel, Ilse (1897-1978; Germany) [spouse of S. H. F. Jaekel]
- A. Zilch, 1978. [Ilse Jaekel]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(32): 377.
- Jaekel, Siegfried Gustav Anton (1907-1986; Germany) [nephew of S. H. F. Jaekel]
- V. Wiese, 1988. Siegfried Gustav Anton Jaekel (1907-1986). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 119(1-3): 1-7 [portrait, biography, bibliography].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1989: 59-60 [portrait].
- Jaekel, Siegfried Heinrich Ferdinand (1892-1970; Germany) [uncle of S. G. A. Jaekel]
- A. Zilch, 1967. [Siegfried H. Jaekel zum Ehrenmitglied ernannt]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(10): 218.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Necrologie: Siegfried Jaekel. Journal de Conchyliologie 108(3): 78.
- H. P. Plate, 1970. Siegfried H. Jaekel (1892-1970). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 100(3-4): 235-241 [portrait, bibliography].
- A. Zilch, 1971. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, VIII. Die Conchylien-Sammlung von Siegfried H. Jaekel. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gessellschaft 2(21): 308-312 [list of taxa].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 185-186, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Jaeger, Edmund Carroll (1887-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 119; 1975: 552; 1987: 156.
- Jaehnig, Manfred Emil Wilhelm (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 316-317; 1987: 66.

- James, Uriah Pierson (1811-1889; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 119.
- Jameson, H. L. (****-****; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jameson, Robert (1774-1854; U.K.)
J. Ritchie, 1956. A double centenary – two notable naturalists, Robert Jameson and Edward Forbes. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (B – Biology)* 66[I](3): 29-58, 4 pls. [portraits].
- Jamieson, J. R. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Jamrach, Johann Christian Carl [Charles] (1815-1891; Germany/U.K.)
W. A. J. Archbold, 1891. Jamrach, Johann Christian. *Dictionary of National Biography* 10: 677.
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Jan, Georgio (1791-1899; Italy)
Porro, 1841: 78-79.
C. Conci, 1966. Il centenario di Giorgio Jan, la sua attività malacologica e le collezioni di molluschi del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano. *Lavori della Società Malacologica Italiana* 3: 1-8 [bibliography].
A. C. Townsend, 1966. A note on J. de Cristofori e G. Jan: *Catalogus in IV sectiones divisus rerum naturalium in Musaeo exstantium J. de C. et G. J. Parmae & Mediolani*, 1832. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(5): 240.
Kohn, 1992: 274-275.
- Janes, Edith Crane (1904-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 552; 1987: 66.
- Janowsky, Dorothy Ann (1942-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of R. H. Janowsky]
Abbott, 1973: 317; 1987: 66.
- Abbott, 1973: 317; 1987: 66.
- Janowsky, Robert Howard (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Jansen, Abraham Jacob (1912-****; Netherlands).
Engel, 1986: 134.
- Janson, Oliver Erichson (1850-1926; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1927. Obituary. Oliver Janson. *The Entomologist* 60(766): 72.
Anonymous, 1927. Oliver Erichson Janson. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 63(1): 15-16.
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Janssen, Adrianus [Arie] Willem (1937-****; Netherlands/Malta)
L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 37-96 [Janssen: pp. 93-94; partial bibliography].
Engel, 1986: 134.
F. P. Wesselingh, 1997. Arie Janssen neemt afscheid van het NNM. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 297: 92.
- Janssen, Frans J. (1942-1970; Netherlands)
W. Backhuys, R. E. Hamstra & A. W. Janssen, 1970. In memoriam F. J. Janssen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 139: 1539.
- Janssen, Heinz Ronald (****-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 78, 83 [portrait].
- Jardine, William (1800-1874; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 239.
- Jarosek, Dorothy A. (1908-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 317; 1987: 66-67.

- Jarves, James Jackson (1818-1888; U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of the first American conchological manual, John Warren's *The Conchologist*. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 81-88.
- Jarvinen, Sandra Tormal (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Jass, Joan Pauline (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 67.
- Jaubert, M. J. (****-1883; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 32(1): 102-103 [one sentence obituary].
- Jaume Garcia, Miguel Luis (1905-1990; Cuba)
 Alvarez Conde, 1958: 349-353 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1975: 552-553.
 M. L. Jaume Garcia, 1975. Bibliografía de Miguel L. Jaume Garcia. Universidad de la Habana, Ciencias, Serie 4: Ciencias Biológicas 50: 1-47 [bibliography].
 Abbott, 1987: 67.
 G. Perera, 1994. Cuba loses a great malacologist. Malacological Review 27: 119-120, portrait.
- Jay, John Clarkson [M.D.] (1808-1891; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 169, 178.
 Anonymous, 1891. Dr. John Clarkson Jay. The Nautilus 5(8): 95-96.
 W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 24(1-2): 30.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 1. Jay's catalogues. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 70-71.
- Abbott, 1973: 119-120.
 Dance, 1986: 176, 215.
 Kohn, 1992: 274-275.
 R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the provenance of certain books in the Department of Mollusks: alas, a correction and additional notes on John Clarkson Jay, M.D. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 89-91 [bibliography].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 161.
- Jayaker, A. S. G. [Lieutenant Colonel] (1872-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 80.
- Jeanneret, _____ (****-?1870; Switzerland)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 159 [one sentence obituary].
- Jefferson, Thomas [President] (1743-1826; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 120.
 T. J. Curran, 1997. Jefferson, Thomas. Pp. 407-409, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Jeffreys, John Gwyn (1809-1885; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1885. Obituary. – John Gwyn Jeffreys, LL.D., F.R.S., &c. Journal of Conchology 4(9): 283-285.
 Anonymous, 1884. J. Gwyn Jeffreys. Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana 10: 289-290.
 W.B.C., 1885. John Gwynn Jeffreys. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 38: xiv-xviii.
 W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 17(3-4)

[Beilagen Nekrologie No. 1]: 1-4 [Jeffreys: pp. 1-2].

H. Woodward, 1885. J. Gwyn Jeffreys, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 20: x-xii.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 114-116.

Melvill, 1890: 209.

Dean, 1936: 247-248.

Salisbury, 1945: 163-164.

Barnard, 1965: 15.

E. L. Mills, 1978. Edward Forbes, John Gwyn Jeffreys, and British dredging before the *Challenger* Expedition. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(4): 507-536.

A. Warén, 1980. Marine Mollusca described by John Gwyn Jeffreys, with the location of the type material. *Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Special Publication* 1: 60 pp., 8 pls.

Kiss, 1985: 36.

Dance, 1986: 173-174, 215.

Trew, 1990: 76; 1993: 81.

R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Jeffreys: pp. 405-406, portrait].

Fouché, 1995: 28.

Rehder, 1997: 48-49, 76-77.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 161 [erroneously gives death year as 1895].

Note: *British conchology. Vols. I-IV* (1862-67); *On the Mollusca procured during the "Lightning" and "Porcupine" expeditions* (1878-1884) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Jehn, Peggy S. (1922-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 67.

Jelski, Constantin (1837-1896; Russia)

J. Kozuchowski, 1961. Kijowski okres (1856-1863) w zyciu Konstantego Jelskiego [La période de Kiev (1856-1863) dans la vie de Constantin Jelski]. *Memorabilia Zoologica* (Wroclaw) 6: 1-90 [biography, portrait].

Jenkins, A. J. (****-****; U.K.)

Trew, 1993: 81.

Jenkins, Marie M. (1909-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 317; 1987: 67.

Jenkinson, John Joseph (1942-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 67.

Jenner, Allan (1907-1987; South Africa)

Fouché, 1995: 28.

Jennewein, Paul Romano (1918-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 67.

Jennings, Gordon Harry (1948-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 67.

Jennings, Henry Constantine (1731-1819; U.K.)

Dance, 1986: 101-103 [portrait].

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 162.

Jensen, Adolf Severin (1866-1953; Denmark)

Spärck, 1953: ix.

Spärck, 1962: figs. 36, 113 [portraits].

Dance, 1986: 215.

Jensen, Russell Helge (1918-2001; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 67.

- Anonymous, 2002. Russell H. Jensen, December 29, 2001. *New York Shell Club Notes* 362: 15.
- A. Chadwick, 2002. Remembering Russ Jensen. *American Conchologist* 30(1): 30.
- T. Pearce, 2002. Russell H. Jensen. *Of Sea and Shore* 24(3): 142, 167.
- Jenyns, Leonard [later: Blomefield] [Reverend] (1800-1893; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 206.
- Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jetschin, Robert (1839-1912; Germany)
- C. R. Boettger, 1913. Robert Jetschin. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 45(2): 57-61.
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jewett, Ezekiel [Colonel] (1791-1876; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1877. Scientific news [obituary of Col. Ezekiel Jewett]. *American Naturalist* 11(8): 505.
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1877. Remarks of Robert E. C. Stearns on the death of Colonel Ezekiel Jewett before the California Academy of Sciences, June 18th, 1877. *San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences*, 5 pp.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 111 [one sentence obituary].
- Abbott, 1973: 120.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Jickeli, Carl Friedrich (1850-1925; Germany)
- J. Bielz, 1926. Dr. Carl Friedrich Jickeli (1850-1925). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(1): 1-8, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- M. K. Jacobson [translated], 1975. Incidents of a shell collecting trip to Egypt and Abyssinia in 1870-1871 by Carl Friedrich Jickeli. *Of Sea and Shore* 5(4): 173-176; 6(1): 13-16; 6(2) 81-84; 6(3): 140, 151-156 [portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jimeno, Francisco Fuentes (1825-1891; Cuba)
- Abbott, 1973: 120.
- João [John] V, King of Portugal (1689-1750; Portugal)
- Dance, 1986: 34.
- Jodot, Paul (1879-1961; France)
- R. Rey, 1963. Nécrologie; Paul Jodot. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 103(1): 38-45 [biography, bibliography].
- Joffè, Anne Guinness (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 67-68.
- Johannsen, C. A. (****-****; Canada)
- Anonymous, 1970. The Johannsen collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 161: 6 [condensation of press release from the National Museum of Canada announcing its acquisition of collection].
- Johansen, Anders Cornelius Jacob (1867-1931; Denmark)
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Dr. A. C. Johansena † atcerei. *Nachruf auf Dr. phil. Anders Cornelius Johansen. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica* 3(1): 172-173.
- C. M. Steenberg, 1931. Obituary. A. C. Johansen, 1867-1931. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 19(6): 267-268 [bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
- Johns, Grace L. (1925-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1987: 68.
- Johns, Veronica Parker (1907-1988; U.S.A.)
- V. P. Johns, 1968. She sells seashells. New York: Funk & Wagnalls, 198 pp. [autobiography].
- Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 68.
- W. E. Sage et al., 1988. Veronica Parker Johns. New York Shell Club Notes 307: 2-3 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1988. Veronica Parker Johns, mystery writer, 81. The New York Times, April 22, 1988: A-17.
- W. E. Sage, 1988. Veronica Parker Johns 1907-1988. American Conchologist 16(2): 20.
- W. E. Sage, 1988. Veronica Parker Johns, 1907-1988. AMU News 19(2): 10.
- Johnson, Charles Willison (1863-1932; U.S.A.)
- W. S. Brooks, 1932. Charles Willison Johnson. Bulletin of the Boston Society of Natural History 65: 3-5 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. Charles Willison Johnson. The Nautilus 46(2): 37; 46(3): portrait.
- J. A. G. Rehn, 1932. Obituary. Charles Willison Johnson. Science 76(1967): 226-227.
- A. F. Gray, 1933. Charles Willison Johnson, 1863-1932. The Nautilus 46(4): 129-134.
- Johnsonia 1: ii, portrait [1945].
- Turner, 1952: 6.
- Abbott, 1973: 120-121.
- Henson, 1982: 2-3, 10.
- Kiss, 1983: 116.
- Martin, 1995: 29.
- Johnson, 2004: 98, fig. 13 [portrait].
- Johnson, Charlotte Gammage (1913-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 319; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Dorothy Eloise (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Edward (1813-1867; U.S.A.)
- E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. Hawaiian Shell News 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Johnson, Harvey (****-1979; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 20(2): 4.
- Johnson, John Kenneth (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 319; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, O. B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- Johnson, Plooma Elizabeth [Peggy] (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 553; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Richard Irwin (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 319; 1987: 68.
- C. Reed, 1998. A visit to the mollusk department. Harvard Magazine 101(2): 106-109 [portrait].
- K. J. Boss, 1998. Richard Irwin Johnson. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5: ii-ix.
- Johnson, Robert F. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 320; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Scott Russell (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 68.

- Johnson, Tuan Janice (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 68-69.
- Johnson, Virginia Woods (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 320; 1987: 69.
- Johnson, W. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Johnston, George (1797-1855; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 206.
 Salisbury, 1945: 165 [as "Johnson"].
 C. M. Yonge, 1955. George Johnston and the Ray Society. *Endeavor* 14(55): 136-139 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 141.
 E. Platts, 1994. In celebration of the Ray Society, established 1844, and its founder George Johnston (1797-1855). The Ray Society (London), Publication No. 163: 1-9.
 P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 349-369.
- Johnston, Henry Hamilton [Sir] (1858-1927; U.K./Africa)
 S. Olivier, 1937. Johnston, Sir Harry Hamilton. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1922-1930*: 456-458.
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Johnston, Robert Mackenzie (1845-1918; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1918. Robert Mackenzie Johnston. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 6) 5(6): 288.
 Anonymous, 1919. R.M. Johnston, I.S.O., F.S.S. *Papers & Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania for the Year 1918*: 136-142 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
 I. Loch, 1987. R.M. Johnston – malacological bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 6 pp.
 Black, 1998: 10.
- Johnstone, Kathleen Yerger (1906-1996; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 320-321; 1987: 69 [the last as "Johnston"].
 D. N. Shelton, 1996. Obituaries. Kathleen Yerger Johnstone. 1909-1989 [sic]. *American Conchologist* 24(3): 24.
- Johnstone, Thomas Harvey (****-****; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Jokinen, Eileen Hope (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 69.
- Joly, [M. P.?] (****-****; France/Algeria)
 F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Joly: pp. 120-121].
- Jones, Archie Louis (1910-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 321; 1987: 69.
- Jones, Dale Keith (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 553; 1987: 69.
- Jones, David Tracy (1900-1976; U.S.A.)
 D. T. Jones, 1950. Records of David Tracy Jones. *Vintonia* (Iowa), 7: 1-25 [bibliography].
 Abbott, 1973: 321; 1987: 156.
- Jones, John Matthew (1828-1888; Canada)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 28. *List of the Mollusca of Nova Scotia*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 120.

- Jones, John W. (1862-1942; U.S.A.)
 H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. [J. W. Jones]. *The Nautilus* 56(2): 67-68.
 Abbott, 1973: 121.
 Smith, 1974: 8.
- Jones, June Breck (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 69.
- Jones, Meredith Leam (1926-1996; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 553-554; 1987: 69.
 Anonymous, 1996. Meredith Leam Jones. *Washington Post*, March 16, 1996: C-4.
- Jones, Hazel H. Ralph (****-1961; U.S.A.)
 Jones, Ralph (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1961. [note concerning death of Mrs. Ralph Jones]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 9(33): 1.
 Anonymous, 1963. Rare shells given to University of Washington. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(4): 5 [portrait of Hazel Jones].
- Jones, Richard Howard (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 554; 1987: 69.
- Jong, Jan Kornelis de (1895-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194-195.
- Jong, Joan de (****-1712?; ; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 135.
- Jonstonus [Johnston], Joannes (1603-1675; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130.
- Joosse, Joos (****-****; Netherlands)
 R. A. Bank, 1993. Oudvoorzitter Prof. Dr. J. Joosse onderscheiden met eredoctoraat. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 273: 91.
- J. G. Kuiper & R. G. Mollenbeek, 1995. Professor Dr. J. Joosse – De VU en zijn afscheid op 16 Mei 1995. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 286: 121-123 [portrait].
- Jooste, Arie (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 29.
- Jordan, E. K. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 15.
 Trew, 1990: 76.
- Jordan, Eric Knight (1903-1926; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1926. Eric Knight Jordan. *The Nautilus* 40(1): 33-34.
 A. Guerard, 1926. Eric Knight Jordan 1903-1926. *Science* 63(1630): 327.
 E. K. Jordan [posthumous] & L. G. Hertlein, 1936. The Pleistocene fauna of Magdalena Bay, Lower California. *Contributions from the Department of Geology of Stanford University* 1(4): 103-173, pls. 17-19 [Jordan: pp. 105-106, incl. bibliography].
 Abbott, 1973: 121.
 Shasky, 1980: 25.
- Jordan, Henry Keyes (1838-1923; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1944. Editorial notes [obituary]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 95-96.
 Dance, 1986: 215.
 Trew, 1990: 76.
- Josselyn, John (1608-1680?; U.K.)
 Abbott, 1973: 121 [birth date given as “1618”].
 P. J. Lindholdt, 1988. John Josselyn, colonial traveler; a critical edition of “Two Voyages to New-England.” Hanover New Hampshire: University Press of New England, xxxvii + [ii] + 221 pp. [biography].

- Moore, 1989: 114-115.
- Joubert, ___ de (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
- Joubin, Louis Marie Adolphe Olivier Edouard (1861-1935; France)
- E. Lamy, 1935. Louis Joubin (1861-1935). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 79(2): 204-209 [portrait].
- R. Legendre, 1935. Louis Joubin (1861-1935). *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 60(3-4): 308-309.
- Iw. Taki, 1937. [obituary]. *Venus* 7(2): 99, portrait [in Japanese].
- Barnard, 1965: 15.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Duchamps, 1999: 11-12.
- Jourdan, Kenneth Lee (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 69.
- Jousseaume, Félix Pierre (1835-1921; France)
- Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 43-56, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- R. Blanchard, 1920. Eloge des zoologistes amateurs. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 39: 73-77.
- E. Lamy, 1921. Dr. F. Jousseaume. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 79-85.
- E. Lamy & P. Dautzenberg, eds., 1952. Liste d'espèces décrites par le Dr. Jousseaume, d'après un manuscrit de feu A. Jousseaume. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 92(2): 80-86 [includes taxa described in three journals only].
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 76.
- C. H. J. M. Fransen, L. B. Holthuis, & J. P. H. M. Adema, 1997. Type-catalogue of the decapod Crustacea in the collections of the Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, with appendices of pre-1900 collectors and material. *Zoologische Verhandelingen* 311: xvi + 344 pp. [Jousseaume: p. 249; biography, portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 12.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 162.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 25 [portrait].
- Joy, Norman Humbert (1874-1953; U.K.)
- C. MacK., 1953. Obituary: Dr. N. H. Joy. *The Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 89(8): 213.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Joyce, Edwin Anthony, Jr. (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 321; 1987: 69-70.
- Judge, Charles R. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Judge: p. 124].
- Jukes, Joseph Beete (1811-1869; U.K.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Barnard, 1965: 15.
- J. M. Eyles, 1973. Jukes, Joseph Beete. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 7: 185-186.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Trew, 1990: 76; 1993: 81.
- Jukes-Browne, Alfred John (1851-1914; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1914. Obituary. Alfred John Jukes-Brown, B.A., F.R.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 6) 1(9): 431-432.

- J. C. Melvill, 1915. Obituary notice. Alfred John Jukes-Browne, F.R.S., F.G.S. *Journal of Conchology* 14(9): 281-285 [bibliography].
- R. B. Newton, 1915. Obituary notice. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(3): 247-248 [bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Juliaans, L. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 1 136.
- Jullien, Antoine (1891-1963; ****)
- Jung, Karl Otto (1858-1933; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1932. *Geologische Abteilung: Schenkung Karl Jung. Natur und Museum, Senckenberg-Nachrichten*, 62: 105*.
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Jungbluth, Jürgen H. (****-****; Germany)
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Junod, H. A. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Jurine, Louis (1751-1819; Switzerland)
- Porro, 1841: 51.
- Turner, 1998: 11.
- Juster, Ruth (****-1992; U.S.A.)
- W. E. Sage, 1992. Ruth Juster. *New York Shell Club Notes* 322: 4.
- Kaas, Pieter (1915-1996; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Engel, 1986: 137.
- H. L. Strack, 1996. In memoriam Pieter Kaas (1915-1996). *Basteria* 60(4-6): 161-169 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait]
- [reprinted, in part, in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(2): 87-88].
- H. Saito, 1997. [Obituary of the Dutch malacologist Piet Kaas.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 27(3-4): 85-86 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Kabat, Alan Robert (1962-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 70.
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Kafanov, Alexander Ivanovich (1947-****; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
- Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Kafanov Alexander Ivanovich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 79-83 [bibliography].
- Kaicher, Sally Diana (1922-1999; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 322.
- E. J. Petuch, 1980. Who is Sally Diana Kaicher? *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(12): 4 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 70.
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Card catalogue of world-wide shells*, packs 1-60, Ruled available for nomenclatural purposes by ICZN Opinion 1905 (1998).
- Anonymous, 1999. Sally Diana Kaicher 19.02.1922 – 29.03.1999. *Arion* 24(3): 134.
- R. N. Germon & W. G. Lyons, 1999. Sally Diana Kaicher, February 19, 1922 – March 29, 1999. *American Conchologist* 27(2): 20-21.
- B. Haviland, 1999. In memoriam. Sally Kaicher. *La Conchiglia* 30(291): 6.
- K. Lamprell, 1999. Obituary: Sally Diana Kaicher, February 19, 1922 – March 29, 1999. *Australasian Shell News* 104: 4.

- [T. Rice], 1999. Sally Dianne [sic] Kaicher 1922-1999. *Of Sea and Shore* 22(2): 96.
- G. Rosenberg & R. E. Petit, 2003. *Kaicher's Card Catalogue of World-Wide Shells*: a collation, with discussion of species named therein. *The Nautilus* 117(4): 99-120.
- Kaiser, Erich (****-****; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Kaiser, Kirstie Lee (1949-****; U.S.A./Mexico)
- Abbott, 1987: 70.
- Kaltenbach, Herbert (1889-1963; Germany)
- H. Janus, 1963. [Herbert Kaltenbach]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(3): 32.
- A. Zilch, 1963. Herbert Kaltenbach (1889-1963). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 73-76 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- A. Zilch, 1972. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XI. Zur Konchyliden-Sammlung von H. Kaltenbach. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(22): 330-331 [list of taxa].
- Kamel [Camellus], Georg Joseph (1661-1706; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 152.
- Kamerling, ___ (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 138.
- Kämmerer, C. L. (****-****; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195-196.
- Kanakoff, George Paul (1897-1973; U.S.A.)
- R. Burch, 1961. Biographical sketch. George Paul Kanakoff. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 2(2): 31-32.
- Anonymous, 1973. George P. Kanakoff. *Tabulata* 6(3): 20.
- Abbott, 1973: 121.
- L. Marincovich, 1974. Obituary, George Paul Kanakoff, 1897-1973. *Malacological Review* 7: 63-64.
- Kanamaru, Tajima (1890-1971?; Japan)
- Editor et al., 1951. The celebration number of Mr. T. Kanamaru's 60th birthday. *Venus* 16(5-8): 67-72, pl. 1 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1951. Congratulations to Mr. T. Kanamaru on his 60th birthday. *Venus* 16(5-8): 82-86 [in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki et al., 1971. [Memorial number of the late Mr. Tajima Kanamaru. *Venus* 30(2): 51-60, pl. 5 [portrait, bibliography; four papers; in Japanese].
- Kanda, Keiji (1915-1991; Japan)
- Kanda, Koichiro (1873-1961; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1993. [Biohistory of malacologists (84) Koichiro Kanda (1873-1961).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 23(3): 86-87 [in Japanese].
- Kaneko, Ichiro (1872-1965; Japan)
- T. Fujita, 1984. [Memories of Mr. Ichiro Kaneko]. *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 14(4): 102-107 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Kaneko, Sueo (****-2001; Japan)
- M. Okamoto, 2002. [My memories of the late Mr. Sueo Kaneko.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(3-4): 82-84.
- Kanmacher, Frederick (****-****; U.K.)
- W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (3)4(23): 333-351 [p. 334-335, *Essays on the microscope*].

- Kanno, Saburo. (1916-****; Japan)
 H. Igo & H. Noda, 1980. Professor Saburo Kanno Memorial Volume. Ibaraki (Japan): University of Tsukuba, Institute of Geosciences, Memorial Association of Professor Saburo Kanno's Retirement. vii + 534 + 177 + 47 pp.; 15 pls. [pp. i-vi, biography, bibliography; "Scientific achievements of Professor Saburo Kanno"].
- Kanoa, Koichiro (1873-1961; Japan)
- Kapp, Grace L. (1901-1986; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 156.
- Karleskint, George Anthony, Jr. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 322; 1987: 70.
- Karlin, Edward J. (1930-1962; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1962. Dr. Edward J. Karlin. New York Shell Club Notes 82: 3.
 Abbott, 1973: 121-122.
- Karnekamp, Cornelis (****-****; Netherlands)
 C. Karnekamp, 1962. Hoe ik schelpen-verzamelaar werd. Vita Marina 12(5): 38-39 [autobiography].
 G. J. Karnekamp-Kraanen, 1969. Wij stellen U Voor ... C. Karnekamp. De Kreukel 5: 102.
- Károlyi, Árpád (1907-1972; Hungary)
 A. Szigethy, 1973. Károlyi Árpád 1907-1972. Soosiana 1: 10.
- Karsten, Dietrich Ludwig Gustav (1768-1810; Germany)
 R. Duchamps & B. Tursch, 1994. A note on the *Museum Leskeanum*. Apex 9(1): 11-16.
Museum Leskeanum (1789) – Suppressed by ICZN Opinion 1877 (1997).
- Kästner, Abraham Gotthelf (1719-1800; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 65.
- Kate, Hendrik ten (1639-1696; Netherlands);
 Kate, Lambert Hermanszoon ten (1674-1731; Netherlands) [uncle/nephew]
 Dance, 1986: 188.
 Engel, 1986: 138-139.
- Kate, Rijkel ten (1912-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 139.
- Katkansky, Stanley Charles (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 322; 1987: 70.
- Katsaras, Nick A. (1909-2001; U.S.A.)
 M. Schumach, 1958. Auctioneer as quiet as a clam, sells 1,400 shells for cobbler. The New York Times, October 6, 1958: 33.
 Abbott, 1973: 322-323; 1987: 70.
 H. S. Gordon, 1995. World's greatest shell collector? New York Shell Club Notes 337: 3-4 [biography].
 Anonymous, 2001. Nick Katsaras 1999-2001. New York Shell Club Notes 360: 7.
 H. S. Gordon, 2001. World's greatest shell collector. New York Shell Club Notes 358: 3-4.
- Kattenburgh, Dirck van (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 139.
- Katz, Bernard (****-1970; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1970. Bernard Katz. New York Shell Club Notes 162: 2.
- Käuffel, Franz (1892-1956; Austria)
 W. Klemm, 1957. Franz Kaufel. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 86(1-3): 97-99.
 Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Kauffman, Erle J. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 J. T. Dutro, Jr., 1998. Presentation of the 1997 Gilbert Harris Award to Erle J. Kauffman. American Paleontologist 6(1): 9.

Kauffmann, Hans (1889-1915; Germany)

W. Kobelt, 1916. Necrologe.
Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 48(1): 47-
48.

R. Lais, 1925. Dr. Hans Kauffmann's
hinterlassene Schnecken-sammlung.
Berichte der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft
zu Freiburg im Breisgau 25(1-2): 1-74
[biography, pp. 1-3].

F. Haas, 1929. Zur Kenntnis der
Binnenmollusken des Oberrheingebietes
(Hessen, Baden, Elsaß) und des Gebietes der
Mittleren Mosel (Lothringen, Luxemburg).
Nach den Sammlungen H. Schenck und A.
Gysser zusammengestellt. Beiträgen zur
Naturwissenschaftlichen Erforschung
Badens 2(4): 62-72 [Kauffmann: p. 63].

Zilch, 1967: 34.

Kaufman, Louis Albert (1920-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 70.

Kawamoto, Takusuke (1900-1968; Japan)

S. Kosuge, 1970. Memory of Mr. Takusuke
Kawamoto. Venus 29(1): 31-32
[bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].

Kawamura, Ryosuke (1922-1993; Japan)

Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration].
Venus 20(2): pl. 17 [portrait with
biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].

T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of
Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 2, 3; [article
reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-
18].

T. Habe, ed., 1975. Publication for
commemorate 77th anniversary of the birth
of Mr. Ryosuke Kawamura. Illustration of
shells described by and dedicated to Mr. R.
Kawamura. Tokyo, Japan, 22 pp., incl. 5
pls.

Dance, 1986: 215.

Fouché, 1995: 29.

T. Habe et al., 1994. [The memories of the
late Mr. Ryosuke Kawamura, an honorary
member of the Malacological Society of
Japan.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the
Malacological Society of Japan 24(3-4): 61-
68 [in Japanese] [portrait].

Kay, Elizabeth Alison (1928-****; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight.
Dr. Alison Kay. Hawaiian Shell News
10(9): 5 [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 323; 1987: 70.

S. Lillico, 1990. E. Alison Kay, still
'hooked' on shells. Hawaiian Shell News
38(3): 3.

E. A. Kay, 1997. Up close and personal
with AMU's presidents. American
Malacological Union News 28(1): 6.

Groves & Weil, 2003: 27 [portrait].

Kaye, Martin Bernard (1948-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 323-324; 1987: 70.

Keeler, James H. (1920-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 324; 1987: 71.

Keeling, Ruth L. (1915-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 71.

Keen, _____ (****-1880s; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1944. Editorial notes
[obituary]. Journal of Conchology 22(4):
95.

Trew, 1990: 76.

Keen, Angeline Myra (1905-1986; U.S.A.)

R. DuShane, 1963. Biographical sketch. A.
Myra Keen. News of the Western
Association of Shell Clubs 4(2): S5-6.

F. B. Howard, 1970. Myra Keen and the
singing snails. Tabulata 3(3): 3-8
[bibliography].

- Abbott, 1973: 314-325.
- L. Green, 1975. Shell expert to meet Hirohito. Palo Alto Times, October 9, 1975: 13 [portrait].
- L. Green, 1975: Meeting an emperor, seated 'like a queen'. Palo Alto Times, October 10, 1975: 1-2 [portrait].
- A. Gibbons, 1979. Stanford professor received prestigious science award. Peninsula Times Tribune [Palo Alto, California], November 20, 1979: B1.
- E. V. Coan, 1983. Oral history project interview with Myra Keen, Professor Emeritus, Paleontology, Stanford University, September 1983. Tape and copy of 18-pp. transcript placed in Smithsonian Institution Archives. Produced by S. I. Archives with 20 pp. and photographs in plastic sleeves [portraits].
- C. L. King, 1983. Women in Earth Sciences. Stanford Observer, Stanford Earth Scientist Section, October 1983: 7-8 [portrait].
- L. Green, 1984. Myra Keen pulls up roots after a life devoted to science. Peninsula Times Tribune (Palo Alto, California), February 13, 1984: C-1, C-6 [portrait].
- A. M. Keen, 1985. Myra Keen and the Emperor of Japan. Hawaiian Shell News 33(1): 1, 8.
- Anonymous, 1986. Memorial Minute for Myra Keen, First Month 1986. Palo Alto Friends Meeting, 2 pp.
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen. The Nautilus 100(1): 38.
- Anonymous, 1986. Prof. Myra Keen, seashell expert, dies at age 80. Stanford Observer, January 1986: [page unknown].
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen, seashell expert, former Stanford professor, dies. Peninsula Times Tribune [Palo Alto, California], February 4, 1986: [page unknown] [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen. Peninsula Times Tribune [Palo Alto, California], January 13, 1986: D-8 [announcement of memorial service].
- Anonymous, 1986. Dr. A. Myra Keen, 1906-1986. Hawaiian Shell News 33(3): 12.
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen. New York Shell Club Notes 298: 2.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. Myra Keen, 1905-1986: an appreciation. The Festivus 18(2): 14-15.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986). The Veliger 29(1): 2.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986): list of molluscan taxa. Malacologia 27(2): 383-387.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986): malacological bibliography. Malacologia 27(2): 388-401.
- W. R. Evitt, J. C. Ingle, Jr., & W. B. Krauskopf, 1986. Memorial resolution. A. Myra Keen, 1905-1986. The Stanford University Campus Report, May 21, 1986: 14-15.
- F. Ghisotti, 1986. A. Myra Keen (23 maggio 1905 – 4 gennaio 1986). Bollettino Malacologico 22(5-6): 188.
- T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (63) A. Myra Keen.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 17(1): 16-17 [in Japanese].
- T. Johnston, 1986. Myra Keen, world-renowned expert on seashells, dies at 80. The Stanford University Campus Report, January 8, 1986: [page unknown] [portrait].
- G. W. Moore, 1986. Prof. Myra Keen, seashell authority, dies. Stanford [University] Observer, Stanford Earth Sciences Section], October 1986: 10 [portrait].
- R. Robertson, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986): a brief biography and malacological evaluation. Malacologia 27(2): 376-382.

- O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituario: Angeline Myra Keen 1905-1986. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 6(50): 381.
- J. T. Smith, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986). *The Veliger* 28(4): 463-464.
- E. J. Moore, 1987. Memorial to Angeline Myra Keen. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 18: 4 pp. [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 156-157.
- E. V. Coan, 1987. A. Myra Keen, 1905-1986: a tribute. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 19: 6-7 [portrait].
- Keen, J. H. (****-****; Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 6.
- Keep, Josiah (1849-1911; U.S.A.)
- J. Keep, 1895. How I became a conchologist. *The Outdoor World* (Portland, Connecticut) 6(4): 63-84 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1911. Friends mourn Josiah Keep. [Oakland?], *Enquirer*, July 28, 1911.
- W. H. Dall, 1911. Professor Josiah Keep. *The Nautilus* 25(6): 61-62 [portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1911. Professor Josiah Keep. *Science* 34(873): 371.
- Various authors, 1911. In memory of Professor Josiah Keep, Mills College. Pamphlet for memorial service, September 3, 1911, 35 pp. [portrait].
- Ewan, 1955: 53.
- Anonymous, 1968. [acquisition of some of Keep collection]. *California Academy of Sciences, The Casual Crier* 2(1): 1-2.
- Abbott, 1973: 122
- Shasky, 1980: 10-11, 15-16.
- D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. *Smithsonian Institution Archives*, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Keep: pp. 49-52].
- E. V. Coan, 1985. A bibliography and list of molluscan names of Josiah Keep. *The Veliger* 28(2): 211-215 [bibliography, lists of taxa].
- E. V. Coan, 1986. The malacological contributions of Josiah Keep and Henry Hemphill. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 18: 10-12.
- Baily, 1988: 11-12.
- Coan, 1988: 96 [portrait].
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 214, portrait].
- Keferl, Eugene Paul (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 325; 1987: 71.
- Keferstein, Wilhelm (1833-1870; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1870. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(4): 62.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1871. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 88 [one sentence obituary].
- Kegel, Wilhelm (1890-1971; Germany/Brasil)
- H. Putzer, 1971. Wilhelm Kegel 1890-1971. *Geologisches Jahrbuch* 89: xiii-xxii [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Keijzer, Ijsbrand (1824-1896; Netherlands); Keijzer, Pieter Ijsbrandzoon (1854-1937; Netherlands) [father / son]
- Engel, 1986: 141.
- Keim, Ronald Keith (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 325; 1987: 71.

- Kelaart, Edward Frederick (1818/1819-1860; Netherlands?)
- C. H. O'Donoghue, 1933. Kelaart's work on the Nudibranchiata of Ceylon. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(4): 221-226, pl. 19.
- H. D. Russell, 1966. Kelaart's Ceylon opisthobranch species. *The Nautilus* 79(4): 120-122.
- Kell, Mildred Newkirk (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 325-326; 1987: 71.
- Kelly, William Benton, Jr. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 326; 1987: 71.
- Kelsey, Fred W. (1890-****; U.S.A.)
- Baily, 1962: 17.
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- Kemp, August Hasslock (****-1963; U.S.A.)
- P. U. Rodda, 1965. Augusta H. Kemp collection presented to the University of Texas. *Journal of Paleontology* 39(1): 168 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Kemp, Robert [Robin] (1871-****; U.K.)
- B. Verdcourt, 2001-2002. Collectors in East Africa No. 30: Robert [Robin] Kemp (1871-?). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 159: 96-109 (2001); 162: 215-237 (2002) [biography].
- Kemp, Stanley Wells (1882-1945; U.K./India)
- A. C. Hardy, 1946. Stanley Wells Kemp 1882-1945. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom* 26(3): 219-234 [biography, portrait].
- Kemper, HESSIE (1916-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 554; 1987: 71.
- Anonymous, 1996. In memoriam. *American Conchologist* 24(2): 9 [name and life dates only].
- Kendall, W. C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Kendig, Amos B. [Reverend] (1830-1909; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1909. Rev. A. B. Kendig, D.D. *The Nautilus* 22(10): 111.
- Abbott, 1973: 122.
- Kenk, Vida Carmen (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 71.
- Kennard, Alfred Santer (1870-1948; U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1948. A. S. Kennard, 1878-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 20.
- C. R. Boettger, 1949. Alfred S. Kennard. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 77(1-6): 133-134.
- S. H. Warren, 1949. Alfred Santer Kennard. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London* 104, Proceedings: lvii-lviii.
- A. Wrigley, 1949. Alfred Santer Kennard, 1870-1948. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 4-5.
- A. Wrigley, 1949. [Obituary]. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association (London)* 60(1): 80-81.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- R. C. Preece, 1990. Alfred Santer Kennard (1870-1948): his contribution to malacology, Quaternary research and to the Geologists' Association. *Proceedings of the Geological Association* 101(3): 239-258 [portrait, bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Kennedy, Dan (****-1970; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1978. Dan Kennedy. *Tabulata* 3(2): 24.
- Kennedy, George Lindsay (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 71.

Kennedy, Victor Samuel Stuart (1942-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 326; 1987: 71.

J. A. Mihursky, 2000. Victor Samuel Stuart Kennedy. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 19(1): 15-16 [portrait].

Carriker, 2004: 186, 242 [portraits].

Kennelly, Dennis Harper (1890-1971; South Africa)

D. H. Kennelly, 1966. A South African biographical note. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 18: 122-123.

Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 84(4): 144.

T. A. Crowley, 1972. Dennis Harper Kennelly (1890-1971). *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 433-434 [bibliography].

Fouché, 1995: 30.

Kennerly, Caleb Burwell Rowan (****-1861; U.S.A.)

S. F. Baird, 1862. Appendix to the Report of the Secretary. Pp. 49-67, in: *Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 463 pp. [Kennerly: p. 61].

Abbott, 1973: 122.

Kennicott, Robert (1835-1866; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1866. Death of a naturalist. *The New York Times*, Oct. 14, 1866: 5.

Anonymous, 1866. The Overland Telegraph: the sudden death of a persevering naturalist – exploring in the far north – to resume journeys by river and by land. *New York Times*, Oct. 29, 1866: 2.

Anonymous, 1866. Obituary. Major Robert Kennicutt [sic]. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 2) 42(126): 435-436.

R. E. C. Stearns, 1866. [On the death of Robert Kennicutt]. 4 pp. broadside.

Reprinted, with last paragraph, in: *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (1)3: 298-299, Jan. 1867.

G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1867. Major Robert Kennicutt [sic]. *American Journal of Conchology* 3(1): 107-108.

Anonymous, 1869. Robert Kennicott. *Transactions of the Chicago Academy of Sciences* 1(2): 133-226, pl. 20 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

F. C. Baker, 1933. Kennicott, Robert. *Dictionary of American Biography* 5(2): 338-339.

Abbott, 1973: 122.

D. Zochert, 1980. Notes on a young naturalist. *Audubon* 82(2): 34-47 [biography, portrait].

D. Lindsay, 1993. *Science in the subarctic. Trappers, traders and the Smithsonian Institution*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, xvii + 176 pp.

Rehder, 1997: 36.

R. S. Vasile, 1997. Kennicott, Robert. Pp. 428-430, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

B. P. Lieberman, 2003. Living it up in the 1860s at the Hotel Smithsonian. *Smithsonian Magazine* 34(6): 44 [portrait].

Kennish, Michael J. (1950-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 71-72.

Kenny, Ronald Patrick (1925-1987; Australia)

Kensley, Brian Frederick (1944-2004; South Africa/ U.S.A.)

Brian F. Kensley Smithsonian curator. *Washington Post*, January 23, 2004: B7.

- Kenson, Ruth L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 554; 1987: 72.
- Kenyon, Agnes F. (****-****; Australia)
Dance, 1986: 215.
I. Loch, 1987. Kenyon, Agnes F. (Mrs.). Sydney: Australian Museum, 3 pp.
Trew, 1990: 76.
- Kerbert, Coenraad (1849-1927; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 297-298.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Kerr, John Graham (1869-1957; U.K.)
E. Hindle, 1958. John Graham Kerr, 1869-1957. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 4: 155-166 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kershaw, Joan Ardele (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 554-555; 1987: 72.
- Kershaw, Ron (****-****; Australia)
J. Stanisc, 1997. Retirement. Australian Shell News 95: 7 [bibliography].
- Kerslake, Joy (1915-1985; Australia)
W. F. Ponder, 1986. Obituary: Joy Kerslake, 1915-1985. Journal of Malacological Society of Australia 7(3-4): 179-180.
- Kerstitch, Alex N. (1945-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 72.
F. Walker, 2001. Alex Kerstitch death. HMS Bulletin, May 2001: 3.
- Kessler, Harry Jay (1896-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 326; 1975: 555; 1987: 157.
- Kessler, John Seymour (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kessler, Seymour (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 326; 1987: 72.
- Kesteven, Hereward Leighton (1881-1964; Australia)
I. Loch, 1988. H.L. Kesteven – Malacological bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 2 pp.
G. Whitley, 1970. Hereward Leighton Kesteven (1881-1964) as a conchologist. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales, 1968-69: 33-35 [biography, portrait].
- Kettell, Albert Bernhard (1896-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 555.
Anonymous, 1977. Albert B(ernhard) Kettell. The Nautilus 91(2): 80.
Abbott, 1987: 157.
- Kevan, Douglas Keely (1895-1968; U.K.)
A. R. Waterston, 1969. Obituary: Douglas Keely Kevan, F.A.C.C.A., F.R.E.S. Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (Session 1967-1968) 1969: 41-42.
A. R. Waterston, 1971. Douglas Keely Kevan, 1895-1968. Journal of Conchology 26(6): 419-421 [bibliography].
- Keve, András (1909-1984; Hungary)
Anonymous, 1984. Dr. Keve András (1909-1984). Soosiana 12: 82.
I. Pintér, 1985. In memoriam: Dr. Keve András (1909. XI. 10 – 1984. III. 30). Soosiana 13: 33-34 [biography].
É. Kiss, 1985. Keve (Kleiner) András. Soosiana 13: 34 [biography].
- Keyes, Charles Rollin (1864-1942; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 123.
- Keynes, Geoffrey (1887-1982; U.K.)
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 163.

- Keyter, Bruce (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 30.
- Keyzer, IJ. and Pieter (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 216-217 [collection sold in 1936].
- Kibler, William Lee [Bill] (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kibler, Zida Artrip (1926-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. L. Kibler]
 Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 72.
- Kickx, Jean (1803-1864; Belgium)
- Kieckhefer, Deirdre Donnelly (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kiener, Louis Charles [sometimes written Kiéner] (1799-1881; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 226 [as “Kleiner”].
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 80-81.
 C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. Notes on the dates of publication of the parts of Kiener’s “Species général et iconographie des coquilles vivants,” etc. (1834-80). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 4(5): 216-219.
 R. Winckworth, 1935. Notes on nomenclature. 9. Kiener’s *Trochus*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(5): 324.
 Barnard, 1965: 16.
 W. O. Cernohorsky, 1968. The date of publication of Kiener’s *Mitra* monograph in the “Species général et iconographie des coquilles vivantes”. *The Veliger* 10(4): 349-350.
 Cailliez, 1983: 7, 11.
 Dance, 1986: 137-138, 215, pl. 16 [portrait].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 95.
 Trew, 1990: 76.
 Fouché, 1995: 30.
 Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35-36.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 163.
- Kienjet, Dirk Johannes (1908-1981; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 141.
- Kien van Citters, Willem Aernout (1756-1794; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 141.
- Kierulf, C. P. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Tomlin, 1942d: 98.
 Dance, 1986: 158.
 Trew, 1990: 76 [collection sold in 1850].
- Kiesenwetter, Ernst August Helmuth von (1820-1880; Germany)
- Kilburn, Richard Neil (1942-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 31.
- Kile, Charles Oliver (1899-****; Guam)
 Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 72.
- Kilias, Rudolf (1929-1999; Germany)
 Anonymous, 1996. Prof. Dr. Rudolf Kilias – 65 Jahre. *Mitteilungen aus den Zoologischen Museum in Berlin* 72: 9-14 [portrait, bibliography].
 M. Glaubrecht, 2000. Nachruf auf Rudolf Kilias. *Mitteilungen aus dem Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin, Zoologische Reihe* 76(1): 151-154 [portrait, bibliography].
 M. Glaubrecht, 2001. Rudolf Kilias 23. Februar 1929 – 17. Mai 1999. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 129(1-2): 1-6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

- Killian, William H. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 17 [portrait].
- Killias, Eduard (1829-1891; Switzerland)
 W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 24(1-2): 30.
- Kilmer, Frank Hale (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kim, Dong-Chan (1931-****; South Korea)
 Anonymous, 1991. In commemoration of the Jubilee Year (60th) of Dr. Dong-Chan Kim. Korean Journal of Malacology 7(1): i-iv [biography, portrait].
- Kim, Duk Man (1929-****; South Korea)
 Anonymous, 1989. In commemoration of sixtieth birthday of Professor Duk Man Kim. Korean Journal of Malacology 5(1): i-iv [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kimber, W. J. (1860/61-1937; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
 Anonymous, 1938. Obituary. Mr. W. J. Kimber. South Australian Naturalist 18(3-4): 63.
- Kimakowicz, Richard von (1875 – 1973; Romania)
 A. Zilch & H. Nordsieck, 1975. Richard von Kimakowicz (1875 – 1973). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(28-29): 261-264 [biography, bibliography].
- Kimpe, Willem Ferdinand Malvina (1913-****; Belgium/Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 142.
- Kincaid, Scott (****-1925; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 16.
 Trew, 1990: 76.
- Fouché, 1995: 31.
- Kincaid, Trevor Charles Digby (1872-1970; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1963. The Northwest's own omnologist, Trevor Kincaid. Pacific Northwest Shell News 3(3): 31-32, 34, 36-37; 3(4): 47 [bibliography] [reprinted: Dredgings 36(1): 10-11].
 W. J. Eyerdam, 1963. Reminiscences of my knowing Professor Trevor Kincaid. Pacific Northwest Shell News 3(3): 35-36.
 M. L. Guberlet, 1975. The windows to his world: the story of Trevor Kincaid. Palo Alto, California: Pacific Books, 287 pp. [portraits, bibliography].
 K. R. Benson, 1986. The Young Naturalists' Society and natural history in the Northwest. American Zoologist 26(2): 351-361.
 T. Rice, 2000. Trevor Kincaid, the "omnologist". Dredgings 40(4): 13, 15, 20.
- King, David Shaw (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 72.
- King, Lucia E. (1902-1983; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 157.
- King, Marion Frank (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 555-556; 1987: 72.
- King, Mary B. A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Norwood, 1997: 396.
- King, Mary Eleanor [Mariel] (1907-1969; U.S.A.)
 D. Eyre & C. Eyre, 1964. The compleat conchologist: Mariel King's search for the shell is enriching the museums of the Pacific. The Honolulu Beacon, Feb. 1964: cover, 14-15, 28, 30, 32-33 [biography, portraits].
 E. R. Cross, 1969. In memoriam. Hawaiian Shell News 17(10): 8.

- Anonymous, 1971. Dedication. Hawaiian Shell News 19(10)[n.s. 142]: 2-3 [portraits].
- Abbott, 1975: 515.
- Henson, 1982: 103.
- Rehder, 1997: 160.
- King, Philip Parker [Admiral] (1793-1856; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1858. [Obituary: Rear-Admiral Philip Parker King]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58: xxviii-xxxi.
- Melvill, 1890: 206.
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [King: pp. 115-117, 118-126].
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 95.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- King, Soitsu (****-****; China)
- Note in the Journal of Conch. 20(9): 286, citing a letter from King advising that he had donated his library to the Science Society of Shanghai.
- Kingsley, John Stearns (1854-1901; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Kinkelin, Georg Friedrich (1836-1913; Germany)
- F. Drevermann, 1914. Friedrich Kinkelin. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 44(4): 271-277, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- R. Janssen, 1992. Friedrich Kinkelin 1836-1913. Pp. 290-292, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 25 [portrait], 28, 34.
- Kiss, 1986: 19-20.
- Kinney, Harold Charles (1906-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 157.
- Kino, Eusebio Francisco [Padre] (1665-1711; Spain/Mexico)
- J. L. Baily, Jr., 1935. The first Pacific conchologist. The Nautilus 48(3): 73-75.
- Abbott, 1973: 123.
- Baily, 1988: 2-3.
- H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. The Festivus 20(8): 77.
- Kinoshita, Toraichiro (1903-1966; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1992. [Biohistory of malacologists (82) Toraichiro Kinoshita (1903-1966).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 23(1): 30-31 [in Japanese].
- Kiparisova, L. D. (1905-1978; Russia)
- Kira, Tetsuaki [Tetuaki] (1888-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe et al., 1966. [Memorial issue for Mr. Tetsuaki Kira]. Venus 24(4): 273-292, pl. 26 [portrait; 10 papers; in Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].
- R. Bieler & R. E. Petit, 1990. On the various editions of Tetsuaki Kira's "Coloured illustrations of the shells of Japan" and "Shells of the western Pacific in color vol. 1," with an annotated list of new names introduced. Malacologia 32(1): 131-145.
- R. Bieler & R. E. Petit, 1996. Additional notes on nomina first introduced by Tetsuaki Kira in "Coloured illustrations of the shells of Japan". Malacologia 38(1-2): 33-34.

- P. Callomon, 2002. Japanese malacologists of the 20th Century No. 1. Tetsuaki Kira (1888-1965) by Iwao Taki. *American Conchologist* 30(4): 17-19 [translation of Taki, 1966].
- Kircher, Atanasio [Athanasius] [Father] (1602-1680; Italy)
Dance, 1986: 29.
- Kirchner, Joseph Watson (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 327-328; 1987: 73.
- Kirk, John [Sir] (1832-1922; U.K.)
D. P., 1923. Sir John Kirk, 1832-1922. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 94: xi-xxx.
Barnard, 1965: 45.
B. Verdcourt, 1984. Collectors in East Africa – 11. J. Kirk. Sir John Kirk (1832-1922). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 91: 215-218 [biography].
B. Verdcourt, 1991. A letter from Sir John Kirk concerning shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 117: 379-380.
Dance, 1986: 215.
Trew, 1993: 81.
- Kirk, Richard Yost (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 73.
- Kirk, Thomas (****-****; New Zealand)
Trew, 1993: 81.
- Kirkpatrick, R. (****-****; ?U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 81,
- Kirtland, Jared Potter [M.D.] (1793-1877; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 169.
American Journal of Conchology 3(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1867].
Abbott, 1973: 123.
- R. W. Dexter, 1975. Dr. Jared P. Kirtland, Cleveland's first malacologist and some of his correspondence. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1974: 67.
- R. W. Dexter, 1977. Dr. Jared P. Kirtland, Cleveland's first malacologist and some of his correspondence. *Sterkiana* 65/66: 11-13.
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Kirtland: pp. 114, 116].
- Kisch, Barthold Schlesinger (1882-1961; U.K.)
S. P. Dance, 1961. Obituary. B. S. Kisch, 1882-1961. *Journal of Conchology* 25(2): 83-85, pl. 5 [portrait, bibliography].
E. Fischer-Piette, 1962. Nécrologie [Kisch]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 102(1): 47-48.
- Kiss, Matthew Janos (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 328; 1987: 73.
- Kissling, Heinrich (****-****; Germany)
Chardon, 1949: 208.
- Kistner, Frank Benton, III (1940-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 328; 1987: 73, 157.
- Kitchel, Helen Elise [Lisie] (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 73.
- Kitching, Langley (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 16.
Fouché, 1995: 32.

- Kitting, Christopher L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 73.
- Kittl, Ernst Anton Leopold (1854-1913; Austria)
Anonymous, 1913. Ernst Anton Leopold Kittl. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 10(7): 336.
- Kittsmiller, Donald Eugene (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 556; 1987: 73.
- Klappenbach, Miguel Angél (1920-2000; Uruguay)
Abbott, 1975: 556; 1987: 73.
Rehder, 1997:159.
A. Mones, 2000 [as "1998"]. Miguel A. Klappenbach (1920-2000). Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay 8(74-75): 89.
- Klec'ak [Kleciak], Blasius [Biagio] (1823-1881; Croatia)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 83.
W. Kobelt, 1882. Todesanzeigen. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 14(4-5): 80.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 20. Klec'ak collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 176.
Kiss, 1981: 34.
- Klein, Irving (****-1958; U.S.A.)
J. Wichern, 1958. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 43: 4.
- Klein, Isabelle H. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 556-557; 1987: 73.
- Klein, Jacob Theodor (1685-1759; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 169.
- Swainson, 1840: 226.
Barnard, 1965: 16.
Dance, 1986: 37.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.
Note: *Commentariolum in locum Plinii Hist. nat. libr. IX cap. XXXIII de concharum differentiis* (1793), *Lucubratiuncula de formatione, cremento et coloribus testarum quae sunt cochlidum et concharum* (1793), *Jacobi Theodori Klein tentamen methodi ostracologicae sive disposito naturalis cochlidum et concharum* (1793) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Kleiweg Zwaan, Johannes Pieter de [M.D.] (1875-****; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 187.
- Klem, Walter (****-****; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Klemm, Donald Joseph (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 556-557; 1987: 73.
- Klemm, Walter (1898-1981; Austria)
Zilch, 1967: 34.
L. Butot, 1969. Promoties. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 132: 1416.
A. Zilch, 1969. Ehrendoktor für Walter Klemm. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(12): 96.
A. Zilch, 1976. Auszeichnung für Walter Klemm. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(30): 311.
E. Kreissl, 1978. Dr. h.c. Walter Klemm 80 Jahre. Mitteilungen der Abteilung für Zoologie am Landesmuseum Joanneum (Graz) 7(3): 139-144 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
E. Kreissl, 1981. Dr. Walter Klemm. Mitteilungen der Abteilung für Zoologie am

- Landesmuseum Joanneum (Graz) 10(2): 85-86 [biography, portrait].
- H. D. Boeters, 1987. Walter Klemm (1898-1981). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 118(1-3): 1-7 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Klett, Bernhard (1877-1954; Germany)
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 148-149 [portrait].
- Klett, Gustaf Theodor (1808?-1882; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Kline, George F. (1907-1970; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1970. George F. Kline. *The Nautilus* 84(2): iii.
- D. Raeihle, 1970. George F. Kline. *New York Shell Club Notes* 163: 6.
- Kline, Mary Clapp (1910-1994; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 73.
- R. T. Abbott, 1994. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 331: 11.
- Klinkenberg, Gijsbertus Johannes van (1768/69-1841; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 143.
- Klökker, _____ (****-****; Denmark)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Knauer, Freda S. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 73.
- Knies, Ina T. (1900-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 73.
- Knight, G. A. Frank (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Knight, James Brookes (1888-1960; U.K.)
- E. L. Yockelson, 1960. James Brookes Knight (1888-1960). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 34(2): 55-59 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 123-124.
- Remington, 1977: 36.
- Knipper, Helmut (1914-1974; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1975. Helmut Knipper (1914 – 1974). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(28-29): 258-260 [biography, bibliography].
- Knobbe, Ferdinand (****-1864; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Knobla, Richard H. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Knocker, H. H. [Captian] (****-1870; U.K.)
- Dance, 1987: 215.
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Knoebel, Leon Kenneth (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Knoebel, Paula D. [Hawkins] (1933-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. K. Knoebel]
- Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Knorr, Georg Wolfgang (1705-1761; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 184-185.
- Swainson, 1840: 227.
- W. M. Wood, 1893. A rare old book. *The Nautilus* 7(4): 47-48.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. On P. L. S. Müller's molluscan names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 78-79.
- Barnard, 1965: 16, 45.

- Edwards, 1967: 34.
- Dance, 1986: 50.
- Fouché, 1995: 32.
- Knorre, Dietrich von. (1938-****; Germany)
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2000. Dr. Dietrich von Knorre – zur Verleihung des Verdienstkreuzes am Bande des Verdienstordens der Bundesrepublik Deutschland. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 65: 59-68 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Knowles, Jordan E. (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 29.
- Kobayashi, Teiichi (1901-****; Japan)
- Kobelt, Wilhelm (1840-1916; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1910. Erinnerungen eines Conchologen [autobiography on 70th birthday]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(2): 49-60, frontispiece.
- Anonymous, 1916. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 30(1): 12.
- L. Dreyer, 1916. Nekrolog. Wilhelm Kobelt. *Jahrbücher des nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde, Wiesbaden* 69: xxviii-xliii, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- W. Wenz, 1916. Wilhelm Kobelt. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 48(2): 49-54, 1 pl. [portrait].
- H. von Ihering, 1917. Dr. Wilhelm Kobelt. *Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales* 3: 116-117.
- C. R. Boettger, 1919. Wilhelm Kobelt. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft 49: 114-123, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Ed. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. D^r Wilhelm Kobelt. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 86.
- W. A. Lindholm [communicated by B. B. Woodward], 1926. [on a neglected work ...]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(1): 1.
- P. Hesse, 1928. Die Erscheinungsdaten der Bände XI-XXIII N.F. von Kobelt-Rossmässler's Iconographie. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 60(6): 275.
- H. A. Rehder, 1952. The publication dates of Kobelt's "Illustriertes Conchylienbuch". *The Nautilus* 66(2): 59-60.
- A. Zilch, 1964. Zur Geschichte der senckenbergischen Sammlung von Süßwasser-Muscheln der paläarktischen Region und ihrer Auswertung. *Natur und Museum* 94(4): 165-170 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 14, 38.
- R. I. Johnson, 1969. Rosmassler's Iconographie der Land- und Süßwasser-Mollusken, Europa's, continued by W. Kobelt, 1835-1920. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 148-151.
- A. Zilch, 1973. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XII. Briefe von W. Kobelt an V.M. Gredler. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(25): 17-37.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 288, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 139, 215.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- R. Janssen, 1992. Wilhelm Kobelt 1840-1916. Pp. 297-299, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 12.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.

- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 88 [collation of his *Ampullaria* monograph in the Küster ed. of Martini & Chemnitz].
- Koch, _____ de (****-?1861; ?Germany)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 99-100 [one sentence obituary].
- Koch, Carl Jacob Wilhelm Ludwig (1827-1882; Germany)
- F. Kinkelin, 1882. Zum Andenen an Dr. Carl Koch. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1882: 270-289 [partial bibliography].
- W. Kobelt, 1882. Todesanzeigen. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 14(4-5): 80.
- Barnard, 1965: 16.
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Fouché, 1995: 32.
- Koch, Robert (1923-2000; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2000. In memoriam. Robert Koch, 1923-2000. *The Festivus* 32(11): 154.
- Koelreuter, Joseph Gottlieb (1733-1806; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 186.
- Koenig, ____ (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 145.
- Kofoid, Charles Atwood (1865-1947; U.S.A.)
- H. Kirby, 1945. Charles Atwood Kofoid. *Scientific Monthly* 56(5): 415-418 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1946. University of California. *Fortune* 33(6): 150-159, 219-229 [Kofoid: portrait, p. 157].
- C. Dobell, 1947. Obituaries. Prof. C. A. Kofoid. *Nature* 160(4056): 115-116.
- H. Kirby, 1947. Charles Atwood Kofoid 1865-1947. *Science* 106(2756): 462-463.
- R. B. Goldschmidt, 1951. Charles Atwood Kofoid, 1865-1947. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 26: 121-151, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Ewan, 1955: 53.
- Abbott, 1973: 124.
- F. N. Spiess, 2002. Charles Kofoid's role in establishing the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 7-16, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Köhler, Anton (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Kohl-Larsen, Ludwig (1884-1969; Germany)
- B. Verdcourt, 1999. Collectors in East Africa No. 29: Ludwig Kohl-Larsen (1884-1969). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 149: 177-180.
- Kohlmann, P. (****-****; France)
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Kohlman: p. 120-121].
- Kohn, Alan J. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1959. Kohn-Adachi wedding. *Hawaiian Shell News* 7(11): 108.
- Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 74.
- B. Cannon, 1994. Spineless in Seattle. *Columns (University of Washington)* 14(1): 16-19 [portrait].
- A. J. Kohn, 1997. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. *American Malacological Union News* 28(1): 7.
- Rehder, 1997: 158-159.

- Kok, Jacobus (1728-1788; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 145.
- Koker, Elise Maria Johanna (1892-****; Netherlands/ South Africa)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 192.
- Kolesnikov, Vladimir Prokof'ovich (1902-1948; Russia)
A. Eberzin, 1950. V. I. Kolesnikov. Paleontologiya SSSR 10(3)[12]: 9-12 [biography, bibliography].
- Kölliker, Rudolph Albert von (1817-1905; Germany)
W. Stirling, 1905. Obituary: Rudolph Albert von Kölliker, M.D., Professor of Anatomy in the University of Würzburg. British Medical Journal 2342: 1375-1377 [portrait] [reprinted, 1907, Smithsonian Report for 1905: 557-562, pl. 1].
- Komai, Taku (1886-1972; Japan)
Iw. Taki, 1949. The 61st birthday. Venus 14(5-8): 273-274 [in Japanese].
T. Kuroda, 1973. Dr. Taku Komai and we. Venus 31(4): 164-165 [in Japanese].
Iw. Taki, 1973. Memories of the late Taku Komai. Venus 31(4): 164. [in Japanese].
T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (64) Taku Komai.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 17(2): 48-49 [in Japanese; bibliography].
- Kondo, Yoshio (1910-1990; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 329-330; 1987: 74.
C. C. Christensen, 1981. Dr. Kondo retires as Bishop Museum malacologist. Hawaiian Shell News 29(1): 1.
E. A. Kay, 1991. Yoshio Kondo: a remembrance. Bishop Museum, Ka 'Elele Jan./Feb. 1991: 3.
- P. Colman, 1991. Dr. Yoshio Kondo, 1910-1990. Australian Shell News 74: 4.
R. H. Cowie, 1993. Yoshio Kondo. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 32: 1-10 [bibliography, list of taxa].
J. B. Burch, 1994. Yoshio Kondo, 1910-1990. Malacological Review 27: 117-118, portrait.
Murray, 1999: 9/8-9.
- Koninck, Laurent Guillaume de (1809-1887; Belgium)
É. Dupont, 1891. Notice sur Laurent-Guillaume de Koninck. Annuaire de l'Académie Royale de Belgique 57: 437-483 [portrait, biography, bibliography].
Note: *Fauna du calcaire carbonifère de la Belgique* (1878-1887) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Koning, Pieter Paulus de (1882/1883-1955; Netherlands)
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1955. In memoriam P. P. de Koning. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 61: 587.
Engel, 1986: 145.
- Koning, Willem de (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 145-146.
- Kool, Silvard (****-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 74.
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Koopman, H. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 146.
- Kopecky, Jan Victoria (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Kops, Willem Philips (1685-1756; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 146.

Korndorffer, J. J. (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 146.

Körnig, Gerhard. (1933-****; Germany)

D. von Knorre & U. Bössneck, 1999. Gerhard Körnig – 65 Jahre. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 62/63: 59-62 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Korringa, Pieter (1913-1979; Netherlands)

Anonymous, 1978. Publikaties van Prof. Dr. P. Korringa. Visserij, Voorlichtingsblad voor de Nederlandse Visserij 31(1): 15-22 [bibliography].

Anonymous, 1978. Afschied van Prof. Dr. Pieter Korringa. Visserij, Voorlichtingsblad voor de Nederlandse Visserij 31(2): 107-108 [portrait].

A. C. van Bruggen, 1978. Afschiedsbunden Prof. Korringa. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 181: 765.

K. H. Postuma, 1978. Professor Dr. P. Korringa vijf-en-zestig jaar. Visserij, Voorlichtingsblad voor de Nederlandse Visserij 31(1): 7-14 [biography, portraits].

S. J. de Groot, 1979. In memory of Pieter Korringa (16 February, 1913 to 13 July, 1979). Marine Biology 55(1): 1-2 [portrait].

A. Verduin, 1979. Dr. P. Korringa overleden. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 189: 909.

A. C. van Bruggen, 1980. In memoriam, Pieter Korringa, 1913-1979. Basteria 44(5-6): 53-58 [portrait].

Korschelt, Eugen (1858-1946; Germany)

Anonymous, 1928. Verzeichnis der Schriften von E. Korschelt. Pages 583-587, in Korschelt-Festband, Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Zoologie 132: vi + 608 pp., 12 pls. [portrait; bibliography].

Kortright, Blanch Wisner (1890-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 330; 1987: 74.

Kossuth, Lajos/Louis (1802-1894; Hungary/Italy)

E. Lengyel, 1969. Lajos Kossuth, Hungary's great patriot. New York: Watts, viii + 145 pp.

Keen, 1974: 37-38.

Kosuge, Sadao (****-****; Japan)

T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].

R. E. Petit & R. Bieler, 1996. On the new names introduced in the various printings of "Shells of the World in Colour" [Vol. I by Tadashige Habe and Kiyoshi Ito; Vol. II by Tadashige Habe and Sadao Kosuge]. Malacologia 38(1-2): 35-46.

Kosut, John Lawrence (1947-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 330; 1987: 74.

Kotora, Josephine (1915-1989; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1989. Josephine Kotora. Hawaiian Shell News 37(11): 2.

Koumans, Frederik Petrus (1905-1977; Netherlands)

F. E. Loosjes, 1977. In memoriam Dr. F. P. Koumans, 1905-1977. Basteria 41(5-6): 87-90 [portrait].

M. Boeseman, 1978. Frederik Petrus Koumans, 1905-1977, a biography and a tentative list of his biological papers. Zoologische Mededelingen (Leiden) 52(24): 277-285 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Engel, 1986: 147.

Koumel, Clarence (****-1979; U.S.A.)

E. Marshall, 1979. Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 19(5): 6.

- Kovach, Jack (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 330-331; 1987: 74.
- Kovács, Gyula (1932-1996; Hungary)
 T. Domokos, 1996. In memoriam Kovács Gyula (1932-1996). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 15: 5-10 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 C. Frank, 1998. In memoriam Dr. Gyula Kovács (1932-1996). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 61: 17-21 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kovács, Lajos (1908-1978; Hungary)
 Z. Némédi Varga, 1979. Kovács Lajos – emlékezete (1908 június 14. – 1978 június 24). *Földtani Közlöny (Bulletin of the Hungarian Geological Society)* 109(3-4): 340-348 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kowalevsky, Alexander Onufrievitch (1840-1901; Russia/France)
 W. E. Collinge, 1902. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 9(4): 137.
 A. Vayssière, 1902. Nécrologie. A. Kowalevsky. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 50(1): 110-112.
 A. Vayssière, 1904 [“1903”]. Notice biographique sur le Professeur Alexandre Onuf. Kowalevsky (1840-1901). *Annales du Musée de Marseille* 8: 7-10, pl. [biography, portrait].
 A. D. Nekrasova & N. M. Artemova, 1951. *Izbrannye Raboty. Leningrad: Akademiia Nauk SSSR*, 676 pp. [bibliography: pp. 661-674].
- Kozloff, Eugene Nicholas (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 331; 1987: 74.
- Kraemer, Louise Russert (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 331.
- Kraepelin, Carl Friedrich (1795-1871; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 147.
- Kraeuter, John N. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 557; 1987: 74-75.
 Carriker, 2004: 207, 242 [portraits].
- Krafft, Albrecht von (1871-1901; Germany/India)
 C. Diener, 1902. Zur Erinnerung an Albrecht von Krafft. *Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien)* 51(2): 149-158 [biography, bibliography].
- Krakauer, Janet MacColl (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 331; 1987: 75.
- Kramer, G. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 147.
- Kramer, J. E. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 147.
- Kramp, Paul Lassenius (1887-1975; Denmark)
 T. Wolff, 1975. Paul Lassenius Kramp. 28. januar 1887 – 13. juli 1975. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening* 138: 207-218 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kratzenstein, C.G. (1723-1795; Denmark)
 Spärck, 1962: fig. 31 [portrait].
- Kraus, Otto (1930-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Krause, Arthur (1851-1920; Germany)
 F. Haas, 1921. Nekrologe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 53(5): 258-259.
- Krause, Maureen (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 198 [portrait].

- Krause, Walter (****-1972; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1973. Obituary: Walter Krause. *Australian Shell News* 1: 9.
- Krausp, Curt Alfred Ernst (1896-1974; Estonia/Germany)
- Anonymous, 1974. [Verstorben C. Krausp]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(27): 181.
- R. Kiliyas, 1975. *Malakologische Arbeiten von Curt A. E. Krausp. Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum in Berlin* 51(2): 367-369 [bibliography].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 186.
- M. Rudzite & J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Die Sammlungen zur Molluskenfauna Lettlands und die Beiträge von Curt Krausp, Hans-Jürgen Leep und Hans Schlesch zur Erforschung der lettischen Molluskenfauna. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 20(31): 295-311 [Krausp: pp. 303-305, fig. 2] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Krauss, Christien Ferdinand Friederich (1812-1890; Germany)
- Dean, 1936: 235.
- H. Janus, 1961. Die Typen und Typoide südafrikanischer Meeremollusken im Staatlichen Museum für Naturkunde. 1. Gastropoda. *Stuttgarter Beiträge zur Naturkunde* 70: 1-19, pls. 1-4.
- Barnard, 1965: 17.
- Dance, 1986: 178, 215.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1992. Ferdinand Krauss and the Leiden Museum, with notes on his South African mollusk types. *Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986*: 77-96 [portrait].
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Fouché, 1995: 32.
- D. G. Herbert & A. Warén, 1999. South African Mollusca described by Ferdinand Krauss: their current status and notes on type material housed in the Naturhistoriska Riksmuseet, Stockholm. *Annals of the Natal Museum* 40: 205-243.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa* 54(1): 31-41.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.
- Krauss, Noel Louis Hilmer (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 331-332; 1987: 75.
- Krebs, Henrik Johannes (1821-1907; Denmark)
- W. J. Clench, C. G. Aguayo & R. D. Turner, 1947-1948. [Republication of] The West-Indian marine shells with some remarks. *Revista de la Sociedad Malacologica "Carlos de la Torre"* 5(1): 23-40; 5(2): 59-80; 5(3): 91-116 (1947); 6(1): 11-43; 6(2): 45-48 (1948), portrait.
- H. E. Coomans, 1963. The marine Mollusca of St. Martin, Lesser Antilles, collected by H. J. Krebs. *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 16(72): 59-87 [portrait].
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Krebs: p. 120].
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Krejci-Graf, Karl (1898-***; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1978. [Karl Krejci-Graf]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(32): 377.
- Kreeger, D. A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 236-237 [portraits].

- Kreglinger, Carl (1802-1893; Germany)
 Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 272-273, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Kretschmar und Flämischdorf, Johann Christian von (1650-1693; Germany/Belgium)
 Engel, 1986: 147.
- Krige, Andrew (****-1976; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 33.
- Krieger, Kenneth Alan (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 332; 1987: 75.
- Kristensen, Ingvar (1918-1996; Netherlands)
 C. Swennen, 1996. In memoriam Dr. Ingvar Kristensen, 1918-1996. *Basteria* 60(4-6): 195-200 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- Krishtofovich, Liudmila Viacheslavovna (1908-1996; Russia)
 Direktsiia VNIGRI, 2000. L. V. Kristofovich (13 July 1908-29 September 1996) (for commemoration of her ninetieth birthday). *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 4: 116-120.
- Krolopp, Endre (1935-****; Hungary)
 Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Krolopp Endre 65 éves / Krolopp, E. PhD 65 years old – Happy Birthday! *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 18: 7-8 [biography, portrait].
 P. Sümegi, 2000. Dr. Endre Krolopp is 65 years old / Dr. Krolopp Endre 65 éves. *Soosiana* 23-28: 17-20 [English and Hungarian texts] [biography, portraits].
- Kropaczek, Boleslaw (1886-1914; Poland)
 B. Studencka, 1986. Boleslaw Kropaczek – odkrywca ilów babickich. *Prace, Muzeum Ziemi (Warsaw)* 38: 93-128.
- Kruimel, Jan Herman (1884-1916; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 186.
 Voous, 1995: 328.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Kruisinga, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 147.
- Krüper, Theodor (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 38.
 Dance, 1986: 216.
- Krutzsch, Philip Henry (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 332; 1987: 75.
- Krymholz, Grigorii Yakovlevich (1907-1997; Russia)
 A. I. Zhamoida, et al., 1998. Grigorii Yakovlevich Krymholz (1907-1997). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1998(4): 111-112 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 32(4): 435-436] [biography, portrait].
- Kubota, Hikozaemon (1896-1967; Japan)
 K. Oyama, 1968. Memory of Mr. Hikozaemon Kutoba. *Venus* 27(2): 76-77 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Kuczynski, S. Florence (1924-1999; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 332-333; 1987: 75.
 J. L. Jacobs, 1999. Florence Kuczynski 1924-1999. *American Conchologist* 27(2): 21 [portrait].
- Kudatsky, Morris (****-1963; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1963. Morris Kudatsky. *New York Shell Club Notes* 90: 7.
- Kuebler, E. H. (****-1960; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1960. Mr. E. H. Kuebler. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 197: 5.
- Kuemper, Barbara Lee (1930-2002; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 2002. HMS Member Barbara Lee Kuemper, October 25, 1930 – February 18, 2002. *HMS Bulletin*, April 2002: 3.

- Kugler, Hans Gottfried (1893-1986; Switzerland)
- P. Jung, et al., 1987. Hans G. Kugler 1893-1986. Naturhistorischen Museum Basel, 51 pp. [portrait, bibliography].
- J. B. Saunders, 1988. Memorial to Hans Gottfried Kugler, 1893-1986. Geological Society of America Memorials 18: 5 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Kugler, Patricia Giles (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 333; 1987: 75.
- Kühnholtz-Lordat, Achille (?1820-1893; France)
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 42(1): 86.
- Kuhns, D. B.; see Langford, D. B.
- Kuiper, Jac. G. Johan [Hans] (1914-****; Netherlands)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1974. J. G. J. Kuiper: bibliographie des mollusques africains (terrestre et eau douce). Achatina 5: 105-106.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1978. Een nieuw erelid: J. G. J. Kuiper. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 182: 774-776.
- S. de Gorter, 1984. Chronique (J. G. J. Kuiper). Septentrion 13(1): 64-69.
- S. van der Spoel, 1984. J. G. J. Kuiper, doctor honoris causa in de wiskunde en natuurwetenschappen. Basteria 48(1-3): 22.
- H. Zeissler, 1984. J. G. J. Kuiper – 70 Jahre. Malakologisches Abhandlungen 10: v-xiv [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. E. Coomans, 1994. De *Pisidium*-Collectie en malacologische bibliotheek van Dr. Hans Kuiper opgenomen in het Zoologisch Museum Amsterdam. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 279: 96-98.
- Engel, 1986: 148.
- Kükenthal, Wilhelm Georg [Willy] (1861-1922; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Kummel, Bernhard (1919-1980; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 333; 1987: 75.
- N. D. Newell, 1982. Memorial to Bernhard Kummel, 1918-1980. Geological Society of America Memorials 12: 4 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. D. K. Thomas, 1982. Memorial: Bernhard Kummel 1919-1980. Journal of Paleontology 56(5): 1322-1327 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- S. J. Gould, et al., 1984. Faculty of Arts and Sciences – Memorial Minute: Bernhard Kummel. Harvard Gazette, February 24, 1984: 8 [portrait].
- Kundman, Johann Christian (1684-1751; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 158-159.
- Kunigelis, San Chad (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 75.
- Kuntz, Robert E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 135.
- Kurashige, Hidejiro (1909-1949; Japan)
- Iw. Taki, 1952. Memories of the late Hidejiro Kurasuge. Venus 17(1): 61-62 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Kuroda, Tokubei (1886-1987; Japan)
- J. Makiyama et al., 1946. [Papers commemorating Dr. Kuroda's 60th birthday. Venus 14(5-8): 158-167 [five papers; in Japanese].
- T. Kuroda, 1964. 60 years history of my life with shells. Venus 23(1): 1-4 [portrait; in Japanese].

- Editor et al, 1964. [Congratulatory addresses for Dr. Tokubei Kuroda's 77th birthday]. *Venus* 23(1): 5-21 [in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1974. Celebration address for Dr. Kuroda's 88th birthday. *Venus* 33(4): 216.
- Editor, 1987. Obituary notice. *Venus* 46(3): i. [refers to Hanshin Shell Club publications and the Chiribotan memorial number]
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 2 [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- T. Habe, 1985. [Congratulation on Dr. Tokubei Kuroda's 99th calendar year.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(4): 89-90 [in Japanese; portrait].
- Members of the Hanshin Shell Club, 1986. Bibliography of Dr. Tokubei Kuroda (for commemoration of his 99th birthday). 103 pp., 33 pls.
- Dance, 1986: 216
- T. Habe et al., 1986. [Congratulatory addresses for Dr. Tokubei Kuroda's 100th birthday.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 17(3-4): 51-70 [portraits].
- Venus* 45(4): portrait [1986].
- Anonymous, 1987. Biography of Dr. Tokubei Kuroda. *Venus* 45(4): i-ii [portrait].
- T. Habe et al., 1987. [The memories of the late Dr. Tokubei Kuroda, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(3-4): 65-86 [in Japanese] [portraits].
- M. Tabakotani, 1987. Tokubei Kuroda. *New York Shell Club Notes* 305: 2 [biography].
- Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Anonymous, 1996. Catalogue of the shellfish type specimens described by the late Dr. Tokubei Kuroda in the possession of Nishinomiya City. Nishinomiya City. 152 pp., incl. 44 pls.
- Anonymous, 1997. Catalogue of the shellfish type specimens described by the late Dr. Tokubei Kuroda except the possession of Nishinomiya City. Nishinomiya City. 61 pp.
- Kurohara, Kazuo (****-****; Japan)
- Kurtz, John D. [Lieutenant] (1822-1877; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. *The Nautilus* 60(2): 69-71 [Kurz: p. 71].
- Abbott, 1973: 124.
- Sanders and Anderson, 1999: 77.
- Kurtze, C. (****-1977; Australia)
- R. Burn, 1978. C. Kurtze. *Australian Shell News* 23: 3.
- Kurz, Richard Milton (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1964. Personality of the month. Richard M. Kurz. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(4)[n.s. 50]: 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 333; 1987: 75.
- Fouché, 1995: 33.
- Kusakin, Oleg Grigor'evich (1930-2001; Russia)
- Anonymous, 2002. [In memoriam of Oleg Grigor'evich Kusakin]. *Biologiya Morya (Vladivostok)* 28(1): 80-81 [translated: *Russian Journal of Marine Biology*, 28(1): 73-75] [biography, portrait].
- Kusama, Asao Joe (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 75.
- Kuščer, Ljudevit (1891-1944; Slovenia)
- H. Schlesch, 1947. Ljudevit Kuščer. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 81-82 [biography, bibliography].

Küster, Emil (1838-1921; Germany) [nephew of H. C. Küster]

F. Haas, 1922. Emil Küster. Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 54(1): 74-75.

Küster, Heinrich Carl (1807-1876; Germany) [uncle of E. Küster]

W. Kobelt, 1876. Todes-Anzeige. Dr. Carl Küster. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 8(4): 63.

F. Meyer, 1876. Ein Gedenkblatt für Dr. H.C. Küster. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 8(6-7): 81-86.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 25(1): 97 [very short obituary].

L. G. Hertlein, 1936. The dates of publication of "C. H. Küster and W. Kobelt's monograph on *Spondylus* and *Pecten*" in volume 7, part 2, of the 'Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet.' Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 10) 17(97): 158-160.

E. A. Smith & H. W. England, 1937. Martini and Chemnitz (Küster's edition) *Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet*, 1837-1918. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 1(4): 89-99.

Barnard, 1965: 45.

R. I. Johnson, 1968. Martini and Chemnitz (Küster's edition) *Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet*, 1837-1920, a complete collation. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(7): 363-367.

W. Bolling, 1968. Biographisches über Heinrich Carl Küster (1807-1876). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 11: 243-245 [bibliography].

A. Zilch, 1968. H.C. Küster's naturwissenschaftliche Veröffentlichungen. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(11): 245-247 [bibliography].

A. Zilch, 1969. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, IV. Briefe von H.C. Küster an V. M. Gredler. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(14): 45-94.

H. Ant, 1971. Heinrich Carl Küster's entomologische Arbeiten. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(19): 258-259.

Kiss, 1983: 116.

Dance, 1986: 139.

Kohn, 1992: 271-273.

Janssen, 1992: 83.

F. W. Welter-Schultes, 1999. *Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet von Martini und Chemnitz (1837-1920)*, bibliography of the volumes in Göttingen. Archives of Natural History 26(2): 157-203.

B. A. Marshall, 2002. Authorship and date of publication of *Ostrea chilensis* Philippi in Küster, 1844 (Bivalvia: Ostreidae). The Nautilus 116(2): 66-67.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.

Kutchka, G.; see MacMillan, G.

Kutrubes, Leo P. (1927-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 333-334; 1987: 75.

Kuyk van Mierop, Cornelis (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 148.

Kuzirian, Alan Mitchell (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 334; 1987: 75-76.

Kuznetsov, Andrei Germanovich (1961-1999; Russia)

A. A. Shileiko, 1999. [Andrei Germanovich Kuznetsov 22 May 1961- 16 July 1999]. Ruthenica 9(2): 100 [portrait] [in Russian].

- Laars, Michiel (****-1763; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 148.
- Laavy, Thomas L. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 334; 1987: 76.
- Laborde, Léon de (1807-1869; France)
E. Lamy, 1926. Sur diverse coquilles de la Mer Rouge figurées en 1830 par Léon de Laborde. *Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Bulletin* (ser. 1) 32(6): 378-383.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1928. Laborde's "Voyage" and the Mollusca therein described by Deshayes. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 18(1): 32-35.
I. Yaron, 1979. The Red Sea Mollusca collected by Laborde in 1828. *Levantina* 22: 248-253.
- LaBruzza, Florence Anne (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 424; 1987: 76.
Rehder, 1997: 150-151, 157, 171.
- Lacaze-Duthiers, Henri Félix de (1821-1901; France)
J. Guiart, 1901. Henri de Lacaze-Duthiers, 1821-1901, notice nécrologique. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 26(4-7): 125-128, pl. [biography, portrait].
A. Vayssière, 1901. Notice sur le Professeur de Lacaze-Duthiers. *Journal of Malacology* 8(2): 57-58.
A. Vayssière, 1902. Nécrologie. H. de Lacaze-Duthiers. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 50(1): 112-114.
S. F. H., 1904. Henri de Lacaze-Duthiers. 1821-1901. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 75(2): 146-150.
A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [Lacaze-Duthiers: frontispiece, pp. 1-111; biography, portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 12.
- Lach, Jacqueline Madeleine [Guichard] (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 76.
- Lackner, Mae (1910/11-1990; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1990. Mae Lackner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 317: 2.
- Lacourt, Adrianus W. (1910-1987; Netherlands)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1978. Lacourt. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 182: 773-774.
Engel, 1986: 149.
H. Adema, 1987. In memoriam A. W. Lacort. *Het Zeepaard* 47(2): 31.
A. Verduin, 1987. In memoriam A. W. Lacourt (6.6.1910 – 19.2.1987). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 236: 263-265.
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1988. Lacourt: maatschappelijk en als bioloog. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 240: 380-383.
- Ladd, Harry Stephen (1899-1982; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 334-335.
Henson, 1982: 17, 67.
E. L. Yochelson, 1982. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to Harry Stephen Ladd. *Journal of Paleontology* 56(3): 826-827 [portrait].
H. S. Ladd, 1982. Response by Harry Stephen Ladd. *Journal of Paleontology* 56(3): 828.
R. T. Abbott, 1983. Harry S(tephen) Ladd. *The Nautilus* 97(1): 43.
F. C. Whitmore, Jr. & J. I. Tracey, Jr., 1984. Memorial to Harry Stephen Ladd 1899-1982. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 14: 7 pp. [portrait, partial bibliography].

- Abbott, 1987: 157.
- Rehder, 1997: 176-177.
- Ladeiro, João Miguel (1891-1960; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 116, pl. [2].
- Ladner, Mary Maples (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 335; 1987: 76.
- Laer, Johannes Renatus Eugenius van (1818-1891; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 149.
- Lafferty, Brian Owen (****-****; South Africa/ Canada);
- Lafferty, Elsie (****-****; South Africa/ Canada)
- Abbott, 1975: 557; 1987: 76.
- Fouché, 1995: 20, 33.
- LaFollette, Patrick Ives (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 335; 1987: 76.
- LaFont, Louis-Alexander (1831-1875; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 129.
- La Fresnaye, Frederick Armand André de [Baron] (1783-1861; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 100 [one sentence obituary].
- Laidlaw, Frank Fortescue (1876-1963; U.K.)
- S. P. Dance, 1964. Obituary. Frank Fortescue Laidlaw, 1876-1963. *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 288-291, pl. 19 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Lais, Robert (1886-1945; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1947. Robert Lais. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 75-77 [biography, bibliography].
- L. F. Zotz, 1948. Robert Lais, Natur und Urgeschichteforscher. *Kosmos, Handweiser für Naturfreunde* (Stuttgart) 44(12): 325-326 [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 273, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Laiutaud, _____ (****-**** France)
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Lallemant, Charles (****-****; France/Algeria)
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Lallemant: pp. 118-119].
- Lalli, Carol Marie (1938-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 335-336; 1987: 76.
- Lam, Herman Johannes (1892-****; Netherlands/ Java)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 193.
- LaMar, Mary Lily H. (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 558; 1987: 76.
- Lamarck, Jean Baptiste Pierre Antoine de (1744-1829; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 211.
- Duncan & Swainson, in Swainson, 1840: 228-231.
- I. Bourdon, 1844. *Illustres médecins et naturalistes des temps modernes*. Paris: Comptoir des Imprimeurs-Unis, x + 470 pp. [Lamarck: pp. 335-354].
- Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 61-85, 2 pls. [portraits, bibliography].
- Melvill, 1890: 199-200.

- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1893(3)*: 582-584.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1899(3)*: 595.
- A. S. Packard, 1901. Lamarck, the founder of evolution; his life and work. London: Longmans, Green & Co. xiv + 451 pp. [pp. 425-443, "A bibliography of the writings of J. B. de Lamarck 1778-1828;" pp. 444-445, "Eulogies and biographical articles on Lamarck"].
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1902. Catalogue critique de la collection DeFrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 6*: 152-185.
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1904. Catalogue critique de la collection DeFrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Première partie: Pélécytopodes. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 7*: 243-268.
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1905. Catalogue critique de la collection DeFrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Deuxième partie: Pélécytopodes. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 8*: 251-273.
- A. Bigot, 1906. Catalogue critique de la collection DeFrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Troisième partie: Pélécytopodes décrits et figurés par Lamarck d'après échantillons de cette collection. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 9*: 3-40.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the "Encyclopédie Méthodique." *Annals & Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7) 17(97)*: 577-582.
- A. Bigot, 1907. Catalogue critique de la collection DeFrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Quatrième partie: Gastéropodes décrits et figurés par Lamarck d'après échantillons de cette collection. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 10*: 81-135.
- E.-T. Hamy, 1907. La généalogie de Lamarck. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, 13(7)*: 489-493.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Lamarck's "Hist. anim. s. vertèb." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3)*: 83-84 [about 3rd ed.].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350, pl. 48; 1927b: 155, pl. 20 [portrait].
- L. Joubin, 1930. Iconographie de Lamarck. *Archives du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle (ser. 6) 6*: 1-3, pls. 1-9 [portraits].
- A. Bigot, 1945. Collections géologiques. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 9) 4 (Supplémentaire)*: 5-31.
- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. *La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris) (n.s.) 1(1)*: 4-7.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus 59(3)*: 97-101 [Lamarck: p. 99].
- H. Dodge, 1946. Notes on Lamarck's "Prodrome" 1799. *The Nautilus 60(1)*: 25-31.
- H. Dodge, 1947, 1948. Lamarck's *Prodrome d'une Nouvelle Classification de Coquilles*. *The Nautilus 61(2)*: 60-70; 61(4): 134-143.
- G. Mermod, 1950-1963. Les types de la collection Lamarck au Muséum de Genève. Mollusques vivants [I-V]. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie, 57(34)*: 687-756 (1950); 58(40): 693-753 (1951); 59(2): 23-97 (1952); 60(2): 131-204 (1953); 70(1): 127-172 (1963) [last article co-authored with E. Binder].

- Barnard, 1965: 17.
- Edwards, 1967: 39.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1969. The types of the Lamarck collection in the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle in Geneva. Recent Mollusca of the genera *Mitra*, *Columbella* (part) and *Cancellaria* (part). *Revue Suisse de Zoologie* 76(4): 953-994, pls. 1-7.
- R. I. Johnson, 1969. Illustrations of Lamarck's types of North American Unionidae, mostly in the Paris Museum. *The Nautilus* 83(2): 52-61, 5 pls.
- St. Jean, 1972: 11.
- E. B. Ames, 1973. Lamarck, 1744-1829. *Tabulata* 6(4): 3-6, cover [portrait].
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1976. Printing of the unpublished Vélins (53 plates) of Lamarck (1802-1809) *Sur les Fossiles des Environs de Paris. ... Espèces .. Animaux Marins sans Vertèbres* Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1976: 26-27.
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1977. The unpublished vélins of Lamarck, 1802-1809: illustrations of fossils of the Paris Basin Eocene. Ithaca, New York: Paleontological Research Institution, 67 pp., 28 leaves containing 53 pls.
- Anonymous, 1978. Lamarck. *Australian Shell News* 23: 3-4 [portrait].
- J. B. Lamarck, 1978. Reprint of *Memoires sur les fossils des environs de Paris* [1802-1809] ... from the *Annales du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle*. Ithaca, New York: Paleontological Research Institution, iv + 379 pp., incl. pls.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Lamarck: pp. 287-289, 308-337].
- Cailliez, 1983: 5-6, 12 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 81-82, 216.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Lamarck: pp. 25-27].
- Anonymous, 1989. Biografie: Lamarck. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(5-6): 82-83.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Kohn, 1992: 147-148; 158-171; 205.
- D. Decrouez, 1993. Les collections du Département de Géologie et de Paléontologie du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève, 47: La collection Lamarck. *Revue de Paléobiologie* 12(1): 311-323.
- H. H. Dijkstra, 1994. Type specimens of Recent species of Pectinidae described by Lamarck (1819), preserved in the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle of Geneva and the Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle of Paris (with 30 plates). *Revue Suisse de Zoologie* 101(2): 465-532 [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 33.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36 [portrait].
- Black, 1998: 7.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 166.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 28 [portrait].
- N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. *Zootaxa* 166: 1-48.
- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of the "*Histoire Naturelle des Vers*" and *Tableau Encyclopédie (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiers)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.

- Note: *Historiae naturelle des animaux sans vertèbres. Vols. I-VI* (1815-22) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lambert, Edmond F.-A. [Abbé] (1826-1886; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 90.
 Trew, 1990: 76.
- Lambert, G. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 150.
- Lambert, J. C. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 79.
- Lambert, Louis (1886-1957; France)
 Anonymous, 1957. Louis Lambert, 1886-1957. *Revue des Travaux de l'Institut des Pêches Maritimes* 21(4): 447-448 [portrait].
- Lambert, Pierre [Révérend Père] (1823-1903; New Caledonia)
 C. Hedley, 1904. Le Pere Lambert, S. M. *The Nautilus* 17(10): 119.
 H. Fischer, 1904. Le R. P. Lambert. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(4): 99-100.
 Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Lamberton, Karen Thelma (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 336; 1987: 76.
- Lamberts, Austin E. (1914-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 336; 1987: 76.
- Lambotte, Henri Antoine Joseph (1816-1873; Belgium)
 H. Denis, 1873. Henri Lambotte, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Malacologique de Belgique* 8: i-xxiv, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
 Duchamps, 1982: 33-35, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Lameere, Auguste (1864-1942; Belgium)
 Duchamps, 1982: 43, pl. 2.
- Lamellant, Charles (**** ____; Algeria)
 F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Lamellant: pp. 118-119].
- Lamothe, ____ de [General] (****-****; France/Algeria)
 Duchamps, 1999: 5.
- Lamprell, Kevin Leslie (1927-2003; Australia)
 M. Verhaeghe, 2003. Kevin Leslie Lamprell: In loving memory. *Novapex, Société* 4(4): 126.
 J. Stanisic, 2003. Kevin Leslie Lamprell. *Australasian Shell News* 119: 1, 3 [portrait].
 M. Verhaeghe, 2003. Kevin Leslie Lamprell: In loving memory. *Novapex, Société* 4(4): 126.
- Lamy, Édouard (1866-1942; France)
 P.-H. Fischer & E. Fischer, 1945. Nécrologie. Édouard Lamy 1866-1942. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 86(1): 6-28 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
 Barnard, 1965: 17.
 Trew, 1990: 76.
 Fouché, 1995: 34.
 Duchamps, 1999: 12, fig. 48.
- Lan, Tzu-Chiao (1931-****; China)
- Lancaster, Ernest Le Cronier (1862-1945; U.K.)
 H. E. Quick, 1946. Ernest Le Cronier Lancaster, 1862-1945. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 5.
 Anonymous, 1947. [concerning his collection]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 288.

- W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Lancaster, Larry Jay (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 336-337; 1987: 76.
- Lance, James Robert (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337; 1987: 76-77.
- Landau, Rose (?1881-1965; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1965. Rose Landau. *New York Shell Club Notes* 109: 2 [two sentence statement of death; aunt of Henry Gordon].
- Landauer, M. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 216.
- Landfear, Scott Macdonald (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337; 1987: 77.
- Landin, John L. E. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Landino, Lawrence James (1934-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337; 1987: 77.
- Landolt, Cândido Augusto (****-****; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 117.
- Landsborough, David [Reverend] (1779-1854; U.K.)
G. S. Boulger, 1892. Landsborough, David. *Dictionary of National Biography* 11: 503-504.
A. Rutherford, 1964. David Landsborough. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 11: 63.
Trew, 1993: 81.
- Landye, James Jerry (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337-338; 1987: 77.
- Lane, Roger L. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Lang, Bruce Zelner (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Langdon, A. W. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 77 [collection sold in 1899].
- Langdon, Chris (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 221 [portrait].
- Lange, William Henry, Jr. (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 4.
- Langer, Paul D. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Langford, Daniel B. [born Kuhns] (1882-1954; U.S.A./Japan)
J. S. Schwengel, 1954. Dan Langford. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1954*: 11
Is. Taki et al., 1954. [Memorials to Mr. D. B. Langford]. *Venus* 18(2): 132-137 [portrait; in Japanese].
Abbott, 1973: 124
T. Habe, 1981. Biohistory of malacologists (48), Daniel B. Langford. *The Chirobotan* 12(4): 97-98. [in Japanese]
- Langguth Rubler, Alfredo Gustavo (****-1983; Uruguay)
O. E. Sicardi, 1983. Alfredo Gustavo Langguth Rubler. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 6(44): ii.
- Langguth, Violeta Bonino de (****-1987; Uruguay)
O. E. Sicardi, 1989 [“1987”]. Obituario: Violeta Bonino de Langguth. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 7(52-53): 2.

- Langius, Carolus Nicolaus (1679-1741; Switzerland)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 156-157.
- Langley, E. J. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 18.
 Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77.
 Fouché, 1995: 34.
- Lankester, Edwin Ray [Sir] (1847-1929; U.K.)
 E. S. G., 1930. Edwin Ray Lankester – 1847-1929. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 106: x-xv, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
 S. F. Harmer, 1931. [Sir Edwin Ray Lankester]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 142: 200-211 [biography].
 S. J. Gould, 1999. A Darwinian gentleman at Marx's funeral; the odd friendship of an evolutionist and a revolutionist. Natural History 108(7): 32-33, 56-66 [portrait].
- La Pylaie, A. J. M.; see Bachelot de La Pylaie, A. J. M.
- La Pérouse, Jean-François de Galaup de [Compte] (1741-1788; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 232 [as "La Peyrouse"]
 Société Géographie de Paris, 1888 [reprinted 1985]. Centenaire de la Mort de La Pérouse. Bulletin de la Société Geographie (Paris) (ser. 7) 9: 1-246 + iv [not seen; cited from McLaren, 1993: 220-222].
 Ewan, 1955: 54.
 I. F. McLaren, 1993. Lapérouse in the Pacific. Including Searches by d'Entrecasteaux, Dillon, Dumont d'Urville. An Annotated Bibliography. Parkville, Australia: University of Melbourne Library, xx + 285 pp.
- Lapham, Increase Allen (1811-1876; U.S.A.)
 Merrill, 1906: 570, 703 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 124.
 L. Barnaby Keeney, 1997. Lapham, Increase Allen. Pp. 447-448, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
 Rehder, 1997: 17.
- La Rivers, Ira John, II (1915-1977; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 157.
- LaRochelle, Peter B. (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 77.
- LaRocque, Joseph Alfred Aurèle (1909-1990; Canada/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 77.
 M. C. Hansen, 1991. Dr. Aurele LaRocque, 1909-1990. Ohio Geology, Winter 1991: 5 [portrait].
- LaRoe, Edward Terhune (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 558; 1987: 77-78.
- Larson, Ronald James (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 558; 1987: 78.
- Lascelles, W. H. (****-****; Grenada)
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Laseron, Charles Francis (1887-1959; Australia)
 D. F. McMichael, 1959. Obituary. Charles Francis Laseron. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(3): 3.
 D. F. McMichael & Gilbert P. Whitley, 1961. A bibliography of Charles Francis Laseron with an index to his new genera and species. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1958-1959: 114-130 [bibliography, list of taxa].

- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 167.
- Laskey, James [Captain] (****-****; U.K.)
- F. R. Woodward, 1986. Captain James Laskey, an early nineteenth century naturalist [abstract]. P. 99, in: D. Heppell, ed., Abstracts, *Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International Malacological Congress*. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.
- Lassen, N. Chr. N. (****-****; Denmark)
- Trew, 1990: 77 [collection sold in 1964].
- Last, Joseph Thomas [Reverend] (1849-1933; U.K.)
- B. Verdcourt, 1980. Collectors in East Africa – 2. J. T. Last (1849-1933). The *Conchologists' Newsletter* 74: 248-249 [biography].
- Trew, 1993: 81 [as J. "L." Last].
- B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. The *Conchologists' Newsletter* 126: 217-223.
- Latapie, Walter Ralph, Jr. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 340; 1987: 78.
- Latchford, Francis Robert (1856-1938; Canada)
- A. La Rocque & J. Oughton, 1939. Francis Robert Latchford 1856-1938. The *Canadian Naturalist* 53(8): 111-113 [biography, bibliography].
- A. La Rocque & J. Oughton, 1940. Obituary. Francis Robert Latchford. The *Nautilus* 53(3): 99-103 [bibliography].
- La Rocque, 1962: 33.
- Abbott, 1973: 125.
- Latham, John (1740-1837; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 103, 105.
- Latreille, Pierre-André (1762-1833; France)
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 233-237.
- Laudig, David James (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 340; 1987: 78.
- Laursen, Dan (1909-****; Denmark/U.S.A.)
- Spärck, 1953: xiii, xvii.
- Abbott, 1975: 558-559; 1987: 78.
- Lauterbach, Ludwig (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Laver, Henry (1829-1917; U.K.)
- W. M. Appleby, 1974. My friend, Dr. Laver, of Colchester. The *Conchologists' Newsletter* 50: 386-387.
- Lavertine, Maud (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lavoie, René E. (1940-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 340; 1987: 78.
- Lavranos, John (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 34.
- Law, Annie Elizabeth (1842-1889; U.S.A.)
- M. B. Williamson, 1894. Miss Annie Law, a Tennessee conchologist. The *New Cycle* (Federation of Women's Clubs, New York) 7(8): 256-259.
- Anonymous, 1903. Annie M. [sic] Law. The *Nautilus* 17(8): 86-88.
- Anonymous, 1927. Annie E. Law. The *Nautilus* 41(1): 132-133.
- Abbott, 1973: 125.
- Lawley, Robert (1818-1881; Italy)
- Th. Lefèvre, 1882. Robert Lawley, sa vie et ses travaux. *Annales de la Société Royale*

- Malacologique de Belgique 17: v-xii
[bibliography].
- Lawrence, K. C.; see McRae, C. C.
- Laws, Charles R. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 141-142.
- Lawson, Elizabeth Moulton [Betty] (1924-****;
U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 78.
- Lawson, Helen (****-1853; U.S.A.)
Norwood, 1997: 400-402.
- Lawson, Selma Ray (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 559; 1987: 78.
- Layard, Edgar Léopold (1824-1900; Italy/U.K./
Ceylon/South Africa) [brother of F. Layard]
E. Collier, 1900. Edgar Leopold Layard,
C.M.G., F.Z.S., &c. *Journal of Conchology*
9(11): 329-331.
P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M.
Edgar Léopold Layard. *Journal de*
Conchyliologie 49(1): 67-68.
Dean, 1936: 243.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and
collections. 35. *Catalogue of the land and*
fresh water Mollusca of New Caledonia.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 27(6): 253.
Barnard, 1965: 18.
Dance, 1986: 182, 216.
Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77; 1993: 81.
Fouché, 1995: 34.
F. Naggs, 1995. The early collection of
Mollusca in Sri Lanka: a note on Edgar
Layard and a facsimile of Hugh Cuming's
guide for the collection and preservation of
specimens. *Bulletin of the Malacological*
Society of London 24: 7.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 168.
- Layard, Frederick (****-****; U.K./India) [brother
of E. L. Layard]
Dean, 1936: 243.
- Lea, Henry Charles (1825-1909; U.S.A.) [son of
Isaac Lea]
Tryon, 1862: 173.
Abbott, 1973: 125.
Note: *Description of some new fossil shells,*
from the Tertiary of Petersburg, Virginia
(1845) available on-line at:
<http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lea, Isaac (1792-1886; U.S.A.) [brother of T. G. Lea]
G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1861. Publication of Isaac
Lea on Recent conchology. Extracted from
A List of American Writers on Recent
Conchology. Philadelphia: priv. publ., 13
pp. [partial bibliography].
Tryon, 1862: 165-166.
I. Lea, 1876. A catalogue of the published
works of Isaac Lea, LL.D, from 1817 to
1876. Philadelphia: Collins, 22 pp.
N. P. Scudder, 1885. Bibliographies of
American naturalists – II. The published
writings of Isaac Lea, LL.D. *Bulletin of the*
United States National Museum 23: lvii +
278 pp., frontispiece portrait, biography, list
of taxa].
W. D. Averell, 1886. Necrology.
Conchologists' Exchange 1(6): 28.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 35(1): 91.
J. Keep, 1887. Eminent naturalists. – IV.
Isaac Lea, LL.D. *West American Scientist*
3(22): 47-49.
W. Kobelt, 1887. [Isaac Lea].
Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 19(1-2):
18-19.
Dall, 1888: 118-120, pl. [portrait].

- Goodrich, 1931: 42-43.
- Abbott, 1973: 125.
- R. I. Johnson, 1974. Lea's unionid types or Recent and fossil taxa of Unionacea and Mutelacea introduced by Isaac Lea, including the location of all the extant types. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Special Occasional Publications, Department of Mollusks, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University 2: 159 pp. [reprinted 1992].
- Henson, 1982: 12.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Kiss, 1986: 20.
- Kohn, 1992: 251-252.
- Rehder, 1997: 59-60, pl. [11].
- R. I. Johnson, 1998. Addenda to be included with: "Lea's Figured Unionid Types" (1974). Cambridge (Massachusetts): Museum of Comparative Zoology, Mollusk Department, 2 pp.
- M. S. Barger, 1999. Lea, Isaac. American National Biography 13: 320-321.
- A. E. Bogan & C. M. Bogan, 2002. The development and evolution of Isaac Lea's publications on the Unionoida. Pp. 363-375, in: M. Falkner, et al., eds., *Collectanea Malacologica: Festschrift für Gerhard Falkner*. Hackenheim: ConchBooks and Friedrich-Held-Gesellschaft, x + 547 pp., 48 pls.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133 [Lea: p. 112-113].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 168.
- Lea, Thomas Gibson (1785-1844; U.S.A.) [brother of I. Lea]
- Goodrich, 1931: 43-44.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133 [Lea: p. 112].
- Leach, William Elford (1790-1836; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 237-240.
- Melvill, 1890: 200-201.
- Salisbury, 1945: 150.
- Barnard, 1965: 18.
- Th. Monod, 1970. John Cranch, zoologiste de l'expédition du Congo (1816). Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 4(1): 1-75, pls. 1-3 [mollusks described by W. E. Leach].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 99.
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Leal, José Henrique (1952-****; Brazil/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 78.
- Anonymous, 1996. Meet Dr. José Leal. New Scientific Director at Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum. American Conchologist 24(2): 15 [portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Leary, Terrance Ross (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 341; 1987: 78.
- Leathem, Wayne A. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 78.
- Le Boeuf, Jean Baptiste Émile (1811-1869; Belgium)
- M. Rosart, 1869. Notice biographique sur M. Le Boeuf. Bulletins de la Société Malacologique de Belgique 4: xix-xxiii.
- Duchamps, 1982: 32-33 [as Leboeuf]

- Lebour, Marie Victoire (1876-1971; U.K.)
 F. S Russell, 1972. Obituary. Dr Marie V. Lebour. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom* 52: 777-788, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lecointre, G. [Comte] (****-****; France/Morocco)
 Duchamps, 1999: 12.
- Lecointre, P. [Comtesse] (1855-1911; France)
 [spouse of G. Lecointre]
 Duchamps, 1999: 12-13.
- Lecointre, Pierre Lecointre [Comtesse] (1855-1911; France/Morocco)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. M^{me} la C^{esse} P. Lecointre. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 356-357.
- Le Comte, François Xavier Julien Théophile (1819-1884; Belgium)
 Th. Lefèvre, 1886. Théophile Le Comte, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 21: v-vii.
 Duchamps, 1982: 37
- LeConte, John Eatton, Jr. (1784-1860; U.S.A.)
 [brother of L. LeConte]
 Abbott, 1973: 126.
 H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 100.
 M. J. Broadhead, 1997. Le Conte, John Eatton, Jr. Pp. 450-452, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- LeConte, Louis (1782-1838; U.S.A.) [brother of J. E. LeConte]
 H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
- Ledermueller, Martin Frobenius (1719-1769; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 186-187.
- Ledon, Alcade (****-****; Cuba)
 Rehder, 1997: 134.
- Lee, Harry George (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 341; 1987: 78-79.
- Lee, Howard T. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 341; 1987: 79.
- Lee, Kuen-Tae (1927-1987; South Korea)
 Anonymous, 1988. Obituary. *Korean Journal of Malacology* 3(1): 1-2 [biography, portrait].
- Lee, Leslie Alexander (1852-1908; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 126.
- Leefe, R. B. H. M. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Leep, Hans-Jürgen (1910-2001; Latvia / Germany)
 M. Rudzite & J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Die Sammlungen zur Molluskenfauna Lettlands und die Beiträge von Curt Krausp, Hans-Jürgen Leep und Hans Schlesch zur Erforschung der lettischen Molluskenfauna. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 20(31): 295-311 [Leep: pp. 306-308, fig. 3] [biography, portrait].
- Leers, Arnoud [Aarnout] (1719-1766 [?1731-1785]; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 204-205 [collection sold in 1767].

- Engel, 1986: 152.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Leeuwenhoek, Anthony van (1632-1723; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 146.
- L. C. Palm, 1982. Antoni van Leeuwenhoek's malacological researches as an example of his biological studies. Pp. 153-167, in: L. C. Palm & H. A. M. Snelders, eds., Antoni van Leeuwenhoek 1632-1723: studies on the life and work of the Delft scientist. Commemorating the 350th anniversary of his birthday. Nieuwe Nederlandse Bijdragen tot de Geschiedenis der Geneeskunde en der Natuurwetenschappen 8: 209 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 59.
- Engel, 1986: 153-154.
- W. H. Heard, 1992. Martin Lister (1638-1712) vs. Leeuwenhoek's "new theory of generation". Program and Abstracts, 58th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, Sarasota, Florida, 2-7 August 1992: 29 [abstract].
- Lefébure des Hayes, ___ (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204.
- Leffert, Joseph Stephen (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 79.
- Legányi, Ferenc (1884-1964; Hungary)
- L. Füköh, 1984. Emlékezés Legányi Ferenc (1884-1964). Soosiana 12: 60.
- Legati, Lorenzo (****-1675; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 134.
- Le Guillou, Elie Jean-François (1806-****; France)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 196-197.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 102.
- LeGore, Richard Stephen (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 341-342; 1987: 79.
- Legrand, William (1820-1902; Australia)
- C. Hedley, 1902. Necrology. The Nautilus 16(5): 60.
- T. Iredale, 1958. A home-made book on shells. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57: 58-61.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Lehmann, Franz Xaver (1823-1889; Germany)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 13. *Die Seyfriedsche Conchylien-Sammlung*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 175.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 273-274.
- Lehmann, Johann Carl Rudolph (****-1871; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1871. Necrologe. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(10): 176.
- Lehmann, Ulrich (1916-****; Germany)
- F. Theidig, 1981. Ulrich Lehmann – 65 Jahre. Mitteilungen aus dem Geologisch-Paläontologischen Institut der Universität Hamburg 51: 1-7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Leibovitz, Louis (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 79.
- Leidy, Joseph (1823-1891; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 174.
- Anonymous, 1891. Dr. Joseph Leidy. The Nautilus 5(1): 12-13.

- H. C. Chapman, 1891. Memoir of Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D. Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 43: 342-388, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
- W. E. Collinge, 1891. Obituary. Prof. Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D. The Conchologist 1(2): 31.
- W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 23(7-8): 141-142.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie [as Leydy]. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(1): 116.
- Merrill, 1906: 460, 598, 703 [portrait].
- H. F. Osborn, 1913. Biographical memoir of Joseph Leidy, 1823-1891. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 7: 335-396, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Various authors, 1924. The Joseph Leidy Commemorative Meeting held in Philadelphia, December 6, 1923. Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 75 (Supplement): i + 87 pp. [biography, portraits; mollusks: pp. 22-27, by E. S. Morse].
- H. S. Jennings, 1924. Leidy's zoological work. The Scientific Monthly 18(4): 427-432.
- Abbott, 1973: 126.
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Leidy, Joseph. Pp. 454-456, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- P. Dodson, 1999. Let us now praise famous men. American Paleontologist 7(2): 3-7.
- Leigh, Charles (1662-1701?; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 147.
- Melvill, 1890: 194.
- Edwards, 1967: 5-6.
- Leigh, Egbert Giles, Jr. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 342; 1987: 79.
- Leiper, Robert Thomson (1881-1969; U.K.)
- P. C. C. Garnham, 1970. Robert Thomson Leiper 1881-1969. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 16: 385-404, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named after him, portrait].
- Leitao, Isabel de Matos (****-****; Mozambique)
- Fouché, 1995: 27.
- Leloup, Eugène (1902-****; Belgium)
- J. van Goethem, 1974. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par E. Leloup. Achatina 5: 107.
- Duchamps, 1982: 49.
- Lely, Jacob van der (1698-1795; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 157.
- LeMaitre, Richard Bruce Carlyle (****-****; U.K./South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- Lemche, Henning M. (1904-1977; Denmark)
- Spärck, 1953: xi.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1977. Necrologie: Henning M. Lemche. Journal de Conchyliologie 114(3-4): 131.
- J. Knudsen, 1977. Obituary. Henning M. Lemche (11 August 1904 – 4 August 1977). Journal of Molluscan Studies 43(3): 205-207.
- J. Knudsen, 1977. Henning Mourier Lemche, 11. August 1904 – 4. August 1977. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening 140: 165-176 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

- Anonymous, 1977. Henning M. Lemche. *The Nautilus* 91(4): 156.
- N. P. Kristensen, 1978. Obituary: Henning Lemche. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 35(1): 5-6.
- J. Dunne, 1981. Henning Lemche: his contribution to the Irish opisthobranch fauna. *Irish Naturalists Journal* 20(5): 193-195, pl. 13 [partial bibliography].
- Lemire, William Ross (1909-1985; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1975: 559-560; 1987: 157.
- Lenep, Cornelis van (1751-1813; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 158.
- Lenep, H. C. Roeters van; see: Roeters van Lenep, H. C.
- Lenep, R. J. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 159.
- Lent, Albert Dale (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 79.
- Leonard, Arthur Byron (1902-1987; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 342; 1987: 79.
- Anonymous, 1988. Arthur B. Leonard. *AMU News* 19(2): 11.
- Leonis, C. (****-1909; Greece)
- P. Hesse, 1910. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(2): 85-87.
- Léopold, S. A. R. [Prince] (1901-****; Belgium)
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Leppan, L. (****-****; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 45.
- Lerliche, Maurice (1875-1948; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 1949. In memoriam. Maurice Lerliche, Professeur de Géologie et de Paléontologie à l'Université Libre de Bruxelles. Bruxelles: Université Libre de Bruxelles, 63 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lermond, Norman Wallace (1861-1944; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench, 1928. The Lermond collection *The Nautilus* 48(2): 67-68.
- N. W. Lermond, 1942. The autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, "The John Burroughs of Maine." Thomaston, Maine: privately published, 27 pp. [typewritten manuscript in MCZ Mollusks Library].
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1945. Norman W. Lermond. *The Nautilus* 58(3): 102-105.
- W. J. Clench, 1945. I knew Lermond. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1944-1945*: 1-2, portrait.
- Turner, 1952: 6.
- Abbott, 1973: 126-127.
- Henson, 1982: 80.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- S. M. Martin, ed., [undated, circa 1995-2000]. *Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, Maine's Naturalist/Socialist*, ii + 34 pp., 15 pls. [typewritten manuscript in MCZ Mollusks Library].
- Martin, 1995: cover, 22-25, fig. 11 [biography, portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 8/17.
- Lerner, Martin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 342-343; 1987: 79.
- Le Roy, Alexandre (1854-1938; France)
- B. Verdcourt, 1986. Collectors in East Africa – 12. A. Le Roy. Mgr. Alexandre Le Roy (1854-1938). *The Conchologists'*

- Newsletter 98: 369-377 [biography, bibliography].
- Leruth, Robert (1912-1940; Belgium)
- P. Maréchal, 1942. A la mémoire de Robert Leruth, biospéologue (1912-1940). Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique/Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België 18(1): 1-26, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Leschke, M. (****-1917; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 45.
- Leske, Nathanel Gottfried (1751-1786; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 241.
- Lesley, Peter [J. P.] (1819-1903; U.S.A.)
- Leslie, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Leslie, John Franklin (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 560; 1987: 79.
- Leslie, Seymour Francis (1911-****; Jamaica)
- Abbott, 1973: 343; 1987: 79.
- Le Sourd, Ernest-Paul (1834-1899; France)
- H. Fischer, 1900. Nécrologie. Dr. Ernest-Paul Le Sourd. Journal de Conchyliologie 48(1): 98-99.
- Lespès, Pierre Gabriel Charles (1827?-1872; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 21(1): 98 [one sentence obituary].
- Lesser, Friedrich Christian (1692-1754; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 166-167.
- Dance, 1986: 38.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 169.
- Lesser, Rudy (****-1971; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. Rudy Lesser. New York Shell Club Notes 172: 5.
- Lesson, René Primevère (1794-1849; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 241-243.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 391-392 [*Coquille*].
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. Notes on the dates of publication of the natural history portions of some French voyages. – ‘Voyage autour du monde ... sur ... la *Coquille* pendant ... 1822-25 ... par L. J. Duperrey,’ &c. – a correction. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser 7) 17(99): 334-336.
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 322-323, fig.
- Barnard, 1965: 18.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 201-207.
- Dance, 1986: 98, 216.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 103.
- Black, 1998: 7.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 169.
- Lesueur, Charles-Alexandre (1778-1846; France/U.S.A.)
- Swainson, 1840: 243-244.
- Tryon, 1862: 162 [as “Le Sueur”].
- Dall, 1888: 102-103.
- Coe, 1918: 361.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Charles Alexander Lesuer [sic] 1778-1846. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 73-74 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
- Barnard, 1965: 18.
- Abbott, 1973: 127.

- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Pitzer, D. E., 1989. The original boatload of knowledge down the Ohio River: William Maclure's and Robert Owen's transfer of science and education to the Midwest, 1825-1826. *Ohio Journal of Science* 89(5): 128-142.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 103-104.
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- R. G. Schwarz, 1997. Lesueur, Charles-Alexandre. Pp. 461-464, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Earliest American natural history lithograph. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 133-134.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 169.
- Letourneux, Aristide Horace (1820-1891; France/Algeria) [nephew of T. Letourneux]
- Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 1-10, 1 pl. [portrait].
- O. Couffon & T. Surrault, 1909. *Collection malacologique T. Letourneux offerte au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de la ville d'Angers par M. le Commandant E. Letourneux: Catalogue*. *Bulletin de la Société d'Études Scientifiques d'Angers (Maine-et-Loire)* (n.s.) 38 (Supplement): xvi + 202 pp., 2 pls. [A Letourneux: pp. vi-viii, pl. 2, biography].
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Letourneux: pp. 119-120].
- Letourneux, Tacite (1803-1880; France) [uncle of A. H. Letourneux]
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 82 [one sentence notice].
- O. Couffon & T. Surrault, 1909. *Collection malacologique T. Letourneux offerte au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de la ville d'Angers par M. le Commandant E. Letourneux: Catalogue*. *Bulletin de la Société d'Études Scientifiques d'Angers (Maine-et-Loire)* (n.s.) 38 (Supplement): xvi + 202 pp., 2 pls. [T. Letourneux: pp. v-vi, pl. 1, biography].
- Letson, E.; see Bryan, E. L.
- Leuckart, Friederich Sigismund (1794-1843; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 244 [as "Leukard"].
- R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(5-6): 290.
- Lévêque, Christian (1940-****; France)
- Ch. Levêque, 1973. *Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par Christian Levêque*. *Achatina* 4: 80.
- Lever, John Ashton [Sir] (1729-1788; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 244-247.
- Melvill, 1890: 194.
- Dance, 1986: 77-79 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Levi, Herbert Walter (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 343; 1987: 79-80.
- Levine, Abraham Jeffrey (1924-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 80.

- Levine, Morris (****-1983; U.S.A.)
 D. Raeihle, 1984. Morris Levine. New York Shell Club Notes 290: 8.
- Leviten, Paul Jeremy (1944-1980; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 343-344; 1975: 560; 1987: 157.
- Levitt, Gerald Michael (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 344; 1987: 80.
- Levy, J. L. (1877?-1959; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1960. [note concerning death of J. L. Levy]. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian News 8(28): 2.
- Lewers, Gerald Francis (1905-****; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Lewis, Carl Philip (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 344; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, George (1839-1926; U.K.)
 G. L. A., 1926. George Lewis, Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 62(11): 270.
 S. Edwards, 1927. [Obituary: George Lewis]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 139: 89-90.
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lewis, Harold (1927-1998; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 344-345; 1987: 80.
 G. Rosenberg, 1998. Harold Lewis 1927-1998. La Conchiglia 30(288): 59.
 G. Rosenberg, 1999. Harold Lewis, 1927-1998. Of Sea and Shore 21(4): 228.
- Lewis, Helen Elaine (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 560; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, James [M.D.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 176.
- Lewis, Janet Carleton (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 80.
- Lewis, John Reed (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 345; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, Kenneth Raymond (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 560-561; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, Randall Bruce (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 80.
- Leydig, Franz (1821-1908; Germany)
 Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 274, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Lhotellerie, Juba de (****-****; France/Egypt)
 F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. Journal de Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128 [Lhotellerie: pp. 125-126].
- Lichtenstein, Anton August Heinrich (1753-1816; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 65, 86.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 169-170.
 D. Geiger, 2003. A new old (or old new) author in malacology. American Conchologist 31(3): 4-8.
 D. L. Geiger, 2003. A. A. Lichtenstein's (1794) *Catalogus rerum naturalium rarissimarum secto secunda* on mollusks: an appraisal of taxa described in an overlooked tome. Archives of Natural History 30(1): 75-84.
 The above work available on-line: www.sbnature.org/geiger/Lichtenstein/index.html

- Lichtenstein, Martin Heinrich Karl (1780-1857; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1859. [Obituary: Martin Heinrich Karl Lichtenstein]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58: xlv-xlv.
- Swainson, 1840: 248-249.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351; 1927b: 155.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 105.
- Lichtenthaler, George W. (1833-1893; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Raymond, 1893. G. W. Lichtenthaler. *The Nautilus* 6(11): 131.
- M. J. Elrod, 1893. George W. Lichtenthaler. *The Nautilus* 6(12): 141-143, portrait.
- Lidth de Jeude, Theodoor Gerard (1788-1863; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 211-212 [collection sold in 1858].
- Engel, 1986: 159-161.
- Liebe, Karl Theodor (1828-1894; Germany)
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 149-150 [portrait]
- Lieftinck, F. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 161.
- Liénard, _____ (?1782-1861; Mauritius/France) [father of E. Liénard de Lamivoie]
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 99 [short obituary].
- Liénard, Valère (1856-1886; Belgium)
- Th. Lefèvre, 1886. Valère Liénard, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 21: x-xi.
- Duchamps, 1982: 37-38.
- Liénard de Lamivoie, Élysée [Élizé] (****-1876; France) [son of _____ Liénard, above]
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 95-96.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 27. Liénard's Mauritius catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 119.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Liesville, A.-R. de (****; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 114 [two sentence obituary; published a catalogue of mollusks of d'Alençon].
- Light, Frank Baugh, Jr. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 345; 1987: 80.
- Lightbourn, John Romig Harrison [Jack] (1925-****; Bermuda)
- Abbott, 1973: 345-346; 1987: 80-81.
- Lightfoot, Joanne (1930-1993; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 81.
- H. G. Lee, 1993. In memoriam. Joanne Lightfoot, May 5, 1930 – July 6, 1993. *American Conchologist* 21(3): 11 [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 16(3): 186].
- Lightfoot, John (1705-1733; U.K.)
- Porro, 1841: 12-13.
- Lightfoot, John [Reverend] (1735-1788; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 203.
- Melvill, 1890: 195.
- T. Iredale, 1916. Solander as a conchologist. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(2): 85-93.

- W. H. Dall, 1921. Species named in the Portland Catalogue. I. American. The Nautilus 36(3): 97-100.
- W. H. Dall, 1921. Species named in the Portland Catalogue. II. Foreign species. The Nautilus 36(4): 124-132.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1928. A reference to the Portland Catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(1): 31.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 31-32.
- Salisbury, 1945: 140-141.
- S. P. Dance, 1962. The authorship of the Portland Catalogue (1786). Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(1): 30-34.
- W. J. Clench, 1964. The Portland catalogue. Johnsonia 4(42): 127-128.
- A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.
- E. A. Kay, 1965. The Reverend John Lightfoot, Daniel Solander, and the Portland Catalogue. The Nautilus 79(1): 10-19.
- H. A. Rehder, 1967. Valid zoological names of the Portland Catalogue. Proceedings of the United States National Museum 121(3579): 51 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 74-76.
- J. K. Bowden, 1989. John Lightfoot, his work and travels, with a biographical introduction and a catalogue of the Lightfoot Herbarium. Kew: Royal Botanical Gardens and Pittsburgh: Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation. ii + 254 pp.
- Kohn, 1992: 33-36.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 170.
- Lightfoot, Robert Mark (1864-1921; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 19.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77; 1993: 81.
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- Likharev, Illya Mikhailovich (****-****; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. Of Sea and Shore 8(3): 139-140.
- Lillibridge, Glenn Alona (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 561; 1987: 81.
- Lillico, Stuart [Stu] Plympton (1909-1993; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 561; 1987: 81.
- E. R. Cross, 1988. After 15 years on HSN, Stu Lillico switches retirements. Hawaiian Shell News 36(5): 3 [portrait].
- O. Shoenberg-Dole, 1993. Stu Lillico – beloved HMS busybody. Hawaiian Shell News 41(12): 8 [portrait].
- O. Shoenberg-Dole, 1993. Stu Lillico – HSN editor “pro tem”. American Conchologist 21(2): 9 [portraits].
- D. Minton, 1993. A reflection: Stu Lillico, 1904-1993. Hawaiian Shell News 42(2): 3.
- Lilljebourg, Wilhelm (1816-1908; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Liltved, William Rune (1960-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 36.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 28 [portrait].
- Linck, Johann Heinrich (1734-1807; Germany)
- Index Musai Linckiani*, ..., 1783-1787 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 701 (1964)
- Lincolne, Abraham (****-****; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 235-236.

- Dance, 1986: 108-109, 216.
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Lindberg, David R. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1959. Dave Lindberg, President of the Concord Shell Club. Hawaiian Shell News 7(8): 81.
- Abbott, 1987: 81.
- Lindbergh, Anne Morrow (1906-2001; U.S.A.)
- R. Dansey, 2002. Tribute to Anne Morrow Lindberg [sic] (1906-2001). The Conchologists' Newsletter 160: 149-150.
- Lindeborg, Robert G. (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 346; 1987: 81.
- Lindholm, Wassili [Wilhelm] Adolfovitch (1874-1935; Russia)
- Anonymous, 1936. Wilhelm A. Lindholm. The Nautilus 50(2): 69.
- P. Hesse, 1936. W. A. Lindholm. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 68(3): 116-117, pl. 4 [biography, portrait].
- Iw. Taki, 1937. [Obituaries]. Venus 7(2): 95-99 [Lindholm: pp. 96-97; in Japanese].
- Kiss, 1985: 36-37.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Lindsay, Gene K. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 346; 1987: 81.
- Lindsay, Lionel (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lindsey, John Berrien (1822-1897; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 127.
- Link, Heinrich Fredrich (1767-1851; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 249.
- Beschreibung* reprinted by Tomlin & Winckworth (1931).
- J. R. le B. Tomlin & R. Winckworth, 1936. An index to the species of Mollusca in the *Beschreibung* of H. F. Link. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(1): 27-48.
- Anonymous, 1947. [concerning the Link collection at Rostock]. Journal of Conchology 22(11): 288.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1968. The species of Mitridae established by H. F. Link in the Rostock Catalogue. Journal of Conchology 26: 215-218.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Link: pp. 301-308].
- Dance, 1986: 89, 216.
- Kohn, 1992: 154-158.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 172.
- Linnaeus, Carolus [Carl von Linné] (1707-1778; Sweden)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 175-182.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 249-253.
- Porro, 1841: 9-10.
- S. C. T. Hanley, 1855. *Ipsa Linnaei conchylia*. The shells of Linnaeus, determined from his manuscripts and collection. London: Williams & Norgate, 557 pp., 5 pls.
- Brightwell, 1872: 9-19.
- J. Keep, 1887. Eminent naturalists. VI. Linnaeus. West American Scientist 3(25): 118-119.
- Melvill, 1890: 195.
- W. H. Dall, 1907. Linnaeus as a zoologist. Proceedings of the Washington Academy of Sciences 9: 271-274.

- W. H. Dall, 1912. Linnaeus as a zoölogist. Pp. 67-71, in: E. L. Greene, Carolus Linnaeus. Philadelphia: Christopher Sower Co., 91 pp.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Linnaeus: pp. 687-690, fig. 213].
- J. Q. Burch, 1950. The value of pre-Linnean works on conchology. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 106: 9-11.
- H. Dodge, 1952-1959. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus. Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History 100(1): 1-263 (1952); 103(1): 1-134 (1953); 107(1): 1-157 (1955); 111(3): 153-312 (1956); 113(2): 73-224 pp. (1957); 116(2): 153-224 (1958); 118(5): 207-258 (1959).
- W. T. Stearn, 1957. The Amoenitates academicae and the authorship of Linnaean Dissertations. Pp. 51-64, in: W. T. Stearn, ed., An introduction to the Species Plantarum and cognate botanical works of Carl Linnaeus. Species Plantarum: a facsimile of the first edition 1753. London, Ray Society, xiv + 176 + [xiv] + 560 + [vi] pp., frontispiece.
- T. Iredale, 1958. On the Thirteenth Edition of Linne's Systema Naturae. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales for 1956-57: 61-62.
- A. J. Kohn, 1963. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. I. The species described by Linnaeus, 1758-1767. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 44(302): 740-768, pls. 1-4.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1965. Karl Linnaeus – a biographical sketch. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 13(48): 5-6.
- F. A. Schilder, 1966. Linnaeus' type specimens of cowries. The Veliger 9(2): 91-100.
- S. P. Dance, 1967. Report on the Linnaean shell collection. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 178(1): 24 pp., 10 pls.
- Anonymous, 1978. Linnaeus bicentenary 1778-1978. The Strandloper 192: 1-2.
- E. Caprotti, 1978. I molluschi nel *Systema Naturae* di Linneo dalla prima alla decima edizione. Conchiglie 14(9-10): 167-176.
- P. Smit, 1980. The zoological dissertations of Linnaeus. Pp. 118-136, in: G. Bromberg, ed., Linnaeus: progress and prospects in Linnaean research. Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell International / Pittsburgh: Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation, 318 pp.
- J. Roger, 1981. Linné et l'ordre de la nature. Arion 6(5-6): 3-7; 6(7-8): 3-7.
- A. M. Keen, 1983. On Linnaeus' bookshelf. The Festivus 15(1): 5-15.
- Kiss, 1983: 116-117.
- Dance, 1986: 44-48, 217.
- J. Heniger & P. Smit, 1985. Louise Ulrike en Linnaeus. Nederlandse bijdragen tot de Linneaanse malacologie. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 224: 38-46.
- Moore, 1989: 120-122 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1988. Biografie: Linné. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 6(11-12): 129-132 [portrait].
- K. J. Boss, 1988. References to molluscan taxa introduced by Linnaeus in the Systema Naturae (1758, 1767). The Nautilus 102(3): 115-122.
- A. R. Kabat, 1990. Species of Naticidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) described by Linnaeus in the *Systema Naturae* (1758). Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 100(1): 1-25.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- A. J. Kohn, 1991. Paintings of paralectotypes? *Conus* of the Museum

- Ludovicae Ultricae. *Journal of Conchology* 34(1): 7-18.
- Kohn, 1992: 7-24; 26-28.
- L. Wallin, 1992. Linnaean specimens in the Zoological Museum of Uppsala University. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 219-230.
- B. Jonsell, 1994. The Swedish connection. Pp. 23-29, in: R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., *Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective*. London, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 36.
- K. J. Boss, 1999. Linnaeus' missing molluscan references found. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(78): 106-108.
- L. Koerner, 1999. *Linnaeus, nature and nation*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press. 308 pp.
- W. Blunt, 2001. *Linnaeus, the compleat naturalist*. Princeton, New Jersey, & Oxford, England: Princeton University Press, 264 pp. [frontispiece portrait, many illust.; originally published 1971 as *The compleat naturalist: a life of Linnaeus*].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 172.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 29 [portrait].
- Note: *Museum Ludovicae Ultricae* (1764), *Systema naturae*, 12th ed. (1767), and *Mantissa plantarum* (1771) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Linocier, Geoffroy (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 126.
- Linsley, James Harvey [Reverend] (1787-1843; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 128.
- K. L. Gudnason, 1975. Shells among the family skeletons. A tribute to James Harvey Linsley, conchologist, 1787-1843. *Hawaiian Shell News* 23(7): 3.
- Linsley, Robert Martin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 347-347; 1975: 561-562; 1987: 81.
- Linter, Jane E. (1844-1909; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1909. Miss J. E. Linter. *The Nautilus* 23(6): 84.
- E. A. Smith, 1910. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(2): 89.
- Tomlin, 1949: 256.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Lipe, Robert Eugene (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 347; 1987: 81.
- Lischke, Carl Emil (1813-1886; Germany)
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- R. v. Cosel, 1998. Mayor Lischke and the Japanese marine shells. A bio-bibliography of Carl Emil Lischke and a brief history of marine malacology in Japan with bibliography. *The Yuriyagai* 6(1): 7-50 [portrait].
- Lister, Joseph Jackson (1857-1927; U.K.)
- J. S. G., 1927. [Obituary: Joseph Jackson Lister]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 139: 90-92.
- S. J. H., 1927. Obituary. Mr. J. J. Lister, F.R.S. *Nature* 119(2992): 360.
- Anonymous, 1928. Joseph Jackson Lister. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London* 2(3): 104-105.
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lister, Martin (1639-1712; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 138-142.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 254-256.
- Porro, 1841: 17-18.

- Melville, 1890: 193-194.
- Jackson, 1945: 1-11.
- J. W. Jackson, 1946. A further note on Martin Lister, with a reference to *Ammonites reniformis* Bruguière. *The Naturalist* (London) 818: 100.
- Salisbury, 1945: 136.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1957. Notes on the *Historia Conchyliorum* of Martin Lister (1638-1712). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 3(4): 196-205.
- F. C. Sawyer, 1962. A copy of *De Cochleis* and two copies of the *Historia Conchyliorum* of Martin Lister (1638-1712). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(1): 28-29.
- R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facsimile Reprints in the *History of Science*, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp.
- Barnard, 1965: 19.
- Edwards, 1967: 7, 25.
- A. La Rocque, 1971-1972. Reprints of rare papers on Mollusca. Martin Lister (1678) *Historiae Animalium Angliae*. *Sterkiana* 44: 57, pls. 2-5 (1971); 45: 43-44, pls. 6-9 (1972).
- C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., *Malacologische Opstellen*. Rotterdam, 48 pp., 30 pls.
- G. Keynes, 1981. Dr. Martin Lister, a bibliography. Goldaming, St. Paul's Bibliographies, xii + 52 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 23-25, 217.
- W. H. Heard, 1992. Martin Lister (1638-1712) vs. Leeuwenhoek's "new theory of generation". Program and Abstracts, 58th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, Sarasota, Florida, 2-7 August 1992: 29 [abstract].
- J. D. Woodley, 1994. Anne Lister, illustrator of Martin Lister's *Historiae Conchyliorum* (1685-1692). *Archives of Natural History* 21(2): 225-229.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 172.
- Note: *Historiae conchyliorum* (1685-1692), *Conchyliorum bivalvium utriusque quae exercitatio anatomica tertia* (1696), and *Historiae sive synopsis methodicae conchyliorum* (1770) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Little, Edward Joseph, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 562; 1987: 81.
- Little, Jo Anne (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 81.
- Livingstone, [Miss] (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 46.
- Livingstone, David (1813-1873; UK)
Barnard, 1965: 46.
- B. Verdcourt, 1981. David Livingstone, conchologist. *The Conchologists' Newsletter*, 78: 324-329.
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Lleida, Joseph V. (1931-****; Bahamas)
Abbott, 1987: 81.
- Lloyd, Charlotte Marie (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 81-82.
- Lloyd, Richard Mosley (****-1884; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1884. Obituary. – R. M. Lloyd. *Journal of Conchology* 4(6): 171.
- Lloyd, William L. (1880-1953; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1954. Dr. William L. Lloyd. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 135: 2
- Abbott, 1973: 128
- Löbbecke, Carl Heinrich Wilhem Theodore (1821-1901; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1904. Museum Loebbeckeanum. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 36(2): 81.
- A. Zilch, 1980. Theodor Löbbecke in seiner Zeit. Jahresberichte der Löbbecke-Museum & Aquarium 79: 31-46.
- Dance, 1986: 157, 217.
- T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (71) Carl Heinrich Wilhem Theodor Löbbecke.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 19(3): 74-75 [in Japanese].
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Locard, Étienne Alexandre Arnould (1841-1904; France)
- Anonymous, 1885. Locard, Étienne Alexandre Arnould. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 1: 7-19, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- P. Dautzenberg, 1905. Nécrologie. A. Locard. Journal de Conchyliologie 53(1): 82-83.
- L. Germain, 1905. Arnould Locard, sa vie, ses travaux. Annales de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon 52: 182-222, 1 pl. [bibliography, list of taxa] [reprinted & repaginated: Lyon: Rey & Cie., 38 pp.].
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- Note: *Description de la faune malacologique des terrains quaternaires des environs de Lyon* (1879), *Catalogue général des mollusques vivants de France; mollusques terrestres, des eaux douces et des eaux saumâtres* (1882), *Histoire des mollusques dans l'antiquité* (1884), *Catalogue général des mollusques vivants de France; mollusques marins* (1886), *Description des mollusques fossils des terrains tertiaires inférieurs de la Tunisie* (1889), *Les coquilles marines des côtes de France* (1892), *Les coquilles des eaux douces et saumâtres de France* (1893), *Les coquilles terrestres de France* (1894), and *Les coquilles marines des côtes de Corse* (1900-1901, Locard and Caziot) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lochner von Hummelstein, Johann Heinrich (****-****; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 155.
- Lodder, Mary (****-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351; 1927b: 155.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Loens, H; see Löns, H.
- Loesch, Harold Carl (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 347; 1987: 82.
- Loesch, Joseph George (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 347-348; 1987: 82.
- Löffelholz von Colberg, Carl von [Freiherr] (****-1917; Germany)
- W. Wenz, 1918. [Löffelholz]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 50(1): 48.
- Kiss, 1986: 20.
- Lohmander, Hans (1896-1961; Sweden)
- B. Hubendick, 1961. Hans Lohmander och hans verk. Göteborgs Handels-och Sjöfarts-Tidning, January 7, 1961, at 3 [biography, portrait].
- H. W. Wälden, 1962. Hans Lohmander (1896-1961). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 91(1-3): 123-125 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

- Lohr, Manfred (****-1970s; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 36.
- Lomonosov, Mikhail Vasilievitch (1711-1765; Russia)
 S. I. Ereimeiva, 1961. [Mikhail Vasilevich Lomonosov (1711-1765); dedicated to M. V. Lomonosov's 250th birthday]. *Biulleten' Moskovskogo Obshchestva Ispytatelei Prirodi Otdel Biologicheskii* 66(5): 7-12, 1 pl. [in Russian] [biography, portrait].
 O. G. Reznichenko, 1961. [The first scientific publication of Russia devoted to the marine wood-boring mollusks (by) Lomonosov]. *Biulleten' Moskovskogo Obshchestva Ispytatelei Prirodi Otdel Biologicheskii* 66(5): 27-35 [in Russian].
- Loncier [Lonicerus], Adam (1528-1586; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123-124.
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Adam Loncier. Pp. 181-183, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
 Dance, 1986: 17.
- Long, Glenn Alan (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 348; 1987: 82.
- Long, Mary Elizabeth (1899-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 348; 1987: 82.
- Long, Michael (****-1980; Ireland)
 C. E. O'Riordan, et al., 1978. Michael Long, honorary life member of the Institute of Biology of Ireland. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 19(6): 177-179, pls. 8-9 [portraits].
 A. E. J. Went, 1980. Obituary: Michael Long of Dingle. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 20(4): 129.
- Long, Steven James (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 348-349; 1987: 82.
- Longinos Martínez, José (****-1803; Mexico)
 Baily, 1962: 14,
 H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. *The Festivus* 20(8): 77-78.
- Longstaff, G. B. [Mrs.; née Donald] (1855-1935; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1935. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 20(4): 98.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
- Lonicer, Geoffroy (****-****; France)
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Geoffroy Lonicer. Pp. 183-184, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
- Löns [Loens], Hermann (1866-1914; Germany)
 P. Hesse, 1915. Hermann Loens. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 47(1): 1-2.
 K.-H. Beckmann, 1988. Hermann Löns – Ein bedeutender westfälischer Malakologe. Wiesbaden: Christa Hemmen. 222 pp. [biography, portrait, reprinted papers].
 K.-H. Beckmann, 1989. Zum 75. Todestag von Hermann Löns (20.08.1866 – 26.09.1914), eines bedeutenden westfälischen Malakologen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44/45: 45-48 [biography, portrait].
 Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 303-304, pl. 4 [portrait].
- Loomis, Henry (1839-1920; ?)
 T. Habe, 1981. [Biohistory of malacologists (46) Henry Loomis.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 12(2): 45-46 [in Japanese].

- Loon, Frans van (1929-1994; Netherlands)
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1995. In memoriam Frans van Loon (18 augustus 1929 – 18 december 1994). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 112.
- Loosanoff, Victor L'vovich [Lyon] (1899-1987; Russia/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 349; 1987: 82.
- J. E. Hanks, 1987. In memoriam. Dr. Victor Lyon Loosanoff. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 6(2): frontispiece [portrait].
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1987. Victor A. [sic] Loosanoff, a life from Cossack to marine biologist, 1899-1987. *The Ark* (Tiburon, California) 15(31): 1.
- J. E. Hanks, 1988. Dr. Victor Lyon Loosanoff. *New York Shell Club Notes* 306: 14 [excerpted from Hanks, 1987].
- Carriker, 2004: 40-44, 89 [portraits].
- Loosjes, Fredrik Elise (1913-1994; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1953. Promotie F. E. Loosjes. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 50: 463-464.
- Engel, 1986: 163.
- A. C. van Bruggen & E. Gittenberger, 1995. In memoriam Dr. F. E. Loosjes 1913-1994. *Basteria* 59(1-3): 3-7 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa] [reprinted, in part, in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 158].
- H. Minato, 1995. [In memoriam Dr. F. E. Loosjes (1913-1994).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(2): 64-65 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1996. Frits Loosjes, onze clausenkenner: "een belijdend bioloog." *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 288: 17-20.
- Looymans, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 164.
- Lopez, Adolfo (1924-****; Nicaragua)
- Lord, John Keast (1818-1872; U.K.)
- Drake, 1963: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- D. B. Baker, 1996. The little-known nineteenth century collections: Dr. Thomas Dowler and John Keast Lord, Esq., F.Z.S. *Archives of Natural History* 23(3): 385-398.
- L. Hammond, 1997. Lord, John Keast. Pp. 478-479, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- D. B. Baker, 2002. John Keast Lord: materials for a life. Leiden: Backhuys, viii + 65 pp. [portrait].
- Lorenz, Felix, Jr. (1967-****; Germany)
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 31 [portrait].
- Lorois, _____ (****-****; France)
- H. Crosse, 1862. Nouvelles. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 11(4): 409-410.
- Lorrain, William Buckham (****-1857; U.K.)
- F. R. Woodward, 1990. The molluscan publications of Dr. W. B. Lorrain. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 114: 303-307.
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- Lough, Robert Gregory (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 349; 1987: 82.
- Louis XIII [King] (1601-1643; France)
- Dance, 1986: 33.
- Louis XIV [King] (1638-1715; France)
- Dance, 1986: 30, 34.

- Louis Napoleon [King] (1778-1846; France/
Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 164.
- Louisa Ulrica [Queen] (1720-1782; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 35, 41.
- Love, Marjorie [Miss] (****-1958; U.S.A.)
- J. Wichern, 1958. In memoriam. New York
Shell Club Notes 43: 4.
- Lovell, M. S. (****-****; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 230.
- Note: *The edible Mollusca of Great Britain
and Ireland with recipes for cooking them*
(1884) available on-line at:
<http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lovén, Sven Ludwig (1809-1895; Sweden)
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. Journal de
Conchyliologie 44(1): 112.
- Barnard, 1965: 19.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 106.
- Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Note: *Index molluscorum litora
Scandinavicae occidentalia habitantium*
(1846) and *Bidrag til k nneheten om
utvecklingen af mollusca acephala
lamellibranchiata* (1848) available on-line
at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lovisa Ulrika [Queen] (1720-1782; Sweden]
- Low, Hugh [Sir] (1924-1905; U.K.)
- C. F. Cowan, 1968. Sir Hugh Lowe,
G.C.M.G. (1824-1905). Journal of the
Society for the Bibliography of Natural
History 4(7): 327-343.
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lowden, Ronald Douglas, Jr. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 349-350; 1987: 82.
- Lowe, Herbert Nelson (1880-1936; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1936. Herbert N. Lowe. The
Nautilus 50(1): 28.
- A. M. Strong & E. M. Chace, 1936. Herbert
Nelson Lowe. The Nautilus 50(1): 64-66.
- Iw. Taki, 1937. [Obituaries]. Venus 7(2):
95-99 [Lowe: p. 97; in Japanese].
- J. Wilkins, 1964. Biographical sketch.
Herbert Nelson Lowe, 1880-1936. News of
the Western Association of Shell Clubs 5(5):
S16-16.
- Abbott, 1973: 128.
- C. M. Hertz, 1986. Herbert Nelson Lowe,
1880-1936, a gifted amateur conchologist
from southern California. The Festivus
18(3): 26-43 [biography, portraits,
bibliography, list of taxa].
- Coan, 1988: 98 [portrait].
- Lowe, Richard Thomas [Reverend] (1802-1874;
U.K./Madeira)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 24(1): 133-135.
- Melvill, 1890: 217.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- H. K. Mienis, 1992. On the date of
publication of Lowe's "*Primitiae et novitiae
faunae et florae Maderae et Portus Sancti*".
Journal of Conchology 34(2): 116-117.
- L. M. Cook, 1995. T. Vernon Wollaston
and the "monstrous doctrine". Archives of
Natural History 22(3): 333-348.
- Lowenstam, Heinz Adolf (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 350; 1987: 82-83.
- Lowerre, F. G. (****-1957; U.S.A.)

Lowry, Lloyd Frank (1950-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 562; 1987: 83.

Lowry, Walter Guinn (1909-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 350; 1987: 83.

Loydell, Andrew (****-1910; U.K.)

J. E. Cooper, 1910. Obituary.- A. Loydell. *Journal of Conchology* 13(2): 64.

Ložek, Vojen (1925-****; Czech Republic)

J. Kovanda, 1985. [Bibliography of Vojen Ložek, 1939-1984]. *Bohemia Centralis* (Prague) 14: 243-273.

I. Vaškovský, 1986. RN Dr. Vojen Ložek, Dr. Sc., sestdesiatročný. *Geologické práce* (Bratislava) 84: 31-34.

V. Cílek, 1995. On the restless maturity of the Great Story Teller and also on the adventurous life of the lover of the loess profiles. *Geolines, Occasional Papers in Earth Sciences* (Prague) 2: 3-4.

V. Cílek, 1995. The bibliography of Vojen Ložek, 1985-1995. *Geolines, Occasional Papers in Earth Sciences* (Prague) 2: 22-26.

Lposore, _____ (****-****; Denmark)

Trew, 1990: 77 [collection sold in 1968].

Lubet, Pierre E. (1925-2003; France)

A. Bebbington, 2003. Professor Pierre Lubet. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 41: 2.

Lucal, Karle Albert (1907-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 83.

Lucas, Albert (1928-1995; France)

A. Bebbington, 1996. Albert Lucas 1928-1995. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 26: 2.

Lucas, Bernard Richard (1864-1941; U.K.)

J. W. Jackson, 1941. Bernard Richard Lucas (1864-1941). *Journal of Conchology* 21(11): 322-324.

Anonymous, 1946, Bernard Richard Lucas. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 1.

J. Robinson, 1986. Rescuing a fine old collection from obscurity. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(3): 5.

Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77.

Lucas, Maurice (1925/6-1996; Belgium/France)

K. & M. A[ngioy], 1996. In memoriam. *La Conchiglia* 28(280): 58

R. Duchamps, 1997. Nécrologie: Maurice Lucas. *Arion* 21(1): 8-9 [partial bibliography].

Ludbrook, Nelly Hooper (1907-****; Australia)

R. K. Johns, 1985. Nelly Hooper Ludbrook M.B.E., M.A. (Adelaide), Ph.D. (London), D.I.C., F.G.S. Pp. v-viii, in: J. M. Lindsay, ed., *Stratigraphy, Palaeontology, Malacology: Papers in Honour of Dr Nell Ludbrook*. Department of Mines and Energy, South Australia, Special Publication No. 5: viii + 387 pp.

Luder, Joannes (****-1719; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 165.

Ludwig, Carl Ferdinand Heinrich von (1784-1847; Germany/South Africa)

Fouché, 1995: 37.

Lukas, Gerald Thomas (1942-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 351; 1987: 83.

Lukis, Frederick Corbin (1788-1871; U.K.)

T. E. Crowley, 1961. F. C. Lukis and the triton. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 17-20, pl. 1.

Dance, 1986: 217.

- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Lumb, James Henry (1876-1966; U.K.)
 E. Dearing, 1967. Obituary. J. H. Lumb, 1876-1966. *Journal of Conchology* 26(3): 201, pl. 10 [portrait].
- Lundin, Robert Folke (1936-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 351; 1987: 83.
- Lunt, William (1871-1904; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1904. In memoriam. *Journal of the Kew Guild* 2(12): 206-210, 1 pl. [Lunt: pp. 208-209].
 Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 81.
- Lussi, Markus (****-****; Mauritius/South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Lutaenko, Konstantin Anatol'evich (1970-****; Russia)
 Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Lutaenko Konstantin Anatolyevich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 84-86 [bibliography].
- Luther, ___ (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 166.
- Lutz, Richard Arthur (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 562-563; 1987: 83.
- Luycx Massis, Daniel (****-1770; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 166.
- Lyall, _____ [M.D.] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lyell, Charles Bart [Sir] (1797-1875; U.K.)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 130-131.
- A. G., 1877. Sir Charles Lyell. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 25: xi-xiv.
- Melvill, 1890: 203-204 [gives wrong birth and death dates].
- T. G. Bonney, 1895. Charles Lyell and modern geology. London: Cassell, 224 pp.
- E. B. Bailey, 1962. Charles Lyell. London: Nelson, x + 214 pp.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Kohn, 1992: 275.
- L. G. Wilson, 1998. Lyell in America: transatlantic geology, 1841-1853. Baltimore, Maryland: Johns Hopkins University, xii + 429 pp.
- S. J. Gould, 1999. Lyell's pillars of wisdom; three ancient Roman columns near Naples became the benchmarks of a new geology. *Natural History* 108(3): 28-34, 87-88 [portrait]
- S. J. Gould, 1999. Pozzuoli's pillars revisited; even the best of geological theories can be pushed to explain too much. *Natural History* 108(4): 24, 81-83, 88-91.
- Lyman, Frank (1895-1981; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 351.
 Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
 Anonymous, 1982. Frank Lyman 1895-1981. *New York Shell Club Notes* 278: 4.
 Abbott, 1987: 157.
- Lyman, Theodore (1833-1897; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 128.
- Lynge, Herman (1862-1945; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 217.
 Trew, 1990: 77.

- Lyon, Sidney Smith (1810-1872; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 128.
- Lyonet [Lyonnet], Pierre [Pieter] (1706-1789; Netherlands)
 E. Hublard, 1910. Le naturaliste hollandaise Pierre Lyonet: sa vie et ses oeuvres (1706-1789) et d'après des lettres inédites Bruxelles: Lebègue, 159 pp. [not seen].
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 206-207 [collection sold in 1796].
 W. H. v. Seters, 1962. Pierre Lyonet, 1706-1789: sa vie, ses collections de coquillages et de tableaux, ses recherches entomologiques. La Haye: Martinus Nijhoff, xii + 227 pp., frontispiece, 23 pls. [portrait]
 Cailliez, 1983: 12 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 51-54, pl. 24 [portrait].
 Engel, 1986: 167-168.
 Trew, 1990: 77.
 Note: *Catalogue raisonné du célèbre cabinet de coquilles de feu P. Lyonnet* (1800) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lyons, Richard Bernard (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 351-352; 1987: 83.
- Lyons, William (1766-1849; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 230.
 A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
- Lyons, William [Bill] Gober (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 352; 1987: 83.
- Ma, Xiutong (****-****; China)
- Maaden, Huibert van der (1904-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 168.
- Maanen, Pieter Jacob van (1770-1854; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 168.
- Mabille, Jules François (1831-1901; France)
 Anonymous, 1885. Mabille. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 21-26, 1 pl. [portrait].
 E. Lamy, 1906. Nécrologie. Jules Mabille. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 53(4): 482-483.
 Barnard, 1965: 46.
 Kiss, 1981: 34.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
 Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- MacAndrew, James J. (****-1915; U.K.) [son of Robert MacAndrew]
 B. S. Kirsch, 1960. Les mollusques décrits par de Folin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(4): 137-162 [MacAndrew collection: pp. 147-162].
 Dance, 1986: 173, 217.
 Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 177.
- MacAndrew, Robert (1802-1873; U.K.)
 W. Kobelt, 1873. Robert MacAndrew. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 5(5): 70-71.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132-133.
 A. H. Cooke, 1882. On the MacAndrew collection of British shells. *Journal of Conchology* 3(11): 340-342; (12): 353-390.
 Melvill, 1890: 218.
 Dean, 1936: 239-240.

- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77; 1993: 81.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 177.
- MacAndrew, Vernon W. (1881?-1940; U.K.)
[grandson of R. MacAndrew; nephew of J. J. MacAndrew]
- Anonymous, 1941. [obituary notice].
Journal of Conchology 21(9): 281.
- Dance, 1986: 171, 217.
- Trew, 1990: 77-78.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 177.
- Macaré, F. J. Martina O. la D.; see Rethaan-Macaré,
F. J. M. O. la D.
- MacBride, David (****-****; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197.
- MacClintock, Copeland (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Remington, 1977: 37.
- MacDonald, Hughrena Christina (1917-****;
U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 352; 1987: 83.
- MacDonald, James Edwin (1871-1938; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- MacDonald, Ranald (1910-1985; U.K.)
- N. McMillan, 1985. Ranald MacDonald
(1910-1985). The Conchologists'
Newsletter 94: 305-306 [biography].
- Macé, Joseph August (1819-1877; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 26(1): 106-107.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Macedonia, Elvira C. (1914-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 157.
- MacFarland, Frank Mace (1869-1951; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1951. In memoriam. Minutes
of the Conchological Club of Southern
California 108: 5-6.
- G D. Hanna, 1951. Frank Mace
MacFarland, 1869-1951. The Nautilus
65(1): 30-32 [bibliography].
- O. H. MacFarland, 1966. Memorial. Pp. ix-
x, in: F. M. MacFarland [posthumous],
1966, Studies of opisthobranchiate mollusks
of the Pacific coast of North America.
Memoirs of the California Academy of
Sciences 6: xvi + 546 pp., 72 pls.
- R. C. Miller, 1966. Frank Mace
MacFarland. Pp. xi-xiv, frontispiece
[portrait], in: F. M. MacFarland
[posthumous], 1966, Studies of
opisthobranchiate mollusks of the Pacific
coast of North America. Memoirs of the
California Academy of Sciences 6: xvi +
546 pp., 72 pls.
- Abbott, 1973: 129.
- Shasky, 1980: 23.
- H. Bertsch, 2003 ["2001"]. A brief
description of the life and scientific
contributions of Dr. Frank Mace
MacFarland (1869-1951). Western Society
of Malacologists Annual Report 34: 2-8.
- MacFarland, Olive Hornbrook (1872-1962; U.S.A.)
- G Dallas Hanna, 1962. Olive Hornbrook
MacFarland, 1872-1962. The Nautilus
76(2): 73-74.
- Abbott, 1973: 129.
- R. F. Johnson, 2003. More than an artist:
Olive Hornbrook MacFarland's work to
complete her husband's "Studies of
Opisthobranchiate Mollusks of the Pacific
Coast of North America".
Western Society of Malacologists Annual
Report 35: 23.
- MacGillivray, John (1822-1867; U.K./Australia)

- T. Iredale, 1937. The last letters of John MacGillivray. *Australian Zoologist* 9(1): 40-63, pls. 4-5 [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 20.
- Dance, 1986: 124.
- I. Loch, 1987. John MacGillivray. *Australian Shell News* 58: 9; 59-60: 4-5 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 78; 1993: 82.
- Black, 1998: 7.
- Fouché, 1995: 38.
- MacGillivray, William (1796-1852; U.K.)
- W. M. MacGillivray & J. A. Thomson, 1910. *Life of William MacGillivray, M.A., LL.D., F.R.S.E., Ornithologist, Professor of Natural History, Marischal College and University, Aberdeen, with a Scientific Appreciation by J. Arthur Thomson.* London: J. Murray. xv + 222 pp., 11 pls. [biography, portrait].
- Salisbury, 1945: 161.
- R. Ralph, 1992. A portrait of William MacGillivray. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 265-267 [portrait].
- MacGinitie, George Eber (1889-1989; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. George E. MacGinitie and Nettie L. MacGinitie. A biographical sketch and bibliography. *Tabulata* 2(4): 2-5, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 129.
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- Anonymous, 1989. George E. MacGinitie. *Dredgings* 29(6): 5.
- MacGinitie, Nettie Lorene (1899-1993; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. George E. MacGinitie and Nettie L. MacGinitie. A biographical sketch and bibliography. *Tabulata* 2(4): 2-5, portrait.
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- Abbott, 1975: 563; 1987: 83.
- Anonymous, 1993. Nettie L. MacGinitie. *Dredgings* 33(4): 7.
- MacGregor, William [Sir] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Mack, Wildred (****-****; U.S.A.)
- A. G. Smith, 1962. The W. Mack chiton collection. *The Veliger* 4(4): 214-215.
- Mackey, Miona Ruth (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 83-84.
- Mackie, Gerald Lloyd (1942-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1975: 563; 1987: 84.
- Mackin, John Gilman (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- A. K. Sparks, 1984. John Gilman Mackin: a founding father of oyster pathology. *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 43(3): 307-315 [biography, portrait].
- MacLeay, William Sharp (1792-1865; Australia)
- Melvill, 1890: 203.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- MacMillan, Gordon Kutchka (1906-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 352.
- Anonymous, 1983. Death. *The Nautilus* 97(3): 113.
- Abbott, 1987: 158.
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.

- MacNeil, Francis Stearns (1909-1983; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous [D. Dockery], 1983. F. Stearns MacNeil (November 27, 1909 – January 24, 1983). *Mississippi Geology* 3(3): 14.
- Macoun, John (1831-1920; Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 5.
- W. A. Waiser, 1997. Macoun, John. Pp. 497-498, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Macquin, Hazelle Baird (1898-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 353; 1987: 84.
- Mactier, William L. (****-1888; U.S.A.)
- W. D. Averell, 1888. *Necrology*. *The Nautilus* 2(8): 103.
- Madden, Maurice J. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 353; 1987: 84.
- Madison, James (1847-1915; U.K.)
- P. T. Deakin et al., 1915. Obituary notice. James Madison. *Journal of Conchology* 14(10): 291-292.
- Madge, Edward Henry (1801-1870; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 217
- Madoulé, Hyacinthe-Auguste (****-1905; France)
- Dautzenberg, P., 1906. *Nécrologie*. H. A. Madoulé. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 54(1): 75.
- Maeda, Kazutoshi (1943-1990; Japan)
- K. Kawabe et al., 1990. [Memories of Mr. Kazutoshi Maeda.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 21(3): 63-70 [in Japanese] [bibliography].
- Maes, Virginia Orr (1920-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 353-354; 1987: 84.
- D. Raeihle, 1986. Virginia Orr Maes. *New York Shell Club Notes* 301: 2 [biography].
- R. Robertson, 1987. Virginia Orr Maes (1920-1986): biography and malacological bibliography. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 138: 527-532 [portrait].
- Norwood, 1997: 407.
- Magee, Marion Ruth (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 84.
- Maggiore, Giacomo (****-****; Italy)
- J. J. van Aartsen & R. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1987. On the dates of publication of Aradas & Maggiore's "Catalogo Ragionato..." and its malacological implication. *Bollettino Malacologico* 23(5-8): 269-273.
- Magnotte, Gary (1938-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 354; 1987: 84.
- W. Harland, 1996. Obituaries. Gary Magnotte. 1938-1996. *American Conchologist* 24(3): 24.
- Magruder, Samuel Rossington (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 354; 1987: 84.
- Mahudel, **** (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Maier, Lothar T. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 84.
- Maitland, Robert Thomas (1823-1904; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 170.
- Mainwaring, G. Bynes (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 79.

- Major, Johan Daniel (1634-1693; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 133-134.
 Melvill, 1890: 193.
- Major, Mary Elizabeth (1909-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 355; 1987: 84.
- Makiyama, Jiro (1896-1986; Japan)
 Editor, 1958. Commemoration of the Sixty-first Birthday. *Venus* 20(2): pl. 15 [portrait, with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
 Editor, 1987. The late Dr. Jiro Makiyama, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan. *Venus* 46(1): i-ii [portrait].
 T. Habe et al., 1987. [The memories of the late Dr. Jiro Makiyama, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 18(1): 1-11 [in Japanese; portraits].
- Makowski, Henryk (1910-1997; Poland)
 M. Szulczewski, 1997. In memoriam: Henryk Makowski (1910-1997). *Acta Palaeontologica Polonica* 42(1): 175-176 [portrait] [excerpted in *Acta Geologica Polonica* 50(1): i-iii (2000)].
 A. Radwanski & R. Marcinowski, 2000. Professor Henryk Makowski (1910-1997). *Acta Geologica Polonica* 50(1): iii.
- Malapert, Pieter de (1740-1806; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 170.
- Malek, Emile Abdel (1922-****; Egypt/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 355; 1987: 84.
- Mallada y Pueyo, Lucas (1841-1921; Spain)
 J. R. Bataller, 1952. Lucas Mallada en el XXX aniversario de su muerte. *Estudios Geológicos, Instituto de Investigaciones Geológicas "Lucas Mallada"* (Madrid) 8(15): 85-108, pls. 34-41 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Mallory, Eugene Hutchinson (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 355; 1975: 563; 1987: 84.
- Malm, August Wilhelm (1821-1882, Sweden)
 Kiss, 1983: 117.
- Malone, Daniel E. (1907-1981; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1981. In memoriam [sic], Daniel E. Malone. *Of Sea and Shore* 11(4): 211.
- Malone, Elsie A. [M.?] (1909/10-1993; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 84-85.
 W. Sage, 1993. In memoriam, Elsie Malone. *New York Shell Club Notes* 328: 7.
- Malone, J. G. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Smith, 1974: 5.
- Malotau de Guerne, Frédéric-Jules [Baron] (?1822-1888; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 96.
- Malouf, Robert Edward (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 85.
 Carriker, 2004: 171 [portrait].
- Malpighi, Marcello (1628-1694; Italy)
- Malsburg, ____ (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 78 [collection sold in 1837].
- Maltzan, Hermann von [Freiherr] (1843-1891; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologie: Hermann von Maltzan. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(7-8): 141-142 [biography].

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 115-116.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Seemann, 1995: 64-66 [portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- Malves, de Gua de [Abbé] (1712-1786; France)
- Dance, 1986: 60.
- Malzine, F. Recq de (****-1880; Belgium)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 102 [one sentence obituary].
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Duchamps, 1999: fig. 23 [portrait].
- Mamo, Giuseppe (****-1866; Malta)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 4. Mamo's collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 70-71.
- Mandahl-Barth, Georg (1910-1994; Denmark)
- Spärck, 1953: xxi.
- D. S. Brown, 1995. Georg Mandahl-Barth (1910-1994): his life, publications and described taxa. *Journal of Conchology* 35(4): 303-312 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- G. Mandahl-Barth, 1973. Record of publications on African non-marine Mollusca by G. Mandahl Barth. *Achatina* 4: 81-82.
- H. K. Mienis, 1999. Additional publications by G. Mandahl-Barth on Mollusca. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 149: 191-192.
- Mangold, Ernst (****-1882; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1882. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 14(8-9): 144.
- Manhart, V. A.; see Delsher, V. A.
- Mann, Roger (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 85.
- Carriker, 2004: 164, 182 [portraits].
- Mann, William M. (1886-1960; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 129.
- Mansel-Pleydell, John Clavell (1817-1902; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1902. John Clavell Mansel-Pleydell, F.L.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 9(7): 335-336.
- Anonymous, 1903. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(5): 306-307.
- Mansfield, Wendell Clay (1874-1939; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1939. [Obituary]. *Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences* 29(10): 468.
- J. E. Gardner, 1939. Wendell Clay Mansfield. *The Nautilus* 53(2): 64-65.
- J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1940. Memorial to Wendell Clay Mansfield. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America* for 1939: 213-217, pl. 10 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 129.
- Henson, 1982: 17.
- Anonymous, 1988. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Wendell Clay Mansfield (1874-1939). *Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 21(2): 76 [portrait].
- Mansur, Maria Cristina Dreher (1945-****; Brasil)
- Abbott, 1987: 85.
- Mansuy, H. (****-****; France/Indochina)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.

- Mantell, Gideon Algernon (1790-1852; U.K.)
- Abbott, 1973: 130.
- R. J. Cleevely & S. D. Chapman, 1992. The accumulation and disposal of Gideon Mantell's fossil collections and their role in the history of British palaeontology. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 307-364 [portrait].
- P. Dodson, 1999. Let us now praise famous men. *American Paleontologist* 7(2): 3-7.
- Mantell, Walter Baldock Durrant (1820-1895; U.K./New Zealand)
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- E. Dawson, 1991. Advice to shell collectors – 1849 style: a gleaning from the Mantell papers in the Alexander Turnbull Library, Wellington. *Cookia, Journal of the Wellington Shell Club* 6(3): 19-26.
- Manzi, John J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 181 [portrait].
- Manzo, William A., Jr. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 85.
- Marais, Johan P. (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 38.
- Maravigna, Carmelo (****-****; Italy)
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Marco, Simon de (****-1972; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1972. Simon de Marco. *New York Shell Club Notes* 183: 4 [one sentence death notice].
- Marcou, Jules (1824-1898; France/U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Marcou: pp. 241-244; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Merrill, 1906: 448-452, 485, 705 [portrait].
- Marcus, Ernst (1893-1968; Brazil)
- K. Herter, 1968. Ernst Marcus (8.6.1893 – 30.6.1968). *Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin* 8(2): 81-92 [portrait, bibliography].
- E. du B. R. Marcus, 1968. Ernst Marcus. *Atti della Societa Italiana di Scienze Naturali e Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano* 108: 7-12 [portrait].
- N. B. Eales, 1969. Obituary. Ernest Marcus, 1893-1968. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 38(5): 371-373 [bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1971. Ernst Marcus. *The Nautilus* 84(3): 112.
- Abbott, 1973: 130.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, II. Ernst Marcus (1893-1968) en Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus. *De Kreukel* 9(4): 40-62, pl. 5 [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Marcus, Eveline de Bois-Reymond (1901-1990; Brazil) [spouse of Ernst Marcus]
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, II. Ernst Marcus (1893-1968) en Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus. *De Kreukel* 9(4): 40-62, pl. 5 [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 85.
- E. de B.-R. Marcus, 1987. Selected recollections from my life. *American Malacological Bulletin* 5(2): 183-184.
- D. D. Corrêa, 1991. Dr Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus. *Hydrobiologia* 227: xxii-xxvi.
- M. Edmunds, 1991. Obituary. Eveline du Bois Reymond Marcus, 1901-1990. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 57(1): 141-142.

- Marcus, Jan (Jacob) (1702-1750; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 172.
- Marelli, Dan Christian (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 85.
Carriker, 2004: 206 [portrait].
- Margier, Eugène (?1862-1926; France)
P. Pallary, 1927. Nécrologie. Eugène Margier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(1): 97-98.
- Margulis, Joseph (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 85.
- Margulis, Leonard Sidney (1958-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 85.
- Maria Theresa [Empress of Austria] (1717-1788; Austria)
Dance, 1986: 66 [see also: Born, I. von].
- Marie, Edouard Auguste (1835-1888; West Indies/ France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 94-96.
H. Crosse, 1891. Nouvelles. [disposition of Marie's collections]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(4): 347.
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Marie: p. 121].
Dance, 1986: 162-163, 218.
Trew, 1990: 78.
Duchamps, 1999: fig. 47 [portrait].
- Maries, _____ (****-****; ****)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Marincovich, Louie Nick, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 85.
- Marion, Antoine Fortuné (1846-1900; France)
A. Vayssière, 1901. Nécrologie. A. F. Marion. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 68-69.
- Mark, Dirk van der (1921-1980; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam Dirk van der Mark. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiare en Kwartiare Geologie* 17(3): 198.
- Mark, Edward Laurens (1847-1946; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 130.
- Marks, M. Sidney (****-1951; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1951. [notice of death]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 5: 6.
- Marquand, Ernest David (1848-1918; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1918. Obituary notice: E. D. Marquand. *Journal of Conchology* 15(9): 257-258 [bibliography].
- Marquet, José (1931-1999; Belgium)
R. Houart, 1999. In memoriam. José Marquet. *Arion* 24(3): 134.
- Marrat, Frederick Price (1820-1904; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1905. [Mr. Frederick Price Marrat]. *The Nautilus* 18(10): 120.
J. C. Melvill, 1905. Frederick Price Marrat. *Journal of Conchology* 11(8): 225-227.
P. Dautzenberg, 1906. Nécrologie. F. P. Marrat. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 53(4): 484-485.
J. R. R. Tomlin, 1913. Notes on some types of *Marginella* in the Marrat collection. *Journal of Conchology* 14(1): 44-45.
A. Lee, 1920-1921. Frederick Price Marrat and Thomas Palgrave. *Lancashire and Cheshire Naturalist* 13(3-4): 47-56 (1920);

13(5-6): 76-82 (1920); 13(7): 127-129 (1921) [not seen; cited from Ford, 1952: 449].

J. R. R. Tomlin, 1940. Marrat's species of *Nassa*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(1): 34-40.

W. K. Ford, 1952. Notes by J. R. le B. Tomlin, M.A. on Marrat's species of *Oliva*. North Western Naturalist (n.s.) 1(3): 442-449.

W. K. Ford, 1953. Frederick Price Marrat 1820-1904. A Liverpool conchologist. Liverpool Libraries, Museums and Arts Committee Bulletin 2: 31-36.

W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. North Western Naturalist (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.

W. K. Ford, 1955. Notes on the earlier history of the City of Liverpool Public Museum. Liverpool Bulletin, 5(1-2): 3-15.

N. F. McMillan, 1961. F. P. Marrat and his Conchological Leaflets. Liverpool Libraries, Museums and Arts Committee Bulletin 9: 26-29.

N. F. McMillan, 1985. Frederick Price Marrat, "Conchologist etc." with a list of his type and figured specimens in Merseyside County Museums and a bibliography of his publications. Merseyside County Museums Occasional Papers 3: iv + 33 pp.

Dance, 1986: 167, 218.

Trew, 1987: 79.

Trew, 1990: 78.

Duchamps, 1999: 13.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.

Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monograph by Marrat on *Oliva* (1870-1871), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Marrow, Ivan (1920-1994; Australia)

Anonymous, 1994. Obituary: the late Ivan Marrow. Australian Shell News 85-86: 6.

Marryat, Frederick [Captain] (1792-1848; U.K.)

F. Marryat, 1839. A diary in America, with remarks on its institutions. London: Longman, etc., 3 vols. [available in reprinted editions] [not seen].

D. Hannay, 1889. Life of Frederick Marryat. London: Scott & New York: Gage, vii + 163 pp. [reprinted: New York: Haskell House, 1973] [not seen].

J. K. Laughton, 1893. Marryat, Frederick. Dictionary of National Biography 12: 1086-1088.

C. Lloyd, 1939. Captain Marryat and the Old Navy. London: Longman, Green & Co., xiii + 286 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

C. Goodrich, 1940. From Capt. Frederick Marryat "A Diary in America with Remarks on Its Institutions." The Nautilus 54(2): 70.

O. Warner, 1953. Captain Marryat, a Rediscovery. London: Constable. 210 pp., frontispiece, 8 pls. [biography, bibliography].

J. Zanger, ed., 1960. Captain Frederick Marryat, Diary in America. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 342 pp. [biography, portraits].

T. Pocock, 2000. Captain Marryat: seaman, writer, and adventurer. London: Chatham, 208 pp., 16 pls. [biography, portraits].

Mars, Paul (1922-1973; France)

Anonymous, 1974. In memoriam. Paul Mars 1922-1973. Haliotis 4(1-2): 3 [biography, portrait].

J. M. Peres, 1974. Paul Mars (1922-1973; France). Tethys 5(1): 3-5 [portrait, bibliography].

- I. di Geronimo, 1975. La vita e l'opera di Paul Mars (1922-1973). *Conchiglie* 11(9-10): 211-216 [biography, bibliography].
- Marsh, James Anthony [Tony] (1913-1967; Australia)
- D. F. McMichael, 1968. Obituary – J. A. (Tony) Marsh. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(11): 5-6, portrait.
- T. Okutani, 1968. Obituary. *Venus* 27(2): 78 [in Japanese].
- W. E. Old, 1968. Tony Marsh. *New York Shell Club Notes* 138: 8 [a short announcement of his death].
- Marsh, Phil Lewis (1891-1957; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1949. The Phil L. Marsh collection *The Nautilus* 63(2): 71-72 [to University of Michigan, Ann Arbor].
- H. van der Schalie, 1958. Phil Lewis Marsh, 1891-1957. *The Nautilus* 72(2): 64-66, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 130.
- Marsh, Therese [Terry] Chartrand (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 85.
- Marshall, Elsie J. (1923-1999; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 85.
- A. McClure, 1996. Profile of a sheller: Elsie Marshall. *Dredgings* 36(3): 15, 19-22 [portraits].
- [Issue dedicated to her memory: *Dredgings* 39(4), July/August 1999].
- T. Rice, 1999. Elsie Marshall. The Pacific Northwest loses its shell lady. *Of Sea and Shore* 22(2): 95-96 [portrait].
- Marshall, James Thomas (1842-1922; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1924. Obituary notice: J. T. Marshall. *Journal of Conchology* 17(4): 99-103 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 78.
- Killeen, 1998: 382-383.
- Marshall, John James (1842-1922; U.K.)
- I. J. Killeen, 1998. Mapping Britain's mollusc fauna: history, development and personalities. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 373-387 [Marshall: p. 377, portrait].
- Marshall, Michael John (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 85-86.
- Marshall, William Blanchard (1865-1958; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 1974. Marshall's unionid types or Recent and fossil Unionacea and Mutelacea introduced by William B. Marshall, including a bibliography of all his writings on mollusks. *Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3: 14 pp.
- Abbott, 1973: 131.
- Henson, 1982: 16, 26-27.
- Rehder, 1997: 61, 74, 87, 115, pl. [23].
- Marsigli, Luigi Ferdinando (1658-1730; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
- Porro, 1841: 37-39.
- A. Neviani, 1931. Luigi Ferdinando Marsili e le sue collezioni zoologiche. *Atti della Pontificia Accademia delle Scienze Nuovi Lincei* 84: 376-463 [1-90] [biography].
- Marsili, Anton Felice (1649-1710; ?)
- Marston, Anthony Hurst (1917-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Marston, George Terence (1867-1903; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1903. George T. Marston. *The Nautilus* 17(4): 47.
- Abbott, 1973: 131.

Martel, Edmond-Jacques (****-****; France) [father of H. Martel]

Duchamps, 1999: 5.

Martel, Henri (1846-1927; France/Senegal/Tahiti/New Caledonia)

P. Dautzenberg, 1928. Nécrologie. Henri Martel. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(4): 401-403, 1 pl. [portrait; bibliography].

Duchamps, 1999: 5, fig. 49 [portrait].

Martel, Paul (****-****; Franc /Morocco) [son of Henri Martel]

Duchamps, 1999: 5.

Martens, Jacob Carel [Jonkheer] (1817-1872; Netherlands/ France)

Bentham Jutting, 1939: 170.

Engel, 1986: 174.

Martens, Karl [Carl] Eduard von (1831-1904; Germany)

E. A. Smith, 1901. Bibliographical notice. *Biologia Centrali-Americana*. Land and freshwater Mollusca. By Prof. Eduard von Martens. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 8(47): 490-491.

O. Boettger, 1904. Nekrolog. Geh. Reg.-Rat Prof. Dr. Eduard von Martens. *Der Zoologische Garten* 45(10): 318.

W. Kobelt, 1904. [notice of death]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakologischen Gesellschaft* 36(4): 129-131

W. Kobelt, 1905. Zwei Nachrufe. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 37(1): 1-10.

W. Kobelt, 1905. Carl Edward von Martens: an Obituary notice. *Journal of Conchology* 11(6): 171-173; 11(7): pl. 4 [portrait]

E. A. Smith, 1905. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 6(5): 251-252.

H. Fischer, 1906. Nécrologie. C. E. von Martens. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 53(4): 483-484.

Iw. Taki, 1932. Biographies of the Recent conchologists of Europe and America. (2) C. E. von Martens. *Venus* 3(3): 155-169 [portrait, partial bibliography; in Japanese].

Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 348-349.

Barnard, 1965: 46.

B. Verdcourt, 1974. Bibliography of the African papers of Carl Eduard von Martens (1831-1904). *Achatina* 5: 108-111.

Kiss, 1981: 34-35.

Dance, 1986: 157-158, 218.

Trew, 1990: 78.

Fouché, 1995: 39.

A. R. Kabat & K. J. Boss, 1997. Karl Edward von Martens (1831-1904): his life and works. Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts (Museum of Comparative Zoology). vii + 417 pp. [biography, bibliography, lists of taxa, portrait].

Haldemann, 1998: 198, fig. 3 [portrait].

Duchamps, 1999:13.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.

Marti, Ann Park (1924-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 86.

Martin, A. [Capitaine] (****-?1861; France) [father of Honoré Martin]

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 100 [short obituary].

Martin, Arthur Wesley (1910-2000; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 564-565; 1987: 86.

- R. C. Anderson & Arthur W. Martin [posthumous], 2002. An interview on octopuses with Cecil A. Brosseau (1919-1992). *The Festivus* 34(6): 67-71.
- Martin, Clifford Alonzo (1910-1992; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 86.
 Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 24(7): 82.
- Martin, Clifton Larkin (1910-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 86.
- Martin, Deena (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 565; 1987: 86.
- Martin, George Curtis (1875-1943; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 131.
- Martin, Honoré (****-1881; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 81.
- Martin, Johann Karl Ludwig ["Karl"] (1851-1942; Germany/Netherlands)
 B. G. Escher, 1931. K. Martin als Directeur van het Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie. *Leidsche Geologische Mededeelingen* 5: 1-16, frontispiece [biography, list of publications through 1931, portrait].
 Ph. H. Kuenen, 1931. K. Martin als Docent. *Leidsche Geologische Mededeelingen* 5: 17-20.
 J. H. F. Umbgrove, 1942. In memoriam Prof. Dr. K. Martin. *Geologie en Mijnbouw, Tijdschrift van het Geologisch-Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Koloniën* 4(11-12): 90-94 [biography, portrait, list of publications since 1931].
 H. Gerth, 1944. Die wissenschaftliche Bedeutung des Lebenswerkes von Prof. Dr. K. Martin. *Leidsche Geologische Mededeelingen* 14(1): 1-9 [partial bibliography].
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1946. Prof. K. Martin. *Nature* 157: 866-867.
 Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 349-350.
 Bruggen, 1977: 25-27 [portrait]
 L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 37-96 [Martin: pp. 51-57; portrait].
 G. E. Groot, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978, a retrospect. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 3-25, frontispiece.
 Trew, 1990: 78.
- Martin, Robert Frederick (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martin, Roger (1910/11-****; France/Philippines) [spouse of Samia Martin]
 F. Leobrera, 1980. The Martins in the Philippines. *Carfel Philippines Shell News* 2(3): 5-7 [portrait].
 H. Coomans, 1996. The Martin collection and the Zoological Museum at Amsterdam. *Vita Marina* 43(3-4): 17-22.
- Martin, Roy (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 160 [portrait].
- Martin, Ruth M. (1956-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martin, Samia (1911-1990; France/Philippines) [spouse of Roger Martin]
 F. Leobrera, 1980. The Martins in the Philippines. *Carfel Philippines Shell News* 2(3): 5-7 [portrait].
 H. Coomans, 1996. The Martin collection and the Zoological Museum at Amsterdam. *Vita Marina* 43(3-4): 17-22.

- Martin, Scott Douglas (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martin, Stephen Grant (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 565; 1987: 86.
- Martin, William (1767-1810; U.K.)
C. J. Stubblefield, 1951. The goniatites named in Martin's "Petrificata Derbiensia, 1809." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 12) 4(38): 119-124, pl. 7.
J. S. Turner, 1953. The nautiloids named in "Martin's Petrificata Derbiensia, 1809." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 12) 6(69): 689-692, pl. 17.
Edwards, 1967: 52, 54.
- Martini, Antonius Arnoldus (1717-1778; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 175-176.
- Martini, Friedrich Wilhelm (1729-1778; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189.
Swainson, 1840: 261-262.
Kurze Abhandlung von den Conchylien, 1767 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 543 (1959).
Neues Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet, 1769-1795 – Rejected by ICZN Direction 1 (1954), except for certain New Zealand species by ICZN Opinion 479 (1957).
Dance, 1986: 50.
R. Möller, 1988. Friedrich Heinrich Wilhelm Martini's Stellung in der Biologie des 18. Jahrhunderts. *Rudolstädter Naturhistorische Schriften* 1: 41-47.
Trew, 1990: 78.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.
- Martorell y Peña, Francisco (****-1878; Spain)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 102-103.
- Martins, Antonio M. Frias (1946-****; Portugal)
Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martinson, Herbert Henrikovich (1911-1997; Russia)
B. S. Sokolov, et al., 1998. [Memorial of Herbert Henrikovich Martinson (1911-1997)]. *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1998(2): 111-112 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 32(2): 215-216] [portrait].
- Martius, Karl Friedrich Philippe von (1794-1868; Germany)
- Martyn, Thomas (1760-1816; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 203-204.
Melvill, 1890: 197.
W. H. Dall, 1905. Thomas Martyn and the *Universal Conchologist*. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum* 29(1425): 415-432.
W. H. Dall, 1907. Supplementary notes on Martyn's *Universal Conchologist*. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum* 33(1565): 185-192.
S. S. Berry, 1908. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. *The Nautilus* 22(7): 72.
S. S. Berry, 1913. Another note on Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. *The Nautilus* 27(8): 95.
G. H. Clapp, 1914. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. *The Nautilus* 27(9): 107-108.
P. Dautzenberg, 1917. A propos de *L'Universal conchologist* de Thomas Martyn. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 63(2): 148-152.
C. W. Johnson, 1917. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. *The Nautilus* 30(11): 130-132.

- T. Iredale, 1921. Unpublished plates of Thomas Martyn, conchologist. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(4): 131-134.
- B. Walker, 1928. Another "Martyn". The Nautilus 32(1): 28-33.
- C. W. Johnson, 1929. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. The Nautilus 43(2): 71-72.
- R. Winckworth, 1929. Notes on nomenclature. 4. Martyn's "Universal conchologist." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(5): 228-229.
- E. P. Chace, 1953. The Universal Conchologist, Thomas Martyn. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 131: 6-8.
- V. T. Phillips, 1953. Copy of shell masterwork given to the Academy. Frontiers: A Magazine of Natural History (Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia) 17(3): 80-81.
- W. J. Clench, 1954. A note on Thomas Martyn. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 133: 2.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1954. Captain Cook's imperial sun *Trochus*. Journal of Conchology 24(1): 7-12, pl. 1.
- T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1954-44: 81-83.
- Universal conchologist*, 1784 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 456 (1957).
- I. F. Lyle, 1969. Thomas Martyn's *The University Conchologist*: an early copy and a theory. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(2): 141-143.
- St. Jean, 1972: 187.
- Dance, 1986: 70, 71-73.
- Baily, 1988: 3.
- Black, 1998: 8.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.
- Marwick, John (1891-1978; New Zealand)
- I. Mackenzie, ed., 1971. John Marwick 80th birthday issue. New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics 14(4): 621-633, 2 pls. [frontispiece, portrait, bibliography].
- J. Marwick, 1971. Reminiscences of the New Zealand Geological Survey. New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics 14(4): 640-654 [portraits].
- N. de B. Horniborook, 1971. Finlay & Marwick. New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics 14(4): 640-654.
- Anon., 1978. Obituary. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 9(6): 120.
- Anonymous, 1980. Deaths. The Nautilus 94(1): 10.
- A. G. Beu, 1998. Marwick, John 1891-1978. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 4: 340-341.
- Marz, Helen J. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 86.
- Masefield, John Richard Beech (1850-1932; U.K.)
- C. Oldham, 1932. John Richard Beech Masefield (1850-1932). Journal of Conchology 19(8): 253-255, pl. 8 [portrait].
- Masino, Robert John (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Masnata, Alicia Brewer (1895/5-****; Cuba/U.S.A.)
- M. K. Jacobson, 1977. The de la Torre exhibit at the South Florida Shell Show. New York Shell Club Notes 236: 5-6.

- Anonymous, 1977. [Alicia Masnata Brewer]. *The Mollusk, South Florida Shell Club (Miami)* 15(4): 5.
- Mason, Barbara Ann (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 86-87.
- Mason, Philip Brookes (1842-1903; U.K.)
C. F. Thornewill, 1904. Obituary of Philip Brookes Mason. *Journal of Conchology* 11(4): 104-105.
R. Winckworth, 1940. The Mason collection of British shells. *Journal of Conchology* 21(7): 186-189.
W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist (n.s.)* 2(2): 191-203.
Dance, 1986: 218.
Trew, 1990: 78.
- Masséna, François Victor Napoléon [Duc de Rivoli, Prince d'Essling] (1799-1863; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 6-7, 12.
Dance, 1986: 82, 137, 161.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 107.
Trew, 1990: 78.
Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36.
- "Massey", A. L.; see Massy, A. L.
- Massie, Victor (1854-1892; France/Laos)
H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 81-82.
- Massier, Joan (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 28.
- Massier, Werner (****-****; Germany/Namibia/South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 39.
- Masson le Golf, ____ (****-****; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 201.
- Massot, Paul (1800-****; France)
Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 57-60, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Massy, Anne Letitia (****-1931; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [as "Massey": p. 203].
- Mastenbroek, Paul W. (1944-****; Netherlands/Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 87.
- Masters, George (1837-1912; Australia)
Black, 1998: 9.
- Matheron, Pierre Philippe Emile (1807-1899; France)
G. Dollfus, 1901. Nécrologie. Philippe Matheron. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 64-67.
- Mathiak, Harold Albert (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 565-566; 1987: 87.
- Maton, William George (1774-1835; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 211-212.
Salisbury, 1945: 141, 149.
Heginbotham, 1946: 458.
Dance, 1986: 82.
S. P. Dance, 1986. Pre-Linnaean malacology: an annotated bibliography [abstract]. P. 20, in: D. Heppell, ed., *Abstracts, Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International Malacological Congress*. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 182.

- Matteson, Max Richard (****-****; U.S.A.)
California Academy of Sciences 59(1): 53-55 [biography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 345-355; 1987: 87.
Abbott, 1973: 131.
- Matthew, George Frederic (1837-1923; Canada)
La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Matthews, Earle Dwight (1910-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 357-358; 1987: 157,
- Matthews, Elijah Henry (1850-****; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351, pl. 48; 1927b: 156, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Matthews, Henry Ramos (1930-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1975: 566; 1987: 87.
- Mattioli [Matthiolus], Pietro Andrea (1500-1577; Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 124-125.
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. P. Matthioli. Pp. 178-181, in: Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184.
D. A. Franchini & M. Zanca, 1974. Spunti malacologici rilevati in una poco nota edizione del "Dioscoride" di Pietro Andrea Mattioli, Mantova 1549. Conchiglie 10(5-6): 117-124 [incl. 2 pls.].
E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. Bollettino Malacologico 19(5-8): 153-168.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 182.
- Mattox, Norman Thomas (1910-1960; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Norman T. Mattox. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 197: 5.
R. T. Abbott, 1960. Norman T. Mattox. The Nautilus 74(1): 33.
J. S. Garth, 1960. Norman T. Mattox, Ph.D. 1910-1960. Bulletin of the Southern
- Mauge, René (****-1802; France/Australia)
C. Hedley, 1915. [biographical note]. P. 727, in: Studies on Australian Mollusca. Part XII. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales, 39(4): 695-755, pls. 77-85.
- Maughan, M. M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351.
- Maurrasse, Florentine Jean-Marie Robert (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 566; 1987: 87.
- Maury, Carlotta Joaquina (1874-1938; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1938. [Miss Carlotta Joaquina Maury]. The Nautilus 51(4): 143.
C. A. Reeds, 1939, Memorial to Carlotta Joaquina Maury. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1938: 157-166, pl. 6.
Abbott, 1973: 131-132.
W. R. Brice, 1996. Gilbert Dennison Harris: a life with fossils. Bulletins of American Paleontology 109(350): 1-154.
- Mauseth, E. L. (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 358; 1987: 87.
- Mawe, John (1766-1829; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 270-271.
Melvill, 1890: 201-202.
T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wodarch and Mawe. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 83-84.
C. D. Sherborn, 1939. Notices and reviews in the "Gentleman's Magazine" 1801-1833. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 1(7): 197-198 [Mawe's

- Linnaean system of conchology* published by November 1823].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 10. John Mawe's *Linnaean system of conchology*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 141.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 12. *The voyager's companion, or shell collector's pilot*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 142.
- Salisbury, 1945: 151-152.
- Dance, 1986: 93-97, 107.
- H. Torrens, 1990. Under royal patronage: the early work of John Mawe (1766-1829) in geology and the background of his travel in Brazil in 1807-10. Pp. 103-113, in: M. M. Lopez & S. F. de M. Figueirôa, eds., *O Conhecimento geológico na América Latina: Questões de História e Teoria*. Trabalhos do I Colóquio Brasileiro de História e Teoria do Conhecimento Geológico, Campinas – SP, Brasil, 5 a 8 de julho de 1988. Campinas (Brazil), Universidade Estadual de Campinas, Instituto de Geociências, xii + 317 + [vii] pp.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- H. S. Torrens, 1992. The early life and geological work of John Mawe 1766-1829 and a note on his travels in Brazil. *Bulletin of the Peak District Mines Historical Society* 11(6): 267-271, 282.
- Fouché, 1995: 39.
- J. D. Stilwell, 2003. *The voyager's companion; or shell collector's pilot: the world's first shell collecting guide*. Western Australian Museum, Perth, xii + 81 pp.
- Mawle, Frederick Ernest (1866-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351, pl. 48; 1927b: 156, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Maximilian, Graf von Otting (****-1901?; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1901. Verstorbene Mitglieder. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 33(9-10): 160.
- May, William Lewis (1861-1925; Australia)
- T. Iredale, 1926. W. Lewis May. *The Nautilus* 39(4): 140-141.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351-352, pl. 48; 1927b: 156-157, pl. 20 [portrait].
- M. M. Murray, 1959. William Lewis May, 1861-1925. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 7(27): 7 [abstracted from unnamed source].
- M. K. MacPhail & W. Zeidler, 1977-1978. Type shells from the May collection in the South Australian Museum. *The Tasmanian Naturalist* 50: 1-8; 52: 2-6.
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- I. Loch, 1986. W. L. May – Bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 11 pp.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 78.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Mayer (Meyer?), _____. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 177.
- Mayer, A. G. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 85-86.
- Mayer, Charles Léopold (1826-1907; France)
- G. Dollfus, 1908. Nécrologie. Charles Mayer. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 56(2): 145-162.
- Mayer, Harvey Gustav (1895-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 158.
- Mayer, Hildegard Marie (1911-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 358; 1987: 158.

Mayer-Eymar, Carl [Karl] David Wilhelm (****-****; Switzerland)

F. Sacco, 1908. Cenni biografici su Carlo Mayer-Eymar. *Bollettino della Società Geologica Italiana* 26(3): 586-602, pl. 36 [portraits].

P. Jung, 1972. The collection of Karl Mayer-Eymar. *The Nautilus* 85(4): iii.

Maynard, Charles Johnson (1845-1929; U.S.A.)

C. W. Townsend, 1930. Charles Johnson Maynard. *Bulletin of the Boston Society of Natural History* 54: 3-7.

C. W. Johnson, 1930. Charles Johnson Maynard. *The Nautilus* 42(3): 101-103, portrait.

C. F. Batchelder, 1951. A bibliography of the published writings of Charles Johnson Maynard (1845-1929). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(7): 227-260.

R. D. Turner, 1957. Charles Johnson Maynard and his work in malacology. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(21): 137-152.

Abbott, 1973: 132.

A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Maynard: p. 136].

Dance, 1986: 218.

Rehder, 1997: 113.

Mayo, Edward Richards (1809-1891; U.S.A.)

E. W. Roper, 1891. Edward Richards Mayo, aged 82 years. *The Nautilus* 4(11): 132.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 116 [a one sentence obituary].

Abbott, 1975: 515.

Johnson, 2004: 89.

Mayo, Elizabeth (1793-1865; U.K.)

T. Iredale, 1922. "Lessons on shells". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 85-86.

A. E. Ellis, 1975. Pestalozzian conchology. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 54: 449-450.

Mayor [Mayer], Alfred Goldsborough (1868-1922; U.S.A.)

F. M. Truesdale, 1993. Great invertebrate zoologists: Alfred Goldsborough Mayor (1868-1922). *American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology, Newsletter, Spring 1993*: 5-10.

L. D. Stephens, 1999. Mayor, Alfred Goldsborough. *American National Biography* 14: 794-795.

Mazé, Hippolyte Pierre (1815-1892; Guadeloupe)

H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 84-85.

H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145. [Mazé: pp. 121-122].

Trew, 1990: 78.

Mazýck, William Gaillard (1846-1942; U.S.A.)

E. B. Richardson, 1943. William Gaillard Mazýck. *The Nautilus* 56(3): 99-102.

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948. Catalogues and collections. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(5): 197.

W. J. Clench, 1967. William Gaillard Mazýck (1846-1942) with a bibliography and catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(36): 37-43, pl. 14.

Abbott, 1973: 132.

Dance, 1986: 218.

Trew, 1990: 78-79 [misprinted as "Mazpyck"].

- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: see Index.
- McAlester, Arcie Lee (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 358 [as “Archie”].
- Remington, 1977: 37.
- Abbott, 1987: 87 [as “Archie”].
- McAndrew, George (****-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351; 1927b: 156.
- McArdle, A. F. (****-****; U.K.)
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992.
Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. Archives of Natural History 19(3): 365-374.
- McArthur, Andrew (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- McArthur, Crosbie Donald (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 132.
- McBean, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 82.
- McBeth, James Warren (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 358-359; 1987: 87.
- McCaleb, John Ellie (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 566-567; 1987: 87.
- McCallum, Gladys Lillian (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 359; 1987: 87.
- McCausland, Oliver Kendrick (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 359; 1987: 87-88.
- McClellan, Eve L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 567; 1987: 88.
- McClelland, Hugh (1864-1943; U.K.)
- H. Overton, 1943. Hugh McClelland (9th July, 1864 – 14th March, 1943). *Journal of Conchology* 22(3): 49.
- Anonymous, 1946. Hugh McClelland, 1864-1943. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4.
- Barnard, 1965: 20.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- McClurg, Timothy Paul (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 38.
- McColl, W. R. (****-****; Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 32.
- McConnell, James Culbertson (1844-1904; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1967. The forgotten Audubon of sea shells. *Per/Se* (Stanford, California) 2(4): 53.
- Rehder, 1997: 71.
- McCormack, John Brooks (1917-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 359; 1987: 157.
- Anonymous, 1981. Brooks McCormack. *New York Shell Club Notes* 274: 2.
- McCormick, J. C. (****-1887; U.S.A.)
- W. D. Averell, 1887. Necrology. *The Conchologists' Exchange* 2(4): 54.
- McCoy, Frederick (1823-1899; Ireland/Australia)
- H. W., 1904. Sir Frederick McCoy. 1823-1899. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 75(1): 43-45.
- Black, 1998: 9.
- McCreary, Charles William (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 359-360; 1987: 88.

- McCullagh, William Henry (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 360; 1987: 88.
- McDaniel, Helen Celemia Stock (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 567; 1987: 88.
- McDaniel, Phyllis (1889-****; Australia)
P. Davidson, 1971. An active old lady in Western Australia. The Conchologists' Newsletter 37: 210-211.
- McDaniel, Walton Brooks (1871-1978; U.S.A.)
W. B. McDaniel, 1971. Riding a hobby in the classical lands. Cambridge (Massachusetts): Harvard University, Department of the Classics. vi + 119 pp., frontispiece [partial autobiography, portrait].
Abbott, 1975: 567-568
Anonymous, 1977. Whatever happened to Walton Brooks McDaniel, the Coconut Grove centenarian and expert on ancient Rome? The Mollusk, Greater Miami Shell Club, Dec. 1977: 6 [reprinted from The Miami Herald, undated].
Anonymous, 1978. Walton McDaniel, Harvard's Oldest Alumnus, Taught FDR. Washington Post, Sept. 20, 1978: B-8.
C. E. Edwards, 1980. Dr. Dr. Walton Brooks McDaniel. Of Sea and Shore 10(4): 201-202 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 158.
- McDonald, James Edwin (1871-1938; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1938. James Edwin McDonald (1871-1938). North Western Naturalist 13(4): 234-235.
- McFadien, M. S.; see Carter, M. S. [McF.]
- McGeachin, Eilliam Thomas (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McGill, Ormond Dale (1931-****; U.S.A.)
P. W. Clover, 1980. Ormond McGill's three lives. Hawaiian Shell News 28(8): 5 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McGinty, Paul Ladue (1906-1986; U.S.A.) [brother of T. L. McGinty]
Abbott, 1987: 158.
- McGinty, Paul P. (1877-1956; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1956. Mr. Paul P. McGinty. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 160: 3.
M. C. Teskey, 1956. Paul P. McGinty, 1877-1956. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: 39.
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1957. Paul P. McGinty. The Nautilus 70(3): 105-106.
Abbott, 1973: 132-133.
- McGinty, Thomas LaDue (1907-****; U.S.A.) [brother of P. L. McGinty]
Abbott, 1973: 360; 1987: 88.
- McGlamery, Winnie (****-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 360; 1987: 158.
- McGuire, Judith Ann (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McHenry, John I. (****-2000; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 2000. Tribute to Constance E. Boone and Dr. John I. McHenry. Texas Conchologist 36(1): 1-12, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- McHugh, Ellen L. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McInnis, Cornelia Gray (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 360-361; 1987: 88.

- McIntosh, Steve Allen (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McKee, Ruth Ann (****-1995; U.S.A.)
G. Holm, 1995. In memoriam. *Dredgings* 35(1): 3.
- McKelvie, C. Donald, Jr. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 361; 1987: 88-89.
- McKinsey, Ray Archie (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 89.
- McKnight, John Howard (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 361; 1987: 89.
- McLaughlin, Ellen Winnie (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 89.
- McLean, Hulda Hoover (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 361; 1987: 89.
- McLean, James Hamilton (1936-****; U.S.A.)
H. DuShane, 1967. Biographical sketch. James H. McLean. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 8(5): C15.
Abbott, 1973: 361-362; 1987: 89.
Coan, 1983: 18.
Fouché, 1995: 39.
J. H. McLean, 1998. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. *American Malacological Union News* 27(2): 4.
L. Groves, 2001. Jim McLean retires. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 17: 4.
- McLean, [Mrs.] North (****-1947; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1947. Mrs. North McLean. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 69: 2.
- McLean, Richard Alfred (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 362; 1987: 89.
- McLeod, Michael John (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 89.
- McMahon, Robert Francis (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 362; 1987: 89.
- McMichael, Donald Fred (1932-****; Australia)
Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(11): 6 [portrait].
W. J. Clench, 1964. Who's who in the Malacological Society of Australia. Donald F. McMichael. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 12(47): 7 [portrait].
I. Loch, 1988. D.F. McMichael – Bibliography and described taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 12 pp.
Rehder, 1997: 136.
Murray, 1999: 5/11, 9/8.
- McMillan, Nora Fisher (****-2003; U.K.)
N. McMillan, 1964. More autobiography. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 9: 48.
- McMillen, David S. (1905-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 362-363; 1987: 89.
- McMillin, Harvey C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
E. Marshall, 1965. Dr. Harvey McMillin. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 5(6): 83-84.
J. Ward, 1965. "Doc." *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 5(6): 87-88.
- McNeil, John A. (****-1891; U.S.A.)
B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [McNeil: p. 440]

- Abbott, 1973: 133
- McOmber, Ronald Keith (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 363; 1987: 89.
- M'Coy, Frederick (c. 1823-1899; Ireland)
P. W. Wyse Jackson & N. T. Monbaghan, 1994. Frederick M'Coy: an eminent Victorian palaeontologist and his synopses of Irish palaeontology of 1844 and 1846. *Geology Today* 10(6): 231-234 [portrait].
- McRae, Catherine Kay [Cobb] (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 363; 1987: 89.
- Mead, Albert Raymond (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 363; 1987: 90.
- Meadows, Edmund J. (****-****; ****)
Y. Kondo, 1954. The Meadows collection of Achatinellidae. *The Nautilus* 68(2): 50-51.
Dance, 1986: 218.
- Meadows, Phoebe (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 90.
- Meadows, Roscoe, Jr. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 90.
- Mearns, Edgar Alexander (1856-1916; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 133.
B. Verdcourt, 1996. Collectors in East Africa No. 24: E.A. Mearns (1856-1916). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 137: 642-645 [biography].
Rehder, 1997: 75.
- Meckel, Johann Friedrich (1781-1833; Germany)
Note: *Additamenta ad historiam molluscorum, piscium et amphibiorum* (1832) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr/>
- Meckelnburg, Robert Lee (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 364; 1987: 90.
- Medcof, John Carl (1911-1997; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 364-365; 1987: 90.
N. F. Bourne & S. M. C. Robinson, 2000. In memoriam. John Carl Medcof, 1911-1997. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 19(1): 1-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- Meder, J. C. (****-1845; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 210 [collection sold in 1852].
Engel, 1986: 177-178.
- Medwyk, Russel Daryl (1953-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1975: 568; 1987: 90.
- Meek, A. S. (****-****; ****)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Meek, Fielding Bradford (1817-1876; U.S.A.)
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Meek: pp. 9-112; biography, bibliography, lists of taxa].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 111 [short obituary].
Merrill, 1906: 587, 596, 607, 706 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 133.
E. L. Yochelson, 1974. Meek, Fielding Bradford. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 9: 255-256.
Rehder, 1997: 18-19.
M. F. Foster, 1999. Meek, Fielding Bradford. *American National Biography* 15: 240-242.

- Meentzen, Johan Adolf (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 178.
- Meer, Roeland van der (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 178.
- Meer Mohr, Johannes Carolus van der (1892-1969; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 192, 193, 194.
Engel, 1986: 178-179.
Voous, 1995: 351.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Megerle von Mühlfeld, Johann Karl (1765-1840; Germany)
K. T. Menke, 1849. Nekrolog [Megerle von Mühlfeld]. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 6(11): 172-175.
T. Iredale, 1921. Megerle's mss. genera. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(5-6): 203-204 [Note: contrary to Iredale, the names were actually published in 1811].
A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [Megerle von Mühlfeld: pp. 14-15].
Kohn, 1992: 186-187.
- Mehring, Aron L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 150.
- Meier-Brook, Claus (1934-****; Germany)
M. Adler, 1999. Claus Meier-Brook zum 65. Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 64: 31.
- Meijer [Meyer], Christianus Paulus (****-1802?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 183.
- Dance, 1986: 57.
- Meijer, J. Gottlieb (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 184.
- Meister, Lloyd Franklin (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 365; 1987: 90.
- Mell, Camillo (1878-1965; Czechoslovakia)
W. Klemm, 1966. Camillo Mell (1878-1965). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(8): 145 [bibliography].
- Mellis, John Charles (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Melville, James Cosmo, II (1845-1929; U. K.)
Anonymous, 1929. [Dr. James Cosmo Melville, D.Sc.]. The Times (London), Nov. 6, 1929: 19.
Anonymous, 1929. Obituary. Dr. Cosmo Melville. The Manchester Guardian, Nov. 6, 1929: 6.
Anonymous, 1930. Book notes and news [distribution of Melville's collections]. The North Western Naturalist 5(1): 62.
J. F. Jackson, 1930. Obituary notice: Dr. J. Cosmo Melville. Journal of Conchology 19(2): 41-45.
N. D. Riley, 1930. James Cosmo Melville. The Entomologist (London) 63(803): 96.
E. R. Sykes, 1930. Obituary. James Cosmo Melville. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 19(2): 59-61, pl. 7 [portrait].
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1930. List of the late Dr. J. C. Melville's molluscan papers. Journal of Conchology 19(2): 46-51.
F. E. Weiss, 1930. James Cosmo Melville (1845-1929). The North Western Naturalist 5(3): 150-156, pl. 11 [biography, portrait, bibliography of botanical publications].

- F. E. Weiss, 1931. [Dr. James Cosmo Melvill]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 142: 211-213 [biography].
- Barnard, 1965: 47.
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Melvill-Tomlin shell collection: legacy of a great collector. *Amgueddfa (Cardiff)* 8: 27-33.
- Dance, 1986: 174, 218.
- A. Trew, 1987. James Cosmo Melvill's new molluscan names. National Museum of Wales, Cardiff. 84 pp. [portrait, biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Trew, 1990: 79; 1993: 82.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het kontakt van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melvill en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
- Fouché, 1995: 40.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 183.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 34 [portrait].
- Melville-Smith, Roy (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 40.
- Melvin, Arthur Gordon (1894-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 365; 1987: 90.
- Mena de Matos, Josette (1922-1993; Portugal)
- A. Monteiro & A. Treptow, 1994. Josette Mena de Matos (1922-1993). Alguns apontamentos biográficos. *Halia* 4(4): 1-3.
- Mendenhall, George A. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 365-366; 1987: 90.
- Méndez-Alzola, Rodolfo (1907-1981; Uruguay)
- A. Figueiras, 1981. Dr. Rodolfo Mendez Alzola (1907-1981). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 5(40): 371-372.
- Meneghini, Giuseppe (1811-1889; Italy)
- D. Pantanelli, 1889. Giuseppe Meneghini. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 15(1-3): 1-9 [biography; partial bibliography].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 91-92.
- Mengo, Jacintho da Silva (1808-1866; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 117.
- Menke, Karl Theodor (1791-1861; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; 1927b: 157.
- Barnard, 1965: 21.
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- W. J. Clench, 1969. Synopsis Methodica Molluscorum by C. T. Menke. *Sterkiana* 36: 19-20.
- Dance, 1986: 157, 218.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Menke: pp. 46, 51-52, 60-61].
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991a: 92-96, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Kohn, 1992: 217, 220-221, 226.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 55: 1-18 [Menke: pp. 8-9].

- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., *Faszination Lebenswissenschaften*. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Menke: pp. 175-176].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 183.
- Menkhorst, Henk P. M. (1946-****; Netherlands)
- K. Plaisier, 1993. De collectiebeheerders, aflevering 5: Henk Menkhorst. *Straatgras, Berichten uit het Natuurmuseum Rotterdam* 5(3): 109-112 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Menninger, C. F. (1862-1953; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1954. Dr. C. F. Menninger. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 142: 14.
- Abbott, 1973: 133.
- Menten, E. E. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 179.
- Menzel, Robert Winston (1920-1989; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 366; 1987: 90.
- R. R. Stickney, 1989. In memoriam. Robert Winston Menzel, Sr. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 8(2): [6] frontispages [portrait, bibliography].
- Mera, Harry P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- N. E. Brandauer, 1983. Malacological collection of H. P. Mera at the University of Colorado. *The Nautilus* 97(3): 89.
- Mercier du Paty, C. (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 168.
- Merian, Maria Sibylla (1647-1717; Netherlands)
- C. Baer, 1983. Maria Sibylla Merian. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 5(3): 13-18.
- K. Wettengl, ed., 1997. *Maria Sibylla Merian, 1647-1717. Künstlerin und Naturforscherin*. Frankfurt am Main: Historisches Museum, 276 pp. [translated: (1998), Maria Sibylla Merian, 1647-1717. *Kunstenares en Natuuronderzoekster*. Haarlem: Teylers Museum] [biography, portrait].
- Merian, Peter (1795-1883; Croatia?)
- Merkel, Eduard (1840-191; Germany)
- F. Pax, 1919. Zum Gedächtnis Eduard Merckels. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 51(3): 81-87 [biography].
- Merklin, Roman L'vovich (1909-1971; Russia)
- O. V. Amitrov, R. F. Gekker & L. A. Nevesskaya, 1975. [Life and scientific activities of Roman Lvovich Merklin]. *Akademiia Nauk SSSR, Dal'nevostochnyii Nauchnyii Tsentri, Institut Biologii Morya, Sbornik [USSR Academy of Sciences, Far East Science Center, Institute of Marine Biology, Transactions]* 1975(4): 5-16, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Mermod, Gaston (1885-1982; Switzerland)
- Turner, 1998: 18.
- Merrett, Christopher (1614-1695; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131.
- Porro, 1841: 14-15.
- Melvill, 1890: 193.
- Jackson, 1945: 7.
- Merriam, John Campbell (1869-1945; U.S.A.)
- C. Stock, 1946. John Campbell Merriam, 1869-1945. *Science* 103(2677): 470-471.
- C. Stock, 1947. Memorial to John Campbell Merriam. *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America for 1946*, 59: 183-198, pl. 9 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- C. Stock, 1951. John Campbell Merriam, 1869-1945. *National Academy of Sciences*,

- Biographical Memoirs 26: 209-232, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Ewan, 1955: 55.
- Abbott, 1973: 134.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 388, portrait].
- Merrill, Arthur Stewart (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 366-367; 1987: 91.
- Carriker, 2004: 135 [portrait].
- Merrill, Azel F. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 5-6 [portrait].
- Merritt, Mabel Crawford [Miller] (1897-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 367; 1987: 91.
- Merton, Hugo (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Méry, Jean (1645-1722; ?)
- Mesa, Pedro de (1880?-1966; Philippines)
- A. D'Attilio, 1966. Pedro de Mesa. New York Shell Club Notes 126: 1.
- Anonymous, 1967. Pedro de Mesa. The Nautilus 80(3): 108.
- Rehder, 1997: 113.
- Mesezhnikov, Mikhail Semenovich (1931-1989; Russia)
- Messenger, _____ (****-1915; France)
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Messedalaar [Messedaler], _____ (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 181.
- Metcalf, Artie Lou (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 367-368; 1987: 91.
- Metcalf, William (****-1874; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1944. Editorial notes [obituary]. Journal of Conchology 22(4): 95.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Meterren, Emanuel van (1535-1612; Netherlands/U.K.)
- Engel, 1986: 181.
- Metz, Alice Cora (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 368; 1987: 91.
- Metz, George Eugene (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 368; 1987: 91.
- Metzelaar, Jan (1891-1929; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 189.
- Meulen, Willem van der (****-****; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 58.
- Engel, 1986: 181-182.
- Meuschen, Frederich Christian (1719-1800; Netherlands)
- W. H. Dall, 1923. F. C. Meuschen in the *Zoophylacium Gronovianum*. The Nautilus 37(2): 44-52.
- R. Winckworth, 1926. Notes on nomenclature. 1. The *Schediasma* of Meuschen. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 17(2-3): 103-104.
- Tomlin, 1942c: 96-97.
- L. G. Higgins, 1949. The "Zoophylacium Gronovianum," 1781, and Meuschen's Index. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 2(2): 185-186.

- Museum Grovovianum*, 1778, and *Zoophylacium Grovonianum*, 1781 – Rejected by ICZN Opinions 260 and 261 (1954) [see also Opinions 20 (1855) and 89 (1958)].
- A. C. Wheeler, 1956. The *Zoophylacium* of Laurens Theodore Gronovius. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 3(3): 152-157.
- Dance, 1986: 53, 57.
- Engel, 1986: 182.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- L. B. Holthuis, 1998. F. C. Meuschen (1719-1811), an eighteenth-century diplomat – naturalist. *Archives of Natural History* 25(1): 75-85.
- Meyer, Charles John Adrian (1832-1900; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1901. Charles John Adrian Meyer. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 4) 8(1): 46-48 [biography, bibliography].
- Meyer, C. P.; see Meijer, C. P.
- Meyer, Harvey Gustav (1895-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 569; 1987: 91.
- D. Raeihle, 1984. Harvey G. Meyer. *New York Shell Club Notes* 290: 9.
- Meyer, Heinrich Adolf (1822-1889; Germany)
- H. Weidner, 1994. Die Anfänge meeresbiologischer und ökologischer Forschung in Hamburg durch Karl August Möbius (1825-1908) und Heinrich Adolf Meyer (1822-1889). *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 2: 69-84 [portrait].
- Meyer, Kaniaulono Bailey (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 369; 1987: 91.
- Meyer, Karl F. (1885-1974; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 5.
- Meyer, Maude Weston [Burgess] (1893-1980; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 569; 1987: 158.
- Meyer, Michael John (****-****; South Africa); Meyer, Dawn Cheryl (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 40.
- Miari, Ermanno (****-****; Italy)
- P. Piani, 1998. In *Ricordo di Ermanno Miari*. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 16(5-8): 32-33.
- Micconi, _____ (****-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Michaelsen, Wilhelm (1860-1937; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; 1927b: 157.
- Michalski, David Chester (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 369; 1987: 91.
- Michau, Auguste (****-?1864; Indo-China)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1865. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 13(1): 95-96.
- Michaud, Louis André Gaspard (1795-1880; France)
- H. Crosse, 1868. Nouvelles [notice that Micaud's types have been given to the Musée de Lyon]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 123.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 98-99.
- W. Kobelt, 1881. *Necrologie*. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(1): 14-15.
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 186.

Michelin, Jean-Louis Hardouin (1786-1867; France)

L. Germain & G. Ranson, 1937. Notice sur H. Michelin et ses collections. Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (ser. 2) 9(6): 387-390.

Michelotti, Giovanni. (1814-1898; Italy)

F. Sacco, 1895. Giovanni Michelotti. Bollettino della Società Malacologica Italiana 20: 125-128 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Michelson, Edward Harlan (1926-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 369; 1987: 91.

Michener, Erza (1794-1887; U.S.A.)

W. D. Averell, 1887. Necrology. Conchologists's Exchange 2(1): 11.

G. K. MacMillan, 1948. The contribution to conchology by Chester County, Pennsylvania. Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Academy of Science 22: 81-86 [Michener: p. 84].

Abbott, 1973: 134.

Mickles, Lovell G. (****-****; Canada)

Anonymous, 1961. [report on remarks of Alice Turnham concerning the Redpath Museum]. Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960: 8.

Middendorff, Alexander Theodor von (1815-1894; Russia)

W. Kobelt, 1894. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 26(5-6): 112.

H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 43(1): 75.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; 1927b: 157.

Dance, 1986: 219.

Duchamps, 1999: 13.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 186.

Note: *Mollusken*. Pp. 163-464, in: *Band II, Theil 1* in: *Reise in den Äussersten norden und osten Sibiriens* (1851) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Mieden, Adriaan van der (1702-1764; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 185.

Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1766].

Mienis, Henk (1941-****; Israel)

Miers, John (****-****; U.K.)

Mighels, Jesse Wedgwood (1795-1861; U.S.A.)

C. W. Johnson, 1927. Jesse Wedgwood Mighels. *The Nautilus* 41(2): 65-69, portrait.

R. I. Johnson, 1949. Jesse Wedgwood Mighels with a bibliography and a catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(14): 213-231.

Turner, 1952: 5.

R. I. Johnson, 1955. Supplement to Jesse Wedgwood Mighels. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(18): 447, pl. 58.

E. A. Kay, 1963. Jesse Wedgewood [sic] Mighels and his Hawaiian cowries. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(8): 4.

Abbott, 1973: 134.

Dance, 1986: 219.

Martin, 1995: 9-11, fig. 5 [biography, portrait].

R. I. Johnson, 1997. Maine's Portland Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(3): 189-196.

R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Mighels: p. 116].

Groves & Weil, 2003: 34 [portrait].

- Mihursky, Joseph Anthony (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 569-570; 1987: 91.
- Mikkelsen, Paul Stephen (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 91-92.
- Mikkelsen, Paula Mae [née Cowles] (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 92.
- Miklukho-Maclay, Nikolay N. (1846-1888; Russia)
A. I Kafanov, 2001. Malacological collection of N. N. Miklukho-Maclay. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 5: 132-136.
- Mikula, Ernst (1900-1970; Austria)
W. Klemm, 1970. Ernst Mikula (1900-1970). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(17): 214-215.
- Milan Visconti, Gijsbertus Franciscus de (****-1782? ; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 185.
- Mileikowskii, Semen Abramovich (****-1980; Russia)
- Miles, Charles David (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370; 1987: 92.
- Miles, J. B. [Colonel] (****-****; ****)
Trew, 1990: 79; 1993: 82.
- Miles, Manly (1826-1898; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 134.
- Militante, Priscilla J. (****-****; Philippines)
Coan, 1983: 18.
- Millard, Victor Gilbert (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 41.
- Millen, Sandra Violet (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 92.
- Miller, Barry B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
J. Hannibal, et al., 2002. Dedication to Barry B. Miller. Kirtlandia, Cleveland Museum of Natural History 53: 1-3 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Miller, Bruce A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 165.
- Miller, Herman W. (****-1958; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1958. Herman W. Miller. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 174: 6.
- Miller [formerly Müller], Johann S. (c. 1779-1830; Danzig/U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 274.
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. Journal of Conchology 22(4): 74-79 [Miller: p. 78].
- Miller, Mary [Miss] (****-1963; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Deaths. New York Shell Club Notes 89: 5.
- Miller, Richard Harry (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370; 1987: 92.
- Miller, Richard Lee (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370; 1987: 92.
- Miller, Robert Cunningham (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 5.
- Miller, Thomas David (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 92.
- Miller, Walter Bernard (1918-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370-371; 1987: 92.

- F. G. Hochberg & B. Roth, 2001. Walter B. Miller (1918-2000): molluscan taxa and bibliography. *The Veliger* 44(1): 95-98.
- Millet de la Turtaudière, Pierre-Aimé (1783-1873, France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132 [very short obituary].
 Kiss, 1983: 122.
- Milligan, Joseph (1829-1883; U.K./Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; ; 1927b: 157.
 Trew, 1993: 82.
- Millott, John O'Neill (1902-1986; U.K.)
 N. McMillan, 1986. John O'Neill Millott, Ph.D., B.Sc., A.R.I.C., A.M.I., Min.E. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 99: 406-407.
- Milman, _____ (****-****; India)
 Trew, 1987: 79.
- Milne, James Napier (1841-1918; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Milne: p. 201].
- Milne-Edwards, Alphonse (1835-1900; France) [son of H. Milne-Edwards]
 Anonymous, 1900. Alphonse Milne-Edwards. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 7(10): 478-479.
 P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M. le Professeur Alphonse Milne-Edwards. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 73.
 Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- Milne-Edwards, Henri (1800-1885; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 174.
 Dance, 1986: 139.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 80.
- Fouché, 1995: 41.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 104.
- Milner, Lucinda (****-****; U.K.)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 14. Lucinda Milner collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- Miotke, Jane Church (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 371; 1987: 92-93.
- Miranda, Braulio Orejas (1933-1985; Uruguay)
 O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituário: Braulio Orejas Miranda. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 6(48): 295.
- Miron, Sam (****-1981; U.S.A.)
 C. E. Boone, 1982. In memoriam: Sam Miron. *Texas Conchologist* 18(2): 26-27.
- Mitchell, _____ [Lord] (****-****; U.K./Singapore)
 Trew, 1993: 82.
- Mitchell, Joseph Daniel (1848-1922; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1923. Joseph Daniel Mitchell. *The Nautilus* 36(4): 143.
 R. W. Neck, 1989. Malacologists of Texas. II. Joseph Daniel Mitchell. *Texas Conchologist* 25(2): 49-55 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Mitchill, Samuel Latham (1764-1831; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 134-135.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 110.
- Mitsukuri, Kakichi (****-1909; Japan)
 Anonymous, 1910. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 23(9): 120.
- Mix, Michael Cary (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 371; 1987: 93.

- Miyadi, Denzaburo (1901-1988; U.S.A.)
- T. Habe, 1992. [Biohistory of malacologists (83) Denzaburo Miyadi (1901-1988).] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 23(2): 58-59 [in Japanese] [list of taxa].
- M'Kellar, Fred (****-****; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 241.
- Moazzo, Georgi Polychronis (1893-1975; Egypt/Greece/ France)
- N. Goulandris, 1977. Georgi P. Moazzo (1893-1975), Greek conchologist. *Annales Musei Goulandris (Kifisia, Greece)* 3: 105-112 [biography, portrait].
- H. K. Mienis, 1989. G. P. Moazzo (1893-1975): a short biography focussed on his malacological work. *Levantina* 73: 7-9 [bibliography, taxon].
- Möbius, Karl (1825-1908; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1908. Prof. Dr. Karl Moebius, Nekrolog. *Archiv für Hydrobiologie* 3(4): 433-434 [biography].
- H. Weidner, 1994. Die Anfänge meeresbiologischer und ökologischer Forschung in Hamburg durch Karl August Möbius (1825-1908) und Heinrich Adolf Meyer (1822-1889). *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 2: 69-84 [portrait].
- Mock, Dennis K. S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Mock, N. M.; see Eschnaur, N. M.
- Modeér, Adolph (1739-1799; Sweden)
- R. Winckworth, 1935. Notes on nomenclature. 8. Modeer's genera of Mollusca. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(5): 321-323.
- Modell, Hans (1898-1969; Germany)
- L. Hässlein, 1970. Hans Modell (1898-1969). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 100(1-2): 19-22 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Modlin, Richard Frank (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 371-372; 1987: 93.
- Moebius, Karel August (1825-1908; Germany)
- Moffat, _____ [Colonel] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Mohr, J. C. van der Meer; see Meer Mohr, J. C. van der
- Mohorter, Willard Lee (1888-1976; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 372.
- Anonymous, 1977. Willard D. Moherter. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
- R. T. Abbott, 1977. In memoriam. Willard Lee Mohorter – October 4, 1888-October 22, 1976. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 8(2): [2].
- G. Campbell, 1977. 'Mr. Mo' and the Cincinatti Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 25(2): 16 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 158.
- Moise, Todd Lopez (1876-1954; U.S.A.)
- T. L. McGinty, 1955. Todd Lopez Moise. *The Nautilus* 68(4): 142-144.
- Moitessier, Prosper-Antoine (****-1867; France)
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- Mojsisovics, Johann August Georg Edmund, Edler von Mojsvár (1839-1907; Austria)
- P. Tietze, 1907. Todesanzeige Edmund v. Mojsisovics. *Verhandlungen der Geologischen Reichsanstalt, Wien* 1907(14): 321-331 [biography].
- Anonymous, 1908. Mojsisovics, Edmund v. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 5) 5(4): 189-191.

- Mol, Jean-Jacques van (****-****; Belgium)
 J.-J. van Mol. 1972. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par J.-J. van Mol. *Achatina* 3: 44.
- Molengraaff, Gerard Johan Hendrik (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 190.
- Molina, Juan Ignacio (1740-1829; Chile)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 201-202.
 Porter, 1926: 27-28, 30-31.
- Molinet, Claude du (1620-1687; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
- Moll, Johann Paul Carl von (****-****; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 210.
- Möllendorff, Otto Franz (1848-1903; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1903. [Möllendorff]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 35(9-10): 129.
 W. Kobelt, 1903. Otto Franz von Moellendorff. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 35(11-12): 161-167 [biography].
 W. Kobelt, 1903. Otto Franz von Moellendorff. *Journal of Malacology* 10(4): 122-125, pl. 11 [translated by D. F. Heynemann, from Kobelt (1903), *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 35(11-12): 161-167].
 Anonymous, 1904. Obituary Notice. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 6(2): 73-74.
 H. Fischer, 1904. Nécrologie. O. F. von Möllendorff. *Journal de Conchyliologie*, 52(1): 106-108.
 W. Kobelt, 1904. Otto Franz von Moellendorff. *Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1904: 177*-182* [biography].
- Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 15-18, 38-39.
 A. Zilch, 1971. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, VII. Briefe von O.F. von Moellendorff an V.M. Gredler (mit Nachträgen zu Küster und O. Boettger). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(19): 260-271.
 Dance, 1986: 219.
 Rehder, 1997: 75.
 K. Auffenberg, 2000. Historical malacology: Otto Franz Möllendorff. *American Conchologist* 28(3): 9, 24.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 187-188.
 Note: *Landmollusken* in: *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* (1898-1905) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Moller, Gertrude H. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 372; 1987: 93.
- Møller, Hans Peter Christian (1810-1845; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 219.
 T. Schiøtte & Anders Warén, 1992. An annotated and illustrated list of the types of Mollusca described by H. P. C. Møller from West Greenland. *Meddelelser om Grønland, Bioscience* 35: 34 pp.
- Mollerat, Edouard (****-****; France)
- Moloney, Arthur [Sir] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 79.
- Moltke, Adam Gottlob de [Count] (1710-1792; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 66, 219.

- Moltoni, Edgardo (1897-1980; Italy)
 F. Ghisotti, 1980. Edgardo Moltoni (1897-1980). *Bollettino Malacologico* 16(1-2): ii-iii.
- Monceau, Henri Louis Duhamel de (1700-1782; France)
 Fouché, 1995: 41.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 190.
- Monfils, Paul Robert (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 372; 1987: 93.
- Moniz, J. M. (****-****; ****)
 Dance, 1986: 219.
- Monroe, Alice Jean (1957-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 93.
- Montagu, George [Colonel] (1753-1815; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 213-214.
 Swainson, 1840: 274-275.
 Melvill, 1890: 198.
 J. G. Jeffreys, 1879. Notes on Colonel Montagu's collection of British shells. *Journal of Conchology* 2: 1-4.
 E. W. Swanton, 1908. Colonel George Montagu. *Journal of Conchology* 12(7): 161-166.
 Dean, 1936: 228-230.
 Salisbury, 1945: 144-145.
 Heginbotham, 1946: 458.
 Barnard, 1965: 21.
 R. J. Cleavelly, 1978. Some background to the life and publications of Colonel George Montagu (1753-1815). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(4): 445-480 [portrait, bibliography].
 Dance, 1986: 110-111, 219.
 R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Montagu: pp. 390-392, portrait].
- Montalenti, Giuseppe (?1904-1990; Italy)
 Anonymous, 1991. In Memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 9(3-4): 41 [one sentence death announcement].
- Montaño, Faye; see Howard, Faye
- Monterosato, Tommaso di Maria Allery [Marquis di] (1841-1927; Italy)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1928. Nécrologie. Marquis de Monterosato (1841-1927). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 69-73.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1930. Obituary notice: Marchese di Monterosato. *Journal of Conchology* 19(2): 37-40 [bibliography].
 A. H. Cooke, 1931. Obituary notice: Marchese di Monterosato. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 111.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. [date of publication of Monterosato's *Nomenclatura generica e specifica* ...]. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 118-119.
 Anonymous, 1941. Rome Museum gets sea-shells. *The New York Times*, December 5, 1941: 25.
 W. J. Clench, 1949. The collection of the Marquis de Monterosato. *The Nautilus* 62(3): 102.
 P. Piani, 1981. Bibliografia cronologica degli scritti malacologici di Monterosato. *Bollettino Malacologico* 17(7-8): 201-204.
 R. G. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1982-1989. *Opera Omnia* [of Tommaso di Maria Marchese di Monterosato]. Palermo, Italy: Unione Malacologica Italiana, 4 vols. [a reprint of all of Monterosato's works. 1: xvi + 370 pp. (1982); 2: 371-814 (1983); 3: 815-1186

- (1984); 4: 1187-1793 (1989) [odd pagination includes title pages and back covers].
- P. Piani & R. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1982. Biografia e bibliografia di Tommaso de Maria Marchese di Monterosato. Tommaso de Maria: Opera Omnia 1: ix-xvi
- P. Piani, 1983. Della "Collezione Monterosato", di G. S. Coen e di altre cose ancora. Bollettino Malacologico 19(9-12): 273-278.
- Dance, 1986: 160, 219.
- R. Giannuzzi Savelli & P. Piani, 1987. Revisione nomenclaturale dei taxa specifici Monterosatiani. Lavori del Società Italiana di Malacologia 23: 141-199.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Duchamps, 1999: 13-14, fig. 50 [portrait].
- K.-H. Beckmann, 2001. A bibliographic addition to the complete works of Tommaso di Maria Marchese di Monterosato (1841-1927). Schriften zur Malakozoologie 17: 44.
- M. Olivero & L. P. Tringali, 2001. The types of marine molluscan species described by Monterosato, in the Museo Civico di Zoologia, Roma. General scope of the work and part 1: the opisthobranch gastropods. Bollettino Malacologico 37(5-8): 121-142.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 190.
- Montfort, Pierre Dénys de (1768-1820/1821; France/Netherlands)
- Swainson, 1840: 275-276.
- H. Dodge, 1952. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus [part only]. Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History 100(1): 1-263 [dates of Histoire Naturelle general et particulière: p. 238].
- Dance, 1986: 87-88.
- L. B. Holthuis, 1991. Pierre Dénys de Montfort (c.1768-c.1820) and his connection with the Netherlands. Basteria 55(4-6): 95-102 [bibliography].
- Fouché, 1995: 42.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 189.
- Montgomery, Charles Tom (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 373.
- D. Hiatt, 1974. Tom Montgomery retires. Hawaiian Shell News 22(5): 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 93.
- Montgomery, Laura Lee (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 373; 1987: 93.
- Montouchet, Pierre Charles Georges (1936-****; Brasil)
- Abbott, 1987: 93.
- Montriblou, _____ de (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 64.
- Montrouzier, R. P. Xavier [Father] (1820-1897; France/Australia/New Caledonia)
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 46(1): 42-44.
- C. Hedley, 1915. [biographical notes]. Pp. 703-704, in: Studies on Australian Mollusca. Part XII. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales, 39(4): 695-755, pls. 77-85.
- Barnard, 1965: 21.
- G. P. Whitley, 1968. Conchologists of the past. 1. Father Xavier Montrouzier (1820-1897). Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(11): 59-61, incl. pl. 9 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 182, 219.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Fouché, 1995: 42.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.

- Moore, Charles (1815-1881; U.K.)
 327-332 (1994); 162: 237 (2002)
 [biography, bibliography].
 E. Wilson, 1892. Charles Moore, F.G.S., and his work, ... with a list of the fossil types and described specimens in the Bath Museum. Bath: Bath Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club, 64 pp. [bibliography].
- Moore, Charles Herbert (1869-1949; U.K.)
 J. W. Jackson, 1949. Obituary. C. H. Moore, 1869-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 85-86.
- Moore, Clarence Bloomfield (1852-1936; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 135.
- Moore, Donald Richard (1921-1997; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 373; 1987: 93.
 R. Cipriani & P. E. Penchaszadeh, 1997. Donald R. Moore. *La Conchiglia* 29(285): 41.
 J. J. Leal, 1997. In memoriam. Dr. Donald Richard Moore, 2/16/1921-10/19/1997. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 28(1): 4.
 J. H. Leal, 1998. Donald Richard Moore (February 16, 1921 – October 19, 1997): biographical sketch, zoological taxa, and bibliography. *The Nautilus* 112(1): 34-40.
- Moore, Ellen James (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 374; 1975: 570; 1987: 93-94.
- Moore, George Mitchell (1906-1968; U.S.A.)
 J. Rosewater, 1969. George Mitchell Moore. *The Nautilus* 83(1): iii.
 Abbott, 1973: 135.
 Rehder, 1997: 163.
- Moore, John Edmund Sharrock (1870-1947; U.K.)
 B. Verdcourt, 1994, 2002. Collectors in East Africa No. 20: J.E. S. Moore (1870-1947). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 129: 327-332 (1994); 162: 237 (2002) [biography, bibliography].
- Moore, Lance (1928-1994; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1991. One hundred years of shell dealing. *Australian Shell News*, 73: 6 [portrait].
 P. Colman & D. McMichael, 1994. Obituary: Lance Moore, 1928-1994. *Australasian Shell News* 87: 6-7 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 158, 162, without portrait].
- Moore, Merrill (1903-1957; U.S.A.)
 G. E. Gifford, Jr., 1974. Scallop-shell of quiet. *Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin*, May-June 1974: 28-31 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 135.
- Moore, Ralph R. W. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 94.
- Moore, Raymond Cecil (1892-1974; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 374; 1987: 158.
 G. A. Waldron, 1974?. Tribute to Raymond Cecil Moore. *State Geological Survey of Kansas*, [4 pp.] [portrait].
 K. B. Sterling, 1997. Moore, Raymond Cecil. Pp. 552-554, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Moore, T. J. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 79.
- Moores, Henry (1812-1896; U.S.A.)
 C. W. Johnson, 1897. In memoriam – Henry Moores. *The Nautilus* 10(11): 128-130.
 Abbott, 1973: 135.

- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133 [Moore's: p. 115].
- Moquin-Tandon, Christian Horace Bénédict Alfred (1804-1863; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1864. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 12(1): 86-87.
- B. B. Woodward, 1903. Note on the dates of publication of J. E. Gray's "Catalogue of Pulmonata ... in the ... British Museum. Pt. I," 12mo, 1855; and of A. Moquin-Tandon's "Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de France," 2 vols. 8vo, 1855. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 5(4): 261 [but see the following].
- J. W. Taylor, 1905. Note on the dates of publication of the various parts of Moquin-Tandon's "Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de France". Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 6(4): 186.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 190.
- Morales, Francisco (1936-****; Mexico)
- Abbott, 1975: 570-571; 1987: 94.
- Moran, Phyllis (****-1992; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 325: 5.
- Moreau de Saint-Méry, Médéric Louis Élie (1750-1819; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153.
- Moreno, Abelardo (****-****; Cuba)
- Rehder, 1997: 119.
- Mörch, Otto Andreas Lowson (1828-1878; Sweden/Denmark/France)
- J. Collin, 1878. Konchyliologen Otto Andres Lawson Mørch. En biografisk Skizze. Med den Afdødes Portraet og en Fortegnelse over hans literære Arbejder. Bianco Lunos Bogtrykkeri (Kjøbenhavn): 38 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- C. M. Poulsen, 1878. O. A. L. Mørch. Necrolog. Malakozoologische Blätter 25: 92-96.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 90-91.
- Tomlin, 1942d: 99 [covers his various sales catalogues].
- H. Schlesch, 1943. Otto Andreas Lowson Mørch (1828-1878). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(4): 214-225 [portrait, bibliography].
- A. Garboe, 1958. Malakologen ("Konchyliologen") O.A.L. Mørch (1828-1878). Et biografisk bidrag med nogle geologi-historiske bemærkninger. Meddelelser fra Dansk Geologisk Forening 14(1): 37-51 [biography, portrait].
- Catalogus conchyliorum quae reliquit D Alfonso D'Aguirra et Gadea Comes de Yoldi, 1852-1853* – Available by ICZN Opinion 714 (1964).
- A. M. Keen, 1966. Moersch's west Central American molluscan types with proposal of a new name for a species of *Semele*. Occasional Papers of the California Academy of Sciences 59: 33 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 158-159, 219.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- R. Bieler, 1996. Mørch's worm-snail taxa (Caenogastropoda: Vermetidae, Siliquariidae, Turritellidae). American Malacological Bulletin 13(1-2): 23-35.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 191.
- Morehouse, Elsie May [Andrews] (1884-1969; U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1969. Mrs. Elsie M. Morehouse (1884-1969). Journal of Conchology 27(1): 2.

Morelet, Pierre Marie Arthur (1809-1892; France)

H. Drouet, 1892. Nécrologie – Arthur Morelet. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(11-12): 204-206.

H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 75-77.

H. C. Fulton, 1920. On type-specimens of the “Morelet Collection”. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 14(1): 4.

H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [p. 99, as “Morlet”].

Barnard, 1965: 21.

J. van Goethem & J.-J. van Mol, 1974. *Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d’Afrique par Arthur Morelet (1809-1892)*. *Achatina* 5: 112-115.

Cailliez, 1983: 16-17.

Kiss, 1984: 37.

Dance, 1986: 219.

Trew, 1987: 79.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 111.

Janssen, 1992: 83.

Fouché, 1995: 42.

Duchamps, 1999: 14.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 191 [erroneously gives death year as 1892].

Morgan, Jacques Jean Marie de (1857-1924; France)

L. Germain, 1924. J. de Morgan (1857-1924). Notice nécrologique. *Bulletin du Muséum Nationale d’Histoire Naturelle Paris* 30(6): 437-440 [biography, bibliography].

Moricand, Stefano (1779-1854; Switzerland)

H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Moricand: p. 99].

Cailliez, 1983: 15-16.

Dance, 1986: 219.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 111.

Morin, Louis (1635-1715; France)

R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. *Facisimile Reprints in the History of Science*, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Morin: pp. 79-80, 268].

Dance, 1986: 30.

Morin, Pierre, III (****-****; France)

Dance, 1986: 14.

Morishima, Chikage (1904-1989; Japan)

T. Habe, 1991. Biohistory of malacologists (77) Chikage Morishima. *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(4): 96 [in Japanese].

Morita, Minoru (****-2001; Japan)

K. Nishimura, 2002. [Recollection of the late Mr. Minoru Morita]. *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(3-4): 84-85 [in Japanese] [portrait].

Morlet, Laurent-Joseph (1823-1892; France)

H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 78.

Dance, 1986: 219.

Trew, 1990: 79.

Morley, Claude (1874-1951; U.K.)

K. G. Blair, 1951. Obituary: Claude Morley, F.R.E.S., F.G.S., F.Z.S.

- Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 87(12): 327.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Morley, Neville W. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 374; 1987: 94.
- Moro, Antonio Lazzaro (1687-1764; ?)
- Moros Azpeitia, Florentino (****-1934; Spain)
- Dance, 1986: 204, 219.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 35.
- Morris, Lewis (1700/01-1765; U.K.); Morris, Richard (1702/03-1779); Morris, William (1705-1763) [brothers]
- C. Matheson, 1954. Thomas Pennant and the Morris brothers. *Annals of Science* (London) 10(3): 258-271, pl. 10 [portrait of Lewis Morris].
- Morris, Percy A. (1899-1969; U.S.A.)
- W. D. Hartman, 1969. Percy Morris retires. *Discovery* (Peabody Museum of Natural History) 5(1): 52-53 [portraits].
- Anonymous, 1970. Percy A. Morris, *The Nautilus* 83(3): 116.
- Anonymous, 1970. Reprint of article from *The Nautilus*, 83(3): 116. *New York Shell Club Notes* 159: 4.
- Anonymous, 1970. Activities of the Divisions [obituary]. *Discovery* (Peabody Museum of Natural History) 5(2): 117.
- Abbott, 1973: 135-136.
- P. A. Morris, 1973. I remember. *Of Sea and Shore* 4(3): 152.
- Morris, Ronald S. (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 94.
- Morris, Wilford H. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 94.
- Morrison, Joseph Paul Eldred (1906-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 374-375.
- Henson, 1982: 17, 31-32, 51, 73, 76, 83.
- Anonymous, 1983. Obituaries: Joseph Morrison, 76, expert on mollusks. *Washington Times*, Dec. 22, 1983, page 8B [portrait].
- D. Raeihle, 1984. J. P. E. Morrison. *New York Shell Club Notes* 290: 9.
- J. Rosewater, 1984. A bibliography and list of taxa of Mollusca introduced by Joseph P. E. Morrison (December 17, 1906 – December 2, 1983). *The Nautilus* 98(1): 1-9.
- H. A. Rehder, 1987. Obituary, Joseph P. E. Morrison, December 19, 1906-December 2, 1983. *Malacological Review* 19: 121-122, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 158.
- Rehder, 1997: 115, 126-169 [passim], pls. [30, 47].
- Morrison, Robert William (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 375-376; 1987: 94.
- Morrison, Roy Lawton (1887-1967; U.S.A.)
- B. Brewer, 1967. Ray Lawton Morrison – in memoriam. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 8(6): D19.
- Morse, Edward Sylvester (1838-1925; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse. *Maine Naturalist* 5(4): 155-157 [portrait].
- T. Barbour, 1926. Remarks concerning Professor Edward S. Morse, sometime president of the Boston Society of Natural History. *Bulletin of the Boston Society of Natural History* 38: 8-9.
- W. R. Coe, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 5) 11(66): 527-530.

- C. W. Johnson, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse. *The Nautilus* 39(4): 135-137, portrait.
- J. S. Kingsley, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse (1838-1925). *Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences* 61(12): 549-555.
- L. O. Howard, 1935. Biographical memoir of Edward Sylvester Morse 1838-1925. *National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America, Biographical Memoirs* 27: 1-29.
- D. G. Wayman, 1942. Edward Sylvester Morse; a biography. Cambridge (Mass.): Harvard University Press, xvi + 457 pp. [biography, portraits].
- M. E. Champion, 1947. Edward Sylvester Morse with a bibliography and a catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(11): 129-144.
- N. Sakazume, 1954. [A developmental history of Japanese conchology. II. Conchological works on shell mounds.] *Natural Science and Museums, Tokyo* 21(5-6): 1-13 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Kuroda & P. Kanamaru, 1958. [A developmental history of Japanese conchology. IV.] *Natural Science and Museums, Tokyo* 25(9-10): 32-34 [in Japanese].
- R. W. Dexter, 1967. Presidential address: E. S. Morse as a malacological illustrator, with notes on his handwriting. *The American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for* 1966: 21.
- R. W. Dexter, 1967. Edward S. Morse as a zoological illustrator, with notes on his handwriting. *Essex Institute Historical Collections* 103(1): 1-9.
- Abbott, 1973: 136.
- D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. *Smithsonian Institution Archives*, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Morse: p. 53].
- R. W. Dexter, 1981. Some malacological journal notes and correspondence of E. S. Morse. *Sterkiana* 71: 12-17.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- R. W. Dexter, 1988. Contributions of Edward S. Morse to malacology. Program and abstracts, fifty-fourth annual meeting, American Malacological Union, Charleston, South Carolina, 19-24 June 1988: 22 [abstract].
- S. M. Martin, 1995. Maine's remarkable Edward Sylvester Morse: quintessential naturalist. *Maine Naturalist* 3(2): 81-102 [biography, portraits].
- Martin, 1995: 15-17, fig. 8 [biography, portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1997. Morse, Edward Sylvester. Pp. 556-557, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 1997. Maine's Portland Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(3): 189-196.
- E. N. Shor, 1999. Morse, Edward Sylvester. *American National Biography* 15: 933-934.
- Johnson, 2004: 97.
- Morse, M. Patricia (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 376; 1987: 94.
- Mortillet, Gabriel de (1821-1898; Switzerland/France)
- P. Hesse, 1898. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 30(11-12): 174.
- Mortensen, Theodor (1868-1952; Denmark)
- Dance, 1986: 219.

Morton, Brian S. (1942-****; Hong Kong/U.K.)

R. Wu, 2003. Biography of a distinguished marine biologist, Professor Brian Morton, and his contributions to marine science. Pp. 1-12, in: P. K. S. Shin, Turning the tides, a festschrift in honour of Professor Brian Morton. Hong Kong: Marine Biological Association of Hong Kong, ix + 383 pp.

K. Lam, 2003. Happy days! A supplementary illustrated biography of Professor Brian Morton. Pp. 13-29, 16 pls., in: P. K. S. Shin, Turning the tides, a festschrift in honour of Professor Brian Morton. Hong Kong: Marine Biological Association of Hong Kong, ix + 383 pp.

Morton, John (1670/1671-1726; U.K.)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153.

M. P. Kerney, 1987. John Morton's list of Northamptonshire Mollusca (1712). *Journal of Conchology* 32(5): 289-295.

Morton, John Edward (1923-****; New Zealand)

Morton, Samuel George (1799-1851; U.S.A.)

Dall, 1888: 105-106.

Abbott, 1973: 136.

Kohn, 1992: 252-253.

Mörzner Bruyns, Maurits Frans (1913-****; Netherlands)

Voous, 1995: 364-367.

Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.

Moscatelli, Renato (1926-1992; Italy)

Moscardo, Lodovico [Conte de] (****-****; Italy)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130.

Dance, 1986: 16.

Moseley, Henry Nottidge (1844-1891; U.K.)

Moses, R. H. (1871-1949; U.K.)

A. Blok, 1949. Obituary. R. H. Moses, 1871-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 89.

Mosier, _____ (****-****; U.S.A.)

H. A. Pilsbry, 1940. The Beal collection. *The Nautilus* 54(2): 73.

Moss, Mariam Strausberger (1929-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 376; 1987: 94.

Moss, William (1845-1913; U.K.)

E. A. Smith, 1914. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(2): 98.

R. Standen, 1914. Obituary notice. William Moss, F.C.A. *Journal of Conchology* 14(6): 169-171.

Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 82.

Mossel, Jacob (1704-1761; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 187-188.

Most, Bernardus van der (1904-1980; Netherlands)

H. E. Coomans, 1980. In memoriam B. van der Most (1904-1980). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 193: 993.

Motley, James (1814-1892; U.K./Borneo)

Dean, 1936: 242.

Motta, A. J. da (****-****; Portugal)

Cailliez, 1983: 16.

Mouhot, _____ (****-****; ****)

Trew, 1990: 79.

Moulins, Charles des (?1797-1875; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 127-128.

- Mounorij, Nico J. (1931-2002; Netherlands)
 A. D. P. van Peursen, 2002. In memoriam Nico Mounorij 1931-2002. *Spirula*, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 326: 50 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Mount, Jack Douglas (1943-1984; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 571; 1987: 158-159.
- Mousley, Louis Brooks (1904-1980; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 376-377; 1987: 159.
- Mousson, J.-R. Albert (1805-1890; France/Switzerland)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 39(1): 66-67.
 G. Schneider, 1891. Albert Mousson. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(1-2): 1-3 [biography].
 H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Mousson: p. 101].
 Barnard, 1965: 47.
 Dance, 1986: 220.
 T. Meier, 1994. Albert Mousson (1805-1890) und seine Sammlung in Zürich. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 54: 9-10.
 Turner, 1998: 13-14.
 Duchamps, 1999: 14.
- Mozley, Walter Alan (1904-****; Canada)
 Rehder, 1997: 114.
- Mueller, Fritz (1822-1897; Germany/Brasil)
 H. von Ihering, 1898. Fritz Mueller, Necrologio. *Revista do Museu Paulista* 3: 17-29, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Mugridge, Edith Harriet (1906-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 377; 1987: 94.
- Muir, J. (****-1946; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 21.
 Fouché, 1995: 42.
- Mullens, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
 Trew, 1990: 79.
- Müller, G. (****-****; Denmark)
 Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1855].
- Muller, H. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 189.
- Muller, H. C. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 189.
- Muller, Harold Joseph (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 377; 1987: 95.
- Muller, Iola Fae [Ensing] (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 571; 1987: 95.
- Muller, J. R. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 189.
- Müller, J. S.; see Miller, J. S.
- Müller, Johannes (1801-1858)
 Anonymous, 1850. Johannes Müller. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 9: 556-563.
 Anonymous, 1859. [Obituary: Johannes Müller]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58*: xlv.
- Muller, Leonard [Leo] (1898-1963; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 182-183.
 Engel, 1986: 189.

- Müller, Otto Friderich [Frederik] (1730-1784; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 193-194.
- Swainson, 1840: 276.
- Porro, 1841: 9-10.
- R. Spärck, 1932. Otto Friedrich Müller (1730-1784). Pp. 60-64, in: V. Meisen, ed., *Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works*. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- H. Schlesch, 1942. Otto Müller und die von ihm aus Dänemark angegebenen Land- und Süßwassermollusken. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 74(5-6): 213-224 [bibliography].
- J. Anker, 1943. Otto Friderich Müller et bidrag til den biologiske forsknings historie i det attende aarhundrede. [Part I]. Barndom, studenter- og hovmestertid (1730-67). *Acta Historica Scientiarum Naturalium et Medicinalium* 2: xii + 317 pp. [biography, portrait].
- J. Anker, 1950. Otto Friderich Müller's *Zoologia Danica*. Library Research Monographs (University Library, Copenhagen, Scientific and Medical Department) 1: x + 108 pp. [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Spärck, 1953: v-vi.
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Dance, 1986: 95, 220.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 192.
- Note: *Vermium terrestriaum et fluviatilium*, Vol. 2 (1774) reprinted in *Sterkiana* 62: 20, i-xxxii (1976); 65-66: after p. 37, xxxiii-xxvi + 1-58 (1977); 67-68: after p. 4, 59-154 (1977); 69-70: after p. 24, 155-214 (1978).
- Müller, Philipp Ludwig Stadius (1725-1776; Germany)
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. On P. L. S. Müller's molluscan names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 78-79.
- Deliciae naturae selectae*, 1766 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 701 (1974).
- Muller, Siemon William (1900-1970; U.S.A.)
- B. M. Page, N. J. Silberling & A. M. Keen, 1975. Memorial to Siemon W. Muller, 1900-1970. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 4: 142-146 [portrait, bibliography].
- B. M. Page, N. J. Silberling & A. M. Keen, 1975. Memorial to Siemon W. Muller, 1900-1970. *American Association of Petroleum Geologists Bulletin* 55(1): 133-134 [portrait].
- Müller, Wilbur O. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 377; 1987: 95.
- Mulligan, Joseph (1829-1883; U.K./Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352.
- Mulliner, David King (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 377-378; 1987: 95.
- Munier-Chalmas, Ernest Charles Philippe August (1843-1903; France)
- G. Dollfus, 1904. Nécrologie. Munier-Chalmas. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(1): 100-106.
- C. Charle & E. Telkes. 1989. Les Professeurs de la Faculté des Sciences de Paris, *Dictionnaire biographique* (1901-1939). Paris: Institut National de Recherche Pédagogique, 272 pp. [Munier-Chalmas: pp. 209-211].
- Munn, Henry (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1856].
- Munns, Wayne Robert, Jr. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 95.

- Münster, Georg Graf von (1776-1844; Germany)
 K. T. Menke, 1845. Nekrolog. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 2(4): 47-48; 2(11): 178.
- Munyan, Thomas Henry (1906-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 378; 1987: 95.
- Murato, George (****-****; Japan / U.S.A.)
 N. A. Gary, 1979. Shell clippings. Of Sea and Shore 9(4): 210 [portrait].
- Murchison, Roderick Impey [Sir] (1792-1871; U.K.)
 A. Geikie, 1875. Life of Sir Roderick I. Murchison, Bart.; . . . Based on his journals and letters, with notices of his scientific contemporaries and a sketch of the rise and growth of Palaeozoic geology in Britain. London: J. Murray. 2 vols., xiv + 387 pp.; viii + 375 pp.
- Murdoch, R. (****-1923; New Zealand)
 T. Iredale, 1925. R. Murdoch. The Nautilus 39(2): 69-70.
- Murdy, Carson Brown (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 378; 1987: 95.
- Murphy, William Storey (1896?-1974; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1974. William S. Murphy. The New York Times, May 16, 1974: 44.
 Anonymous, 1974. William S. Murphy. New York Shell Club Notes 203: 2.
- Murray, Adolphus (1751-1803; ***)
 Note: *Fundamenta testaceologiae* Linnaeus, *Amoenitates academica ... Vol. VIII* (1785) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Murray, Andrew (1812-1878; U.K.)
- Murray, Florence V. [Fay] (1908-1970; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1970. Florence Vivienne (Fay) Murray. Australian Newsletter (n.s.) 11: 7.
 Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. La Conchiglia 3(2)[24]: 14.
- R. Burn, 1971. Obituary. Florence V. Murray. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 2(2): 97-99 [portrait, bibliography].
- Murray, Harold Dixon (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 378-379; 1987: 95.
 H. D. Murray, 1997. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. American Malacological Union Newsletter 27(2): 3 [portrait].
- Murray, Johan Anders (1750-1803; Sweden)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197.
- Murray, John [Sir] (1841-1914; U.K.)
 W. E. Hoyle, 1915. Sir John Murray, K.C.B., LL.D., F.R.S. Memoirs and Proceedings of the Manchester Literary & Philosophical Society 58(3): xl-xliii.
 Trew, 1993: 82.
 See also literature about the *Challenger* Expedition.
- Murray, Margery M. (1913-1978; Australia)
 R. Burn, 1978. Margery M. Murray 1913-1978. Australian Shell News 23: 7.
- Murray, Talbot Eugene (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 572; 1987: 95.
- Musashi, Sekiju (****-****; Japan)
 T. Kanamaru, 1929. Admiring the works of Sekiju Musashi, the author of the "Moku-hachi-fu," 1843. Venus 1(5): 171-175 [in Japanese].
- Musnick, H. Eric (?1919-1975; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1975. H. Eric Musnick. New York Shell Club Notes 209: 2.
- Mussey, Reuben Dimond (1780-1866; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 136.

- Musson, Charles Tucker (1856-1928; U.K./Australia)
- R. W. Morrell, 1981. A Nottingham conchologist in Australia. *Helix, Great Britain Land Shell Studies Group* 1(1): 5-9 [not seen].
- Myer, Donal Gene (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 95.
- Myers, Irma Lang (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 95-96.
- Myers, Paul Robert (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 96.
- Myers, Peter Reynolds (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 96.
- Myers, Thomas Oliver (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Myhre, Idelle [Dot] (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Naccari, Fortunato Luigi (1793-1860; Italy)
- L. Ballarin & A. Minelli, 2001. Le lettere di Fortunato Luigi Naccari a Luigi Ramello in tema di raccolte naturalistiche (1820; 1830-31). *Bollettino Malacologico* 37(1-4): 35-40.
- Naef, Adolf (1883-1949; Switzerland/Egypt)
- S. von Boletzky, 2000. Adolf Naef (1883-1949), a biographical note. Pp. ix-xiii, in: C. F. E. Roper, ed., *Cephalopoda, Embryology* (translated by S. v. Boletzky). Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Libraries, xxiv + 461 pp. [portrait].
- Nägele, Gottfried (1841-1914; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1964. Gottfried Nägele (1841-1914). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 93(5-6): 263-266 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 20, 39.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Naide, Meyer (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Naidin, Dmitri Pavlovich (1919-****; Russia)
- J. M. Hancock, 1999. The contributions of D. P. Naidin to the study of the Cretaceous system. *Bulletin de l'Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique, Sciences de la Terre* 69(Supplement A): 7-13, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
- Naidu, K. Sundraj [Sam] (****-2003; Canada)
- Anonymous, 2003. In memoriam. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, January 2004: 4.
- Najarian, Acabie (1901-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Nakajima, Masao (1911-1969; Japan)
- S. Kosuge, 1970. Memory of Masao Nakajima. *Venus* 29(4): 137-139 [bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- Nakamigawa, Korokuro (1894-1965; Japan)
- Editor, 1958. [Birthday celebration]. *Venus* 20(2): pl. 16 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1967. Memorials of Mr. K. Nakamigawa. *Venus* 25(2): 77 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Fouché, 1995: 43.
- Nakamura, Johati (1907-1945; Japan)
- H. Minato, 1986. [Notes on *Tosaphaedusa cincticollis* (Ehrmann, 1900) and Dr. Johati Nakamura (1907-1945).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 17(1): 11-16 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Nakamura, Shintaro (1881-1941; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, 1942. Prof. Shintaro Nakamura, a benefactor of the Malacological Society of

- Japan. *Venus* 12(1-2): 93-96 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1942. Memories of Dr. Shintaro Nakamura. *Venus* 12 (1-2): 96-97 [in Japanese].
- Nakayama, Shimma (1898-1967; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1968. Memory of Mr. Shimma Nakayama. *Venus* 27(1): 30-31 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Nansouty, Charles de [General] (1815-1895; France)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1980. Charles de Nansouty, krijgsman en malacoloog (1815-1895). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 197: 1096-1100.
- Nanteuil, _____ de (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 64.
- Narchi, Walter (1929-****; Brasil)
- Abbott, 1987: 96.
- Nardo, Giovanni Domenico [M.D.] (1802-1877; Italy)
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Nash, Ruth Prentice (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 381; 1987: 96.
- Nason, W. A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1921. The Hinkley and Nason collections. *The Nautilus* 35(2): 62.
- Natermann, Carl (****-1916; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1916. [Natermann]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 48(1): 48.
- Natorp, Johann Friedrich (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Nault, Velma E. (1900-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 381; 1987: 96.
- Neck, Raymond Walter (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 96.
- Neeb, Charlene (****-1988; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1989. Charlene Neeb – 1988. *The Festivus* 21(2): 19.
- Needham, John Turberville (1713-1781; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 166.
- Negeleins, Gottfried (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Negus, Richard W. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 96.
- Neibuhr, Diedrich (1703-1815; Denmark)
- Neilson, Jacob (1705-1785; U.K.)
- W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [Neilson: pp. 44-45].
- Neiryneck, William E. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 96.
- Neiswanger, Marjorie Bull (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 381; 1987: 96.
- Nelson, Charles T. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- A. Solem, 1960. Charles T. Nelson collection. *The Nautilus* 74(1): 39.
- Nelson, Chipper (****-1970; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1978. Chipper Nelson. *Tabulata* 3(2): 24.
- Nelson, Clifford Melvin (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 572; 1987: 96.
- Nelson, Daniel James (1925-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 381-382; 1987: 159.

- Nelson, David Arthur (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 382; 1987: 96-97.
- Nelson, Frank Joseph (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 382; 1987: 97.
- Nelson, Jack Arian (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 572; 1987: 97.
- Nelson, J. Richards (****-****; U.S.A.) [son of Julius Nelson]
Carriker, 2004: 71-72 [portrait].
- Nelson, Julius (****-1916; U.S.A.) [father of T. C. & J. R. Nelson]
Anonymous, 1960. The Nelsons of Rutgers. The Estuarine Bulletin, 5(1): cover, 3-6 [portrait].
Carriker, 2004: 9-10 [portrait].
- Nelson, Linda Betts (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Nelson, Richard Newman (1897-1964; U.S.A.)
R. H. Hopper, 1964. Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists 48(12): 1952-1954 [portrait].
- Nelson, Thurlow Christian (1890-1960; U.S.A.) [son of Julius Nelson]
Anonymous, 1960. The Nelsons of Rutgers. The Estuarine Bulletin, 5(1): cover, 3-6 [portrait].
M. R. Carriker, 1960. Thurlow Christian Nelson, marine biologist. Science 132(3443): 1875-1876 [biography, portrait].
M. R. Carriker, 1961. Thurlow Christian Nelson, marine biologist. Limnology and Oceanography 6(1): 79.
Abbott, 1973: 137.
Carriker, 2004: 63-66, 118 [portraits].
- Nelson, William (1835-1906; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1906. Obituary notice of the late William Nelson. Born 1835 November 9 – Died 1906 January 28. Journal of Conchology 11(12): 357-359, pl. 7.
E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944. Joseph Wilcock and his “Illustrations of our British Unionidae”. Journal of Conchology 22(4): 83-87 [also covers the “Annotated list of the land and freshwater Mollusca known to inhabit Yorkshire” by W. Nelson & J. W. Taylor].
Jackson, 1945: 9.
Trew, 1990: 79.
- Nemec, Jaromir (****-****; Czechoslovakia)
J. Nemec, 1998. A collector of shells in the Czech Republic during the Communist totalitarian era. Of Sea and Shore 20(4): 215-216 [portrait].
- Neruda, Pablo (1904-1973; Chile)
M. Codoceo Rojas, 1987. Catálogo de las conchas de la Colección Pablo Neruda en la Biblioteca Central de la Universidad de Chile. . Monografías Anexas a los Anales de la Universidad de Chile 5: 82 pp., 2 pls.
- Nesemann, Hasko (****-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Nesis, Kir Nazimovich (1934-2003; Russia)
C. M. Nigmatullin, 2003. In memoriam of Kir N. Nesis (January 9, 1934 – January 8, 2003). Ruthenica 13(1): 1-8 [in Russian and English; portrait].
F. G. Hochberg, 2003. New taxa of Cephalopoda described by Kir Nesis. Ruthenica 13(1): 9-11.
C. M. Nigmatullin, 2003. Publications of Kir Nesis. Ruthenica 13(1): 13-32 [bibliography].
C. Nigmatullin, 2003. Kir Nazimovich Nesis: A life in science (9 January 1934 – 8 January 2003). Berliner Paläobiologische

- Abhandlungen 3: 7-11 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Nettelroth, Henry (1835-1887; Germany/U.S.A.)
- R. S. Bassler, 1909. The Nettelroth collection of invertebrate fossils. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 52: 121-152 [biography].
- Neuenhaus, Heinrich Hans (1875-1945; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 28, 39.
- Neumayer, Melchior von (1845-1890; Germany)
- Neuteboom, Wim H. (1920-2000; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 192.
- E. Gittenberger, 2001. In memoriam Wim H. Neuteboom, 1920-2000. *Basteria* 65(1-3): 43-45.
- Neves, Richard Joseph (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Nevill, Geoffrey (****-1885; India/Switzerland) [brother of H. L. Geoffrey]
- W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 17(3-4) [Beilagen Nekrologie No. 1]: 1-4 [Nevill: p. 4].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 117.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 24. Indian catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 178.
- Kiss, 1985: 37.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Trew, 1987: 79-80; 1990: 79.
- Nevill, Hugh Lewis (1877-1915; U.K.) [brother of G. Nevill]
- Anonymous, 1897. Mr. Hugh Nevill. *The Zoologist* (ser. 4) 1(671): 230.
- Tomlin, 1949: 255-256.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 24. Indian catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 178-179.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 79.
- Neville, Bruce David (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Newall, Robert Sterling (****-****; U.K.)
- Heginbotham, 1946: 462.
- Newberry, John Strong (1822-1892; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Newberry: pp. 245-246; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Merrill, 1906: 477-480, 707, pl. 23 [portrait].
- C. A. White, 1909. Biographical memoir of John Strong Newberry. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 6: 1-24, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Ewan, 1955: 56.
- Abbott, 1973: 137.
- Smith, 1974: 8.
- C. Hamlin, 1997. Newberry, John Strong. Pp. 573-575, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Newcomb, Wesley [M.D.] (1808-1892; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 176.

- American Journal of Conchology 2(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].
- W. E. C. Stearns, 1892. In memoriam – Dr. Wesley Newcomb. *The Nautilus* 5(11): 121-124, portrait.
- H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 83-84 [very short obituary].
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1908. Dr. John B. Trask, a pioneer of science on the West Coast. *Science* (n.s.) 28(712): 240-243 [footnote on Newcomb].
- Chardon, 1949: 208-209.
- Ewan, 1955: 56.
- A. H. Clarke, Jr., 1958. Wesley Newcomb: a biographical resume. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957*: 6-7.
- A. H. Clarke, Jr., 1958. Status of Newcomb's achatinellid names. *The Nautilus* 71(4): 148-151.
- A. H. Clarke, Jr., 1960. Catalogue and illustrations of mollusks collected by Wesley Newcomb, with a biographic resume. *Bulletins of American Paleontology* 41(188): 130-160, pl. 17.
- Barnard, 1965: 22.
- Abbott, 1973: 137.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Baily, 1988: 9-10.
- Rehder, 1997: 21.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. On the cunning character of a couple of conchologist collectors, Wesley Newcomb and William Harper Pease. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(81): 164-173.
- Newcombe, Charles Frederick (1851-1924; U.K./Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 6, 11-12.
- La Rocque, 1962: 37.
- Smith, 1974: 5.
- L. Hammond, 1997. Newcombe, Charles Frederick. Pp. 575-577, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Newcomer, Charles D. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 382; 1987: 97.
- Newell, Norman Dennis (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 382-383.
- D. W. Boyd, 1980. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to Norman Dennis Newell. *Journal of Paleontology* 54(3): 637-639 [portrait].
- N. D. Newell, 1980. Response by Norman D. Newell. *Journal of Paleontology* 54(3): 639-641.
- Abbott, 1987: 97.
- S. J. Gould, 1998. Honoring a great career in progress. Pp. vii-ix, in: P. A. Johnston & James W. Haggart, eds., *Bivalves: an eon of evolution – Paleobiological Studies Honoring Norman D. Newell*. Calgary, Alberta, University of Calgary Press, xiv + 461 pp. [portrait on book cover].
- Newell, Roger I. E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 164, 206, 209, 211, 242 [portraits].
- Newman, Clarissa (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 13.

- Newman, Leslie Jennifer (1956-****; Canada/Australia)
Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Newman, Nevill Edwin Miller [Noggs] (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 43.
- Newswanger, Stephen Martin (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 383; 1987: 97.
- Newton, Richard Bullen (1854-1926; U.K.)
B. B. Woodward, 1926. Richard Bullen Newton, I.S.O., F.G.S., etc., 1854-1925 [sic.]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 17(2-3): 69-70.
B. B. Woodward, 1926. Richard Bullen Newton, I.S.O. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London 82(3): xlix-l.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1926. Obituary notice: R. B. Newton. Journal of Conchology 18(1): 11-12.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 79.
- Nicol, David (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 383-384.
- Nicol, William (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 79.
- Nichols, Dennis Rhea (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 384; 1987: 97.
- Nicholson, Henry Alleyne (1844-1899; U.S.A.)
S. Bocking, 1997. Nicholson, Henry Alleyne. Pp. 578-580, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Nicklés, Maurice (1906-1980; France)
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 198.
- Nicklin, Philip Houlbrooke (1786-1842; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 137.
Smith, 1974: 5.
- Nicol, David (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 97-98.
- Nicolaci, Domenick D. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 572-573; 1987: 98.
- Nicolay, Kety [married name: Angioy] (1925-****; Italy)
A. Richards, 1986. Rome's first lady of shells. Hawaiian Shell News 34(12): 5 [portrait].
- Nicoll, Mark David (1958-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Nicollon, E. (****-****; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Nicquet, Jan (1539-1608; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 193.
- Nieburger, Edward Charles (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 384; 1987: 98.
- Niebuhr, Carsten (1733-1815; Denmark)
I. Yaron, T. Schiøtte & G. Wium-Andersen, 1986. A review of molluscan taxa described by P. Forsskål and C. Niebuhr, with a citation of original descriptions, discussion of type-material available and selection of some lectotypes. Steenstrupia 12(10): 157-203.
T. Schiøtte, 1992. Forsskål and Neibuhr: their expedition and collections. Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986: 353-356.

- Nielsen, Tom (****-1986; U.S.A.)
- Nielson, Ted (1928-1965; Bermuda)
- Anonymous, 1966. Ted Nielson The Nautilus 79(3): iii.
- Abbott, 1973: 138.
- Nielsen, Wesley Mervyn (1908-1957; Australia).
- B. C. Cotton, 1957. Obituary – Wesley Mervyn Nielsen. The South Australian Naturalist 32(2): 21.
- Nieremberg [Nierembergius], Juan Eusebio (1595-1658; Spain)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 128-129.
- Swainson, 1840: 277.
- Niero, Robert Joseph (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 384; 1987: 98.
- Nierstrasz, Hugo Frederik (1872-1937; Netherlands)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352-353; 1927b: 157.
- H. F. Jordan, 1938. H. F. Nierstrasz. Archives Néerlandaises de Zoologie, 3 (Supplement): 1-4, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1938. Lijst van publicaties van H. F. Nierstrasz. Archives Néerlandaises de Zoologie, 3 (Supplement): 5-9 [bibliography].
- H. L. Strack, 1987. Nierstrasz als malacoloog. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 238: 316-323 [portrait, biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Niesen, Thomas M. (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Nifontoff, Nikolai von (1894-1952; Estonia/Germany)
- Seemann, 1995: 67-68.
- Nijeveld, Zuylen van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1773].
- Nilson, Joy Stewart (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Nilsson, E. (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Nilsson, Sven (1787-1883; Sweden)
- B. B. Woodward, 1924. On the true date of publication of S. Nilsson's *Historia molluscorum Sveciae*, 8vo. Lundae, 1822. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(1): 23.
- Kiss, 1983: 122.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Ninomiya, Taizo (****-****; Japan)
- E. G. Leehman, 1975. A collector profile – Taizo Ninomya. Hawaiian Shell News 23(12): 4 [portrait].
- Nishimura, Tadashi (1919-1988; Japan)
- H. Watanabe, 1989. [Recalling Mr. Tadashi Nishimura.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 20(1-2): 34-37 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portrait].
- Nobre, Augusto Pereira (1865-1946; Portugal)
- A. Machado, 1946. Dr. Augusto Pereira Nobre. Publicações do Instituto de Zoologia do Porto 31: 17 pp. [reprinted from Anais da Faculdade de Ciências do Porto, 31(4)] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- C. Almaça, 1966. Publicações do Prof. Dr. Augusto Nobre sobre oceanografia biológica. Boletim da Sociedade Portuguesa de Ciências Naturais (ser. 2) 11(1): 15-25 [bibliography].
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 117-118, pl. [3].
- Trew, 1990: 80.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 199.
- Noda, Hiroshi (1937-****; Japan)
- K. Ogasawara, 2001. Retirement of Professor Hiroshi Noda. Annual Report of the Institute of Geosciences, University of Tsukuba 27: 1-2.
- Nodder, Frederick Polydore (****- ca. 1800; U.K.)
- C. D. Sherborn, 1895. On the dates of Shaw and Nodder's "Naturalist's Miscellany." Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 6) 15: 375-376.
- Noel, Robert Francis (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Noguchi, "Kinzo" (****-****; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, 1937. Recent correspondence from Mr. "Kinzo" Nuguchi *olim.* Venus 7(3): 159-161, portrait [in Japanese].
- Nolette, Rheal Armand (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 573; 1987: 98.
- Noll, Friedrich Carl (1832-1893; Germany)
- J. Blum, 1893. Professor Dr. Carl Friedrich Noll. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft 1893: cxv-cxxv, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Kaiser, 1932. Friedrich Carl Noll zum 100. Geburtstag. Natur und Museum, Senckenberg-Nachrichten 62: 107*-108* [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 39.
- Kiss, 1983: 117.
- Nomura, Shichihei [Sitihei] (1892-1945; Japan)
- K. Kitora, 1966. Recollections of Mr. Sitihei Nomura. Venus 15(5-8): 102-103 [portrait; in Japanese].
- S. Hori, J. X. Corgan & J. J. van Aartsen, 1999. Notes on Nomura's pyramidelloid gastropods. Venus 58(2): 83-85.
- Noodt, Johannes (****-****; Germany)
- P. Fischer, 1859. Museum Boltenianum. Journal de Conchyliologie 7(4): 206-208 [about Noodt edition of Röding, 1819].
- Noonan, Peter Joseph (1927-1992; Australia)
- Noordhoek Hegt, Johannes (1835-1919; Netherlands) brother of M. J. Noordhoek Hegt]
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 177.
- Engel, 1986: 194.
- Noordhoek Hegt, Marinus Johannes (1821-1894; Netherlands) [brother of J. Noordhoek Hegt]
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 177.
- Engel, 1986: 194.
- Noothen, Arnoldus (****-1765?; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 194.
- Nordenskiöld, Nils Adolf Erik von (1832-1901; Sweden)
- N. H. Odhner, 1950. Collections malacologiques de Musée de l'État (Riksmuseum) à Stockholm. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(2): 136-138.
- T. Habe, 1984. [Biohistory of malacologists (55) Adolf Erik Nordenskiöld.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(4): 100-101 [in Japanese].
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Nordgaard, Ole (1862-1931; Norway)
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Obituary notice: Ole Nordgaard. Journal of Conchology 19(6): 170.
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Nekrologe auf B. B. Woodward und Ole Norgaard. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica 3(2): 249.

- Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
- H. Schlesch, 1932. Nachruf. Ole Nordgaard. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 64(2): 36.
- Nordsieck, Fritz (1906-1984; Germany) [father of H. Nordsieck]
- K. Nicolay, 1984. In memoria. *La Conchiglia* 16(184-185): 30.
- A. Verduin, 1984. In memoriam Dr. F. Nordsieck, 8-3-1906 – 23-5-1984. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 219: 1539-1540.
- R. Janssen, 1988. Fritz Nordsieck (1906-1984). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 118(4-6): 105-128 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 200.
- Nordsieck, Hartmut (****-****; Germany) [son of F. Nordsieck]
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Norman, Alfred Merle [Reverend Canon] (1831-1918; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1892. [description of a visit to the Norman collection]. *Journal of Conchology* 7(4): 124-128.
- S. F. Harmer, 1918. Canon Alfred Merle Norman, F.R.S. *Nature* 102(2558): 188-189.
- Anonymous, 1919. Alfred Merle Norman, 1831-1918. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(5-6): 116-117.
- J. C. Melvill, 1919, 1920. Obituary notice: the Rev. Canon Alfred Merle Norman, D.C.L., F.R.S. *Journal of Conchology* 16(2): 40-41, 16(3): 86.
- T. R. R. Stebbing, 1919. Alfred Merle Norman, 1831-1918. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B)* 90: xlvi-l, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Dean, 1936: 250.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 200-201 [erroneously gives death year as 1919].
- Normand, N.-J.-A. (France)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1983. De lotgevallen van de drie oudste Franse Pisidiumcollecties. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 210: 1325-1331.
- Normann, ___ (****-****; Sweden)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 142.
- Norris, Charles (****-****; U.K.)
- A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [p. 74: Norris].
- Norris, James Patrick (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 385; 1987: 98.
- Norris, Thomas (****-1852) and nephew Thomas Norris (****-1873); U.K.)
- Tomlin, 1949: 254.
- Dance, 1986: 166, 169-170, 220.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 201.
- Norton, Arthur Herbert (1870-1943; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 138.
- Martin, 1995: 29-30.
- R. I. Johnson, 1997. Maine's Portland Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(3): 189-196 [portrait].

- Norton, James Eugene (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 385; 1987: 159.
- Noseworthy, Ronald George (1946-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 385; 1987: 98.
- Nosho, Terry Y. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 385-386; 1987: 99.
- Noulet, J.-B. (?1801-1890; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 39(1): 65-66.
- Novotny, Anthony James (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 386; 1987: 99.
- Nowell, Elizabeth Cameron [Clemons] (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 386; 1987: 99.
- Nowell, Wesley Raymond (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 99.
- Nowell-Usticke, Gordon Wright (1894-1978; U.K./U.S.A./Virgin Islands)
W. E. Old & D. Ræihle, 1978. *Gordon Nowell-Usticke. New York Shell Club Notes* 247: 1-2.
T. Duus, 1979. *Gordon Nowell-Usticke. New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 3.
W. E. Old, 1979. *The Usticke collection. New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 3-4.
Abbott, 1987: 137.
M. J. Faber, 1988. *Studies on West Indian marine mollusks* 13. *The malacological taxa of Gordon W. Nowell-Usticke. De Kreukel* 24(4-5): 67-102.
M. J. Faber, 1990. *Corrections and additions. De Kreukel* 26(1): 9-10.
- Nowell-Usticke, Mrs. Gordon (****-1965; Virgin Islands)
Anonymous, 1965. *In sympathy. New York Shell Club Notes* 108: 3 [simple statement of death].
- Nunnally, S.; see Zimmerman, S.
- Nunneley, Thomas (1809-1870; United Kingdom)
Jackson, 1945: 9.
- Nuttall, Clive Patrick (****-****; U.K.)
Fouché, 1995: 44.
- Nuttall, Thomas (1786-1859; England)
P. P. Carpenter, 1857. *Monograph of the shells collected by T. Nuttall, esq., on the Californian coast, in the years 1834-5. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1856* [24](314): 209-224; (315): 225-229.
Anonymous, 1862. [Obituary: Thomas Nuttall]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1859-60*: xxvi-xxix.
Dall, 1888: 106-107.
Melvill, 1890: 209-210.
P. H. Reed, 1948. *Thomas Nuttall 1786-1859. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida)* 2(4): 85 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
Ewan, 1955: 56.
Baily, 1962: 14-15.
A. M. Keen, 1966. *West American mollusk types at the British Museum (Natural History). I. T. A. Conrad and the Nuttall Collection. The Veliger* 8(3): 167-172.
J. E. Graustein, 1967. *Thomas Nuttall, naturalist; explorations in America, 1808-1841. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press*, xiv + 481 pp.
St. Jean, 1972: 69.
Abbott, 1973: 138.

- C. L. Martin, 1974. Thomas Nuttall, 1789-1859, his contributions to the natural sciences. *The Festivus* 5(9): 140-144.
- Baily, 1988: 5-6.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Spencer, 1986: 324-325.
- Coan, 1988: 94-95 [portrait].
- Moore, 1989: 166-168 [portrait].
- R. L. Stuckey, 1997. Nuttall, Thomas. Pp. 581-583, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 202.
- Johnson, 2004: 82, 86-88, fig. 1 [portrait].
- Nutting, Charles Cleveland (1858-1927; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 138.
- Rehder, 1997: 63.
- Nybakken, James Willard (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 386-387; 1987: 99.
- Nylander, Olof Olsson (1864-1943; Sweden/U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1943. Olof O. Nylander. *The Nautilus* 57(2): 66.
- P. E. Raymond, 1943. Obituary. Olof O. Nylander. *American Journal of Science* 241(11): 704-705 [partial bibliography].
- P. E. Raymond, 1950. Olof O. Nylander, 1864-1943. *The Nautilus* 64(2): 63-64, portrait.
- La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Abbott, 1973: 138.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Martin, 1995: 25-27, fig. 12 [biography, portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 8/16.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 202.
- Nyst, Pierre-Henri (1813-1880; Belgium)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 102.
- É. Dupont, 1882. Notice sur la vie et les travaux de Pierre-Henri Nyst. *Annuaire de l'Académie Royale de Belgique* 48: 307-324, portrait [reprint, 22 pp.].
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- R. Janssen, 1988. Konfusion um zwei Arbeiten von Nyst 1861 über Tertiärmollusken. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42: 37-40.
- Kohn, 1992: 264.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 202 [erroneously gives birth year as 1816].
- Nyevelt, _____; see Zuylen van Nijevelt, _____
- Oaki, Naoahi (1933-1970; Japan)
- Oatis, Bona DuPre (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 573.
- Oberle, Helen Margaret (1896-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 573; 1987: 159.
- Oberlin, Millie M. (1904-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 387; 1987: 99.
- Oberling, Jean-Jacques (****-****; Switzerland)
- R. G. Moolenbeek, H. J. Hoenselaar & M. Oliverio. 1991. The rissoid species described by J.-J. Oberling. *Bollettino Malacologico* 27(5-9): 107-120.

- Oberwimmer, Alfred (1875-1930; Austria)
- Anonymous, 1931. [obituary notice].
Journal of Conchology 19(4): 118.
- R. Sturany, 1931. Dr. Alfred Oberwimmer.
Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 63(2):
80-81[biography, portrait].
- O'Brien, Helen Sinclair (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 387; 1987: 99.
- Ochsner, Washington Henry (1879-1927; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall & W. H. Ochsner [both
posthumous], 1928. Tertiary and
Pleistocene Mollusca from the Galapagos
Islands. Proceedings of the California
Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 17(4): 89-139,
incl. pls. 2-7 [Ochsner: p. 89, pl. 7, portrait].
- O'Connell, Carol Jean (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 388.
- O'Connor, A. C. (****-1951; New Zealand)
- Anonymous, 1951. Obituary. Auckland
Museum Conchology Club, Bulletin 7: 11.
- Odé, Helmer (1918-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 387-388.
- Engel, 1986: 197.
- Abbott, 1987: 99.
- Odenwald, John J. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 99.
- Odhelius, Johannes Laurentius [Johan Lorens] (1737-
1816; Sweden)
- Note: *Chinensia lagerstroemiana* in:
Linnaeus, *Amoenitates academica ... Vol. IV*
(1759) available on-line at:
<http://gallica.bnf.fr>. This work was cited by
Linnaeus.
- Odhner, Nils Hjalmar (1884-1973; Denmark)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353; 1927b: 157.
- Barnard, 1965: 22.
- H. W. Waldén, 1977. Nils Hjalmar Odhner
(6.12.1884-12.6.1973). Malakologische
Abhandlungen 5(12): 155-165 [portrait,
bibliography].
- Kiss, 1984: 37.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- L. Sandberg & A. Warén, 1993. Molluscan
taxa introduced by Nils Hjalmar Odhner.
Malakologische Abhandlungen 16(15): 117-
134.
- Fouché, 1995: 44.
- Odon, Jacob (****-1784; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 197.
- O'Donnell, Carol Jean (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 99-100.
- O'Donoghue, Charles Henry (1885-****; U.K./
Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 37-38.
- O'Donovan, E.; see Donovan, E.
- Œhlert, Daniel Pauline (1849-1920; France)
- L. Joubin, 1921. Nécrologie. D.-P. Œhlert.
Journal de Conchyliologie 66(1): 67-74
[bibliography]
- Œhlert, M^{me} Daniel [née Pauline Crié] (?1855-1911;
France)
- H. Fischer, 1913. . Nécrologie. M^{me} D.
Œhlert. Journal de Conchyliologie 60(4):
355-356.
- Oesch, Ronald Dean (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 100.
- Oetzell, Edith Marie (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 388; 1987: 100.

Ogasawara, Kenshiro (1947-****; Japan)

Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Kenshiro Ogasawara. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 3: 106-109 [bibliography].

Ogawa, Takeshi (1934-****; Japan/U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 100.

Ogilvie-Grant, William Robert (1863-1924; U.K.)

Trew, 1993: 82.

Ogle, John T. (1950-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 573-574; 1987: 100.

O'Hanlon, William Jeese, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 388; 1987: 100.

Ohshima, Hiroshi (1885-1971; Japan)

T. Habe, 1981. Biohistory of malacologists (47), Hiroshi Ohshima. *The Chiribotan* 12(3): 45-46 [in Japanese].

Oke, Alfred William (1860-1944; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1946. Alfred William Oke, 1860-1944. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4.

Oken, Lorenz (1779-1851; Germany)

Swainson, 1840: 278-279.

Oken's Lehrbuch der Naturgeschichte, 1815-1816 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 417 (1956).

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 205.

Oki, Sozo (1853-1938; Japan)

T. Kuroda, 1939. Memories of the late Mr. Sozo Oki. *Venus* 9(2): 115-117 [portrait; in Japanese].

Okkelberg, Peter Olaus (1880-1960; U.S.A.)

H. van der Schalie, 1961. Peter Olaus Okkelberg, 1880-1960. *The Nautilus* 74(4): 163-164.

Abbott, 1973: 139.

Økland, Fridthjof J. (1893-1957; Norway)

H. Schlesch, 1963. Fridthjof Økland (1893-1957). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 55-57 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Kiss, 1983: 117.

Dance, 1986: 220.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 205.

Okuma, Ryohei (1919-1999; Japan)

T. Kurozumi, 2000. [Mr. Ryôhei Ôkuma and his collection.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 57-58 [in Japanese].

H. Minato, 2000. [Memories of late Mr. Ryôhei Ôkuma.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 56-57 [in Japanese].

A. Tada, 2000. [Recalling Mr. Ôkuma.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 58-60 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portrait].

S. Takahashi, 2000. [Recollections of Mr. Ryôhei Ôkuma.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 55-56 [in Japanese].

Okutani, Takashi (1931-****; Japan)

Committee for Celebrating Dr. Okutani's Retirement from Tokyo University of Fisheries, 1996. *Bibliography on the malacological works of Dr. Takashi Okutani, 1955-1994*. Tokyo, Japan. 101 pp., 9 pls.

Old, William Erwood, Jr. (1928-1982; U.S.A.)

V. P. Johns, 1968. *She sells seashells*. New York: Funk & Wagnalls, 198 pp.

- Abbott, 1973: 388; 1975: 574.
- R. T. Abbott, 1983. William Erwood Old, Jr. *The Nautilus* 97(1): 43-44.
- K. Nicolay, 1983. In memoriam [W. E. Old]. *La Conchiglia* 15: 166-167: 18.
- D. Ræihle, W. K. Emerson, et al., 1983. William Erwood Old, Jr. *New York Shell Club Notes* 286: 1-9 [biography, bibliography, portrait]
- D. Ræihle & W. K. Emerson, 1983. In memoriam. William Erwood Old, Jr., April 14, 1928-December 31, 1982. *American Malacological Bulletin* 1: 75-78, portrait [bibliography; list of taxa].
- D. Ræihle & W. K. Emerson, 1983. William Erwood Old, Jr. 1928-1982. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(1): 41-42 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait] [reprinted from *New York Shell Club Notes* 286].
- E. H. Woodlock, 1983. Memories of Bill [Old]. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(1): 43-45 [biography].
- Abbott, 1987: 159.
- Oldham, Charles (1868-1942; U.K.)
- A. E. Salisbury, 1942. Charles Oldham as a conchologist. *The North Western Naturalist* 17(3): 202-206.
- Anonymous, 1943. Charles Oldham (1868-1942). *Journal of Conchology* 22(1): 1-2, pl. 3 [portrait; notes by A. E. Salisbury & L. E. Adams].
- A. T. Hopwood, 1943. Charles Oldham. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 125.
- Heginbotham, 1946: 460.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- L. M. Cook, 1998. Varieties, forms and freaks of nature: breeding experiments of Charles Oldham and A. W. Stelfox. *Annals of Natural History* 25(3): 413-422.
- I. J. Killeen, 1998: 376- 377 [portrait].
- S. P. Dance & J. G. J. Kuiper, 2003. On a photo of Charles Oldham. *Mollusc World* 3: 18-19 [portrait].
- Oldroyd, Ida Mary [Shepard] (1856-1940; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1914. [note concerning departure from Los Angeles to work on Hemphill collection, reprinted from the *Los Angeles Tribune*, September 30]. *The Nautilus* 28(7): 83.
- Anonymous, 1940. Death takes Mrs. Ida S. Oldroyd, custodian of famous shells. *Daily Palo Alto Times*, July 9, 1940.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1941. [Ida S. Oldroyd]. *The Nautilus* 54(2): 73.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. Ida Shepard Oldroyd. *The Nautilus* 55(4): 140-141, portrait.
- E. M. Chace, [n.d.]. Mrs. Ida Shepard Oldroyd, a tribute. San Diego, California: privately printed, [4] pp.
- Drake, 1963: 7.
- Abbott, 1973: 139.
- C. L. King, 1983. Women in Earth Sciences. *Stanford Observer*, Stanford Earth Scientist Section, October 1983: 7-8.
- Coan, 1983: 4, 13-14.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Coan, 1988: 97-98 [portrait].
- E. V. Coan & M. G. Kellogg, 1990. The malacological contributions of Ida Shepard Oldroyd and Tom Shaw Oldroyd. *The Veliger* 33(2): 174-184 [bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
- Trew, 1987: 81 [as "Sherherd"]; 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 205.

- Oldroyd, Tom Shaw (1853-1932; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1932. Stanford shell collector dead. Palo Alto Times, November 4, 1932: 1
- Anonymous, 1933. Tom Shaw Oldroyd. The Nautilus 46(2): 108, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 139.
- Shasky, 1980: 25-26.
- Coan, 1983: 13.
- E. V. Coan & M. G. Kellogg, 1990. The malacological contributions of Ida Shepard Oldroyd and Tom Shaw Oldroyd. The Veliger 33(2): 174-184 [bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
- Olearius [Oelschlager], Adam (1579-1671; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131.
- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Olivat, Henry J. P. d' (1940-1960; Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans, 1969. In memoriam H. J. P. d'Olivat (4 November 1940 – 12 Mei 1969). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 134: 1475.
- Oliveira, Manuel Paulino de (1837-1899; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 119, pl. [3].
- Oliveira, Maury Pinto de (1914-2004; Brazil)
- Abbott, 1973: 388-389; 1987: 100.
- Oliver, Arthur Peter Hoblyn (1918-1984; U.K.)
- T. Pain, 1984. Obituary. Arthur Peter Hoblyn Oliver (1918-1984). Journal of Conchology 31(6): 348.
- T. Pain, 1984. In memoria. La Conchiglia 16(184-185): 30.
- Oliver, DeVellyn (1932-****; U.S.A./Philippines)
- Abbott, 1975: 574; 1987: 100.
- Oliver, H. D. [Lieutenant Colonel] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Oliver, Walter Reginald Brook (1883-1957; New Zealand)
- E. W. Dawson, 1958. Walter Reginald Brook Oliver (1883-1957). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 33(1): 1.
- R. K. Dell, 1998. Oliver, Walter Reginald Brook 1883-1957. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 4: 389-390.
- Olivera, Manuel Paulino de (1837-1899; Portugal)
- Olivi, Giuseppe [Abbot] (1769-1795; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208.
- Swainson, 1840: 279.
- Porro, 1841: 102-103.
- A. J. Kohn, 1968. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. IV. The species described by Hwass, Bruguière and Olivi in 1792. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 47(313): 431-503, pls. 1-9.
- P. Piani, 1975. Malacologi Italiani illustri: Giuseppe Olivi. Conchiglie 11(3-4): 97-98 [biography, partial bibliography].
- F. Ghisotti, 1978. Diagnosi originali: Le specie di Giuseppe Olivi. Conchiglie 14(1-2): 23-28.
- Kohn, 1992: 104.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 206.
- Olivi [Olivius], Joannes Baptista (c. 1580s-1590s; Italy)
- Edwards, 1967: 5.
- Dance, 1986: 15.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 206.

- Olivier, Guillaume-Antoine (1756-1814; France)
- Porro, 1841: 128-131.
- J. Théodoridès, 1962. Jean-Guillaume Bruguière (1749-1798) et Guillaume-Antoine Olivier (1756-1814), médecins, naturalistes et voyageurs. Comptes Rendus du 86ème Congrès National des Sociétés Savantes (Montpellier, 1961), Sections des Sciences 86: 173-183 [portrait].
- S. Tillier & P. Mordan, 1983. The conchological collections of Bruguière and Olivier from the Ottoman Empire (1792-1798). *Journal of Conchology* 31(3): 153-160.
- Dance, 1986: 63, 220.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 112-113.
- Olling, Edward H. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 389; 1987: 100.
- Olney, Mary P. (****-1903; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1903. Mrs. Mary P. Olney. *The Nautilus* 17(5): 60.
- Smith, 1974: 5.
- Olsen, Lawrence Arthur (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 389-390; 1987: 100.
- Olson, Florence E. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 390; 1987: 100.
- Olsson, Axel Adolph (1889-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 574-575.
- Anonymous ["C. E. E."], 1977. Axel A. Olsson. *The Mollusk*, Greater Miami Shell Club, Dec. 1977, pp. 4-5.
- Anonymous, 1977. Axel Adolf Olsson, 1883-1977. *New York Shell Club Notes* 237: 1.
- Anonymous, 1978. In memorium [sic]. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(4): 250.
- D. R. Moore, 1978. Axel A. Olsson – an obituary, 19 April, 1889-26 October, 1977. *The Nautilus* 92(2): 59-61.
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... Axel Adolf Olsson. P. ii: in: *Pliocene Mollusca of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Peterburg* by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: *Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs* 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].
- Abbott, 1987: 159.
- D. E. Moore, 1993 [Bibliography of A.A. Olsson]. In: *Papers on Neogene Mollusks by Axel Olsson*. Paleontological Research Institution, Special Publication No. 19: 3-10.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 206.
- Oltmans, Abraham (1811-1873; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 168, 171, 174, 175.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 23. Oltmans' catalogue of cones. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177-178.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Engel, 1986: 198.
- A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. Oltmans, van Heukelom, Roeters van Lennep en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 268: 1042-1047 [biography, list of taxa named after Oltmans].
- Omalius d'Halloy, Jean Baptiste Julien d' (1785-1876; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 1876. Notice sur la vie et les travaux de Jean-Baptiste-Julien d'Omalius d'Halloy. *Annuaire de l'Académie Royale des Sciences, des Lettres et des Beaux-Arts de Belgique* 24: 181-297, frontispiece.

- O'Mara, Millie E. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 390; 1987: 100.
- Ommanney, Francis Downes (1903-****; U.K.)
- Omori, Noboru (1909-1936?; Japan)
 H. Kobayashi, 1936. [Obituary: Noboru Omori (olim. Shiba)]. *Venus* 6(1): 79-80 [bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- Oordt, Gregorius Johannes van (1892-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 189.
- Oordt, Jan van (1701-1775; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 198-199.
- Oortmans, Petronella (1654-1727; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 199.
- Oostingh, Christiaan Henrik (1889-1940; Netherlands/Dutch East Indies)
 W. Wenz, 1940. C. H. Oostingh. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 72(4): 123-125 [bibliography].
 C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1946. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(2): 57-58 [bibliography].
 Engel, 1986: 200.
- Ophir, Abraham (****-1985; Israel)
 H. K. Mienis, 1985. In memory of Abraham Ophir. *Levantina* 58: 639.
- Oppel, Carl Albert (1831-1865; Germany)
 W. Quenstedt, 1963. Albert Oppel: *Palaeontologische Mittheilungen* I, II, III. 1862-1865. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 66-67.
- Oppenheim, Paul (1863-1934; Germany)
 W. O. Dietrich, 1934. Professor Dr. Paul Oppenheim, 28.5.1863-19.1.1934.
- Centralblatt für Mineralogie, Geologie und Paläontologie, Abteilung B: Geologie und Paläontologie 1934(6): 286-288.
- Oppenheimer, Ellen Hutzler [later: Miller] (1897-1981; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 390; 1987: 159.
- Oranje, [Princes of Netherlands]; see Willem
- Orbigny, Alcide Charles Victor Dessalines d' (1802-1857; France)
 P. Fischer, 1857. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 6(1): 108.
 S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1857. Notice sur M. Alcide D'Orbigny. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 6(2): 190-194.
 A. Gaudry, 1859. Alcide d'Orbigny. ses voyages et ses travaux. *Revue des deux Mondes* 19(4): 816-847.
 P. Fischer, 1879. Notice sur la vie et les travaux d'Alcide d'Orbigny. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (ser. 3)* 6(7): 434-453.
 C. D. Sherborn, 1899. On the dates of the "Paléontologie Française" of d'Orbigny. *The Geological Magazine (n.s. – decade 4)* 6(5): 223-225.
 Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 388-390 [*Amérique méridionale*].
 C. D. Sherborn, 1905. On the dates of publication of d'Orbigny's "Moll. Viv. Et Foss.," "Paléont. Univ." and "Paléont. Étrangère". *Journal of Conchology* 11(6): 169-170.
 E. Heron-Allen, 1917. Presidential address, 1916-1917: Alcide d'Orbigny, his life and his work. *Journal of the Royal Microscopical Society* 1917(1): 1-105, pls. 1-13; 1917(5): 433-434 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Porter, 1926: 27-28 [portrait].
 L. Joubin, 1933. Études de d'Orbigny sur les céphalopodes. Pp. 59-66, in: *Commémoration du voyage d'Alcide*

- d'Orbigny en Amérique du Sud (1826-1833). Publications du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris), No. 3.
- C. D. Sherborn & F. J. Griffin, 1934. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of Alcide d'Orbigny's 'Voyage Amérique Méridionale'. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(73): 130-134.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312 [British Museum catalogues of Cuban, Canaries, and South American shells].
- T. Iredale, 1937. On the Dict. Univ. d'Hist. Nat. of d'Orbigny. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 33-34.
- W. T. Stearn, 1937. On the dates of publication of Webb and Berthelot's "Histoire naturelle des Îles Canaries". *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 49-64 [d'Orbigny did the mollusks: p. 54].
- C. G. Aguayo, 1943. Centenario de los "Moluscos" de d'Orbigny en la obra de la Sagra. *Revista de la Sociedad Malacologica "Carlos de la Torre"* 1(1): 37-40, 1 pl. [portrait].
- J. Aguayo, 1946. El extraño caso de La Historia Física, Política y Natural de la Isla de Cuba. *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey"* 18(2): 153-184 [Mollusca: pp. 170-172].
- Prodrome de paléontologie stratigraphique universelle des animaux mollusques ...*, 1849-1852 – Names therein available by ICZN Opinion 126 and Direction 32 (1956).
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Alcide d'Orbigny. *New York Shell Club Notes* 33: 2-5.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Centenario de d'Orbigny. *Neotropica* 3(10): 1-6 [biography, portrait].
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Alcide d'Orbigny. *New York Shell Club Notes* 33: 1-5 [special commemorative number with stenciled portrait on cover].
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'Étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India* 2: 9-20. [d'Orbigny: pp. 13-14, biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 249-250.
- M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [d'Orbigny: pp. 2-4].
- Barnard, 1965: 22.
- J. Torlaus, 1965. Alcide d'Orbigny, voyageur et ethnologue. Pp. 219-223, in: *Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. Vie et Milieu, Supplement* 19, 370 pp.
- A. M. Keen, 1966. West American mollusk types in the British Museum (Natural History) III. Alcide d'Orbigny's South American collection. *The Veliger* 9(1): 1-7, pl. 1.
- A. La Rocque, 1966. Alcide-Charles-Victor Dessalines d'Orbigny (1802-1857). *Sterkiana* 24: 1-6, 59, frontispiece.
- M. Rioult, 1969. Alcide d'Orbigny and the stages of the Jurassic. *The Mercian Geologist, Journal of the East Midlands Geological Society* (Nottingham) 3(1): 1-30, 1 pl. [portrait].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- St. Jean, 1972: 11-12.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, III. Alcide d'Orbigny (1802-1857). *De Kreukel* 9(7): 89-92 [biography, portrait].
- H. Hornblower, 1977. Alcide d'Orbigny's South American expedition (1826-1833).

- Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4(55): 158-160.
- Dance, 1986: 132-134, 220.
- A. Mones, 1988 ["1987"]. El *Voyage dans l'Amérique Méridionale* [sic] de A. d'Orbigny: Partes "Géologie" y "Paléontologie", sus fechas de publicación y consecuencias nomenclaturales. *Ameghiniana* 24(3-4): 319-321.
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115 [British Museum catalogues of Cuban, Canaries, and South American shells].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 113.
- N. L. Evenhuis, 1990. Dating of the livraisons and volumes of d'Orbigny's *Dictionnaire Universel d'Histoire Naturelle*. *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers* 30: 219-225.
- Trew, 1990: 80; 1993: 82.
- A. Tillier & R. Boucher-Rodoni, 1993. Férussac and d'Orbigny's "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des Céphalopodes acétabulifères": dates of publication of plates and text. *The Nautilus* 107(3): 97-103.
- Fouché, 1995: 44.
- J. Le Renard, 2000. Relevé des différents noms d'espèces introduits par d'Orbigny en 1850 (*Prodrome*, tome 2, pp. 297-427) et concernant des mollusques de l'éocène Parisien. *Cossmanniana* 7(1-4): 29-36.
- Orbigny, Alcide Muñiz Solís, 2002: 209.
- P. E. Penchaszadeh, ed., 2002. Alcide d'Orbigny. Vigencia de una mirada. Bicentenario de su nacimiento, 1802-2002. Buenos Aires, Argentina, Museo Argentino de Ciencias Naturales "Bernadino Rivadavia". 44 pp.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 90-91 [collation of *Voyage dans l'Amérique Méridionale*].
- Note: *Voyage Amérique Méridionale* (1834-1847), *Terrains Crétacés* (1840-1847), *Histoire .. l'Île de Cuba* (1841-1853), and *Prodrome de paleontology* (1849-1852), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Orchard, Charles David (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 390-391; 1987: 100.
- Orcutt, Charles Russell (1864-1929; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1929. Naturalist dies in Haiti; came to city in 1872. Charles R. Orcutt succumbs on collecting trip for Smithsonian Institution. *San Diego Tribune*, August 29, 1929: A4 [portrait].
- Baily, 1962: 15-16.
- E. V. Coan, 1966. Charles Russell Orcutt, pioneer Californian malacologist, and The West American Scientist. *Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History* 14(8): 85-96.
- H. DuShane, 1971. The Baja California travels of Charles Russell Orcutt. Los Angeles, California, USA (Dawson's Book Shop). 75 pp., frontispiece, fold-out map.
- Abbott, 1973: 139.
- J. D. Mount, 1973. Type specimens of Mollusca from the Charles R. Orcutt collection now at the University of California, Riverside. *The Veliger* 16(2): 200-202.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. *The Festivus* 20(8): 79-80 [list of taxa].
- Rehder, 1997: 105.
- Orejas Miranda, Braulio (1933-1985; Uruguay)
- Orleans, [Duke of] (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 30.

- Orr, Hugh Lamont (****-1913; U.K.)
 R. Welch, 1913. Hugh Lamont Orr. *Journal of Conchology* 14(4): 97.
- Orr, Nunsia Lynn (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 100-101.
- Orr, V.; see Maes, V.
- Orsen, Mark Joseph (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 575; 1987: 101.
- Orsini, Antonio (****-1870; Italy)
 C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Antonio Orsini. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(6): 298.
- Ortmann, Arnold Edward (1863-1927; Prussia/
 U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(5): 149.
 F. Haas, 1927. A. E. Ortmann. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 59(5): 315.
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1927. Arnold Edward Ortmann. *The Nautilus* 40(4): 109-111, 1 pl. [portrait].
 H. van der Schalie, 1949. Biographical notes on Arnold Edward Ortmann as revealed by some of his letters. *American Malacological Union, New Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948*: 11-12 [abstract; reprinted in *Sterkiana* 9: 30, 1963].
 H. van der Schalie, 1951. Arnold Edward Ortmann as revealed by his letters. *The Nautilus* 64(4): 134-141; 65(1): 23-26.
 Abbott, 1973: 139-140.
 R. I. Johnson, 1977. Arnold Edward Ortmann, a bibliography of his works on mollusks, with a catalogue of his Recent molluscan taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(58): 229-244.
 C. M. Bogan & A. E. Bogan, 1986. An index to A. E. Ortmann and B. Walker, on the nomenclature of certain North American naiades. *Notulae Naturae* 464: 1-9.
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- Orton, James (1830-1877; U.S.A.)
 E. Albes, 1914. An early American explorer. *Bulletin of the Pan American Union* 39(1): 1-13 [biography, portrait].
 S. R. Orton, 1916. A sketch of James Orton. *Vassar Quarterly (Poughkeepsie, N.Y.)* 1(1): 1-8 [biography].
 I. K. MacDermott, 1922. An international dedication ceremony. *Bulletin of the Pan American Union* 55(2): 117-128.
 C. M. Raymond, 1935. Some faculty of earliest Vassar. *Vassar Quarterly (Poughkeepsie, N.Y.)* 20(2): 106-110 [portrait].
 Chardon, 1947: 205.
 R. D. Turner, 1962. James H. Orton – his contribution to the field of fossil and Recent mollusks. *Revista del Museo Argentino de Ciencias Naturales “Bernardino Rivadavia” (Ciencias Zoológicas)* 8(7): 86-99 [portrait; as James “H.”].
 Abbott, 1973: 140.
 Dance, 1986: 221.
 J. S. Schwartz, 1999. Orton, James. *American National Biography* 16: 777-778 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Orville, Wilhelm d' (1651/52?-1719; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 203.
- Osagawa, Goro (1901-1984; Japan)
 T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (60) Goro Osagawa.] *The Chiribotan*,

- Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 16(4): 115-116 [in Japanese].
- Osborn, Gordon (1913-1991; U.K.)
- J. Chatfield, 1992. Obituary. Gordon Osborn, F.L.S. (1913-1991). *Journal of Conchology* 34(4): 246-247.
- Anon., 1993. Memoirs of Gordon Osborn. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 127: 278.
- Osborne, Frieda Virginia (1947-****; U.S.A. – Guam)
- Abbott, 1973: 391; 1987: 101.
- Osborne, Gladys (1905-1966; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 140.
- O'Shea, Steve (1965/66-****; New Zealand)
- D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature? *The New Yorker*, May 24, 2004: 56-71.
- Ostergaard, Jens Mathias (1878-1969; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1952. Mr. Jens M. Ostergaard. *Hawaiian Shell News* 1(5): 13.
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Professor J. M. Ostergaard. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(1): 1-2 [portrait].
- J. M. Ostergaard, 1967. Autobiographical reflections. *Hawaiian Shell News* 15(4): 8; (5): 4 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, May 2002: 9-12].
- E. R. Cross, 1969. In memoriam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 17(10): 8.
- Abbott, 1973: 140-141.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- C. S. Bouslog, 1986. Jens Ostergaard: from trolley tokens to sea shells; from conductor to instructor. *Hawaiian Journal of History* 20: 162-171 [portrait].
- D. Minton, 1995. Following tracks in the Hawaiian sands. *Hawaiian Shell News* 43(1): 3-5.
- Ostheimer, Alfred J., III (1909-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 391.
- Anonymous, 1985. Alfred J. Ostheimer, III. *The Nautilus* 98(1): ii.
- Ostheimer, Ruth E. [Magargle] (1906-1979; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 391-392; 1987: 159-160.
- Otto, Adolph Wilhelm (1786-1845; Germany)
- K. T. Menke, 1845. Nekrolog. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 2(4): 48.
- Ottó, Lajos (1911-1995; Hungary)
- A. Vargas & P. Ottó, 1999. In memoriam Ottó Lajos (1911-1995). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 17: 9-10 [biography, portrait].
- Otuka, Yanosuke (1903-1950; Japan)
- K. Oyama, 1952. The late Yanosuke Otuka. *Venus* 17(1): 61 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Oudaan, Michiel (?1702-?1766; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 203.
- Trew, 1990: 80 [collection sold in 1766].
- Oue, Uichi (1865-1941; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1992. [Biohistory of malacologists (81) Uichi Oue.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 22(4): 101-102 [in Japanese].
- Oughton, John (1909-****; ?)
- Ouwens, P. A. [Major] (1850-1922; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 183-184.
- Engel, 1986: 205-206.
- Ovens, Jürgen (1623-1678 (Germany/Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 206.

- Over, Hermanus Johannes (1933-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 391-392.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Over, William Henry (1866-1956; Netherlands)
- L. Butot, 1968. Een malacologisch proefschrift – Utrecht. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 125: 1333-1334.
- Overton, Harry (1875-1951; U.K.)
- A. E. Salisbury, 1953. Obituary. Harry Overton, 1875-1951. *Journal of Conchology* 23(9): 299.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Owen, David Dale (1807-1860; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Owen: pp. 247-251; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Merrill, 1906: . 350-353, 483, 707, pl. 18 [portrait].
- Owen, Gareth (1922-2002; U.K.)
- I. Montgomery, V. Gotto, D. Roberts & D. Halton, 2002. Gareth Owen CBE, DSc, MRIA, FIBiol 1922-2002. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 39: 3 [portrait].
- Owen, Hugh (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Owen, R. S. [Buzz] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- T. Rice, 2002. Introducing Buzz Owen. *Of Sea and Shore* 24(4): 204, 215 [bibliography].
- Owen, Richard (1804-1892; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 385.
- Melvill, 1890: 205-206.
- H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 83.
- H. Woodward, 1893. Professor Sir Richard Owen, K.C.B., M.D., D.C.L., LL.D., F.R.S., F.L.S., F.G.S., V.P.Z.S., Pres. Pal. Soc., Assoc. Inst. France. *The Conchologist* 2(5): 102-106.
- W. H. Flowers, 1894. Richard Owen. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 55: i-xiv.
- W. C. Williams, 1974. Owen, Richard. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 10: 260-263.
- J. M. Ingles & F. C. Sawyer, 1979. A catalogue of the Richard Owen collection of palaeontological and zoological drawings in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 6(5): 109-197, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 10-19 [portrait].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 114.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Fouché, 1995: 45.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14.
- Owen, T. B. Bulkeley (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 80 [collection sold in 1867].
- Oyama, Katura (1917-1995; Japan)
- Shasky, 1980: 46-48.
- T. Okutani et al., 1996. [The memories of the late Dr. Katura Oyama, the former Vice-President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(3-4): 71-77 [in Japanese] [portraits].

K. Y. Arakawa, 1996. [Obituaries for three noted malacologists of the world. Drs. K. Oyama, R. T. Abbott and O. A. Scarlato.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 26(3-4): 78-80 [in Japanese].

Paardekoper, Lou S. (1916-1966; Netherlands)

D. J. Boerman, 1966. In memoriam L. S. Paardekoper (1916-1966), een persoonlijke herinnering. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 118: 1235-1236.

Paasch, Alexander (1813-1882, "Soldin"; Germany?)

Kiss, 1983: 118.

Pace, Gary Lee (1940-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 392; 1987: 101.

Pace, Stephan Ion (1872-1941; U.K.)

R. Winckworth, 1946. Stephan Ion Pace, 1872-1941. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 1-3 [bibliography].

Dance, 1986: 221.

Trew, 1987: 80.

Packard, Alpheus Spring, Jr. (1839-1905; U.S.A.)

T. D. A. Cockerell, 1920. Biographical memoir of Alpheus Spring Packard 1839-1905. *Biographical Memoirs, National Academy of Sciences* 9: 179-236, frontispiece [biography, bibliography].

E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Packard: pp. 727-729, fig. 229].

R. W. Dexter, 1957. The development of A. S. Packard, Jr. as a naturalist and an entomologist. *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Entomological Society* 52(3): 57-66; 52(4): 101-112 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].

Martin, 1995: 30.

Johnson, 2004: 97.

Packard, Earl Leroy (1885-1983; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 141.

Addicott, 1981: 9.

Paco, G. di; see Di Paco, G.

Padtbrugge-Hoogeveen, Catharine (Padbrugge) (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 206.

Paduano, John R. (****-1994; U.S.A.)

L. Schau, 1994. Shell collecting makes strange bedfellows: an obituary of John R. Paduano, founder of COA. *American Conchologist* 22(4): 11 [portrait].

Paetel, Friedrich [Frédéric] (1812-1888; Germany)

H. Freiherr von Maltzan, 1888. Friedrich Paetel. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(3-4): 33-38 [biography].

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 98-99.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353; 1927b: 158.

W. J. Clench, 1948. Paetel's catalogue. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(13): 212.

Dance, 1986: 158, 221.

Kiss, 1987: 62.

Trew, 1990: 80.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 215.

Paget, John (1808-1892; Hungary)

L. Soós, 1948. John Paget the malacologist. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(5): 218-222 [bibliography].

Paget, Oliver E. (1922-****; Austria)

A. Zilch, 1979. [Ernennung zum Ersten Direktor des Naturhistorischen Museums Wien]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(33-34): 437.

F. Starmühlner, 1988. Wirkl. Hofrat Dir. Dr. Oliver E. Paget 65 Jahre. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien, (B)*90: 1-7, pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Paget, Ruth (1927-1972; Austria) [spouse of Oliver E. Paget]

A. Zilch, 1972. [Verstorben: R. Paget].
Mitteilungen der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(24):
416.

Pain, Thomas [Tom] (1915-2003; U.K.)

T. Pain, 1971. T. Pain, papers on African
non-marine Mollusca. *Achatina* 2: 27-28.

Dance, 1986: 221.

J. Light, 2003. In conversation with – Tom
Pain. *Mollusc World* 1: 16-17, 20.

Anonymous, 2004. Thomas Pain 1915-
2003. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society
of London* 42: 4.

Paiva, António da Costa [Baron de Castelo de Paiva]
(1806-1879; Portugal)

Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 119-120, pl. [3].

Paladilhe, Alcide de (****-1876; France)

Cailliez, 1983: 16-17.

Dance, 1986: 221.

Palier, Johan Carel (1729-1780; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 206.

Palissy, Bernard (1510-1590; France)

A. La Rocque, 1960. The Mollusca of
Bernard Palissy, 1580. American
Malacological Union, Annual Reports for
1959: 17-18.

Edwards, 1967: 21.

A. La Rocque, 1967. The Admirable
Discourses of Bernard Palissy. Urbana:
University of Illinois Press, xii + 264 pp.
[biography, partial bibliography].

Dance, 1986: 13.

Pallary, Paul (1869-1942; France/Algeria)

P.-H. Fischer & E. Fischer, 1946.
Nécrologie. Paul Pallary. *Journal de
Conchyliologie* 87(1): 5-27 [biography,
bibliography, list of taxa].

P.-H. Fischer & E. Fischer, 1946, Paul
Pallary. *Proceedings of the Malacological
Society of London* 27(1): 3-4.

F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les
malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice
sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de
Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Pallary: pp.
126-128].

Dance, 1986: 221.

Trew, 1990: 80.

Duchamps, 1999: 14, fig. 51 [portrait].

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 216.

Pallas, Peter Simon (1741-1811; Germany)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 196-197.

Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 282-287.

Zoographia rosso-asiatica, 1811-1814.
Available by ICZN Opinion 212 (1954).

Bauchot et al., 1990: 114.

Note: *Spicilegia zoologica* (1769) and
Zoographia Rosso-Asiatica (1811) available
on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Palmer, Dorothy Kemper (1897-1947; U.S.A.)

K. v. W. Palmer, 1948. Dorothy K. Palmer
1897-1947. *Journal of Paleontology* 22(4):
518-519 [bibliography].

Palmer, Ephraim Laurence (1888-1970; U.S.A.)
[spouse of K. V. W. Palmer]

Anonymous, 1971. E. Laurence Palmer.
New York Shell Club Notes 170: 4.

J. Wassong & K. B. Sterling, 1997. Palmer,
E(phraim) Lawrence. Pp. 606-607, in: K. B.
Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco &
L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical*

- dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Palmer, Edward (1821-1910; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 141.
- S. M. Hutchison, 1975. Profile: Edward Palmer. San Diego Society of Natural History, Environment Southwest 471: 10 [sketch of Palmer?].
- Palmer, Katherine Evangeline Hilton Van Winkle (1895-1982; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 392.
- K. E. Caster, 1973. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to Katherine VanWinkle Palmer. Journal of Paleontology 47(3): 599-601 [portrait].
- Anonymous [D. Dockery], 1983. Katherine Evangeline Hilton van Winkle Palmer (February 4, 1895 – September 12, 1982). Mississippi Geology 3(3): 14.
- K. E. Caster. 1983. Memorial: Katherine Van Winkle Palmer, 1895-1982. Journal of Paleontology 57(5): 1141-1144 [portrait, bibliography].
- R. E. Petit, 1983. In memoriam. Katherine van Winkle Palmer, February 4, 1895-September 12, 1982. American Malacological Bulletin 1: 79-80.
- R. E. Petit, 1983. Katherine v. W. Palmer, 1895-1982. The Nautilus 97(2): 85-86.
- D. Raeihle, 1983. Katherine Van Winkle Palmer. New York Shell Club Notes 286: 14.
- Abbott, 1987: 160.
- K. E. Caster, 1987. Memorial to Katherine van Winkle Palmer. Geological Society of America Memorials 17: 4 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1992. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Katherine van Winkle Palmer (1895-1982). Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology 25(4): 196 [portrait].
- D. T. Dockery III, 1995. Research in Gulf Coastal Plain Tertiary mollusks and the role of Katherine V. W. Palmer – Remembered on the 100th anniversary of her birth. Mississippi Geology 16(4): 69-73 [photographs].
- C. S. Hickman, 1995. Women in American paleontology: a tribute to Katherine Van Winkle Palmer on the 100th anniversary of her birth. American Paleontologist 3(3): 1-4.
- H. G. Lee, 1996. Katherine Van Winkle Palmer (1895-1982-1995). American Conchologist 24(1): 20.
- Palmer, John Adnah Jordan (1883-1951; Ireland)
- A. W. Stelfox, 1952. Obituary. John Adnah Jordan Palmer. 1883-1951. The Irish Naturalists' Journal 10(12): 305-306.
- Palombi, Arturo (1899-1987; Italy)
- Paludanus, Bernardus [Berend Ten Broeke] (1550-1633; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 11.
- Engel, 1986: 207-209.
- Panceri, Paolo (1833-1877; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 26(1): 110.
- Pannekoek, Anneke (1909-****; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194.
- Pantanelli, Dante (1844-1913; Italy)
- T. B., 1913. Dante Pantanelli. Atti della Società de Naturalisti e Matematici, Modena (ser. 4) 15: 106-120, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography not including obituaries he wrote about others, portrait].
- G. Manganelli & V. Spadini, 2001. I molluschi marini Pliocenici dei dintorni di Siena negli scritti di Carlo De Steffani e Dante Pantanelli. The papers of Carlo De

- Staffani and Dante Pantanelli on the Pliocene marine molluscs of the Siena Basin. *Accademia delle Scienze di Siena detta de'Fisiocritici, Memorie* 8: 366 pp. [reprint of all papers published by De Stafani, including those published under joint authorship with Pantanelli].
- Papp, Adolf (****-****; Austria)
- J. Senes, 1980. Zum 65. Geburtstag von Adolf Papp. *Beiträge zur Paläontologie von Österreich* 7: 1-16, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Papp, Marguerite E. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 101.
- Paraense, W. L. (****-****; Brazil)
- Abbott, 1987: 101.
- Paravicini, Eugen (1889-1945; Switzerland)
- L. Forcart, 1946. Dr. Eugen Paravicini. *Basteria* 10(1-2): 8-10 [bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- Turner, 1998: 17.
- Párdi, Mihály (1919-1999; Hungary)
- T. Domokos, 2000. In memoriam Mihály Párdi. *Soosiana* 23-28: 7-12 [English and Hungarian texts] [biography, portraits].
- Parduin, Willem Jasperszoon (1550?-1602?; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 209.
- Parker, Charles F. (1820-1883; U.S.A.)
- I. C. Martindale, 1884 [“1883”]. Obituary notice of Charles F. Parker. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 1883: 260-265.
- Abbott, 1973: 141-142.
- Parker, Cowles Rheinart (1872-****; ****)
- Parker, George Howard (1864-1955; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 142.
- Parker, James Larry (1965-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 101.
- Parker, John Dyas [Jack] (1915-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 392-393.
- R. T. Abbott, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 8(2): [2].
- R. T. Abbott, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(1): 2.
- Anonymous, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
- D. Raeihle, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *New York Shell Club Notes* 229: 7 [includes a letter from R. T. Abbott announcing Parker's death].
- Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Parker, Kathleen (****-1975; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1975. In memorium. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 6(2): [13].
- Parker, Neal Howard (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 575; 1987: 101.
- Parker, Robert Hallett (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 393; 1987: 101.
- Rehder, 1997: 136.
- Parkinson, James (1730?-1813; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 77.
- Parkinson, Sydney (c. 1745-1771; U.K.)
- A. Wheeler, 1986. Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the *Endeavour* voyage 1768-1771, held in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum*

- (Natural History), Historical Series 13: 1-171.
- Parmalee, Paul Woodburn (****-****; U.S.A.)
- J. R. Purdue, et al., eds., 1991. Beamers, bobwhites, and blue-points; tributes to the career of Paul W. Parmalee. Illinois State Museum, Scientific Papers 23: ix + 436 pp.
- Parodíz, Juan José (1911-****; Argentina/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 393-394; 1987: 102.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1999. Reminiscences on malacology in the twentieth century [Abstract]. American Malacological Society, 65th Annual Meeting, Program and Abstracts, p. 45.
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 33: 27-31.
- Parona, Carlo Fabrizio (1855-****; Italy)
- Anonymous, 1930. Carlo Fabrizio Parona. R. Università di Torino, 16 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
- Parreyss, Ludwig (1799-1879; Austria)
- Dean, 1936: 233.
- H. Sattmann, 1986. Der Wiener Sammler und Naturalienhändler Ludwig Parreyss (1799-1879). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 39: 53-58.
- Parritt, W. H. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 80 [collection sold in 1931].
- Parsons, G. Jay (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 215, 242 [portraits].
- Parsons, James (1705-1770; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 168.
- Paschall, Norman Dale (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 394; 1987: 102.
- G. D. Gordon, 1999. A tribute to Norman Paschall. *Of Sea and Shore* 22(2): 98.
- Pasha, Emin [M.D.] [Eduard Carl Oscar Theodore Schnitzer] (1840-1892; Germany)
- E. Pasha, 1888. Emin Pasha in central Africa: being a collection of his letters and journals, edited and annotated by ... G. Schweinfurth ... F. Ratzel ... R. W. Felkin and ... G. Hartlaub; translated by Mrs. R. W. Felkin. London, xxviii + 547 pp., 2 pls., 1 map.
- G. Schweitzer, 1898. Emin Pasha, his life and work, compiled from his journals, letters, scientific notes and from official documents London: Constable, 2 vols.
- B. Verdcourt, 1992. Collectors in East Africa – 15: Emin Pasha. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 120: 439-448 [biography].
- Trew, 1993: 82.
- Pasini, Lodovico (1804-1870; Italy)
- C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Lodovico Pasini. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(6): 299.
- Passarge, Siegfried (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Pässler, Wilhelm (1866-1944; Germany)
- T. Schmierer, 1947. Wilhelm Pässler. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 77-78.
- Pasteur, Jan David (1753-1804; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 209.
- Pastiels, André (1919-1970; Belgium)
- Pastor, Erzpriester (****-1899; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1899. Gestorben. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 31(5-6): 96.

- Pastorino, Guido (****-****; Argentina)
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Paterson, T. V. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 23.
- Patrulius, Dan Constantin (1921-1982; Romania)
 P. Dumitrica, 1996. D. Patrulius – Lucrari si harti geologice publicate. Memoriile Institutului Geologic al Romaniei, Bucuresti 36: 65-71 [bibliography].
- Patterson, Robert (1802-1872; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Patterson: p. 200].
- Pattison, George (****-****; U.K./Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353; 1927b: 158.
 G. Thornley, 1996. Mr. George Pattison. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 16-17 [biography].
- Paul, Augustus John, III (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 575-576; 1987: 102.
- Paul, William Edward (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 102.
- Paulay, Bern Holthuis (****-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. Paulay]
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Paulay, Gustav (****-****; Hungary/U.S.A.)
- Pauley, Gilbert Buckhannan (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 394-395; 1987: 102.
- Paull, Richard Cary (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 102.
- Paulucci, Marianna Panciatichi Ximenes d'Aragona [Marquesa] (1835-1919; Italy)
 F. Haas, 1921. Nekrologe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 53(5): 257.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 22. Paulucci's collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177.
 Kiss, 1985: 37.
 Dance, 1986: 159-160, 221, pl. 29a [portrait].
 Trew, 1990: 80.
 S. Cianfanelli & G. Manganelli, 2002. A bibliography of Marianna Paulucci (1835-1919). *Archives of Natural History* 29(3): 303-315.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.
- Pavie, Auguste (1846-1925; France)
 Dance, 1986: 221.
 Trew, 1990: 80.
- Pavlovic, Peter [Petar] S. (1864-****; Serbia)
 V. Tomic, 1959. P.S. Pavlovic's collection of the Recent gastropods in the Natural History Museum in Beograd. *Prirodnjacki Musej u Beogradu, Posebna Izdanje* 27: 1-74 [Serbian; English preface].
 Dance, 1986: 221.
- Payne, Elizabeth Jane [Betty] (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 395; 1987: 102.
- Payraudeau, Benjamin Charles Marie (1798-1865; France)
 Dance, 1986: 221.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 115.
 Trew, 1990: 80.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.

Paz y Membiela, Patricio María (1806-1874;
Spain/France)

H. Crosse, 1873. Nouvelles. [notice that the Paz collection was acquired by the Museo de Historia Natural de Madrid]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(3): 304.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 98-99.

W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(5-6): 47-48.

Dance, 1986: 221.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.

Peale, Titian Ramsay (1799-1885; U.S.A.)

R. T. Abbott, 1955. The Titian R. Peale shell collection. *The Nautilus* 68(4): 123-127, pl. 4.

Ewan, 1955: 57.

O. Jensen, 1955. The Peales. *American Heritage* 6(3): cover, 40-51, 97-101.

Abbott, 1973: 142.

Dance, 1986: 221.

Spencer, 1986: 325-326.

R. P. Harmon, 1997. Peale, Titian Ramsay. Pp. 613-615, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

Pearce, John Bodell (1930-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 395-396; 1987: 103.

Pearce, Timothy Allen (1954-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 103.

Pearl, Barry Nathan (1953-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 396; 1987: 103.

Pearse, John Stuart (1936-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 576; 1987: 103.

Pease, Herbert E. (****-****; U.S.A.)

Carriker, 2004: 49 [portrait].

Pease, William Harper (1824-1871; U.S.A.)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 99.

Anonymous, 1960. Pease's catalogue of books on Hawaii. *Hawaiian Shell News* 8(7): 4-5.

K. W. Greene, 1960. William Harper Pease – 100 years later. *Hawaiian Shell News* 8(6): 1, 4-5; 8(7): 4-5; 8(8): 1, 3-4, 8; 8(9): 5, 8; 8(10): 5, 8; 8(12): 5-6.

K. W. Greene, 1961. Additional data for your Pease file. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(2): 2.

E. A. Kay, 1965. Marine mollusks in the Cuming collection, British Museum (Natural History) described by William Harper Pease. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Zoology, Supplement 1*: 96 pp., 14 pls.

Abbott, 1973: 142-143.

E. A. Kay, 1975. A biobibliography of William Harper Pease, malacologist of Polynesia. Part I. A biography of William Harper Pease. *Nemouria* 16: 1-21.

W. E. Clench, 1975. Catalogue of the species and bibliography of William Harper Pease. *Nemouria* 16: 21-50.

Dance, 1986: 182, 221.

Trew, 1990: 80.

R. I. Johnson, 1994. Types of shelled Indo-Pacific mollusks described by W. H. Pease. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University* 154(1): 61 pp., incl. 10 pls.

Fouché, 1995: 45.

- R. I. Johnson, 2002. On the cunning character of a couple of conchologist collectors, Wesley Newcomb and William Harper Pease. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(81): 164-173.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.
- Pecchioli, Vittorio (1790-1870; Italy)
- C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Vittorio Pecchioli. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(6): 298, frontispiece.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Pechaud, Jean (1823-1886; France)
- J.-R. Bourguignat], 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 107-118, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Pechenik, Jan A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Peel, Olive (****-****; South Africa)
- L. Scheu, 1988. Olive Peel, kaleidoscopic personality. *American Conchologist* 16(2): 11 [portraits].
- Fouché, 1995: 45.
- Peijl, Cornelis André van der (1904/05-1977; Netherlands)
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1977. In memoriam C. A. van der Peijl. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 178: 702-703.
- Peile, Alfred James (1868-1948; U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1948. A. J. Peile, 1868-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 21.
- Anonymous, 1948. Editorial notes. [disposition of collection]. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 52.
- R. Winckworth, 1949. Alfred James Peile. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 5-7 [bibliography].
- Barnard, 1965: 23.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V *De Kreukel* 9(10): 134-137 [Peile: p. 136].
- B. Verdcourt, 1978. Radula drawings of Lt. Col. A. J. Peile. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 67: 111-112.
- B. Verdcourt, 1993. A further small archive of Lt. Col. A. J. Peile (1868-1948). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 188-189.
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Trew, 1990: 80-81; 1993: 82.
- Fouché, 1995: 45.
- Peixoto, Antonio Augusto da Rocha (1868-1909; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 120-121, pl. [3].
- Pel, Peter L. van (1932-****; Netherlands)
- E. R. Cross, 1971. Portrait of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 19(7): 8 [portrait].
- Pelly, Lewis [Sir] (1824-1892; U.K./India)
- W. Broadfoot, 1896. Pelly, Sir Lewis. *Dictionary of National Biography* 15: 720-722.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1993: 82.
- Pelseener, Jean Paul Louis (1863-1945; Belgium)
- R. Winckworth, 1945. Dr. P. Pelseener. *Nature* 156(3953): 136.
- W. Adam, 1946. Paul Pelseener, 1863-1945. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 149-151 [partial bibliography].
- M. R. Mayné et al., 1946. [various tributes to] Paul Pelseener. *Annales du Société Royal Zoologique de Belgique* 76: 37-63.
- W. Adam & E. Leloup, 1947. Paul Pelseener (1863-1945). *Notice*

- bibliographique. Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique 23(1): 1-45, 2 pls. [portrait, bibliography].
- W. Adam & E. Leloup, 1947. Paul Pelseneer (1863-1945). Notice biographique. Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique/Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België 23(1): 1-45, pls. 1-2 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- P. Brien, 1951. Notice sur Paul Pelseneer, membre de l'Académie. Annuaire de l'Académie royal de Belgique, 117: 55 pp. [biography, portrait].
- P. Brien, 1965. La biologie marine dans l'oeuvre zoologique de Paul Pelseneer (1863-1945). Pp. 275-289, in: Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. Vie et Milieu, Supplement 19, 370 pp.
- Duchamps, 1982: 43-49, pl 2 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- R. Duchamps, 1995. Paul Pelseneer (26 juin 1863 – 5 mai 1945). Il y a 50 ans! Arion 20(2): 144-146.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14-15, fig. 52 [portrait].
- Penchaszdeh, Pablo E. (****-****; Venezuela/Argentina)
- Abbott, 1987: 103
- Penez, André (1930-1976; ?)
- Pennant, Thomas (1726-1798; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197-198.
- Swainson, 1840: 288-291.
- Porro, 1841: 13.
- Melvill, 1890: 197.
- E. A. Smith, 1913. On the Pennant collection of British Shells. Journal of Conchology 14(2): 38-41.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Pennant's *British Zoology*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 80-83.
- Salisbury, 1945: 136-138.
- C. Matheson, 1954. Thomas Pennant and the Morris brothers. Annals of Science (London) 10(3): 258-271, pl. 10 [portrait].
- Edwards, 1967: 52, 54.
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- Moore, 1989: 128-129.
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 222.
- Penniket, James Robert (1917-1991; New Zealand)
- Pennington, G. E. (1854-1937; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Penther, A. (1865-1913; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Péprats, Eugène (1835-1898; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1899. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 47(1): 73.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Pequignot, Leon S. (****-1968; U.S.A.)
- D. Raeihle & G. Raeihle, 1968. Leon S. Pequignot. New York Shell Club Notes 143: 4.
- Percival, Arthur Blayney (1875-1941; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 82.
- B. Verdcourt, 1997, 1999. Collectors in East Africa No. 25: A. B. Percival (1875-1941). The Conchologists' Newsletter 141:

- 795-809 (1997); 149: 180 (1999)
[biography, bibliography].
- Percy, John [M.D.] (1817-1889; U.K.)
- P. J. Hartog, 1896. Percy, John. Dictionary of National Biography 15: 870-872.
- F. Greenaway, 1974. Percy, John. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 10: 511-512.
- Trew, 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- Pereyra, Walter Thomas (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 396; 1987: 103.
- Pérès, Jean-Marie (1915-1998; France)
- P. M. Arnaud, 1999 ["1998"]. Jean-Marie Pérès, le "professeur insubmersible" de l'océanographie française, 1915-1998. Sa vie, ses publications, ses taxons. Mésogée, Bulletin du Museum d'Histoire Naturelle de Marseille 56: 51-89 [biography, bibliography, portraits, list of taxa named after him].
- Perez, David Connell (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 396; 1987: 103.
- Perez, Machado Reinaldo Paul (1955-****; Cuba)
- Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Pérez Farfante, Isabel Cristina [née Canet] (1916-****; Cuba/U.S.A.)
- C. G. Aguayo & M. L. Jaume, 1950. Bibliografía malacológica de Don Carlos de la Torre. Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 119-129, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 368-369 [portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 9/9.
- Péringuey, Louis Albert (1855-1924; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Perkins, Frank Overton (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 397; 1987: 103.
- Perkins, Margaret [Margo] (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Perlman, Patsy Miller (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Perner, Jaroslaus (1969-****; Germany)
- Péron, François (1775-1810; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 291-292.
- Brightwell, 1872: 62-77.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353, pl. 49; 1927b: 158, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 24, 48.
- Anonymous, 1977. Voyage of curiosity: Péron – scientist and patriot. Australian Shell News 19: 1-2 [portrait].
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Péron: pp. 300-301].
- Dance, 1986: 98, 221.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 116.
- Kohn, 1992: 153-154.
- Fouché, 1995: 46.
- Black, 1998: 6-7 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 224.
- Peron, Pierre Alphonse (1834-1908; France)
- H. Douvillé, 1908. Notice sur Alphonse Peron (Correspondant de l'Académie), décédé le 2 juillet 1908 à Auxerre. Comptes Rendus Hebdomadaires des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences (Paris) 147(2): 93-95 [reprinted, 1908, Bulletin de la Société des Sciences Historiques et Naturelles de

- l'Yonne, Troisième Partie: Comptes-Rendus des Séances 62: liii-lvi].
- P. Thomas, 1909. Notice biographique sur Alphonse Peron. Bulletin de la Société des Sciences Historiques et Naturelles de l'Yonne 62: 189-217 [1-29], 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1908. Alphonse Péron [sic]. Nature 78(2024): 346-347.
- Cleevely, 1983: 229
- Note: *Description des mollusques fossiles des terrains créacés de la région sud des hauts-plateaux de la Tunisie recueillis en 1885 et 1886 par M. Philippe Thomas... Première partie* (1899-1890) and *Deuxième partie* (1890-1891) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Perrault, Claude (1613-1688; ?)
- Perrault, Viola M. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 397; 1987: 103-104.
- Perre, Johann Adriaan van de (1738-1790; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 211.
- Perrier, Edmond (1844-1921; France)
- Ed. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. Le Professeur Edmond Perrier. Journal de Conchyliologie 66(1): 87-88.
- C. Limoges, 1974. Perrier, Edmond. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 10: 522-523.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Perrier, Rémy (1861-1936; France)
- Perrilliat, Carmen (1938-****; Mexico)
- Abbott, 1975: 576; 1987: 104.
- Perrine, Maxine L. (1908-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 397; 1987: 160.
- Perry, George (****-****; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 199.
- J. H. Gatliff, 1902. Notes on Perry's "Conchology". Victorian Naturalist 19(5): 75-76.
- G. M. Mathews & T. Iredale, 1913. "Perry's Arcana" – an overlooked work. Victorian Naturalist 29: 7-16.
- A. T. Hopwood, 1946. Miscellaneous notes. 1. Perry's 'Conchology'. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 152-153.
- R. I. Johnson, 1970. Perry's *Conchology* (1811) – more than one edition. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(4): 287.
- Dance, 1986: 88-89, 221.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [Perry: pp. 2-9].
- R. E. Petit & J. Le Renard, 1990. George Perry's fossil molluscan taxa, published in the 'Arcana' (1810-1811). Contributions to Tertiary and Quaternary Geology 27(1): 27-35.
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Kohn, 1992: 171-173; 180-182.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 92-93 [collation of the *Arcana*].
- R. E. Petit, 2003. George Perry's molluscan taxa and notes on the editions of his *Conchology* of 1811. Zootaxa 377: 72 pp., incl. 1 pl.
- Perry, Louise M. (1878-1962; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1962. Louise M. Perry, 1878-1962. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962: 49.
- Abbott, 1973: 143.

- Perry, Matthew (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Perry, Pollyann Torrey (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 397-398; 1987: 104.
- Perry, W. W. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 80; 1993: 83.
- Persons, Walter Scott (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Perty, Maximilian (1804-1884; Switzerland)
 Turner, 1998: 11.
- Pestallozzi, _____ (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 187.
- Peter, Robert (1805-1894; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 143.
- Peter the Great [Tsar] (1672-1725; Russia)
 Dance, 1986: 40.
- Peters, Dolores Sylvia (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Peters, Mabel Caldwell (1937-***; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Peters, Talia Ann (1961-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Peters, Wilhelm Carl Hertwig (1815-1883; Germany)
 Barnard, 1965: 24, 48.
 Dance, 1986: 221.
 Fouché, 1995: 46.
- Peterson, Kay Diane [née Grumbles] (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 398; 1987: 104.
- Petherick, John (1813-1882; U.K.)
 B. Verdcourt, 1995. Collectors in East Africa No. 22: J. Petherick (1813-1882). The Conchologists' Newsletter 132: 452-458 [biography, bibliography].
- Petit, Richard Eugene (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 398; 1987: 104.
 Fouché, 1995: 46.
 Rehder, 1997: 178.
 Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 222-223.
- Petit de la Saussaye, Sauveur Abel Aubert (1792-1870; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1871. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 19(1): 86-87.
 H. Crosse, 1872. Nouvelles. [Petit de la Saussaye's collection acquired by Museum d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris]. Journal de Conchyliologie 20(4): 372-373.
 Dance, 1986: 145, 221.
 Trew, 1990: 81.
 Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 224.
- Petit Muñoz, Eugenio (1894-****; Uruguay)
- Petit-Thouars, A. A. du; see Dupetit-Thouars, A. A.
- Petiver, James (1658-1718; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 147-149.
 Swainson, 1840: 292.
 Melvill, 1890: 194.
 Salisbury, 1945: 136.
 Edwards, 1967: 47, 51.
 Dance, 1986: 32, 222.
 Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 10.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 224.
- Petranka, John Gunter (1954-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Petrbok, Jaroslav (1881-1960, Czechoslovakia)
Kiss, 1981: 35.
- Petrikin, Carolyn B. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Petrovits, Eugene John (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 398; 1987: 104.
- Petry, Ludwig (1864-1932; Germany)
Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 342, fig. 6 [portrait].
- Petterd, William Frederick (1849-1910; Australia)
C. Hedley, 1910. W. F. Petterd. The Nautilus 24(6): 72.
Dance, 1986: 222.
I. Loch, 1988. W.F. Petterd – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 7 pp.
Trew, 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
Black, 1998: 9.
- Petuch, Edward J. (1949-****; U.S.A.)
N. Angier, 1982. Time machines in the sea. Discover, New York 3(8): 51-53.
Abbott, 1987: 104.
Groves & Weil, 2003: 38 [portrait].
- Peyrot, Adrien (****-****; France)
P. Lozouet & J.-F. Lesport, 1994. Sur les dates de publication de la *Conchologie Néogénique de l'Aquitaine* par Cossmann & Peyrot (1909-1924) puis par Peyrot (1925-1935). *Cossmanniana* 3(1): 9-12.
- Pfeffer, Georg Johann (1854-1921; Germany)
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Pfeiffer, Carl (****-1852; Germany)
Dance, 1986: 222.
- Pfeiffer, Ludwig Carl [Karl] Georg Louis [generally known as Louis] (1804-1877; Germany) [nephew of C. J. Pfeiffer]
H. Crosse, 1873. Nouvelles. [Pfeiffer's collection sold to Dr. Dohrn of Stettin (Poland)]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 100.
W. Kobelt, 1877. Louis Pfeiffer. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 9(7-8): 93.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 107-109.
C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312.
H. E. Wheeler, 1949. *Polygyra hippocrepis* and its author Louis Pfeiffer. *The Nautilus* 63(1): 1-9; 63(2): 48-58, frontispiece [portrait].
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 250-251 [portrait].
Barnard, 1965: 48.
Zilch, 1967: 39.
R. I. Johnson, 1969. Pfeiffer's *Novitates Conchologica*, Series I, Land Mollusca, 1854-1979, and Dunker's *Novitates Conchologicae*, Series II, Marine Mollusca, 1862-1882. A complete collation. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(3): 236-239.
M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
Dance, 1986: 140, 222.

- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. The Nautilus 103(3): 113-115.
- Janssen, 1992: 84 [birth date wrongly given as 1815].
- Fouché, 1995: 46.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 55: 1-18 [Pfeiffer: pp. 7-8].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., Faszination Lebenwissenschaften. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Pfeiffer: p. 175].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 225.
- Pfeiffer, Carl Jonas (1779-1836; Germany) [uncle of K. G. L. Pfeiffer]
- Swainson, 1840: 292-293.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1949. *Polygyra hippocrepis* and its author Louis Pfeiffer – II. The Nautilus 63(2): 48-58, portrait.
- Zilch, 1967: 39.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 288, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Kiss, 1986: 20-21.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 55: 1-18. [Pfeiffer: pp. 5-7].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., Faszination Lebenwissenschaften. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Pfeiffer: p. 175].
- Pfeiffer, Karl Ludwig (1874-1952; Germany) [greatnephew of C. G. L. Pfeiffer]
- A. Zilch, 1952. Karl Ludwig Pfeiffer (5.9.1874 – 14.6.1952). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 81(4-6): 175-178 [autobiographical sketch; portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 39.
- A. Zilch, 1972. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, IX. Zur Konchylien-Sammlung von K. L. Pfeiffer. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(22): 324-326 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289.
- Dance, 1986: 222.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 55: 1-18 [Pfeiffer: pp. 9-10].
- B. Verdcourt, 1995. Collectors in East Africa No. 23: K. L. Pfeiffer (1874-1952). The Conchologists' Newsletter 133: 490-494.
- Pfleger, Václav (1940-****; Czech Republic)
- I. Heran & A. Kurka, 2000. Václav Pfeleger šedesátiletý. Časopis Národního Muzea Řada Přírodovědná (Prague)169(1-4): 104-106.
- Phaff, Johan (****-1761; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 211.
- Phelps, C. M. (1841-1907; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 245.
- Phelps, Harold Porter (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 398-399; 1987: 104.

Phelps, Harriette Longacre (1936-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 104-105.

Philibert, _____ (****-****; Seychelles)

Duchamps, 1999: 18.

Philippi, Rudolf Amandus (1808-1904;
Germany/Chile)

Swainson, 1840: 293.

K. T. Menke, 1851 [“1850”]. Nachruf – Dr.
Philippi. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie
7(9): 144.

C. Ochsenuis, 1888. R. A. Philippi [80th
birthday]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 21(1-2):
1-4.

O. Boettger, 1904. Nekrolog. Prof. Dr.
Rud. A. Philippi. Der Zoologische Garten
45(11): 356.

W. Kobelt, 1904. [Nekrolog].
Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 36(4):
129-131 [Philippi: pp. 129-130].

P. Fürstenberg, 1905. Dr. Rudolph
Amandus Philippi. Verhandlungen des
Deutschen Wissenschaftlichen Vereins zu
Santiago de Chile 5: 233-271 [biography,
bibliography].

Porter, 1926: 29-30, 32-34 [portrait].

Kiss, 1983: 122.

Dance, 1986: 139, 222.

Trew, 1990: 81.

Janssen, 1992: 84.

Kohn, 1992: 264-266.

C. M. Taylor & M. Munoz-Schick, 1994.
The botanical works of Philippi, father and
son, in Chile. Annals of the Missouri
Botanical Garden 81(4): 743-748 [lists a
number of obituaries, published in Chile].

Fouché, 1995: 46.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 225-226.

Phillips, John (1800-1874; U.K.)

Jackson, 1945: 4-5.

J. M. Edmonds, 1977. The legend of John
Phillips’s “lost fossil collection”. Journal of
the Society for the Bibliography of Natural
History 8(1): 169-175.

J. Morrell, 1989. The legacy of William
Smith: the case of John Phillips in the
1820s. Archives of Natural History 16(3):
319-335.

Phillips, John Archibald (1938-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 399.

Phillips, Robert Albert (1866-1945; Ireland)

A. W. Stelfox, 1946. Robert Albert Phillips
(1866-1945). Journal of Conchology 22(9):
205.

A.W. Stelfox, 1946. Obituary. Robert
Albert Phillips. 1866-1945. Irish
Naturalists’ Journal 8(11): 391-394, pl. 16
[biography, portrait].

N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish
naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of
Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Phillips: p.
202].

Trew, 1990: 81.

Phillips, Theodore E. [Ted] (****-****; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1972. Get to know your
Museum staff. Santa Barbara Museum of
Natural History, Museum Talk 45(4):
[unnumber page] [portrait].

Philippsen, Hans (****-1926; Germany)

H. Schlesch, 1926. Nachrufe. Archiv für
Molluskenkunde 58(5): 239-240.

Phipps, Constantine John (1744-1792; U.K.)

Salisbury, 1945: 136.

- Piaget, Jean (1896-1980; Switzerland)
 Cailliez, 1983: 16.
 Turner, 1998: 16.
- Pichart, ____ (Piccardt, Jacobus Johannes?) (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 212.
- Pickford, Grace Evelyn (1902-1986; U.S.A.)
 J. W. Ataz, 1970. Grace Pickford retires. *Discovery, Magazine of the Peabody Museum of Natural History* 6(1): 41-43 [portrait].
 Remington, 1977: 38.
 Abbott, 1987: 160.
 P. S. Brown, 1994. Early women ichthyologists. *Environmental Biology of Fishes* 41: 9-30 [Pickford: pp. 16-17, fig. 6].
- Pickles, Frederick (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 81 [collection sold in 1930].
- Pictet de la Rive François Jules (1809-1872; Switzerland)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 99-100 [short obituary].
- Pidgeon, Edward (****-****; U.K.)
 C. F. Cowan, 1969. Notes on Griffith's *Animal kingdom of Cuvier* (1824-1835). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 137-140.
- Piech, Betty Jean [Stockwell] (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 399; 1987: 105.
- Pierce, Rosemary Clark (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Piersanti, Carlo (****-1970; Italy)
 Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. *La Conchiglia* 3(2)[24]: 14.
- Pierson, Robert Carl (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Pieterse, Jacob Jan (1692-1764; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 212-213.
- Piette, Louis-Edouard-Stanislas (1827-1906; France)
 H. Fischer, 1907. Nécrologie. Ed. Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 54(4): 279-288 [portrait].
 E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
 J.-L. d'Hondt, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette, 03.07.1899 – 06.04.1988. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 115(1): 5-8.
- Piette, Louise; see Fischer, Louise
- Pigafetta, Antonio (1491-1535; Italy)
 P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Indications malacologiques donnees dans la relation d'Antonio Pigafetta historiographie du voyage de Magellan. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(3): 74-77.
- Pike, Nicholas (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Rehder, 1997: 42.
- Pillmore, Dorothy Erna [Beetle] (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 202; 1987: 105.
- Pilsbry, Henry [Harry] Augustus (1862-1957; U.S.A.)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353-354; 1927b: 158-159, frontispiece.
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1940. Scientific contributions made from 1882 to 1939. *American Malacological Union*. 63 pp.
 Chardon, 1949: 210.

- Anonymous, 1957. Dr. Henry Pilsbry, scientist, 94, dies. *The New York Times*, October 27, 1957: p. 85.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1957. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 97(3): 140 [short obituary].
- M. I. Hilton [sic; = Hylton] Scott-Birabén, 1957. Henry A. Pilsbry 1862-1957. *Neotropica* 3(12): 87-89 [portrait].
- F. Haas, 1957. Henry Augustus Pilsbry. 2 Dezember 1862-26 Oktober 1957 [Nachruf]. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 86(4-6): 201-203, 1 pl. [portrait].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1957. The passing of Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry. *New York Shell Club Notes* 35: 2.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam H. A. Pilsbry. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 72: 697-698.
- Anonymous, 1958. A brief history of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry [in Japanese]. *Venus* 20(1): 11-16.
- R. T. Abbott, 1958. From the Pilsbry chair of malacology. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 100-103.
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 302-304 [portrait].
- H. B. Baker, 1958. Henry Augustus Pilsbry, 1862-1957. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 73-83, pls. 5-8 [portraits].
- H. B. Baker, 1958. The Pilsbry Nautilus. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 112-115.
- H. B. Baker, 1958. Henry Augustus Pilsbry, 1862-1957. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957*: 1, portrait.
- H. W. Gapp, 1958. Dr. Pilsbry as a draftsman. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 100.
- T. Kuroda, 1958. Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan [in Japanese]. *Venus* 20(1): 1-6, frontispiece [portrait].
- T. Kuroda & P. Kanamaru, 1958. [A developmental history of Japanese conchology. IV.] *Natural Science and Museums, Tokyo* 25(9-10): 32-34 [in Japanese].
- T. L. McGinty, 1958. Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry in Florida. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 97-100.
- J. P. Moore, 1958. Henry Pilsbry, zoologist and man. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 94-97.
- A. A. Olsson, 1958. Pilsbry of fossil and marine Mollusca. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 89-94.
- J. Percy, 1958. Henry Pilsbry, zoölogist and man. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 94-97.
- Philadelphia Shell Club, 1958. [tribute]. *The Nautilus* 71(3): iii.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1958. Scientific contributions made from 1940 to 1957. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 104-112.
- Iw. Taki, 1958. My condolence of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry. *Venus* 20(1): 9-11, pl. 1 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1958. A brief history of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry. *Venus* 20(1): 11-15 [in Japanese].
- C. B. Wurtz, 1958. Dr. Pilsbry and freshwater Mollusca. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 84-87.
- C. B. Wurtz, 1958. Dr. H. A. Pilsbry in marine malacology. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 87-89.
- T. Iredale, 1959. Pilsbry the master. *The Australian Zoologist* 12(4): 372.
- R. D. Turner, 1959. Henry A. Pilsbry, December 7, 1962-October 26, 1957. *Johnsonia* 3: i-iv.
- W. J. Clench & Ruth D. Turner, 1962. New names introduced by H. A. Pilsbry in the Mollusca and Crustacea. *Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Special Publication* 4: 218 pp.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1965. Dr. Pilsbry's first shell paper. *New York Shell Club Notes* 114: 3-4 [Pilsbry's short 1882 paper is reprinted].

- M. K. Jacobson, 1968. On a brief correspondence with Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry. *New York Shell Club Notes* 140: 2-4.
- A. L. Metcalf, 1970. Field journal of Henry A. Pilsbry pertaining to New Mexico and Trans-Pecos Texas. *Sterkiana* 39: 23-37.
- A. L. Metcalf, 1972. Field journals of Henry A. Pilsbry pertaining to Arizona (annotations by Joseph C. Bequaert and Walter B. Miller). *Sterkiana* 45: 21-31.
- St. Jean, 1972: 128.
- Abbott, 1973: 143-144.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. De Kreukel 9(1): 11-14 [Pilsbry: p. 12].
- Henson, 1982: 8.
- Kiss, 1983: 118; 1987: 63.
- Dance, 1986: 222, pl. 30b [portrait].
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... Henry Augustus Pilsbry. P. ii: in: *Pliocene Mollusca of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Peterburg* by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].
- Rehder, 1997: pl. [20]
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Murray, 1999: 8/2-3.
- R. I. Johnson & W. J. Clench, 2002. Additions and corrections to Clench and Turner, 1962, *New Names Introduced by H. A. Pilsbry*. Department of Mollusks, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, 22 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 227.
- Pimm, June W. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Pin, Marcel (1936?-1998; Senegal)
G. Everson, 1998. Noted cone authority dies. *American Conchologist* 26(2): 30.
S. Gofas, 1998. In memoriam: Marcel Pin. *La Conchiglia* 30(287): 5.
- Pini, Napoleone (****-****; Italy)
Dance, 1986: 222.
- Pinkerton, C. E. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 399; 1987: 105.
- Pinkerton, Mary Elizabeth (1908-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 400; 1987: 105.
- Pintér, István (1911-1998; Hungary)
E. Krolopp & A. Varga, 1999. In memoriam Dr. Pintér István (1911.V.28 – 1998.I.30). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 17: 5-7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Pintér, László Ernő [Pater] (1942-2002; Hungary)
Z. Fehér, 2002. In memoriam Pintér László (1942-2002). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató/ Malacological Newsletter* 20: 5-6 [portrait].
P. Subai & Z. Fehér, 2002. Pintér László Ernő (1942.II.6, Sopron – 2002.V.18, Bács). *Folia Historico-Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 26: 7-14 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
Z. Feher & P. Subai, 2003. László Ernő Pintér. *Franziskaner-Pater und Malakozoologe. Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 132(1-2): 1-7 [portrait, bibliography].
- Pip, Eva (1950-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 400; 1987: 105.

- Pipher, Bernard Thomas (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Pipher, Phyllis Claire (1923-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. T. Pipher]
Abbott, 1973: 400; 1987: 15.
- Piplani, Shirley Ann (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 105-106.
- Pirajno, Enrico di Cefalu [Barone di Mandralisca] (1809-1864; Italy)
Trew, 1990: 81.
- Piré, Louis (1827-1887; Belgium) [brother-in-law of P. Dautzenberg]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 121.
Duchamps, 1999: 6, fig. 20 [portrait].
- Pirona, Giulio Andrea (1822-1895; Italy)
W. Kobelt, 1896. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 28(3): 37.
- Pirozzi, Nicola (****-1992; Italy)
Il Gruppo Malacologico Campano, 1993. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 11(1): 25.
- Pisa, Giulio (1936-1976; Italy)
M. Taviani, 1977. *Ricordo di Giulio Pisa. Conchiglie* 13(1-2): 46.
- Pisor, Donald Larkin (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 400-401; 1987: 106.
- Pissarro, Georges (1871-1939; France)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1978. *Wie was Pissarro? Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 183: 802-804.
- Pitman, Charles Robert Senhouse (1890-1975; U.K.)
B. Verdcourt, 1994. *Collectors in East Africa No. 21: C. R. S. Pitman (1890-1975). The Conchologists' Newsletter* 131: 417-424 [biography, bibliography].
- Pitoni, Vera Lucia Lopes (1951-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1987: 106.
- Pitt, Lois Jeannette (1930-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. D. Pitt]
Abbott, 1973: 401; 1987: 106.
C. S. Hickman, 1997. *Presentation of the Harrell L. Strimple Award of the Paleontological Society to William D. Pitt and Lois J. Pitt. Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 744-745.
- Pitt, William Dennis [Bill] (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 106.
C. S. Hickman, 1997. *Presentation of the Harrell L. Strimple Award of the Paleontological Society to William D. Pitt and Lois J. Pitt. Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 744-745.
- Plancus, Janus [Giovanni Bianchi] (1693-1775; Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 163.
Swainson, 1840: 293.
Porro, 1841: 94-95.
M. Zancz, 1975. *Malacologi Italiani illustri: Giovanni Bianchi (Plancus Janus). Conchiglie* 11(5-6): 138-140 [biography].
- Plant, John (c. 1820-1894; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1894. *John Plant. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 50: 52-53.
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Plant, John (c. 1820-1894; U.K.)

- Anonymous, 1894. [Obituary, John Plant]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings 50: 52-53.
- Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Planton, Julia (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Norwood, 1997: 396.
- Plate, Ludwig Hermann (1862-****; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
- Platter, Felix (1536-1614; Switzerland)
- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Pleas, Elwood (1831-1897; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1898. Elwood Pleas. The Nautilus 11(10): 114-115.
- Abbott, 1973: 144.
- Pliny the Elder [Gaius Plinius Secundus] (23-79; Rome)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 122.
- Melvill, 1890: 191.
- F. Dahl, 1926 [“1924”]. Zur Geschichte der Zoologie. Von Aristoteles bis Plinius (Eine historische Studie). Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin 1924(1-10): 62-104 [Pliny: pp. 88-101].
- Edwards, 1967: 2-3.
- E. Caprotti, 1977. Plinio il Vecchio. Historia naturalis. P. 140-144, in: Molluschi e medicina nel I° Secolo d.C. Conchiglie 13(7-8): 137-144.
- E. Caprotti, 1977. Malacologia Pliniana. Conchiglie 13(11-12): 203-207.
- Dance, 1986: 7-8.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 230.
- Plochelmann, Cynthia Holley (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 401; 1987: 106.
- Plot, Robert (1640-1696; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 149.
- Porro, 1841: 20-21.
- T. Seccombe, 1896. Plot, Robert (1640-1696). Dictionary of National Biography 15: 1310-1312.
- Edwards, 1967: 5.
- M. Paffard, 1970. Robert Plot: a county historian. History Today (London) 20(2): 112-117, 148 [portrait].
- Oxford University Museum of Natural History, [2003]: www.oum.ox.ac.uk/geocolls/plot.plothome.htm [biography, portrait, bibliography]
- Plovianich, Wilhelmina H. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 576; 1987: 106.
- Pluche, Noël Antoine (1688-1761; France)
- Dance, 1986: 38-39.
- Plumier, Charles [Father] (1646-1704; France)
- Chardon, 1947: 199.
- R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facsimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Plumier: pp. 64, 75-78, 266].
- Dance, 1986: 30-31.
- Plummer, Berniece Gardiner (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 401-402; 1987: 106.
- Plummer, George Reid (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 402; 1987: 106.
- Pocock, Elizabeth (****-****; U.K.)
- A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. Journal of

- Conchology 22(4): 74-79 [Pocock: pp. 75-76].
- S. M. Turk, 1979. Conchology, an inherited or acquired characteristic? The Conchologists' Newsletter 68: 121-122.
- Podell, Irving (****-1966; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1966. Irving Podell. New York Shell Club Notes 125: 9 [two sentence notice].
- Poe, Edgar Allan (1809-1849; U.S.A.)
- A. M. Keen, 1936. Edgar Allan Poe's conchological text. The Nautilus 50(2): 42-44.
- C. Matheson, 1945. Edgar Allan Poe's "Conchologists first book". Journal of Conchology 22(6): 119-123.
- Abbott, 1973: 144.
- R. I. Johnson, 1974. Thomas Wyatt and Edgar Poe, a pair of conchological plagiarists. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4(51): 50-52.
- S. J. Gould, 1993. Poe's greatest hit. Natural History 102(7): 10, 12, 14-19.
- Dance, 1986: 143.
- M. Benecke, 1995. Edgar Allan Poes malakologisches Werk. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 55: 35-36.
- M. Benecke, 1996. Nachtrag zum Artikel über das malakologische Schulbuch Edgar Allan Poes. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 59: 25.
- G. J. Boekschoten, 1996. Een literair malacoloog. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 288: 12.
- A. Hovestadt, 1996. Een malacologisch letterkundige. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 289: 43.
- Poey y Aloy, Felipe (1799-1891; Cuba)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(1): 116.
- J. R. Norman, 1938. Notes on the dates etc. of the "Memorias," "Repertorio," "Synopsis" and "Enumeratorio" of Felipe Poey. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 1(5): 135-137.
- Chardon, 1947: 203; 1949: 238-242, pl. 16 [portrait].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 213-248 [portraits].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. Sterkiana 45: 37-42.
- Abbott, 1973: 144.
- K. J. Boss & M. K. Jacobson, 1975. Felipe Poey, with a catalogue of the Mollusca described by him. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4(53): 105-132.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1976. Some remarks on Felipe Poey's "Memorias sobre la historia natural de la Isla de Cuba." Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 9: 55-58.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1977. Felipe Poey of Cuba and his 'Memorias'. Sterkiana 65-66: 1-4.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 118.
- Poh, Mary Leskovich (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 576-577; 1987: 106.
- Poinsett, Joel Roberts (1779-1851; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 144-145.
- Poirier, Henry Pierre (1886-****; U.S.A.)
- Poirier, Justin (1849-****; France)
- Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 2: 29-38, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Poirier, Pascal (1852-1932; Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 145.

Pojeta, John, Jr. (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 577; 1987: 106.

Poland, Philip Lawrence (1947-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 106.

Poli, Giuseppe Saverio (1746-1825; Italy)

Swainson, 1840: 295-296.

A. J. Jukes-Browne, 1908. The application of Poli's generic names. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(2): 99-103.

W. H. Dall, 1909. Further data on Poli's generic names. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(4): 251-252.

F. Ghisotti, 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. Hawaiian Shell News 18(8): 1, 4-5.

[F. Ghisotti], 1974. Malacologi Italiani illustri. Giuseppe Saverio Poli. Conchiglie 10(1-2): i-ii.

L. P., Burnay, 1985. Guiseppe Poli, fondateur des études de l'anatomie des mollusques bivalves. Publicações Ocasionais da Sociedade Portuguesa de Malacologia (Lisboa) 4: 9-12 [portrait].

Dance, 1986: 67.

A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Poli: pp. 36-40].

F. Ghisotti, 1993 ["1992"]. La classificazione dei bivalvi l'opera di Giuseppe Saverio Poli. Lavori della Società Italiana di Malacologia 24: 149-156.

Kohn, 1992: 213-214.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 232.

Note: *Testacea utriusque Siciliae eorumque historia et anatome tabulis aeneis illustrata*

(1791-1826) available on-line at:

<http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Poliński, Wladyslaw [Vladislava Polinska] (1885-1929; Poland)

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1930. Obituary notice: Prof. W. Polinski. Journal of Conchology 19(4): 108-109 [bibliography].

W. Roszkowski, 1931. Wladyslaw Polinski. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 63(2): 72-80 [biography, list of malacological publications].

H. Schlesch, 1931. Prof. Dr. Vladislava Polinska (Wladyslaw Polinski) † atcerei. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica 2(2): 222-225 [bibliography].

H. Schlesch, 1931. Nécrologie. Wladyslaw Polinski. Journal de Conchyliologie 75(1): 108-110 [bibliography].

A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. De Kreukel 9(1): 11-14 [Polinski: p. 13].

Kiss, 1985: 37.

Dance, 1986: 222.

Pollonera, Carlo (1849-1923; Italy)

G. Colosi, 1923. Carlo Pollonera. Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino 38(14): 1-6 [biography, bibliography].

P. Hesse, 1924. Carlo Pollonera. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 56(4): 179-180.

P. Pallary, 1924. Nécrologie. C. Pollonera. Journal de Conchyliologie 68(2): 170-172 [bibliography].

Polster, Hazel L. (1892-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 402; 1987: 106.

Pond, Arthur (1705-1758; U.K.)

W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. Journal of Conchology 23(2): 44-47 [Pond: p. 46].

- Ponder, Winston F. (****-****; New Zealand/Australia)
 I. Loch, 1988. W. F. Ponder – Malacological Bibliography and Described Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 16 pp.
- Ponderus, Maria (1672-1764; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 214.
- Poneleit, Sandra Ann (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 106.
- Ponsonby-Fane, John Henry (1848-1916; U.K.)
 J. C. Melvill, 1917. Obituary notice: J. H. Ponsonby-Fane, F.Z.S. *Journal of Conchology* 15(7): 195-197.
 E. R. Sykes, 1917. John Henry Ponsonby-Fane, 1848-1916. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(3): 217-218, pl. 12 [portrait].
 Barnard, 1965: 24, 49.
 Dance, 1986: 222.
 Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 80; 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
 Fouché, 1995: 47.
- Poole, Dorothy Stock [LaDow] (1898-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 577; 1987: 106-107.
- Poore, A. S. (****-1935; U.K.)
 J. U. Tuck, 1986. A note on the A. S. Poore collection of shells in the Greenwich Borough Museum, Plumstead. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 96: 343-345.
- Poorman, Forrest Dutton (1916-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. H. Poorman]
 Abbott, 1987: 107.
- Poorman, Leroy Harry (1913-1993; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 402; 1987: 107.
- C. M. Hertz, 1993. In memoriam. Leroy H. Poorman, 1913-1993. *The Festivus* 25(7): 66-67 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Poorte, Philip van der (****-1753; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 214.
- Popenoe, Willis Parkison (1897-1981; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 403; 1987: 107.
- Poppe, Guido T. (1954-****; Belgium)
- Pora, Eugen A. (1909-1981; Romania)
 P. Jitariu & S. Vancea, 1982. Academician Eugen A. Pora. *Revue Roumaine de Biologie, Serie de Biologie Animale* 27(1): 3-4 [biography, portrait].
- Porelle, Yvon Donald (1947-****; Canada)
 Abbott, 1987: 107.
- Porreca, Humbert Charles (1899-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 403; 1987: 107.
- Porret, Christiaan (****-1628?; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 214.
- Porro, Carlo (1813-1848; Italy)
 Porro, 1841: 39.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 5. Porro's catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 72-73.
- Porte, Marius (****-1866; *** /Philippines)
 H. Crosse, 1866. Nouvelles. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 320 [short obituary].
- Portengen, J. A. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 215.
- Porter, Hugh Judson (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 403-404; 1987: 107.

- Porter, Miriam Eva (1892-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 404; 1987: 160.
- Porter, Russell Grant (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 404-405; 1987: 107.
- Portland, Dutchess of [Margaret Cavendish Harley] (1714-1785; U.K.), Portland Catalogue – see also Lightfoot
Melvill, 1890: 195.
Cailliez, 1983: 8, 12 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 15, 73-76.
Trew, 1990: 81.
- Posselt, Henrik Julian (1863-1896; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 222.
- Post, J. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
H. E. Coomans, 1983. Collectie J. J. Post naar het Zoölogisch Museum Amsterdam. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 210: 1325.
- Postell, James (1833-1893; U.S.A.)
Goodrich, 1931: 47.
H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
- Posthumus, Vincent (****-1752; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 215.
- Postma, N. (1901-1986; Netherlands)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1988. Dr. N. Postma (1901-1986). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 240: 368-369.
- Potiez, Valery Louis Victor (1806-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 222.
- Potter, Eunice Appleton (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 405; 1987: 107.
- Pouderoyen, Louis Pieter (1902-1977; Netherlands)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1977. Pouderoyen, bioloog en kunstenaar, 1902-1977. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 179: 713-721.
Engel, 1986: 215.
- Poulin, Gilles (1943-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 107-108.
- Poulsen, Christian Marinus (1818-1885; Denmark)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 7. Poulsen catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 73.
Dance, 1986: 159.
Trew, 1990: 81.
- Poulson, Charles Augustus (1789-1866; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 163.
Anonymous, 1866. Charles A. Poulson. American Journal of Conchology 2(3): 288.
- Poupart, François (1661-1709; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 151.
R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facisimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Pourpart: pp. 74, 268].
- Pourtalès, Louis Françoise de (1824-1880; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
A. Agassiz, 1880. Obituary [Pourtalès]. American Journal of Science (ser. 3) 20(117): 253-255.

- T. Lyman, 1880. Louis F. de Pourtalès. Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History 21: 47-48.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 103-104.
- W. Kobelt, 1881. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 13(1): 14-15.
- A. Agassiz, 1903. Biographical memoir of Louis François de Pourtalès 1824-1880. National Academy of Sciences (Washington, D.C.): 79-89 [biography, portrait, partial bibliography].
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- T. J. M. Schopf, 1968. Atlantic continental shelf and slope of the United States – nineteenth century exploration. United States Geological Survey Professional Paper 529-F: F1-F12 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 145.
- Dance, 1986: 222.
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Powell, Arthur William Baden (1901-1987; New Zealand)
- Anonymous, 1964. Who's who in the M.S.A. Dr. A. W. B. Powell Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia] 12(44): [8] [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 222.
- Anonymous, 1987. Baden Powell. Hawaiian Shell News 35(11): 2.
- D. Raeihle, 1987. A. W. B. Powell. New York Shell Club Notes 304: 2-3.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1988. Arthur William Baden Powell (1901-1987), a brief biography and bibliography with a list of molluscan taxa. Records of the Auckland Museum 25: 1-38, frontispieces [portraits].
- R. K. Dell, 1988. Arthur William Baden Powell, CBE, Hon DSc, FMANZ, 1901-1987. Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand 116: 68-77 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- T. Habe, 1990. [Biohistory of malacologists (74) Arthur William Baden Powell (1901-1987).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 20(4): 103-104 [in Japanese].
- J. Morton, 2000. Powell, Arthur William Baden. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 5: 420.
- Powell, Eric Nel (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Powell, Guy Charles (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 405; 1987: 108.
- Powell, Harcourt (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Powell, Jeremiah Ware (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Powell, John Wesley (1834-1902; U.S.A.)
- E. J. Roscoe, 1961. John Wesley Powell – Pioneer Illinois malacologist. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961: 2.
- Moore, 1989: 200.
- L. B. Lee, 1997. Powell, John Wesley. Pp. 639-641, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- D. Worster, 2001. A river running west: the life of John Wesley Powell. Oxford, England: Oxford University, xiii + 673 pp.
- Power, Henry (1623-1668; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130.

- Power, J. H. (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1990: 81.
- Poynter, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Powys, William Lyttleton (****-****; U.K.)
Fouché, 1995: 47.
- Pracht, Curtis William (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 405; 1987: 108.
- Praeger, Robert Lloyd (1865-1953; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Praeger: pp. 200-201].
N. McMillan, 1991. Robert Lloyd Praeger as a conchologist. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 119: 435-436.
- Prashad, Bains (1894-****; India)
Dance, 1986: 222.
- Praslin-Rochechouart, _____ [Contesse] (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 60.
- Pratt, Sarah Pickering (1807-1866, U.S.A.)
R. I. Johnson, 2002. The mollusk collection of the Boston Society of Natural History and its disposition. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(80): 148.
Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Pratt, William Henry (1822-1893; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 515-516.
- Pratt, William Lloyd, Jr. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 405-406; 1987: 108.
- Pratty, G. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 215.
- Prescott, William (1788-1875; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 145.
- Preston, Hugh Berthon (1871-1945; U.K.)
H. Schouteden, 1936. Types et paratypes de Preston dans les collections malacologiques du Musée du Congo Belge. *Revue de Zoologie et de Botanique Africaines* 28(4): 497-503.
H. Schouteden, 1943. Types et paratypes de Preston dans les collections malacologiques du Musée du Congo Belge (Complément). *Revue de Zoologie et de Botanique Africaines* 37(3-4): 260.
R. Winckworth, 1946, Hugh Berthon Preston, 1871-1945. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4-5.
Barnard, 1965: 49.
W. Adam, 1971. New names introduced by M. Connolly and by H. B. Preston in the Mollusca. *Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique, Bulletin/Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen, Bulletin* 47(24): 1-77 [bibliography, list of taxa].
T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (52) Hugh Berthon Preston.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(1): 19-20 [in Japanese].
Dance, 1986: 222.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- Preux, Raymond de (****-1989; ?)
- Prevost, Honoré Albert (1821-1883; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 102.
H. Crosse, 1885. [Prevost collection sold to G. B. Sowerby, Jr.]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(4): 340.

- Dance, 1986: 223.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 81.
- Prezant, Robert Steven (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Price, John (1803-1887; U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1984. Old Price. The Conchologists' Newsletter 90: 210-212 [bibliography].
- Price, Richard E. (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Price, Ruth Goddard (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Price, Sadie F. (****-1903; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1903. Miss S. F. Price. The Nautilus 17(6): 71.
- Abbott, 1973: 145.
- Price, Vincent Arthur (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 406; 1987: 108.
- Price-Jones, Cecil (1863-1943; U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1949. Cecil Price-Jones, 1863-1943. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 1.
- Priester, Leunis de (1880-1968; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 180.
- T. van Benthem Jutting, 1969. In memoriam Leunis de Priester (6 Febr. 1880 – 18 Sept. 1968). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 130: 1391.
- Engel, 1986: 216.
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 1995. De schelpenverzameling van Leunis de Priester (1880-1968). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 286: 131-134 [portraits].
- Prieto y Caules, Francisco (****-1889; Spain)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 38(1): 92; 39(1): 68 [short obituary].
- Prime, Henry (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 96.
- Prime, Temple (1832-1903; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 175.
- S. R. Roberts, 1903. Temple Prime. The Nautilus 16(12): 138-139.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. The Nautilus 69(2): 48-53 [Prime: p. 49].
- R. I. Johnson, 1959. The types of Corbiculide and Sphaeriidae (Mollusca: Pelecypoda) in the Museum of Comparative Zoology, and a bio-bibliographic sketch of Temple Prime, an early specialist of the group. Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University 120(4): 431-479, 8 pls.
- Abbott, 1973: 145-146.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. New York Shell Club Notes 212: 2-3 [revised from Nautilus 69: 48-53].
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- Martin, 1995: 13-15, fig. 7 [biography, portrait].
- Prince, Stephanie Van Ness (1943-***; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Princz, Daniel (1953-****; Venezuela)
- Abbott, 1975: 577; 1987: 108.
- Pringle, John Adams (1910-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 24.
- Trew, 1990: 82 [as "J. J." Pringle].

- Fouché, 1995: 47.
- Prins, C. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 216.
- Prins, J. (1911-1941; Netherlands)
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1941. In memoriam J. Prins. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 18: 110.
- Engel, 1986: 216.
- Priolo, Ottavio (1890-1973; Italy)
- I. Di Geronimo, 1973. Ottavio Priolo (1890-1973). *Conchiglie* 9(11-12): 246-248 [portrait]
- I. Di Geronimo, 1973. Ottavio Priolo (1890-1973). *La Conchiglia* 11-12(57-58): 22 [portrait].
- F. Ghisotti, 1973. [obituary notice] Prof. Ing. Ottavio Priolo. *Conchiglie* 9(9-10): i.
- F. Ghisotti, 1973. Ottavio Priolo (1890-1973). *Lavori della Società Italiana* 10: viii.
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 234.
- Pritchard, George B. (****-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
- Black, 1998: 11.
- Provancher, Léon [Abbé] (1820-1892; Canada)
- Anonymous, 1892. The Abbé Provancher. *The Nautilus* 6(1): 9-10.
- La Rocque, 1962: 31-32.
- A. La Roque, 1969. Abbé Léon Provancher's writings on Mollusca. *Sterkiana* 36: 18.
- Smith, 1974: 5.
- Abbott, 1975: 516.
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Provancher, Léon. Pp. 646-649, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Prozorova, Larisa Arkadjevna (1960-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Prozorova Larisa Arkadjevna. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 86-87 [bibliography].
- Pruvot-Fol, Alice (1873-1972; Switzerland)
- A. Franc, 1972. Alice Pruvot-Fol (1873-1972). *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 97(4): 555-556.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1973. Necrologie: Madame Pruvot-Fol. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(2): 69.
- Pryer, Henry James Stovin (1850-1888; U.K.)
- T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (51) James Stovin Pryer.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 13(4): 94 [in Japanese].
- Prytherch, Herbert F. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 69 [portrait].
- Pugaczewska, Halina (1921-1997; Poland)
- C. Kulicki, 1997. Halina Pugaczewska (1921-1997). *Acta Palaeontologica Polonica* 42(4): 545.
- Puillalaz, Jancel Rogelio (1957-****; Panama)
- Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Puisségur, Jean-Jacques (1917-1994; France)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1996. Jean-Jacques Puisségur (1917-1994), dorpspastoor en kwartairmalacoloog in Bourgondië. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 291: 81-86 [biography, portrait].

- T. Meijer, 1996. De Collectie van Abbé Puisségur. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 292: 102.
- Pulleine, R. H. (****-****; Australia)
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Pulley, Thomas Edward (1916-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 406.
Anonymous, 1986. Thomas E. Pulley. New York Shell Club Notes 298: 2.
C. E. Boone, 1986. In memoriam: Dr. Thomas Edward Pulley, 15 October 1916 – 19 November 1985. Texas Conchologist 22(2): 58-63 [biography, bibliography].
T. Pulley, 1986. Tom Pulley and the train. The Nautilus 100(1): 8-9 [introduction by R. T. Abbott].
“Tom Pulley and the Train” reprinted in Texas Conchologist 22(3-4): 90-91 (1986).
Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Pulteney, Richard (1730-1801; U.K.)
Porro, 1841: 21-22.
Melvill, 1890: 198.
T. Iredale, 1915. Notes on the names of some British marine Mollusca. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(6): 329-342 [p. 333: *Catalogues of the birds, shells, and some of the more rare plants, of Dorsetshire, 1799*].
B. B. Woodward, 1917. Note on the da Costa plates adapted from Rackett’s edition of Pulteney’s Catalogues. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(6): 220.
E. R. Sykes, 1921. [Rackett’s copy of Pulteney’s Catalogue of the Shells of Dorsetshire, ...]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(4): 117.
L. R. Cox, 1940. Cretaceous Mollusca described by R. Pulteney in the second edition of Hutchins’s *History of Dorset* (1813). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(3): 121-128, pl. 7.
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. Journal of Conchology 22(4): 74-79 [Pulteney: p. 75].
Salisbury, 1945: 143-144.
J. Bowden & D. Heppell, 1969. Pulteney’s ‘Dorset catalogues’ with special reference to the Mollusca. Journal of Conchology 26(5): 321-328.
Catalogues of the birds, shells, and some of the more rare plants, of Dorsetshire, 1799 – Available by ICZN Opinion 1233 (1982).
Dance, 1986: 223.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 240.
- Pumpelly, Raphael (1837-1923; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 146.
- Purcell, W. H. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 49.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82.
- Purchon, Richard Denison (1916-1992; U.K./Malaysia)
B. Morton, 1991. On Richard Denison Purchon. Raffles Bulletin of Zoology 39(2): 369-374 [portrait, bibliography].
B. Morton, 1993. Richard Denison Purchon, 1916-1992. Journal of Molluscan Studies 59(2): 268-271.
- Purdy, Ben H. (****-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Purdy, Ruth (1904-1984; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. H. Purdy]
Fouché, 1995: 47.

Purtymun, Robert Milton (1921-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 109.

Pusch, Georg Gottlieb (1790-1846; Poland)

Kohn, 1992: 267.

Puterbaugh, George W. (****-1887; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1887. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(6): 81.

Putzeys, _____ (****-****; ****)

Dance, 1986: 223.

Puzey, H. J. (****-****; South Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 49.

Pylaie, A. J. M.; see Bachelot de La Pylae, A. J. M.

Quadri, Paolo (1941-1998; Italy)

P. Micali, 1999. Paolo Quadri 12.1.1941-14.10.1998. *Bollettino Malacologico* 34(1-4): 51 [portrait, bibliography].

Quadras, José Florencio (****-****; Philippines)

Kilias, 1967: 39.

Dance, 1986: 223.

Trew, 1990: 82.

Quatrefages de Bréau, Jean-Louis-Armand (1810-1892; France)

H. Crosse, 1893. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 79-80.

Quammen, Eleanor R. [Koons] (1903-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 406-407; 1987: 109.

Quast, Susan (1948-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 109.

Quayle, Daniel Branch (1913-1993; Canada)

N. Bourne, 1994. Daniel Branch Quayle (1913-1993). *Journal of Shellfish Research* 13(1): 1-4 [portrait, bibliography].

Carriker, 2004: 159 [portrait].

Quedenfeld, Max von (****-1891; Germany)

W. Kobelt, 1891. *Kleinere Mittheilungen. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(9-10): 176.

Quekett, John Frederick (1849-1913; South Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 24, 49.

Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82; 1993: 83.

Fouché, 1995: 48.

Quenstedt, Friedrich August (1809-1889; Germany)

W. Quenstedt, 1963. F. A. Quenstedt: *Der Jura 1856-1857. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica:* 26-32.

W. Quenstedt, 1963. F. A. Quenstedt: *Petrefactenkunde Deutschlands, I. Abtheilung, 1. Band: Cephalopoden 1845-1849. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica:* 32-39.

W. Quenstedt, 1963. Fr. Aug. Quenstedt: *Handbuch der Petrefactenkunde 1. Auflage 1851-1852. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica:* 40-41.

W. Quenstedt, 1963. Fr. Aug. Quenstedt: *Handbuch der Petrefactenkunde 2. Auflage 1865-1866. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica:* 41-44.

W. Quenstedt, 1963. Fr. Aug. Quenstedt: *Handbuch der Petrefactenkunde 3. Auflage 1882-1885. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica:* 44-50.

Kohn, 1992: 266.

Note: *Handbuch der Petrefactenkunde* (1867-82) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

- Questiers, Catharina (1637-1669; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 216-217.
- Quaestius, Johannes Wijbrandus (****-1827?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 217.
- Quick, Hamilton Ernest (1882-1967; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 31(2): frontispiece (portrait) [1954].
J. Sankey, 1967. Obituary. H. E. Quick, ..., 1882-1967. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 37(6): 353-355 [bibliography].
L. W. Stratton, 1968. Obituary. H. E. Quick. Journal of Conchology 26(4): 275-277, pl. 12 [portrait, bibliography].
Kiss, 1983: 118.
N. J. Evans, 1998. Gentlemen and players in malacology. An appreciation of A. E. Boycott and H. E. Quick. Archives of Natural History 25(3): 389-399.
- Quick, Joe Akers, Jr. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 407; 1987: 109.
- Quigley, Jacqueline Stocksdale (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 407; 1987: 109.
- Quinn, Edna Alice (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Quinn, James F., Jr. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Quintana, Manuel Gregorio (1958-****; Argentina)
Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Quintanilla, Martin Ortiz (1940-****; Mexico)
Abbott, 1973: 408; 1987: 109.
- Quintard, J. B. (1824-1896; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1900. J. B. Quintard. The Nautilus 14(1): 8.
Abbott, 1973: 146.
- Quirk, Stephen James Greene (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 407-408; 1987: 109.
- Quoy, Jean-René Constantin (1790-1869; France)
Swainson, 1840: 193-194.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 158.
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 392 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 333 [*Astrolabe*].
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
A. Pruvot-Fol, 1934. Les opisthobranches de Quoy et Gaimard. Archives de Museum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris (ser. 6) 11: 13-92, pl.1.
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 420-421.
Huard & Wong, 1965: 208-212.
B. Wilson, 1977. Quoy and Gaimard; two early malacologists in southern Australia 150 years ago. Australian Shell News 17: 1-2.
Dance, 1986: 134, 223.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 120-121.
Trew, 1990: 82.
Kohn, 1992: 253-254.
Fouché, 1995: 48.
Black, 1998: 7.
Duchamps, 1999: 15.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 244.

- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 94 [collation of *Uranie et Physicienne*].
- Raat, Hendrik van (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 217.
- Rachlin, Bette Arlene (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 408; 1987: 109-110.
- Rackett, Thomas (1757-1841; U.K.)
A. Reynell, 1916. On a set of the plates prepared by the Rev. Thos. Rackett (?) to illustrate the shells described in the second edition of Hutchins' *History ... of the County of Dorset*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(1): 43-44.
B. B. Woodward, 1917. Note on the da Costa plates adapted from Rackett's edition of Pulteney's Catalogues. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(6): 220.
E. R. Sykes, 1921. [Rackett's copy of Pulteney's Catalogue of the Shells of Dorsetshire, ...]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(4): 117.
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Rackett p. 75].
Salisbury, 1945: 149.
La Rocque, 1962: 29.
Dance, 1986: 82.
- Radcliffe, Lewis (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 50-52 [portrait].
- Rader, Beverly Ann (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 110.
- Radic, Jure (1920-1990; Croatia)
- Radley, Percy Edward (1861-1927; U.K.)
A. E. Salisbury, 1928. Obituary. Percy Edward Radley, 1861-1927. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(1) 5.
Trew, 1990: 82.
- Radwin, George Edward (1940-1977; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 408-409.
Anonymous, 1977. George E. Radwin. *The Nautilus* 91(4): 156.
Anonymous, 1977. Obituaries. AMU Newsletter 9(1): last p.
D. Raeihle, 1977. George E. Radwin. *New York Shell Club Notes* 236: 1.
Anonymous, 1978. George Edward Radwin (1940-1977). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 11: 6, portrait.
A. D'Attilio, 1978. George E. Radwin, 1940-1977, some biographical notes. *The Festivus* 10(2): 11-12, frontispiece(portrait) [additional material in this George E. Radwin Memorial Issue lists his taxa, species named for him, and a bibliography of his papers.].
Abbott, 1987: 160.
Rehder, 1997: 154, 160.
- Raeihle, Dorothy (1909-1997; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. Raeihle]
Abbott, 1973: 409; 1987: 110.
M. R. Foglino, 1997. Dorothy Raeihle 1909-1997. *American Conchologist* 25(4): 18 [portrait].
M. Springer, 1997. Dorothy Raeihle, 1909-1997. *American Conchologist* 25(3): 26.
M. Werner, 1997. Dorothy Raeihle 1909-1997. *New York Shell Club Notes* 344: 4.
- Raeihle, George (1904-1987; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 110.

- M. Werner, 1987. George Raeihle 1904-1987. *New York Shell Club Notes* 305: 18 [biography].
- Raffy, Anne (****-****; France)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1971. Necrologie: Anne Raffy. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 109(1): 42.
- Rafinesque [-Schmaltz], Constantine Samuel (1783-1840; France/Italy/Switzerland/U.S.A.)
- Swainson, 1840: 300-301.
- Tryon, 1862: 163-164.
- W. G. Binney & G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1864. The complete writings of Constantine Schmaltz Rafinesque, on Recent & fossil conchology. New York: Bailliere Bros., 96 + 7 pp., pls. 80-82 [reprinted: 1984; available on-line: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>]
- J. Keep, 1886. Eminent naturalists. – II. Rafinesque. *West American Scientist* 2(19): 99-102.
- Dall, 1888: 114-118.
- T. Iredale, 1911. On some misapplied molluscan generic names [part]: Rafinesque's *Analyse de la nature*, 1815. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(4): 261-263.
- Coe, 1918: 361.
- T. Iredale, 1921. C. S. Rafinesque. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 14(4): 199-202.
- E. D. Merrill, 1942. A generally overlooked Rafinesque paper. *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 86(1): 72-90 [partial bibliography].
- F. W. Pennell, et al., 1942. Rafinesque memorial papers. *Transylvania College Bulletin (Lexington, Kentucky)* 15(7): 1-108 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- A. C. Townsend, 1943. Bibliographical note on C. S. Rafinesque. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(12): 471-476.
- E. D. Merrill, ed., 1944. A life of travels by C. S. Rafinesque, being a verbatim and literatim reprint of the original and only edition (Philadelphia, 1836). *Chronica Botanica* 8(2): 291-360, pls. 5-8 [biography, portraits].
- J. Kieran, 1946. The strange career of Rafinesque C. [sic] Schmaltz. *The Boston Globe*, October 14, 1943: 16.
- V. W. von Hagen, 1947. Rafinesque, the unnatural naturalist. *Natural History* 57(7): 296-303 [biography, portrait].
- H. Quatre, 1948. Rafinesque: a concrete case. *Archivio Botanico* 24(3-4): 18 pp.
- A. La Rocque, 1964. A Rafinesque portrait. *Sterkiana* 16: 1-2, frontispiece [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 146.
- R. I. Johnson, 1973. Types of Unionidae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) described by C. S. Rafinesque in the *Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(2): 35-37, pl. 1.
- Keen, 1974: 39-40 [portrait].
- A. D'Attilio, 1975. A further note on Rafinesque. *New York Shell Club Notes* 209: 6.
- H. van der Schalie, 1975. More on Rafinesque. *New York Shell Club Notes* 207: 3-4.
- L. B. Holthuis & M. Boesman, 1977. Notes on C. S. Rafinesque Schmaltz's (1810) *Caratteri di alcuni nuovi generi e nuove specie di animali e piante delle Sicilia*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(3): 231-234.
- K. B. Sterling, ed., 1978. Rafinesque: autobiography and lives. Arno Press: New York [various paginations; reprints of biographical works on Rafinesque].
- C. Boewe, ed., 1982. Fitzpatrick's Rafinesque: A Sketch of his Life with

- Bibliography. Weston (Massachusetts): M&S Press. xii + 327 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Kiss, 1983: 122-123.
- Dance, 1986: 89-90, 223.
- A. E. Bogan, 1988. A bibliographic history of C. S. Rafinesque's work on North American freshwater bivalves. *Archives of Natural History* 15(2): 149-154.
- A. J. Cain, 1990. Constantine Samuel Rafinesque Schmaltz on classification; a translation of early works by Rafinesque with introduction and notes. *Tryonia* 20: 240 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
- C. Boewe, 1997. Rafinesque (-Schmaltz), Constantine Samuel. Pp. 391-393, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- C. Boewe, 1999. Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel. *American National Biography* 18: 68-70.
- B. Gilbert, 1999. An "odd fish" who swam against the tide. *Smithsonian Magazine* 29(10): 112-125, 133. [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 246.
- Note: *Analyse de la nature ou tableau de l'univers et des corps organisés* (1815); *Atlantic journal, and friend of knowledge: containing about 160 original articles and tracts on natural and historical sciences, the description of about 150 new plants, and 100 new animals or fossils ...* (1832-33); *Monographie des coquilles bivalves fluviatiles de la rivière Ohio, contenant douze genres et soixante-huit espèces*. (18__); as well as various works on travel, etc.; available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Raincourt, Jean-Baptiste-Charles-Prosper marquis de (?1809-1885; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 114.
- Raines, Bret Kelly (1960-****; U.S.A.)
- Raines, Kathleen Jane Parker (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 409; 1987: 110.
- Rainford, E. H. (****-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
- Rakov, Vladimir Alexandrovich (1948-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. *Rakov Vladimir Alexandrovich. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 4: 133-137 bibliography].
- Ramage, G. A. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Rambur, P. [Docteur] (****-****; France/Switzerland)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 96.
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- Ramello, Luigi (1782-1854; Italy)
- L. Ballarin & A. Minelli, 2001. Le lettere di Fortunato Luigi Naccari a Luigi Ramello in tema di raccolte naturalistiche (1820; 1830-31). *Bollettino Malacologico* 37(1-4): 35-40.
- Ramirez, Rina (****-****; Peru)
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Rammer, Alan D. (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 409; 1987: 110.
- Rampen, Johannes (1915-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 410-411.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Ramsden, Harriet [Lady] (****-1873; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 80.

- Ramsden y de la Torre, Carlos T. [Charles] (1876-1951; Cuba)
- C. de la Torre y Huerta, 1918. Presentacion del Dr. Carlos T. Ramsden. Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey" 3(4-6): 142-146.
- Chardon, 1949: 274-275.
- Anonymous, 1951. Nota necrológica. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre" 8(1): 51.
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 309-311.
- Abbott, 1973: 146-147.
- Rehder, 1997: 134-135.
- Randolph, Preston Brooks [Captain] (1860-1939; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1939. Captain Randolph, 79, dies at Tukwila home. Seattle Post-Intelligencer, Oct. 20, 1939: 20 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1939. Obituaries: Capt. Preston B. Randolph. Seattle Times, Oct. 20, 1939: 29.
- Anonymous, 1939. Veteran mariner hears last call. The Marine Digest (Seattle) (Oct. 28, 1939) 18(12): 5.
- T. Kincaid, 1962. P. B. Randolph. Pacific Northwest Shell News 2(3): 39-40.
- Smith, 1974: 5.
- K. R. Benson, 1986. The Young Naturalists' Society and natural history in the Northwest. American Zoologist 26(2): 351-361.
- K. R. Benson, 1994. The Darwinian legacy in the Pacific Northwest. Seattle's Young Naturalists's Society, P. Brooks Randolph, and conchology. Pp. 212-238, in: R. MacLeod & P. E. Rehbock, eds., Darwin's laboratory; evolutionary theory and natural history in the Pacific. Honolulu, Hawai'i, USA: University of Hawai'i, x + 540 pp.
- R. Forsyth, 1996. P. B. Randolph, a Seattle naturalist in Alaska, British Columbia and the Yukon Territory, 1897-1898. Dredgings 36(6): 47.
- Rang [des Adrets], Paul Charles [Karel] Alexandre ["Sander"] Léonard (1784-1859; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 301.
- R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(5-6): 290.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 36. *Atlas des mollusques*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 34.
- Barnard, 1965: 24.
- Dance, 1986: 141-142, 223.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 121.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Fouché, 1995: 48.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 246.
- Rankin, _____ (****-****; Sierra Leone)
- Dean, 1936: 233-234.
- Ranson, Gilbert (1899-1972; France)
- G. Ranson, 1943. Titres et travaux scientifiques. Paris: Masson et Cie., 88 pp. [annotated bibliography].
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1972. Necrologie: Gilbert Ranson. Journal de Conchyliologie 110(1): 31.
- Anonymous, 1973. Obituary. Gilbert Ranson (1899-1972). The Nautilus 87(1): 27.
- Rashleigh, Jonathan (1845-1872; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 247.
- S. M. Turk, 1963. The Rashleigh collection of shells. Journal of Conchology 25(5): 195-197.

- E. C. Badcock, 1981. Hawaii's *Cypraea rashleighana* Melville and the collector for whom it was named. *Hawaiian Shell News* 29(6): 3 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, September 1999: 4-5].
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Raskin, Selma (1914-1990; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 110.
- J. Cate, 1991. In memoriam [Selma Raskin]. *American Conchologist* 19(1): 13.
- Ratcliffe, Lilian (1912-1994; Australia)
- T. Whitehead, 1994. Obituary: Lilian Ratcliffe June 4th, 1912 – March 24th, 1994. *Australian Shell News* 87: 6 [portrait].
- Rathbun, Richard (1851-1918; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1918. Dr. Rathbun dies; science devotee. Acting Secretary of Smithsonian Institution was widely known. *The Evening Star* (Washington, D.C.), July 16, 1918: 2 [portrait].
- M. Benjamin, 1918. Richard Rathbun. *Science* 48(1236): 231-235 [biography].
- W. R. Coe, 1918. Richard Rathbun and his contributions to zoology. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 46(276): 757-762 [biography, bibliography].
- W. Cox, 1997. Rathbun, Richard. Pp. 662-664, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 91.
- Rathjen, Warren F. (1929-1990; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 110.
- C. F. E. Roper, 1991. Warren F. Rathjen, 1929-1990. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 10(2): i-iv [portraits, bibliography].
- Rathke, Martin Heinrich (1793-1860; Germany)
- J. H. McLean, 1970. On the authorship of Part V of Eschscholtz's *Zoologischer Atlas*, 1833. *The Veliger* 13(1): 112.
- Baily, 1988: 4-5.
- Rathouis, R. P. (1834-1890; France/China)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 113.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Raths, E. E. (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Ratier, P. (****-****; France)
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Ratliff, Patricia Anne (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 410; 1987: 110.
- Raulin, Victor (1815-1906; France)
- Ravenel, Edmund [M.D.] (1797-1871; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1941. Book notes. 8. Ravenel's *Catalogue* (1834). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(4): 146.
- Abbott, 1973: 147.
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- H. G. Lee, 1988. Edmund Ravenel, eminent conchologist of antebellum Charleston. Program and abstracts, fifty-fourth annual meeting, American Malacological Union, Charleston, South Carolina, 19-24 June 1988: 17 [abstract].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 121.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 42-45, but see their Index.

- L. D. Stephens, 1999. Ravenel, Edmund. *American National Biography* 18: 187-188.
- Rawls, Hugh Cecil (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 410; 1987: 110.
- Rawson, Rawson William [Sir] (1811-1899; U.K./Canada/ Mauritius/South Africa/Bahamas)
J. C. Melvill, 1900. Sir Rawson William Rawson, K.C.M.G., C.B., &c. *Journal of Conchology* 9(10): 319-320.
Tomlin, 1949: 255.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82; 1993: 83.
- Ray, John (1628-1705; U.K.)
Edwards, 1967: 32-33.
- Ray, Jules Joseph (1815-1883; France)
J. R. Bourguignat, 1885. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 107-114, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Ray, L. (****-****; Malaysia)
Trew, 1993: 83.
- Ray, Sammy Mehedy (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 410; 1987: 110-111.
W. S. Fisher, 2000. Sammy M. Ray. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 19(1): 17-18 [portraits].
- Raybaudi Massilia, Luigi (1913-****; Italy)
Groves & Weil, 2003: 38 [portrait].
- Raye van Breukelerwaert, Joan (1737-1823; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 209 [collection sold in 1827].
W. S. S. van Bentham Jutting, 1964. On the conchological work of F. M. Regenfuss. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 39: 168-179 [Raye: pp. 178-179].
- Dance, 1986: 100-101, 223.
Engel, 1986: 218.
- Raymond, Percy Edward (1879-1952; U.S.A.)
H. C. Stetson, 1953. Memorial to Percy Edward Raymond (1879-1952). *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America* for 1952: 121-126, pl. 11 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Raymond, Torrance C. (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Raymond, William James (1865-1947; U.S.A.)
A. G. Smith & W. K. Emerson, 1955. William James Raymond, 1865-1947. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 98-102, portrait [bibliography, list of taxa].
Abbott, 1973: 147.
Dance, 1986: 223.
- Razumovskii, Grigorie de [Compte] (****-1837; Switzerland)
- Read, Kenneth Richard Hodgson (1928-1977; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1977. BU Professor Kenneth Read found dead. *Boston Globe*, Feb. 25, 1997: 17 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1977. Kenneth R(ichard) H(odgson) Read. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
- Reagan, Albert B. (1871-1936; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 148.
- Real, Sandra Marie (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 111.
- Réaumur, René Antoine Ferchault de (1683-1757; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153-154.
Swainson, 1840: 305-307.

- Reaves, Marian J. (1913-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 160.
- Récluz, Constant A. (1797-1873; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132.
Cailliez, 1983: 12.
Dance, 1986: 223.
Trew, 1990: 82.
A. R. Kabat & Y. Finet, 1992. Catalogue of the Neritidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) described by Constant A. Récluz including the location of the type specimens. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie* 99(2): 223-253 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
Trew, 1993: 83.
Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36-37.
A. R. Kabat, Y. Finet & K. Way, 1997. Catalogue of the Naticidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) described by C. A. Récluz, including the location of the type specimens. *Apex* 12(1): 15-26.
Duchamps, 1999: 15.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 247.
- Recluz, Paul (****-1868; France) [no accent on e in this Recluz]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [in list of those who died in 1868].
- Redding, Emmett Arnold (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 111.
- Redfield, Alfred Clarence (1890-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 160.
- Redfield, John Howard (1815-1895; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 175.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 28. Redfield's catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 120.
Abbott, 1973: 148.
Dance, 1986: 223.
Trew, 1990: 82.
Rehder, 1997: 96.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 247.
- Redi, Francesco (1626-1698; Italy)
- Reed, Earl Hudson (1918-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411-412; 1987: 111.
D. DeLucia, 1996. In memoriam. Earl Reed, 1918-1995. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 28.
- Reed, Haldee L. [Hal] (1907-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 412; 1987: 160.
- Reed, Sylva Ione (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Reeder, Richard LeRoy (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 111.
- Reehm, Avon [Artelia Gonce] (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 412; 1987: 111.
- Rees, Philipp Arnoldus van (1817-1902; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 176-177.
Engel, 1986: 219.
- Rees, William James (1913-1967; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 37(4): frontispiece (portrait) [1967].
G. I. Crawford, 1968. Obituary. W. J. Rees, S.S.C., 1913-1967. *Proceedings of the*

- Malacological Society of London 38(2): 103-106 [bibliography].
- Reese, David Stephen (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Reeside, John Bernard, Jr. (1889-1958; U.S.A.)
L. G. Henbest, 1959. John B. Reeside, Jr. 1889-1958. Contributions from the Cushman Foundation for Foraminiferal Research 10(2): [2 pp.].
- Reeve, Lovell Augustus (1814-1865; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1866. Lovell Reeve. American Journal of Conchology 2(2): 189-192.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 103-104.
Anonymous, 1868. [Obituary: Lovell Reeve]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66: lxxxiii-lxxxiv.
J. C. Melvill, 1900. Lovell Reeve: a brief sketch of his life and career, with a fragment of an autobiography, excerpts from his diary (1849) and correspondence. Journal of Conchology 9(11): 344-352; 9(12): 353-357 [portrait].
A. Reynell, 1916. On Lovell Reeve's *Initiamentia conchologica*, or *Elements of Conchology*, with the ascertained dates of publication of the parts. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(1): 44-46.
T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Reeve's "Elements of Conchology." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 90-91.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1924. Notes on some Mactridae. Journal of Conchology 17(5): 134-136.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354-355, pl. 49; 1927b: 159, pl. 21 [portrait].
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. Notes from the British Museum – I. Dates of certain species of *Donax* and *Mesodesma*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 19(6): 275-276.
- Salisbury, 1945: 154-156.
A. E. Salisbury, 1948. The *Conchologia Iconica* of Lovell Reeve. Journal of Conchology 22(12): 306.
Barnard, 1965: 25.
R. I. Johnson, 1970. L. A. Reeve and G. B. Sowerby, *Conchologia Iconica* (1843-78). the original pattern set. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(4): 288.
St. Jean, 1972: 200.
Dance, 1986: 120-122, 140, 223, pl. 26 [portrait].
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82.
R. J. Cleevely, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 385-418 [Reeve: pp. 401, portrait].
Fouché, 1995: 48.
A. Matsukuma, 2001. [On the authorship of some Japanese mactrid species (Mollusca: Bivalvia).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(1-2): 5-10 [in Japanese; English summary].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 247-248.
Groves & Weil, 2003: 39 [portrait].
- Regenfuss, Franz Michael (1712-1780; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 182-183.
Swainson, 1840: 307.
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1964. On the conchological work of F. M. Regenfuss. Zoologische Mededelingen 39: 168-179.
Dance, 1986: 38, 224.
Trew, 1990: 82.

- Regine, Matthew F. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 412-413; 1987: 111.
- Regius, Karl (1884-1966; Germany)
 H. Janus, 1966. Karl Regius (1.9.1964 – 10.3.1966). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(8): 146-147.
 Zilch, 1967: 39-40.
 Kiss, 1984: 37.
- Regteren Altena, Carel Octavius van (1907-1976; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 182.
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1968. Van Regteren Altena, erelid. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 128: 1369-1370.
 W. S. S. van der Feen–van Benthem Jutting & A. C. van Bruggen, 1969. Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena, redacteur *Basteria* 1945-1968. *Basteria* 33(1-4): 1-2.
 W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting & A. C. van Bruggen, 1972. Carl Octavius van Regteren Altena, een schets van zijn leven werken. *Basteria* 36(2-5): 31-54 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
 A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. Afscheid Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 150: 146.
 Bruggen, 1977: 13 [portrait].
 A. C. van Bruggen, 1977. In memoriam Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1907-1976. *Basteria* 41(1-4): 1-6 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
 A. C. van Bruggen, 1977. Obituary – Carel Octavius van Regteren Altena, 1907-1976. *Malacological Review* 10(1-2): 89-90 [portrait].
 S. van der Spoel, 1977. In memoriam Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 174: 614.
- Rehder, Harald Alfred (1907-1996; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1964. Personality of the month. Harald A. Rehder. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(3): 4 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, January 2002: 10-12].
 Abbott, 1973: 413.
 E. G. Leehman, 1976. Dr. Harald A. Rehder retires at Smithsonian. *Hawaiian Shell News* 24(9): 5 [portrait].
 Henson, P. M., 1982. Oral History Project interviews with Harald A. Rehder, zoologist emeritus, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, June 1976 – March 1977. Smithsonian Institution: Archives and Special Collections, Record Unit 9519, viii + 105 pp., 2 pls. [autobiography; portraits].
 Abbott, 1987: 111.
 Fouché, 1995: 49.
 Anonymous, 1996. Harald A. Rehder, expert on mollusks. *The New York Times*, Nov. 24, 1996: 46.
 Anonymous, 1996. Zoologist Harald Rehder dies; was noted mollusk specialist. *Washington Post*, Nov. 22, 1996: C-4.
 R. Hershler, 1996. Harald Alfred Rehder. June 5, 1907 – November 10, 1996. *American Conchologist* 24(4): 6.
 Rehder, 1997: 109-186 [passim], frontispiece, pls. [29, 35-36, 44].
 E. L. Yochelson & C. F. E. Roper, 1998. Vignette no. 301: Harald A. Rehder. The Club's man for all mollusks. *Cosmos Club Bulletin* (Washington, D.C.) 51(5): 26-27.
 M. J. Sweeney & M. J. Harasewych, 1999. Harald A. Rehder (1907-1996): biographical sketch and malacological contributions. *The*

- Nautilus 113(4): 127-150, portraits
[bibliography, list of taxa].
- Rehder, Lois Coreia (1911-1988; U.S.A.) [spouse of
H. A. Rehder]
- Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Anonymous, 1988. Lois C. Rehder,
Smithsonian volunteer. Washington Post,
Feb. 18, 1988: B-6.
- D. Raeihle, 1988. Lois C. Rehder. New
York Shell Club Notes 306: 14.
- Rehder, 1997: 166, 168-169, 172.
- Reibisch, Paul Hermann (1867-1934; Germany)
- Schniebs, 1999: 395-396, fig. 2.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Reibisch, Theodor Friedrich (1819-1904; Germany)
[father of P. H. Reibisch]
- K. M. Heller, 1905. Theodor Reibisch.
Sitzungsberichte und Abhandlungen der
Naturwissenschaftlichen Gesellschaft "Isis"
in Dresden 1904: xv-xvi [biography,
bibliography].
- Schniebs, 1999: 395, fig. 1.
- Reiche, Frank Magdahl (1931-****; Mexico)
- Abbott, 1973: 413; 1987: 111-112.
- Reid, David G. (****-****; U.K.)
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Reid, J. M. [Miss.] (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Reigen, Frederick (****-1850; Belgium)
- Dance, 1986: 148.
- Rein, Johannes Justus (1835-1918; Germany)
- J. Ziegler, 1919. Johannes Justus Rein.
Bericht der Senckenbergische
Naturforschender Gesellschaft 49: 139-142
[partial bibliography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 40.
- T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists
(54) Johannes Justus Rein & Tadashi
Sanda.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the
Malacological Society of Japan 14(3): 66-68
[in Japanese].
- Reinach, Albert von (1842-1905; Germany)
- W. Struve, 1992. Albert von Reinach 1842-
1905. Pp. 300-308, in: W. Klausewitz, et
al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische
Naturforschende Gesellschaft,
Julbiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main:
Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography,
portrait].
- Reinecke, Johann Christoph Matthias (1770-1818;
Germany)
- F. Heller & A. Zeiss, 1972. J. M. C. [sic]
Reinecke und sein Werk: des Urmeeres
Nautili und Argonautae aus dem Gebiet von
Coburg und Umgebung. Erlanger Geol.
Abh. 90: 1-42, 13 pls. [biography,
bibliography].
- Reinhardt, Joseph Theodore (1816-1882; Denmark)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 32(1): 103 [one
sentence obituary].
- Reinhardt, Otto Wilhelm Herman (1838-1924;
Germany)
- J. Royer, 1925. Nachruf für Professor Dr.
Otto Reinhardt. Archiv für Molluskenkunde
57(1): 1-8, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography,
portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 40.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Haldemann, 1998: 198-199, fig. 4.
- Reinhart, Philip Wingate (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 413-414; 1987: 112.
- Reinkingh, Wicher (1821-1905; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 220.

- Reinwardt, Caspar Georg Carl (1773-1854; Germany/Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Engel, 1986: 220-221.
- Rembrandt Harmenszoon van Rijn [Ryn] (1606-1669; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 221.
- Remington, P. Sheldon, Jr. (1899-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 414.
- W. J. Clench, 1975. In memorium. American Malacological Union Newsletter 6(2): [13].
- Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Remmert, Robert Charles (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 414; 1987: 112.
- Rémond, Auguste (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 148.
- Rempe, Joop (1945-1975; Netherlands)
- T. Meijer, 1975. Joop Rempe, 1945-1975. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 167: 450-451.
- C. Karnekamp, 1999. Gegraven in het verleden, een speciale foto editie. De Kreukel 35(9): 141-161.
- Rendall, Robert (1898-1967; U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1968. Obituary. Robert Rendall, 1898-1967. Journal of Conchology 26(4): 273-274, pl. 11 [portrait, bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- A. Skerie, 1999. Shell names and shell games in Orkney, and Robert Rendell. The Conchologists' Newsletter 149: 172-176.
- A. Skene, 2004. Robert Rendall of Orkney. Mollusc World 4: 14.
- Renévier, Eugène (1831-1906; Switzerland)
- C. I. F. M., 1906. Obituary. Professor Eugène Renévier. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 3(6): 287-288 [partial bibliography].
- M. Lugeon, 1907. Eugène Renévier, 1831-1906. Verhandlungen der Schweizerischen naturforschenden Gesellschaft 89: lxxxvii-cv, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Renier [Renieri], Stefano Andrea (1759-1830; Italy)
- Porro, 1841: 99-102.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Renier. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 87-90.
- A. M. Keen, 1951. The molluscan names in Renier's "Tavole". The Nautilus 65(1): 8-15.
- Tavola alfabetica delle conchiglie Adriatiche*, 1804; *Prospecto della classe de vermi*, 1804 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 316 (1954).
- Tavole per servire alle classificazion e conescenza degle animali*, 1807 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 427 (1956).
- F. Ghisotti, 1975. Malacologi Italiani Illustri. Stefano Andrea Renier. Conchiglie 10(11-12): 240-242.
- C. Gilbin & P. Tiozzo, eds., 1981. Stefano Andrea Renier naturalista e riformatore, Chioggia 1759 – Padova 1830. Chioggia (Italy): Centro Grafico Editoriale. 167 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Renier: pp. 295-297].
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Kohn, 1992: 151.

- Renman, Elizabeth (1902-2002; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 2002. Elizabeth Renman, March 1902 – October 2002. New York Shell Club Notes 365: 6.
- Rensselaar, Anthony Willemszoon van (1742-1794; Netherlands);
 Rensselaar, Johan Jacob van (****-1795?; Netherlands) [brothers].
 Engel, 1986: 222.
- Rente Linse, J. C. S. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 222.
- Requien, Esprit (1788-1851; France/Corsica)
 S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1851. Notice sur feu M. Requien, administrateur du Museum d'Avignon. Journal de Conchyliologie 2(4): 431-432.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 16. Requien's shells of Corsica. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 176.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
 G. Conte, 1989. Les invertébrés fossiles dédiés à Esprit Requien par A. d'Orbigny et Ph. Matheron. Bulletin de la Société d'Étude des Sciences Naturelles de Vaucluse, 1988: 27-32.
 P. Moulet, 1989. Taxons dédiés à Esprit Requien ou décrits par lui. Bulletin de la Société d'Étude des Sciences Naturelles de Vaucluse, 1988: 33-40.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 248.
- Resner [Resnerus], ____ (****-1707?; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 222-223.
- Resnik, Helga Margarete (1907-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 414; 1987: 112.
- Rethaan Macaré [née] Ontijd, Florentine Jacobine Martina la Douarière de [Madame la Baronne] (1812-1887; Netherlands)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 36(1): 121.
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 176, 215-216 [collection sold in 1888].
 Dance, 1986: 156, 224.
 Engel, 1986: 223.
 A. N. van der Bijl et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxa named after Rethaan Macaré].
- Retowski, Otto von (1849-1925; Danzig/Russia)
 W. Lindholm, 1926. Nachrufe. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 58(5): 237-238.
 Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 15, 40.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Retzius, Anders Adolf (1796-1860; Sweden) [grandfather of G. M. Retzius; father of Gustaf Magnus Retzius]
 V. Kruta, 1975. Retzius, Anders Adolf. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 11: 379-381.
- Retzius, Anders Jahan [Johann] [(1742-1821; Sweden) [father of A. A. Retzius]
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204-205.
 Barnard, 1965: 25.
- Retzius, Gustav Magnus (1842-1919; Sweden)
 E. A. S. S., 1920. Gustav Magnus Retzius, 1842-1919. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 91: xxxvi-xxxviii, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
 G. Rudolph, 1975. Retzius, Magnus Gustaf. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 11: 381-383.

Reuss, August Emanuel (1811-1873; Germany)

Rex, Robert F. (1919-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 414-415; 1987: 112.

Rey, Roger [Abbé] (1912-1978; France)

W. R. Schlickum, 1979. Roger Rey (1912-1978). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(33-34): 430-436 [bibliography, list of taxa].

Reynaud, _____ (****-****; France)

Dance, 1986: 134.

Reynell, Alexander (1873-1938; U.K.)

J. R. le R. Tomlin, 1939. Obituary, Alexander Reynell, 1873-1938. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 23(5): 255-256 [bibliography].

Trew, 1990: 82.

Reynès, Pierre Jules (1815-1876; France)

Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 39-41, 1 pl. [portrait].

Rhode, Homer J., III (1939-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 112.

Rhodes, Edwin Wentworth (1943-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 415; 1987: 112.

Ribaucourt, ___ de (****-****; France)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208.

Riccardi, Alberto Carlos (1942-****; Argentina)

Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 112.

Ricci, Gian Carlo (****-****; Italy)

V. Biagi, 1985. Obituary notice. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 4(1-2): 27.

Rice, Thomas C. (1939-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 415; 1987: 112.

E. R. Cross, 1987. About Tom Rice of Port Gamble. *Hawaiian Shell News* 35(9): 12 [portrait].

A. McClure, 1997. Profile of a sheller: Thomas C. Rice. *Dredgings* 37(Special Issue): 1-10 [portraits] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(2): 71-76].

Rice, William E. (****-1996; U.S.A.)

A. McClure, 1996. Profile of a sheller. William E. Rice. *Dredgings* 36(4): 25, 30-32 [portraits].

T. Rice, 1996. W. E. (Bill) Rice. *Of Sea and Shore* 19(3): 168 [no relation to Tom Rice].

Richard, Louis Claude Marie (1754-1821; France)

Cailliez, 1983: 3, 13.

Dance, 1986: 98-100

Bauchot et al., 1990: 123.

Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 37 [portrait].

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 249.

Richards, Charles Percy (1851-1941; U.K.)

G. N. Richards & J. W. Jackson, 1941. C. P. Richards (1851-1941). *Journal of Conchology* 21(11): 322.

Richards, Charles Selwyn (1916-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 415-416; 1987: 112.

Richards, Horace Gardiner (1906-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 416; 1987: 112.

Henson, 1982: 26.

Rehder, 1997: 110.

- Richardson, Cheryl T. (****-1992; U.S.A.)
 J. L. Jacobs, 1992. Farewell to a friend. *Of Sea and Shore* 15(3): 180.
- Richardson, Clarence Leonard (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 416; 1987: 112.
- Richardson, John [Sir; M.D.] (1787-1865; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1868. [Obituary: John Richardson]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66*: lxxxiv-lxxxvi.
 G. S. Boulger, 1896. Richardson, Sir John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 16: 1119-1121.
 Swainson, 1840: 308-309.
 Moore, 1989: 162-163.
 Trew, 1993: 83.
 M. K. McNicholl, 1997. Richardson, John. Pp. 668-670, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Richart, Mae Dean (****-1980; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 12(4): 57.
- Richert, Tetta (1912?-2000; U.S.A.) [spouse of Thomas H. Richert]
 A. Butler, 2001. Tetta Richert Obituary. *HMS Bulletin*, January 2001: 3-4.
- Richert, Thomas H. (1909-1985; U.S.A.)
 D. Eyre & C. Eyre, 1964. The compleat conchologist: Mariel King's search for the shell is enriching the museums of the Pacific. *The Honolulu Beacon*, Feb. 1964: cover, 14-15, 28, 30, 32-33 [portrait of Richert on p. 15].
 Abbott, 1973: 417.
- E. R. Cross, 1985. Dr. Thomas H. Richert. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(1): 6.
 Abbott, 1987: 160-161.
 D. E. Hemmes & M. J. Goldsmith, 1994. The Richert collection finds a new home in Hilo, Hawaii. *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(8): 1, 4-5.
- Richfield, Wayne Bryce (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Richmond, Edward Avery (1887-1970; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 516.
- Richmond, Ruth (1904-1971; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1971. Ruth Richmond. *New York Shell Club Notes* 174: 7.
- Richnovsky, Andor (1932-1993; Hungary)
 E. Krolopp & L. Füköh, 1993. In memoriam Dr. Richnovszky Andor (1932-1993). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 12: 5-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 C. Frank, 1994. Dr. Andor Richnovszky (8.VII.1932 – 28.VII.1993). *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 17: 115-119 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 E. Krolopp, 1994. Andor Richnovszky (1932-1993). *Soosiana* 21/22: 6-7.
 Z. Réthy, 1994. Előszó [Richnovszky]. *Soosiana* 21/22: 3-5 [portrait].
 L. Füköh, 1996. Andor Richnovsky, 1932-1993. *Malacological Review* 28: 137-142.
 J. H. Jungbluth, 1998. In memoriam Andor Richnovszky 08. Juli 1932 – 28. Juli 1993. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 61: 7-15 [bibliography, portrait].
- Richter, Gotthard (****-****; Germany)
 Janssen, 1992: 84.

Ricketts, Edward Flanders (1896-1948; U.S.A.)

J. Steinbeck, 1951. About Ed Ricketts. Pp. vii-lxxvii, in: J. Steinbeck, *The Log From the Sea of Cortez*; the narrative portion of the book, *Sea of Cortez*, by John Steinbeck and E. F. Ricketts, 1941, here reissued with a profile "About Ed Ricketts" by John Steinbeck. New York: Viking Press. lxxvii + 282 pp. [repaginated, 1986, Penguin Books, lxxvii + 336 pp.].

Abbott, 1973: 148.

R. Astro, 1973. John Steinbeck and Edward F. Ricketts. The shaping of a novelist. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, xiv + 258 pp., including several pls.

R. Astro, 1976, Edward F. Ricketts. Boise, Idaho (Boise State University). 48 pp.

J. W. Hedgpeth, 1978, [ed.] from the papers of Edward F. Ricketts. The outer shores. Part 1. Ed Ricketts and John Steinbeck explore the Pacific Coast. Part 2. Breaking through. Eureka, California (Mad River Press), 1: xii + 128 pp.; 2: x + 182 pp.

J. Calvin & J. W. Hedgpeth, 1985. About this book and Ed Ricketts, 1952. Pp. xi-xiv, in: E. F. Ricketts, J. Calvin, J. W. Hedgpeth, revised by D. W. Phillips, *Between Pacific Tides*, Fifth edition. Stanford: Stanford University Press, xxviii + 652 pp.

J. W. Hedgpeth, 1985. Preface to the Fourth Edition, 1968. Pp. xiv-xix, in: E. F. Ricketts, J. Calvin, J. W. Hedgpeth, revised by D. W. Phillips, *Between Pacific Tides*, Fifth edition. Stanford: Stanford University Press, xxviii + 652 pp. [portrait].

S. Enea, 1991. With Steinbeck in the Sea of Cortez; a memoir of the Steinbeck/Ricketts Expedition. Los Osos (California): Sand River Press. [iv] + vi + 82 pp. [portraits].

K. A. Rodger, 2002. Renaissance man of Cannery Row: the life and letters of Edward F. Ricketts. Tuscaloosa, Alabama: University of Alabama Press, liv + 283 pp.

Ricks, Robert M. (1953-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 113.

Riddick, Marceile Ballentine (1939-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 417; 1987: 113.

Ridewood, Walter George (1867-1921; U.K.)

B. B. Woodward, 1922. Dr. Walter Geroge Ridewood, F.L.S., etc., 1867-1921. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 68-69.

Ridge, A. Lorraine (1932-1982; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 417; 1987: 161.

Ridley, Henry Nicholas (1855-1956; U.K.)

E. J. Salisbury, 1971. Ridley, Henry Nicholas. Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1951-1960: 841-842.

Trew, 1993: 83.

Riebeck, Emil (****-1885; ?)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 118 [one sentence obituary].

Rieken, William Charles (1953-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 113.

Riel, Duane Charles (1932-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 417.

Riemsdijk, Adriaan Willem Gerrit van [Jonkheer] (1803-1871; Netherlands)

Benthem Jutting, 1939: 181-182.

Engel, 1986: 224-225.

Riemsdijk, Barthold Willem Floris van [Jonkheer] (1850-1942?; Netherlands) [son of A. W. G. van Riemsdijk]

Engel, 1986: 225.

Riemsdijk, Isaac van (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 225.

- Riet, Johannes C. L. van der (1920-1969; Belgium)
 Anonymous, 1969. Johannes C. L. van der Riet. *The Nautilus* 83(2): 66.
- Rigacci, Giovanni (1816-1871; Italy) [brother of Giuseppe Rigacci]
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 20(1): 122 [very short obituary].
 V. Conti, 1874. Necrologia di Giovanni Rigacci. Pages 129-143, in G. Rigacci & E. Rigacci, *Catalogo delle Conchiglie Componenti la Collezione Rigacci, Parte Prima, Conchiglie Viventi*. Roma: Tipa del Salviucci. ii + 143 pp. [biography, portrait].
 C. Gentiluomo, 1874. Giovanni Rigacci. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 7: 89-90.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 3. Rigacci catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 71-72.
 Dance, 1986: 159, 224.
- Rigacci, Giuseppe (?1812-1880; Italy) [brother of Giovanni Rigacci]
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 103 [very short obituary].
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 3. Rigacci catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 71-72.
- Riggs, Harriet Herring (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 418; 1987: 113.
- Riis, _____ (****-****; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Riise, A. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Rijgersma, Hendrik Elingszoon van (1835-1877; Netherlands)
 H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145. [Rijgersma: p. 120].
 H. E. Coomans, 1974. Life and malacological work of Hendrik Elingsz van Rijgersma (1835-1877), a Dutch physician and scientist on St. Martin, Netherlands Antilles. *Bijdragen tot de Dierkunde* 44(2): 111-214.
 Abbott, 1975: 517.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
 Engel, 1986: 236.
- Riker, Anne T. [Nancy] (1911-****; Bermuda)
 Abbott, 1975: 579; 1987: 113.
- Riley, Bobby Joe (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 579; 1987: 113.
- Rimmer, Richard (1826-1905; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1906. Richard Rimmer. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(2): 67.
 A. T. Hopwood, 1946. Miscellaneous notes. 2, Rimmer, 'The land and freshwater shells of the British Isles.' *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 153.
 Trew, 1990: 82.
- Rios, Eliézer de Carvalho (1921-****; Brazil)
 Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Dr. E. de Carvalho Rios. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(11): 7 [portraits].
 Abbott, 1973: 418.
 E. G. Leehman, 1976. Sheller profile: Dr. Eliezer de Carvalho Rios. *Hawaiian Shell News* 24(11): 6 [portrait].

- Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Rippingale, Joyce Muriel (****-1997; Australia)
[spouse of Ossie Rippingale]
- K. Lamprell, 1997. The late Joyce Muriel Rippingale. *Australian Shell News* 95: 3 [portrait].
- Rippingale, Ossie (1911-1994; Australia)
- K. Lamprell, 1994. Obituary: Ossie Rippingale, 1911-1994. *Australasian Shell News* 87: 7 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 158, without portrait].
- Rippon, Robert Henry Fernando (1836-1917; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 244.
- Risbec, Jean (****-****; New Caledonia)
- Risso, Antoine (1777-1845; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 309.
- J. R. Bourguignat, 1861. Étude synonymique sur les mollusques des Alpes-Maritimes publiés par A. Risso, in 1826. Paris: J. B. Baillière, 84 pp., 1 pl. [available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
- W. Adam, 1942. Notes sur les Céphalopodes. XXI. A propos d'une publication peu connue de A. Risso, 1854. *Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique / Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Museum van België* 18(25): 1-36.
- P. M. Arnaud, 1978. Révision des taxa malacologiques méditerranéens introduits par Antoine Risso. *Annals du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 5: 101-150.
- T. Monod & J. C. Hureau, 1978. Essai de bibliographie de Risso. *Annals du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 5: 159-163.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Risso: pp. 40-43].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 126.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Kohn, 1992: 215.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 250.
- Ritchie, Alfred (1894-1979; U.K.)
- C. E. Lucas & B. B. Parrish, 1980. Alfred Ritchie, O.B.E., B.Sc., Ph.D. (Aberd.). *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 1980: 75-76.
- Ritchie, John D., Jr. (1851-1939; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1939. John Ritchie, Jr. *The Nautilus* 53(2): 66.
- Anonymous, 1943. John Ritchie (Jr.). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 125.
- Abbott, 1973: 148.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. *Smithsonian Institution Archives*, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Ritchie: p. 53-56].
- Rivers, James John [?Joseph] (1825-1913; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1913. Summons comes to aged ones; Professor Rivers, noted scientist, dies this morning full of years and honors and devoted friend, almost as old, follows him within a short time to the other world. *The Daily Outlook* (Santa Monica, California), December 16, 1913.
- I. M. Buell, 1914. Dr. J. J. Rivers. *Science* (n.s.) 39(1000): 319-320.
- Ewan, 1955: 58.
- Mount, J. D., 1974. The Pleistocene Gastropoda of J. J. Rivers. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 7: 20-21.

- Abbott, 1973: 149 [as James "Joseph"].
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 253, portrait].
- Rivest, Brian R. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Rixford, Emmet [M.D.] (1865-1938; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1938. Dr. Emmet Rixford. *The Nautilus* 51(4): 141.
- Abbott, 1973: 149.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- Roach, Frank A. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Robb, Frank M., Jr. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Robert, Adrien (1867-1925; France)
- E. Lamy, 1926. Nécrologie. Adrien Robert. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 69(4): 255-257 [bibliography].
- Robert, Louis Eugène (1806-1879; France)
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 334 [*Islande*].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 126.
- Roberts, Gordon B. (1953-****; Bahamas)
- Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Roberts, H. Wallace (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 418; 1987: 114.
- Roberts, John Henry, Jr. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 418; 1987: 114.
- Roberts, Mary (1788-1864; U.K.)
- T. Iredale, 1922. "Lessons on Shells". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 85-86.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 32. *A popular history of the Mollusca*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 173.
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book Notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 3. *The Conchologist's Companion*, by Mary Roberts. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36-37.
- Roberts, Sherwood Raymond (1845-1928; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1928. Sherwood Raymond Roberts. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 80: 623-624, 1 pl. [portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1928. Sherwood Raymond Roberts, 1845-1928. *The Nautilus* 42(2): 60-61.
- Abbott, 1973: 149.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 39.
- Roberts, Trevor (****-****; U.S.A.)
- A. McClure, 1998. Trevor Roberts. *Dredgings* 39(3): 15-19 [portraits].
- Robertson, David (1806-1896; U.K.)
- W. E. Hoyle, 1897. David Robertson, LL.D. *Journal of Conchology* 8(10): 329.
- Robertson, Harold Ralph (1877-1951; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1951. Harold R. Robertson. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 113: 17.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1951. Harold R. Robertson. *The Nautilus* 65(2): 68.
- A. C. Hoffman & F. S. Hoffman, 1951. Harold Ralph Robertson, 1877-1951. *American Malacological Union, News*

- Bulletin and Annual Report for 1951: 16-17, 39 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 149.
- Robertson, Imogene Christabel Strickler (1872-1953; U.S.A.) [spouse of H. R. Robertson]
- I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I.C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory. Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- M. C. Teskey, 1953. Mrs. Imogene C. Robertson passes. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 126: 11.
- M. C. Teskey, 1953. Imogene Strickler Robertson. The Nautilus 66(4): 139-141, portrait.
- M. C. Teskey, 1953. A report on the Robertson shell collection. Hobbies, The Magazine of the Buffalo Museum of Science 34(2): 34-35 [portrait].
- M. C. Teskey, 1953. Imogene Strickler Robertson, 1872-1953; U.S.A. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1953: 1-3, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 149.
- Robertson, Jessie D. [Miss] (****-1944; U.K.)
- A. S. Kennard, 1944. Editorial notes [obituary]. Journal of Conchology 22(4): 95.
- Robertson, Robert (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 419; 1987: 114.
- Shasky, 1980: 43-46.
- Coan, 1983: 17-18.
- Robertson, Walter G., Jr. (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 114.
- Robillard, Victor [A.] de (****-1866; Mauritius)
- Barnard, 1965: 25.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82; 1993: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 49.
- Robilliard, Gordon Allan (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 419; 1987: 114.
- Robinson, William Edward (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 114.
- Robison, Bruce (****-****; U.S.A.)
- D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature? The New Yorker, May 24, 2004: 56-71 [Robison: pp. 66-69].
- Robison, Mary (****-1966; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1967. Obituary. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 15(56; as "57"): 5.
- Robson, Guy Colborn (1888-1945; U.K.)
- E. Hindle, 1945. Dr G. C. Robson. Nature 156(3951): 75.
- E. Hindle, 1946. Guy Colborn Robson, 1888-1945. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 151-152.
- W. Adam, 1946. A review of Robson's work on the Cephalopoda. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(3): 131-136 [bibliography].
- Barnard, 1965: 25.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Fouché, 1995: 49.
- Roca Masden, R. P. Modesto (****-1946; Cuba)
- L. Sánchez de Fuentes, 1946. El R. P. Modesto Roca Masden: nota necrológica. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre" 4(3): 111.

Roch, Felix (1901-1975; Germany/Italy)

L. Munari, 1975. Felix Roch (1901-1975).
Conchiglie 11(9-10): 224 [biography, partial
bibliography].

Rochebrune, Alphonse-Amédée Trémeau de (1836-
1912; France)

Anonymous, 1885. de Rochebrune. Revue
Biographique de la Société Malacologique
de France 1: 27-40, 1 pl. [portrait].

Ed. Lamy, 1913. Nécrologie. A.-T. de
Rochebrune. Journal de Conchyliologie
60(4): 361-364.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.

Barnard, 1965: 25.

Dance, 1986: 224.

Trew, 1990: 82.

Fouché, 1995: 49.

Note: *Les vers, les mollusques, ...* in *Les
merveilles de la nature, l'homme et les
animaux par A. E. Brehm* (1884) available
on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Rochefort, Charles-César [Compte de] (****-c.1690;
France)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130-131.

Röckel, Dieter (****-****; Germany)

E. G. Leehman, 1976. Sheller profile:
Dieter Rockel. Hawaiian Shell News 24(4):
6 [portrait].

Janssen, 1992: 84.

Rodda, Peter Ulisse (1929-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 579-580; 1987: 114.

Röding, Peter [Poles] Frederich (1767-1846;
Germany)

W. H. Dall, 1904. [concerning *Museum
Boltenianum*]. The Nautilus 18(7): 84.

C. D. Sherborn & E. R. Sykes, 1906.
Reprint of *Museum Boltenianum*. [in turn,
reprinted by American Malacological
Union, 1986].

W. H. Dall, 1915. An index to the *Museum
Boltenianum*. Washington, D.C.,
Smithsonian Institution Publication 2360: 64
pp.

T. Iredale, 1921. *Museum Boltenianum*.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 14(5-6): 198.

R. Winckworth, 1945. The types of the
Boltenian genera. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 26(4-5):
136-148.

H. A. Rehder, 1945. A note on the Bolten
catalogue. The Nautilus 59(2): 50-52.

Museum Boltenianum, 1798 – Authorship
considered to be Röding by ICZN Opinion
96 (1958); see also Direction 48 (1956).

R. D. Turner, 1958. The *Museum
Boltenianum* or the Bolten catalogue.
Johnsonia 3(37): 283-284.

Dance, 1986: 86-87.

A. J. Kohn, 1975. Type specimens and
identity of the described species of *Conus*.
V. The species described by Salis
Marschlins and Röding, 1793-1798.
Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society
57(3): 185-227, pls. 1-3.

Kohn, 1992: 114-142.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 250.

Roebuck, William Denison (1851-1919; U.K.)

E. A. W.-P., 1915. W. Denison Roebuck,
Past President of the Lincolnshire
Naturalists' Union. Transactions of the
Lincolnshire Naturalists' Union, 1915: 1-7,
frontispiece [portrait].

J. W. Taylor, 1919. Obituary notice:
William Denison Roebuck, M.Sc., F.L.S.,
etc. Journal of Conchology 16(2): 37-39.

- [portrait] Journal of Conchology 16(6): frontispiece (1921).
- Jackson, 1945: 10.
- W. Russell Hunter & M. Russell Hunter, 1955. Roebuck's papers on Scottish non-marine Mollusca. Journal of Conchology 24(2): 59-60 [bibliography].
- Killeen, 1973: 374-375 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 82-83.
- Roemer, Carl Ferdinand (1818-1891; Germany) [brother of F. A. Roemer]
- F. W. Simonds, 1902. A geologist of the last century; Dr. Ferdinand von Roemer, the father of the geology of Texas: his life and work. Geological Magazine (ser. 4) 9(9): 412-417, pl. 19 [biography, portrait].
- H. E. Wheeler, 1949. *Polygyra hippocrepis* and its author Louis Pfeiffer – II. The Nautilus 63(2): 48-58, portrait.
- G. P. R. Martin, 1961. Ein Brief Ferdinand Roemer's (1818-1891) an Friedrich Rolle (1827-1887). Berichte der Naturhistorischen Gesellschaft zu Hannover 105: 11-14.
- Roemer, Friedrich Adolph (1809-1869; Germany) [brother of C. F. Roemer]
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Friedrich Adolph Roemer: Die Versteinerungen des norddutschen Oolithen-Gebirges 1835-1836. Nachtrag: 1839. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 21-23.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Friedrich Adolph Roemer: Die Versteinerungen des norddutschen Kreidegebirges. 1840-1841. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 23-24.
- Roenke, Henry Merrill (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 114.
- Roeters, Ernst (1616-1685; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 12.
- Engel, 1986: 225-226.
- Roeters van Lennep, Herman Christien (1820-1879; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 169, 213-215 [collection sold in 1876].
- Tomlin, 1942b: 30-31.
- Dance, 1986: 41, 154, 216.
- Engel, 1986: 226-227.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. Oltmans, van Heukelom, Roeters van Lennep en hun malacologische eponiemen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 268: 1042-1047 [biography, list of taxa named after Roeters van Lennep].
- Roever, D. de (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 227.
- Roffiaen, François-Xavier (1820-1898; Belgium)
- L. Hiernaux, 1989. François-Xavier Roffiaen, membre fondateur et ancien Président de la Société Malacologique de Belgique (1820-1898). Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique / Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde 119(2): 223-226 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Rogers, Arthur William (1872-1946; U.K./South Africa)
- R. Winckworth, 1949. Arthur William Rogers, 1872-1946. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 1-2.
- Barnard, 1965: 25.
- Rogers, Julia Ellen (1866-1958; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1958. Julia Ellen Rogers. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 179: 12.

- F. T. Arnold, 1958. [concerning the death of Julia Ellen Rogers]. *Hawaiian Shell News* 6(8): 85
- C. N. Cate, 1959. [obituary of Julia Ellen Rogers]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958*: 5.
- D. P. Coley, 1961. Julia Ellen Rogers, Author of "The Shell Book." *New York Shell Club Notes* 72: 3-4.
- D. P. Goley, 1963. Julia Ellen Rogers. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 3(4): 41-42, 44.
- Abbott, 1973: 149-150.
- Norwood, 1997: 396.
- Rogers, Monti Paul (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 419-420; 1987: 114.
- Rogers, Thomas (1827-1901; U.K.)
- J. C. Melvill, 1902. Thomas Rogers. *Journal of Conchology* 10(4): 142-144.
- Barnard, 1965: 50.
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Rogers, William Barton (1804-1882; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 341-342, 710, pl. 16 [portrait].
- R. H. Ladd, 1938. William Barton Rogers [December 7, 1804 – May 30, 1882]. *The Commonwealth* 5(12): 7-9, 30 [portraits].
- Abbott, 1973: 150.
- Rohde, Ralph William (1899-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 580; 1987: 161.
- Rohrmann, _____ (****-1891; Germany [Silesia])
- W. Kobelt, 1892. *Necrologie*. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
- Roi, Otto le (1878-1916; Germany)
- C. R. Boettger, 1917. Otto le Roi. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(4): 145-151.
- H. Geyr von Schweppenburg, 1917. Otto le Roi zur Erinnerung. *Journal für Ornithologie* 65(4): 435-443, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- G. Rheinwald & R. van den Elzen, 1984. Die Wirbeltiersammlungen des Museums Alexander Koenig und ihre Typusexemplare. II. Vögel. Pages 49-150, in (G. Rheinwald, ed.), *Die Wirbeltiersammlungen des Museums Alexander Koenig. Bonner Zoologische Monographien* 19: 239 pp. [O. le Roi: pp. 61-62, portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 342-343, fig. 7 [portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1995: 508-509.
- Roig, Mario Sánchez (1890-****; Cuba)
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 319-321 [portrait].
- Roissy, Félix de (1771-1843; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 311.
- H. Dodge, 1952. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus [part only]. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 100(1): 1-263 [p. 238: dates of *Histoire naturelle general et particulière*].
- Rokitka, Mary Anne (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 580.
- Rolfe, Benjamin (****-****; U. K.)
- S. P. Dance, 1978. Benjamin Rolfe and the *Testaceologia universalis* (1813), an unknown author and an unrecorded shell book. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(1): 39-41.

- Rolland du Roquan, R. Oscar (1812?-1863; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1865. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 13(1): 95.
 H. Crosse, 1868. Nouvelles. [Rolland collection acquired by R. Damon]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(3): 316.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Rolle, Friedrich (1827-1887; Germany)
 G. P. R. Martin, 1961. Ein Brief Ferdinand Roemer's (1818-1891) an Friedrich Rolle (1827-1887). *Berichte der Naturhistorischen Gesellschaft zu Hannover* 105: 11-14.
 Zilch, 1967: 40.
 G. P. R. Martin & G. Uschmann, 1969. Friedrich Rolle 1827-1887; ein Vorkämpfer neuen biologischen Denkens in Deutschland. *Lebensdarstellungen deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig)* 14: 151 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 183, 224.
 Kiss, 1987: 63-64.
- Rolle, Hermann (1864-1929; Germany)
 Chardon, 1949: 209.
 Zilch, 1967: 40.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Roller, Richard A. (1930-1998; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 114.
 H. Bertsch, 1998. In memoriam: thoughts in honor of Richard Roller. *Opisthobranch Newsletter* 24(7): 27-28 [biography, portraits].
 S. J. Long, 1998. In memoriam: more thoughts on Dick Roller. *Opisthobranch Newsletter* 24(7): 28-29 [biography, bibliography].
 G. McDonald, et al., 1998. In memoriam: Richard A. Roller. *Opisthobranch Newsletter* 24(8): 33-35 [biography, portrait].
- Rolleston, George [M.D.] (1829-1881; U.K.)
 G. L. Geison, 1975. Rolleston, George. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 11: 513-515.
 Trew, 1990: 83.
- Rollins, Harold Bert (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 580-581; 1987: 114-115.
- Roman, Frédéric (1871-1943; France)
 J. Virèt, 1944. Frédéric Roman (1871-1943). *Bulletin Mensuel de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon* 13(1): 1-4 [portrait].
- Romani, Benedict von (1809-1870; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1871. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(1): 31.
- Rombouts, Johannes Godefridus Hendricus (1818-1889; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 227.
- Romé de l'Isle, Jean Baptiste Louis de (1736-1790; France)
 Dance, 1986: 60.
- Römer, August (****-1899?; Germany)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 12. Wiesbaden Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- Römer, Eduard (1819-1874; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1874. Necrolog. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 6(9-10): 65-66.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 100.
 H. Crosse, 1877. [Römer collection acquired by Dr. H. Dohrn of Stettin]

- (Poland)]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 100.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Römer-Büchner, Benedikt Jakob (1792-1863; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 40.
- Romeu, Alfredo (& Esther) (****-****; Cuba/ U.S.A.)
- L. Scheu, 1988. *Passion Cubana*. *American Conchologist* 16(1): 14 [portrait].
- Rondelet, Guillaume (1507?-1563; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 124.
- Swainson, 1840: 311.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(5-8): 153-168.
- E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. VI. *Esempi di metodologia zoologica: Il "Nautilo" conclusioni*. *Nota bibliografica*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 20(5-8): 175-186.
- Dance, 1986: 17.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1987. *Sur les mollusques énumérés ou décrits dans l'oeuvre de Guillaume Rondelet*. Mosman, Australia: priv. publ., 5 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 250-251.
- Note: *Libri de piscibus marinis* (1554-1555) and *Universae aquatilium historiae pars altera* (1555) available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X532788701
- Roos, Henrich (****-1930; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 40.
- Rooselaar, Pieter (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 228.
- Root, Howard (?1893-1971; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. Howard Root. *New York Shell Club Notes* 175: 3 [very short notice; seemingly not a collector, but attended AMU meetings with his son John].
- Roquan, Rolland du; see Rolland du Roquan
- Roper, Clyde Forrest Eugene (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 420; 1987: 115.
- Henson, 1982: 98-99.
- J. Peterson, 1996. *Scientist leads deep-sea expedition in search of giant squid*. *Smithsonian Institution Research Report* 84: 1 [portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 156-185 [passim], pl. [44].
- S. Daly, 1999. *Eight arms and the man*. *Washington City Paper* 19(46): 1, 3, 26-38.
- D. Grann, 2004. *The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature?* *The New Yorker*, May 24, 2004: 56-71 [Roper: pp. 58, 66].
- Roper, Edward Waren (1858-1898; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1899. *In memoriam – Edward W. Roper*. *The Nautilus* 12(11): 129-131.
- Abbott, 1973: 150.
- Martin, 1995: 28-29.
- Ropes, John Warren (1927-1988; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 420-421; 1987: 115.
- S. A. Murawski, 1989. *In memoriam*. John W. Ropes. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 8(1): [2] frontispages [portrait].
- Ros, Joannes (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 228.

- Rosals i Corretger, Joan (1879-1917; Spain)
 Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 161.
- Roscoe, Eva Mary Dimock (****-****; U.K./Rhodesia/South Africa) [spouse of Peter Roscoe]
 Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Roscoe, Peter (1912-****; Rhodesia/South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Rose, Kenneth David (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 421; 1987: 115.
- Rose, William Robert (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 581; 1987: 115.
- Rose-Cleland, James (1767-1852; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Rose-Cleland: pp. 197-198].
 H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondi*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331.
- Rosen, Otto W. von (1853-1925; Estonia/Russia)
 W. A. Lindholm, 1925. Nachrufe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(5): 235-236.
- Rosenberg, Gary (1959-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 115.
- Rosendael, Justus Bartholdus Jacobus van (1829?-1884; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 228.
 Trew, 1990: 83 [collection sold in 1884].
- Rosenfield, Aaron (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 153 [portrait].
- Rosenkranz, Richard B. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 421; 1987: 115.
- Rosenthal, Steven Manning (1959-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 115.
- Rosewater, Joseph (1928-1985; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 421-423.
 Henson, 1982: 76-77, 96, 99.
 Anonymous, 1985. Joseph Rosewater, Smithsonian scientist, dies. *Washington Post*, March 24, 1985: D-6.
 Anonymous, 1985. Joseph Rosewater. *New York Shell Club Notes* 295: 4.
 B. Wilson, 1985. Obituary – Joseph Rosewater. *Australian Shell News* 51: 2.
 H. A. Rehder, 1986. Joseph Rosewater (1928-1985), a tribute and bibliography. *The Nautilus* 100(1): 9-13.
 R. T. Abbott, 1986. To Joe Rosewater. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 152.
 Abbott, 1987: 161.
 H. A. Rehder, 1987. Obituary, Joseph Rosewater, September 18, 1928-March 22, 1985. *Malacological Review* 19: 125-126, portrait.
 Fouché, 1995: 50.
 Rehder, 1997: 139-180 [passim], pls. [35-36, 41-42].
- Roskam, Clasijna (****-1709?; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 229.
- Ross, Adele P. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 115.
- Ross, John Roy (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 115.

- Ross, William A. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 422; 1987: 115-116.
- Rossi Ronchetti, Carla (1916-2000; Italy)
 I. P. Silva & M. Gaetani, 2000. In memoria di Carla Rossi Ronchetti (1916-2000). *Bollettino della Società Paleontologica Italiana* 39(3): [i-ii] [unpaginated article preceding p. 256] [portrait].
- Rossiter, Richard Collins (1841-1903; France/New Caledonia/Australia)
 Anonymous, 1903. *The Nautilus* 17(3): 36.
 P. Dautzenberg, 1904. R. Rossiter. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(1): 94-96.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
 Trew, 1990: 83.
 Duchamps, 1999: 19.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 251.
- Rossmässler, Emil Adolf (1806-1867; Germany)
 A. Schmidt, 1867. Nekrolog. *Malakozoologische Blätter* 14: 183-190 [biography].
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 122 [very short obituary].
 W. Kobelt, 1906. Ein Gedenktag für uns. *Blätter für Aquarien- und Terrarien-Kunde*, Magdeburg 17: 81-84 [biography, portrait].
 W. Kobelt, 1906. Bitte an unsere Mitglieder! [centenary of Rossmässler's birth]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 38(1): 56.
 W. Kobelt, 1906. Emil Adolf Rossmässler zum 3. März 1906. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 38(2): 57-64 [biography].
 A. Zilch, 1964. Zur Geschichte der senckenbergischen Sammlung von Süßwasser-Muscheln der paläarktischen Region und ihrer Auswertung. *Natur und Museum* 94(4): 165-170 [portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 40-41.
 R. I. Johnson, 1969. Rossmässler's Iconographie der Land- und Süsswasser-Mollusken, Europa's, continued by W. Kobelt, 1835-1920, a complete collation. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 148-151.
 Kiss, 1981: 35.
 Dance, 1986: 139-140, 224.
 R. A. Bank, 1989. Die Veröffentlichungsdaten der Rossmässler'schen "Iconographie der Land- und Süßwasser-Mollusken" Europas (1835-1920). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44-45: 49-53.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 251.
- Rossum, Hendricus Marinus van [Henry] (1928-2000; Netherlands)
 H. E. Coomans & R. G. Moolenbeek, 2000. In memoriam. H. M. van Rossum (1928-2000). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 313: 46-47 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Rossum, Hendrik Willem van (1785-1850; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 229.
- Rotarides, Michael (1893-1950; Hungary)
 H. Schlesch, 1950. Michael Rotarides (1893-1950). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 79(4-6): 179-182 [bibliography].
 H. Schlesch, 1951. Michael Rotarides (1893-1950). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(1): 5-6.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Roth, Alexander, Jr. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 422; 1987: 116.

- Roth, Barry (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 422-423; 1987: 116.
- Rotter, Saul David (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 581; 1987: 116.
- Rotiast, Georges (?1851-1898; France)
P. Dautzenberg, 1899. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 72-73.
- Rouault, Marie (****-1881; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 82 [one sentence obituary].
- Roubal, William Theodore (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 116.
- Roughley, Theodore Cleveland (1888-1961; Australia)
G. P. Whitley, 1962. Theodore Cleveland Roughley, 1888-1961. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales* 86(3): 295-298, pl. 11 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Rouillard, Ernest Edouard André (1927-****; Mauritius/South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Rous, Sloman Thomas (1838-1907; South Africa/U.K./U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1907. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 21(6): 72.
L. P. Gratacap, 1907. Sloman Rous. *The Nautilus* 21(7): 84.
M. K. Jacobson, 1955. Malacology in New York (III). *New York Shell Club Notes* 12: 2.
Barnard, 1965: 26.
Abbott, 1973: 150.
Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Rousse, ____ (****; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1880. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 28(1): 108 [one sentence obituary].
- Rousseau, Jean Jacques (1712-1778; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Rousseau, Louis François Emmanuel (****-1874; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 96 [short obituary].
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 390-391 [*Pôl Sud (Astrolabe and Zélée)*].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 127.
R. M. Emberson, 1992. Tentative dates of publication of the Zoology plates of Dumont d'Urville's *Voyage au Pol Sud*, with particular reference to the Coleoptera. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 251-260.
P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôl Sud et dans l'océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée execute par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d'Urville (1842-1854)*: titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. *Archives of Natural History* 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot predates text by Rousseau].
Dance, 1986: 134.
Note: *Description description des mollusques, coquilles et zoophytes in: Voyage au Pole Sud et dans l'Océanie sue les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée ... (1854)* [including 1846 Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot] available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Rousset de Missy, Jean (1686-1762; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 231.

- Roussy, Henri Paul (****-2002; France/Thailand/
Luxembourg)
- Anonymous, 2002. Death of Henri Paul Roussy. HMS Bulletin, October 2002: 10.
- J. Hylleberg, 2003. Mr. Henri Paul Roussy in memoriam. P. 4, in: J. Hylleberg & R. N. Kilburn, eds., Marine molluscs of Vietnam. Tenth International Congress & Workshop (Hanoi). Tropical Marine Mollusk Program, Special Publication 28: 300 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Roux, Jean Louis Florent Polydore (1792-1833; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 312.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 127.
- Rowe, Henry C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 4-5 [portrait].
- Rowell, Joseph [Reverend] (1820-1918; U.S.A.)
- W. W. Ferrier, 1918. San Francisco's pioneer apostle to seamen. The story of the life of Chaplain Rowell whose work and influence girdled the world. [San Francisco?], [28] pp., frontispiece [portrait] [reprinted from *The Pacific* (San Francisco, June 12, 19, 1918)].
- G D. Hanna & A. G. Smith, 1932. Location of the collection of shells assembled by Rev. J. Rowell. *The Nautilus* 46(2): 70.
- B. P. Kurtz, 1940?. Joseph Cummings Rowell, 1853-1938. [Berkeley, California: University of California], 60 pp. [J. C. Rowell was the son of Joseph Rowell, who is discussed on pp. 3-7].
- S. S. Berry, 1948. A note on Rowell's types of *Pupa* and *Gundlachia*. *Leaflets in Malacology* 1(4): 16.
- Smith, 1974: 56.
- Shasky, 1980: 3-5.
- E. V. Coan, 1989. The publications and taxa of the Reverend Joseph Rowell (1820-1918). *The Veliger* 32(1): 43-46 [portrait].
- Rowell, Terence Watson (1939-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 116.
- Rowett, Charles Llewellyn (1931-1978; U.S.A.)
- Rowland, Donald Eugene (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 423; 1987: 116.
- Rowland, George Miller (1859-1941; ?)
- T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (58) George Miller Rowland.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(4): 122 [in Japanese].
- Rowland, Robert William (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 581-582; 1987: 116.
- Rowland, W. W. (****-****; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 232.
- Roworth, Edwin Charles (1889-1982; U.S.A.)
- E. R. Cross, 1970. Profile of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(11): 4-5 [portrait].
- T. C. Rice, 1970. The Roworth collection. *Of Sea and Shore* 1(3): 153-154 [portrait] (collection given to Arizona State University).
- Abbott, 1973: 423.
- Anonymous, 1977. Edwin C. Roworth receives award. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 179 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1982. In memoriam. Edwin C. Roworth. *The Festivus* 14(2): 27.
- Abbott, 1987: 161.
- Roworth, Josephine (****-1956; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. C. Roworth]
- J. Q. Burch, 1957. Mrs. Edwin C. Roworth. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 165: 11.

- Royer, Johannes (1880-1955; Germany)
- S. H. Jaeckel, 1955. In memoriam Johannes Royer, 26.9.1880 – 10.3.1955. *Mitteilungen der Berliner Malakologen* 8: 97.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 186.
- Rózkowska, Maria (1899-1979; Poland)
- J. Fedorowski, 1985 [“1984”]. Maria Rózkowska, 1899-1979. *Annales Societas Geologorum Poloniae (Warsaw)* 54(3-4): 465-569 [biography, bibliography].
- Rubackin, Gerald Carl (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 116.
- Rubinowitz, Lynn Bitko (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 116-117.
- Ruchinhaka, Marcos José (1956-****; Brasil)
- Abbott, 1987: 117.
- Rucker, Sigismund (****-1874; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 170.
- Trew, 1990: 83 [collection sold in 1873].
- Ruddle, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Ruddley, John (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 423-424; 1987: 117.
- Anonymous, 1993. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 329: 5.
- Rudman, William B. (****-****; New Zealand/Australia)
- I. Loch, 1988. W. B. Rudman – Malacological bibliography and described Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 8 pp.
- A. Miller, 1998. *Shellebrities*, W. B. Rudman, BSc. MSc. (Hons) PhD. DSc. *Australian Shell News* 101: 7 [portrait].
- Rufford, Phillip James (1852-1902; U.K.)
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists’ Newsletter* 147: 90-102.
- Rugel, Ferdinand (1806-1879; Germany/U.S.A.)
- S. W. Geiser, 1948. Biographical note on Dr. Ferdinand Rugel, *American botanist. Field and Laboratory* 16(2): 113-119 [biography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 150.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- Ruggieri, Giuliano (1919-2002; Italy)
- G. Buccheri, 2003 [“2002”]. In ricordo di Giuliano Ruggieri (1919-2002). *Bollettino Malacologico* 38(9-12): 133-134.
- Rugini, _____ (****-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 17.
- Ruhoff, F. A.; see LaBruzza, F. A.
- Rump, W. G. (1880-1949; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 50.
- Rumpel, George Hilburn (1901-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 424; 1987: 117.
- Rumpf, Georg Eberhard [Rumphius] (1627-1702; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 149-151.
- Swainson, 1840: 313.
- P. Harting, 1885. *George Everard Rumphius. Album der Natuur* 1885: 1.
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 452-453, fig.
- R. D. Turner, 1958. The works of Georgius Everhardus Rumphius, 1626-1693. *Johnsonia* 3(38): 326-327.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. *Rumphius and malacology*. H. C. D. de

- Wit, ed., Rumphius Memorial Volume: 181-207, pls. 18-22.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1970 [“1968”]. The work of G. E. Rumphius (1627-1702) and its bearing on the Mollusca of India and Ceylon. Proceedings of the Symposium on Mollusca held at Cochin from January 12 to 16, 1968, III: 1004-1006.
- C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., *Malacologische Opstellen*. Rotterdam. 48 pp., 30 pls.
- T. Baer, 1983. L’histoire d’un livre. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 5(3): 11-12, 2 pls.
- Dance, 1986: 26-29, 224, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Engel, 1986: 233-234.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- H. L. Strack, 1993. Results of the Rumphius Biohistorical Expedition to Ambon (1990). Part I. General account and list of stations. *Zoologische Verhandlungen* 289: 1-72, pls. 1-4 [biography, portrait].
- L. Strack & J. Goud, 1996. Rumphius and the “Amboinische Rariteitskamer.” *Vita Marina* 44(1-2): 29-39.
- L. Strack, 1998. The Rumphius Biohistorical Expedition. A story of present and past marine biology. *Vita Marina* 45(1-2): 17-40.
- E. M. Beekman, 1999. *The Ambonese Curiosity Cabinet. Georgius Everhardus Rumphius*; translated, edited, annotated and with an introduction by E. M. Beekman. New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, cxii + 567 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. [Review of] *The Ambonese Curiosity Cabinet* by Georgius Everhardus Rumphius, with an introduction by E. M. Beekman. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(78): 96-105.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 252 [erroneously gives death year as 1710].
- Runham, Norman (1935-1998; U.K.)
- R. Hughes, 1999. Norman William Runham 1935-1998. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 33: 2 [portrait].
- Runnels, Randy James (1960-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 117.
- Rüppell, Wilhelm Peter Eduard Simon (1794-1884; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 314.
- H. Schmidt, 1886. Gedächtnisrede auf Dr. Eduard Rüppell, gehalten bei dem Jahresfeste, den 31. Mai 1995. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft 1885: 95-160, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(5-6): 290.
- R. Mertens, 1949. Edward Rüppell. *Leben und Werk. Eines Forschungsreisenden. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer (Senckenberg-Buch, No. 24), 388 pp.* [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 8-9 [portrait], 41.
- Kiss, 1984: 38.
- Dance, 1986: 117.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 128.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- W. Klausewitz, 1992. Edward Rüppell 1794-1884. Pp. 265-270, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., *175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I*. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 51.

- Ruschenberger, William Samuel Waithman (1807-1895; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1895. [Obituary]. *Science* 1(15): 417.
- Anonymous, 1895. Dr. W. S. W. Ruschenberger. *The Nautilus* 9(3): 31-32.
- E. W. Nolan, 1895. A biographical notices of W. S. W. Ruschenberger, M.D. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 1895(3): 452-462 [biography].
- Abbott, 1973: 150-151.
- Rusconi, Carlos (1898-1969; Argentina)
- J. Mas Alós, 1963. Recopilación de antecedentes periodísticos sobre la obra de Carlos Rusconi. *Revista del Museo de Historia Natural de Mendoza (Argentina)* 15: 75-123 [bibliography].
- J. Mas Alós, 1967. Síntesis biográfica de la labor científica de Carlos Rusconi. *Revista del Museo de Historia Natural de Mendoza (Argentina)* 19: 23-139, 3 pls. [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- A. Giacchino, 1999. Breve biografía del paleontólogo de Carlos Rusconi (1898-1969). http://www.caece.edu.ar/paleolatina/biografias/rusconi_giacchino.htm (viewed April 2, 2004) [portrait].
- Rush, Raymond C. (1875-1954; U.S.A.)
- R. W. Dexter, 1955. Raymond C. Rush, M.D., 1875-1954. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 102-104.
- Ruskin, John (1819-1900; U.K.)
- J. Chatfield, 1990. Ruskin on shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 114: 314-316.
- Russell, Charles E. (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 582; 1987: 117.
- Russell, Henry Drummond (1908-1987; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 424-425; 1987: 117.
- Anonymous, 1987. Henry Russell, marine biologist. *Boston Globe*, Jan. 28, 1987: 57.
- Anonymous, 1987. Death of a malacologist. *Hawaiian Shell News* 35(4): 2.
- D. Ræihle, 1987. Henry Drummond Russell. *New York Shell Club Notes* 303: 2 [biography].
- K. J. Boss, 1987. Henry Drummond Russell (1908-87) with a bibliography of his malacological publications and a list of new taxa introduced by him. *The Nautilus* 101(3): 151-153.
- Russell, John Lewis (1808-1873; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 151.
- Russell, Loris Shano (1904-****; Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 9.
- Abbott, 1973: 425; 1987: 117.
- Russell, Louise (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 117.
- Russell, Richard Homer (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 426; 1987: 117-118.
- Russell-Hunter, William Devigne (1926-****; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 426; 1987: 117.
- R. F. McMahon & A. J. Burky, 1985. Physiological ecology of freshwater mollusks: contributions of W. D. Russell-Hunter. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(2): 135-142 [partial bibliography].
- Russert-Kraemer, Louise (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- L. Russert-Kraemer, 1998. Up close and personal with past presidents. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 29(1): 4.
- Rutger, Johan (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 234.

- Ruthven, Alexander Grant (1882-1971; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 151.
L. L. Reesman, 1997. Ruthven, Alexander Grant. Pp. 692-694, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Murray, 1999: 7/14.
- Rutlant Basset, D. J. (****-1989; ****)
- Rutot, Aimé-Louis (1847-1907; France)
Anonymous, 1908. Liste des travaux de Aimé-Louis Rutot. Académie Royale de Belgique, *Bibliographie Académique de 1907*: 1-25.
- Rutsch, Rolf F. (1902-1975; Switzerland)
H. D. Hedberg, 1977. Memorial to Rolf F. Rutsch, 1902-1975. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 7: 1-7. [portrait, bibliography].
- Rutter, Kurt Leonard (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Rutty, John (1698-1775; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 192-193.
- Ruysch, Frederik (1638-1731; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153.
Dance, 1986: 36.
Engel, 1986: 234-236.
- Ruyssenaars, L. W. (****-****; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 225.
- Ruzhencev [Ruzhentsev], Vasily Yermolayevich (1899-1978; Russia)
B. I. Bogoslovskij & A. A. Shevyrev, 1979. Vasily Yermolayevich Ruzhencev (Ruzhentsev) (1899-1978). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1979(1): 3-11 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 13(1): 1-8] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Ryckholt, Philippe Louis François Adrien de [Baron] (****-1874; France)
G. Rosenberg & R. E. Petit, 1987. Ryckholt's *Mélanges Paléontologiques*, 1851-1862, with a new name for *Tudicula* H. & A. Adams, non Ryckholt. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 139: 53-64.
- Ryder, _____ [General] (****-****; Netherlands/Moluccas)
Dance, 1986: 120-121, 153.
- Ryder, John Adam (1852-1895; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1895. Dr. John A. Ryder. *The Nautilus* 9(3): 29-31 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 151.
- Sabelis, Huibert (1942-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1975: 582-583; 1987: 118.
- Sabine, Edward [General] (1788-1883; France)
W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(9-10): 157.
- Sacchetti, Gianfranco (1924-1985; Italy)
Anonymous, 1985. Obituary notice. *Notiziario S.I.M.* [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 3(11-12): 179.
- Sacco, Federico (1864-1948; Italy)
Anon., 1948. Elenco delle Pubblicazioni di Federico Sacco, Dottore in Scienze, già Professore di Geologia al Politecnico e di Paleontologia all'Università di Torino, 1884-1948. Torino: L. Checchini. 29 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
Dance, 1986: 225.
B. A. Marshall, 1991. Dates of publication and supraspecific taxa of Bellardi and

- Sacco's (1873-1904) "I molluschi dei terreni terziarii Piemonte e della Liguria" and Sacco's "Catalogo paleontologico del bacino terziario del Piemonte". *The Nautilus* 105(3): 104-115.
- Saccone, Roberto (1942-1975; Uruguay)
- Sacy, Léon Silvestre de (1867-1928; France)
- J.-L. Marcomini, 1994. La collection Léon Silvestre de Sacy (1867-1928). *Cossmanniana* 3(1): 13-29.
- Safford, James Merrill (1822-1907; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 456, 488, 710 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Sage, Walter Elmer, III (1949-1995; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 583; 1987: 118.
- W. Sage, 1992. My personal involvement in shelling and malacology. *New York Shell Club Notes* 322: 13-14 [autobiography].
- R. T. Abbott, 1995. Walter E. Sage, III – A farewell from us all. May 17, 1949-July 2, 1995. *American Conchologist* 23(3): 3 [photo].
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Walter Sage. *La Conchiglia* 27(276): 56.
- W. K. Emerson, 1995. Walter E. Sage, Jr. *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 157.
- W. K. Emerson & T. Loubacos, 1995. Walter E. Sage, III, 1949-1995. *New York Shell Club Notes* 336: 2.
- M. Werner, 1995. The man in the shell shirt(s). *New York Shell Club Notes* 336: 2-3 [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 157-158].
- L. Scheu, 1996. Walter E. Sage, III – a bibliographical biography. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 5.
- C. Boyko, 1996. Walter E. Sage – a bibliography. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 5-6.
- Sager, Abraham (1810-1877; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Sagra, Ramon de la (1801-1871; Cuba)
- See also: Orbigny, A. D.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Saint-Simon, Guillaume Camille Alfred Candie de (1823-****; France)
- P. Fagot, 1885. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 91-105, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Sakaguchi, Soichiro (1887-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (61) Soichiro Sakaguchi.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(3): 95-96 [in Japanese].
- Sakazume, Nakao (1902-1965; Japan)
- K. Oyama, 1966. Memorials of Dr. Nakao Sakazume. *Venus* 24(2): 156-157, portrait [in Japanese].
- Sakurai, Kinichi (1910-1993; Japan)
- C. Oshima, 1968. Personality of the month. Mr. Kenichi Sakurai, Tokyo, Japan. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(5): 8 [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- T. Habe et al., 1994. [The memories of the late Dr. Kinichi Sakurai, a councilor member of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 24(3-4): 69-76 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Salisbury, Albert Edward (1876-1964; U.K.)
- E. C. Badcock, 1964. A. E. Salisbury, 1876-1964. *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 293-298, pl. 21 [portrait, bibliography].
- Barnard, 1965: 26.

- W. E. Old, 1965. A. E. Salisbury – 1876 – 1964. New York Shell Club Notes 117: 6-7 [taken from Journal of Conchology 25(7): 293-298].
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Salis Marschlins, Carl Ulysses von (1760-1818; Italy)
- A. J. Kohn, 1975. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. V. The species described by Salis Marschlins and Röding, 1793-1798. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 57(3): 185-227, pls. 1-3.
- Kohn, 1992: 113-114.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 254.
- Sallé, August (1820-1896; France)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 45(1): 83-84.
- Chardon, 1949: 206-207.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Salm-Salm, [Fürst] Leopold zu (****-1908?; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1908. Verstorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 40(4): 192.
- Salmon, Frank Ernest (1917-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118, 161.
- Salter, Mary (1858-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 5. "The shells of Torbay and Exmouth." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(4): 162.
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 1. *The Shells of Torbay and Exmouth*, by Mary Salter. Journal of Conchology 25(1): 36.
- Saltzgaver, Larry Blaine (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Salvador, Juan (****-****; Spain)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Salvaña i Comas, Marià (1828-1902; Spain)
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 158-159.
- Salvay, Louis Evelyn (1916-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 161.
- Salviani, Hippolyte (1514-1572; Italy)
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Hippolyte Salviani. Pp. 172-177, in: Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184.
- Note: *Aquatilium animalium historiae* (15517) available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=x53300285x
- Salzman, Wallace L. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Samek, Ardrzej (****-****; Poland)
- T. Ernst, 1991. Our Polish shell painter. Hawaiian Shell News 39(6): 5 [portrait].
- Sampson, Francis Asbury (1842-1918; U.S.A.)
- D. K. Greger, 1918. Francis Asbury Sampson. The Nautilus 31(4): 137-139, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Samuel, Marcus [Sir] (****-****; U.K.)
- Anonymous, from the Washington Evening Post, 1922. [note about]. The Nautilus 25(3): 100.
- Sanchez, D. Siro de Fez (1888-1967; Spain?)

- Sanda, Tadashi (1853-1923; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (54) Johannes Justus Rein & Tadashi Sanda.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(3): 66-68 [in Japanese].
- Sandberger, Carl Ludwig Fridolin von (1826-1898; Germany) [brother of G. Sandberger]
- __ Pryn, 1898. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 30(11-12): 174-176.
- B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of C. L. F. von Sandberger's "Die Land- und Süßwasser-Conchylien der Vorwelt," 4to, Wiesbaden (C. W. Kreidel), 1870-75. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(1): 3-4.
- F. Schöndorf, 1907. Originale zu Frid. Sandberger, Die Konchylien des Mainzer Tertiärbeckens. *Jahrbücher des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde* 60: 148-169.
- F. Kutscher, 1957. Hundertjähriges Bestehen des Standardwerkes der Gebrüder Sandberger über nassauische Versteinerungen. *Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden* 85: 19-23 [dates of publication of "Die Versteinerungen des Rheinischen Schichtensystems in Nassau"].
- Sandberger, Fridolin Sandberger, Guido (1821-1880; Germany) [brother of C. L. F. Sandberger]
- F. Kutscher, 1957. Hundertjähriges Bestehen des Standardwerkes der Gebrüder Sandberger über nassauische Versteinerungen. *Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden* 85: 19-23 [dates of publication of "Die Versteinerungen des Rheinischen Schichtensystems in Nassau"].
- Sandburn, J. Rand (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 6.
- Sande, Gijsbertus Adriaan Johan van der [M.D.] (1863-1910; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 186.
- Sanders, John Francis (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Sandos, _____ de (****-****; Switzerland)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Sandrat, _____ (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Sandström, George Frederick (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Sanger, Joseph William (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 583; 1987: 118.
- Sanger, Kenneth E. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- San Martin, Pablo R. (****-****; Uruguay)
- E. Duarte, 1969. In memoriam de Pablo R. San Martin. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 2(16-17): 379-380.
- Santos Galindo, Ernesto (1928-****; Mexico)
- Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Santos, Teresita Loaces de (****-1986; Uruguay)
- O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituario: Teresita Loaces de Santos. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 6(51): 431.
- Sarasin, Fritz (1859-1942; Switzerland) [brother of P. B. Sarasin]
- C. Roth, 1930. Sarasin, Canton de Bâle. *Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse* 5: 719-720 [biography, portrait].
- L. Forcart, 1943. Die Bedeutung von Paul Sarasin (1856-1929) and Fritz Sarasin

- (1859-1942) für die malakozologische Forschung. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(2-3): 82-89 [biography, partial bibliography].
- E. Paravicini, 1943. Fritz en Paul Sarasin als malacologen. Basteria 8(3-4): 42-47 [partial bibliography].
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 460-463, fig.
- Kiss, 1984: 38-39.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Sarasin, Paul Benedict (1856-1929; Switzerland) [brother of F. Sarasin]
- C. Roth, 1930. Sarasin, Canton de Bâle. Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse 5: 719-720 [biography, portrait].
- L. Forcart, 1943. Die Bedeutung von Paul Sarasin (1856-1929) and Fritz Sarasin (1859-1942) für die malakozologische Forschung. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(2-3): 82-89 [biography, partial bibliography].
- E. Paravicini, 1943. Fritz en Paul Sarasin als malacologen. Basteria 8(3-4): 42-47 [partial bibliography].
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 460-463, fig.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Sargent, H. E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1896. [about]. The Nautilus 10(2): 22.
- Sargent, H. J. (****-****; U.K.)
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 90-102.
- Sars, Georg Ossian (1837-1927; Norway) [son of M. Sars]
- Anonymous, 1927. Georg Ossian Sars. The Nautilus 41(1): 31-32
- W. T. Calman, 1927. [Obituary: Georg Ossian Sars]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 139: 98-100.
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] Journal de Conchyliologie 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
- H. Broch, 1954. Sars, Georg Ossian, 1837-1927. Norsk Biografisk Leksikon 12: 260-264.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Rehder, 1997: 42.
- Sars, Michael (1805-1869; Norway) [father of G. O. Sars]
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1871. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 19(1): 88 [one sentence obituary].
- F. Økland, 1954. Sars, Michael, 1805-69. Norsk Biografisk Leksikon 12: 255-260.
- F. Økland, 1955. Michael Sars et Minneskrift. Det Norske Videnskaps-Akademi I Oslo, 221 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- K. Fauchald, 1991. Great invertebrate zoologists: Michael Sars and the naturalist tradition in Norway. American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology Newsletter, Spring 1991: i-ii.
- Sas, Marten (1754-1811; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 238-239.
- Sasaki, Madoka (****-****; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 2002. [Historic labels attached to cephalopod specimens at the University Museum, the University of Tokyo.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 73-79 [in Japanese].
- Sasamoni, Takakide (1881-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1989. [Biohistory of malacologists (73) Takahide Sasamori.] The Chiribotan,

- Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 20(3): 74-75 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Sastry, Akella N. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Saul, Jane (1807-1895; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 248-249.
E. A. Kay, 1968. The Saul cowry collection. *Journal of Conchology* 26(5): 309-320.
M. J. Bishop & K. Way, 1976. Type specimens in the Jane Saul collection, University Museum of Zoology, Cambridge. *Journal of Conchology* 29(1): 41-46.
Dance, 1986: 172, 225.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 83.
- Saul, LouElla Rankin (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 583-584; 1987: 119.
- Saul, Mary (****-****; U.K./Indonesia)
Barnard, 1965: 26.
S. Sanderson, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(3): 6 [portrait].
P. van Pel, 1991. The Mary Saul collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 39(7): 5-6.
- Saunders, Frank Lionel (1887-****; U.S.A.)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
- Saunders, Victoria Parsons (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Savigny, Marie Jules César Lelorgne (1777-1851; France)
Swainson, 1840: 317.
C. D. Sherborn, 1897. On the dates of the Natural History portion of Savigny's "Description de l'Égypte." *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1897*: 285-288.
P. Pallary, 1926. Explication des planches de J. C. Savigny. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 11: viii + 138 + ii pp., 18 pls. ["Notice biographique," pp. 1-6].
P. Pallary, 1928. Correspondence [letter concerning the Savigny collection]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 233-235.
P. Pallary, 1931. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Première partie: la vie de Savigny. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 17: viii + 1-106 + ii pp., frontispiece, 3 pls. [biography, portrait].
P. Pallary, 1932. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Deuxième partie: l'oeuvre de Savigny. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 20: viii + 112 pp. [bibliography].
P. Pallary, 1932. Inventaire de la collection malacologique de Savigny. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (sér. 2)* 4(3): 313-321.
P. Pallary, 1934. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Troisième partie: Documents concernant la vie et les oeuvres de M. J.-C. Savigny de 1798 à 1845. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 23: viii + 202 + ii pp.
Barnard, 1965: 26.
P. Bouchet & F. Danrigal, 1982. Napoleon's Egyptian campaign (1798-1801) and the Savigny collection of shells. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 9-24.
Dance, 1986: 225.
Dates of *Histoire naturelle* of *Description de l'Égypte* ruled as set forth in Sherborn (1897, above) by ICZN Opinion 1461 (1987) [relisted in *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 44(3): 220].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 129.
Trew, 1990: 83.

- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Saxby, John G. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- J. G. Saxby, 1971. Reminiscences. *Of Sea and Shore* 2(4): 171-172 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Say, Lucy Way [Sistare] (1801-1887; U.S.A.) [spouse of T. Say]
- W. D. Averell, 1887. [death of]. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(1): 11.
- H. B. Weiss & G. M. Ziegler, 1933. Mrs. Thomas Say. *Journal of the New York Entomological Society* 41: 547-555 [biography].
- Abbott, 1973: 142, 153.
- Norwood, 1997: 397-400.
- Say, Thomas (1787-1834; U.S.A.)
- Swainson, 1840: 317-318.
- Tryon, 1862: 162-163.
- American Journal of Conchology* 1(1): frontispiece (portrait) [1865].
- J. Keep, 1886. Eminent naturalists. I. [Thomas Say]. *West American Scientist* 2(18): 85-86.
- Dall, 1888: 98-102.
- Coe, 1918: 361.
- H. B. Weiss & G. M. Zeigler, 1927. The communism of Thomas Say. *Journal of the New York Entomological Society* 35(3): 232-239.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Say: pp. 750-756, figs. 241-243].
- W. J. Clench, 1932. Thomas Say – his first paper on American mollusks. *The Nautilus* 45(4): 112.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1937. Notes on “American Conchology” by Thomas Say, with special reference to the seventh part by T. A. Conrad. *The Nautilus* 51(2): 43-50; 51(3): 91-97.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1938. Additional data on copies of Say’s *American Conchology*. *The Nautilus* 51(4): 140-141.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1938. Further notes on the location of copies of Say’s *American Conchology*. *The Nautilus* 52(1): 25-26.
- F. C. Baker, 1939. Original copies of Say’s “*American Conchology*”. *The Nautilus* 52(3): 106.
- G D. Hanna, 1939. Say’s *Conchology*. *The Nautilus* 53(1): 34-35.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Thomas Say: first American conchologist. *The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida)* 2(4): 71-72 [excerpted from Dall, 1888] [reprinted (1981), *Of Sea and Shore* 12(2): 86].
- R. I. Johnson, 1958. A visit to Thomas Say’s New Harmony. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957*: 7-8.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1967. Earliest American conchology. *New York Shell Club Notes* 134: 6-7.
- St. Jean, 1972: 127.
- Abbott, 1973: 153.
- R. I. Johnson, 1975. First paper on the conchology of the United States by an American author, Thomas Say, 1817. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 7(3): 265-267.
- D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. *Smithsonian Institution Archives*, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Say: pp. 61-63].
- R. T. Abbott, 1982. The first scientific article on American conchology. *Of Sea and Shore* 12(3): 181.

- G. Summers, 1982. A bibliography of the scientific writings of Thomas Say (1787-1834). *Archives of Natural History* 11(1): 69-81.
- Kiss, 1984: 39.
- R. G. Beidleman, 1986. The 1820 Long Expedition. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 307-313.
- Dance, 1986: 142, 225.
- Moore, 1989: 143-146.
- Pitzer, D. E., 1989. The original boatload of knowledge down the Ohio River: William Maclure's and Robert Owen's transfer of science and education to the Midwest, 1825-1826. *Ohio Journal of Science* 89(5): 128-142.
- P. T. Stroud, 1992. Thomas Say. *New World Naturalist*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, Philadelphia, xv + 340 pp.
- Martin, 1995: 3-9, fig. 4 [biography, portrait].
- I. MacPhail & M. Sutton, 1997. A census of copies of Thomas Say's American Conchology, New Harmony, 1830-1834 (Philadelphia 1837?). *The Papers of the Bibliographical Society of America* 91(1): 51-64.
- R. G. Schwarz, 1997. Say, Thomas. Pp. 703-706, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- P. T. Stroud, 1999. Say, Thomas. *American National Biography* 19: 331-333.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 255.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 95 [collation of *Disseminator of useful knowledge*].
- Note: *American conchology* (1830-1834) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sayce, Clyde Stanley (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 430; 1987: 119.
- Sayenko, Elena Mikhailovna (1966-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Sayenko Elena Mikhailovna. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 4: 137.
- Scacchi, Arcangelo (1810-1893; Italy)
K. J. Boss, 1968. The conchological papers of Arcangelo Scacchi. *The Nautilus* 82(1): 35-36.
Kohn, 1992: 266-267.
M. Cretella, C. Crovato, G. Fasulo & F. Toscano, 1992. L'Opera Malacologica di Arcangelo Scacchi (1810-1893). Parte I: biografia e bibliografia. *Bollettino Malacologico* 28(5-12): 225-228 [biography, bibliography, portrait; corrects date of "1834" fossil bivalve paper as actually being in 1835; no part II located].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 255.
- Scali, Pietro Paolo [Petri Pauli] (****-****; Italy)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 119.
- Scarabino, Victor (1945-****; Uruguay)
Abbott, 1975: 584; 1987: 119.
- Scarboro, Gloria Marion (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Scarlato, Orest Alexandrovich (1920-1994; Russia)
R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
A. P. Andriashev, A. N. Golikov, A. V. Zhirmunsky, E. V. Zhukov & S. D. Stepanyants, 1980. Orest A. Scarlato [commemoration of his 60th birthday].

- Biologija Moria 1980(6): 72-76 [partial bibliography].
- A. F. Alimov, A. V. Zhirmunsky, V. L. Kasianov, A. I. Kafanov, O. G. Kussakin, Yu. V. Mamkaev & B. I. Sirenko, 1995. *Biologija Moria* 21(4): 286-288; *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 21(4): 254-256 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- K. Y. Arakawa, 1996. [Obituaries for three noted malacologists of the world. Drs. K. Oyama, R. T. Abbott and O. A. Scarlato.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(3-4): 78-80 [in Japanese].
- Ya. I. Starobogatov, 1996. Orest A. Scarlato, 1920-1994. *Malacological Review* 28: 131, portrait.
- Schacko, Gustav (1824-1917; Germany)
- O. Reinhardt, 1914. Ein Jubiläum [90th birthday]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 46(1): 1-3.
- W. Wenz, 1917. [Schacko]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(3): 144.
- Schaefer, Donald Theodore (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430; 1987: 119.
- Schaeffer, Jacob Christian (1718-1790; Germany)
- Schafer, Rita Dorothy (1922-1974; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430-431; 1987: 161.
- Schaid, Balthazar (****-****; France/Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 239.
- Schalekamp, H. P. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 239.
- Schalk, Dirk van der (1796-1847; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 153.
- Engel, 1986: 239-240.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. Dirk van der Schalk en zijn schelpencollectie. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 278: 76-79.
- Scharff, Robert Francis (1858-1934; Ireland)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1934. Dr. R. F. Scharff. *Journal of Conchology* 20(3): 79-81.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Scharff: p. 202].
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Schaufelberger, Albert Arthur (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Schedel, Josef (1866-1943; Germany/Japan/China)
- W. Wenz, 1943. Josef Schedel. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 75(4): 242.
- Scheel, Frederick Grant (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 584; 1987: 119.
- Scheepmaker, Gerrit (1811-1854; Netherlands)
- T. van Benthem Jutting, 1939. Notes on the types of some pulmonate shells from the Scheepmaker collection, now in the Amsterdam Zoological Museum. *Basteria* 4(2): 28-31, pl. 2 [biography].
- Dance, 1986: 154, 225.
- Engel, 1986: 240.
- A. N. van der Bijl, et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxa named after Scheepmaker].
- Schelhammerus, Guthelus Christopherus (1649-1716; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 142.

Schelling, Adrianus Hermanus (1887-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 240.

Schelling, Edward Theodore (1938-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 431; 1987: 119-120.

Schelling, Hermanus Gerardus Jacob (1888-1978; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 240.

Scheltema, Amelie Hains (1928-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 584-585; 1987: 120.

Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Scheltema Amelie Hains. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 1: 87-89 [bibliography].

Scheltema, Rudolf S. (1926-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 431-432; 1987: 120.

Schenck, Hubert Gregory (1897-1960; U.S.A.)

K. B. Krauskopf, 1960. A tribute to Hubert G. Schenck. Stanford University, Mineral Sciences Newsletter, December 1960: 5-6.

P.-H. Fischer, 1961. Nécrologie. Le Professeur Hubert G. Schenck. Journal de Conchyliologie 101(1): 78.

J. Makiyama, 1961. Memories of Dr. Schenck. Venus 21(3): 327-330 [portrait; in Japanese].

R. Robertson, 1961. Hubert G. Schenck. The Nautilus 74(3): 118-119.

Abbott, 1973: 153.

A. M. Keen, 1980. Memorial to Hubert Gregory Schenck, 1897-1960. Geological Society of American Memorials 10: 6 pp.

Addicott, 1981: 9.

Coan, 1983: 4-7.

Schenck, Johann Heinrich Rudolf (1860-1927; Germany)

M. Möbius, 1928. Heinrich Schenck. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft, 45 (Generalversammlungs-Heft): (89)-(101), 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

F. Haas, 1929. Zur Kenntnis der Binnenmollusken des Oberrheingebietes (Hessen, Baden, Elsaß) und des Gebietes der Mittleren Mosel (Lothringen, Luxemburg). Nach den Sammlungen H. Schenck und A. Gysser zusammengestellt. Beiträgen zur Naturwissenschaftlichen Erforschung Badens 2(4): 62-72 [Schenck: pp. 62-63].

Zilch, 1967: 41.

Schenck, Willy-Claude (1944-****; Guadeloupe)

Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 120.

Schepman, Mattheus Marinus (1847-1919; Netherlands)

P. Dautzenberg, 1920. Nécrologie. M. M. Schepman. Journal de Conchyliologie 64(4): 345.

Bentham Jutting, 1939: 181 [portrait], 216 [collection sold in 1920].

St. Jean, 1972: 12.

A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Schepman: p. 136].

Bruggen, 1977: 8-10, portrait.

Dance, 1986: 156, 225, pl. 30d [portrait].

Engel, 1986: 241.

Trew, 1987: 80-81; 1990: 83.

A. N. van der Bijl, 1993. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman en J. C. H.

Crosse. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 273: 87-91.

- A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman (1847-1919) en E. A. Smith (1847-1916). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 280: 133-139.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het contact van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melvill en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
- A. N. Van der Bijl, 1996. The correspondence between M. M. Schepman and W. H. Dall. *The Festivus* 28(2): 18-20.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Schermer, Ernst (1886-1955; Germany)
- H. Schermer, 1986. Das Travetal war seine Heimat: der Biologe und Pädagoge Ernst Schermer im Strom Lübeckischer Geschichte 1886-1955. Veröffentlichungen zur Geschichte der Hansestadt Lübeck Herausgegeben vom Archiv der Hansestadt (Reihe B) 15: 163 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- V. Wiese, 1986. Cismar: Ernst Schermer – seine malakozologischen Arbeiten als Grundlagen für heutige Forschung. Pp. 141-147, in: H. Schermer, ed., *Das Travetal war seine Heimat: der Biologe und Pädagoge Ernst Schermer im Strom Lübeckischer Geschichte 1886-1955. Veröffentlichungen zur Geschichte der Hansestadt Lübeck* Herausgegeben vom Archiv der Hansestadt (Reihe B) 15: 163 pp.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1989: 61-62 [portrait].
- Scheuchzer, Johann Jakob [Joannes-Jacobus] (1662-1733; Switzerland)
- Swainson, 1840: 319.
- Edwards, 1967: 12-14, 47.
- Turner, 1998: 9.
- Scheveers, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 241.
- Schick, Jane (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schick, Morris (1868-1957; U. S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1957. Morris Schick, April 4, 1868-April 7, 1957. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 170: 5.
- Abbott, 1973: 153
- Schiel, James (****-****; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Schiel: pp. 253; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Schijnvoet, Simon (1652-1727; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 31.
- Engel, 1986: 248.
- Schilder, Franz Alfred (1896-1970; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1964. Personalities of the month. *Franz Alfred Schilder and Maria Schilder. Hawaiian Shell News* 12(7): 3 [portraits].
- Anonymous, 1970. F. A. Schilder 1896-1970. *New York Shell Club Notes* 164: 3.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Necrologie: F.A. Schilder. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(4): 123.
- H. Zeissler, 1970. Franz Alfred Schilder – Halle/Saale (13-4-1896 – 11-8-1970); un especialista en cypraeas de fama mundial. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 3(19): 49-50.
- Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. *La Conchiglia* 3(2)[24]: 14.
- H. K. Mienis, 1971. Obituary, Franz Alfred Schilder, 1896-1970. *Argamon* 2(3-4): 57-75 [biography, bibliography].

- H. Zeissler, 1971. Obituary – Nachruf. Franz Alfred Schilder. *Malacological Review* 4(1): 48-51, portrait.
- A. Zilch, 1971. Franz Alfred Schilder (1896-1970). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 101(1-4): 1-17 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Zeissler, 1972. Franz Alfred Schilder (13.4.1896 – 11.8.1970). *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 3(17): 233-250, pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Zeissler, 1972. Franz Alfred Schilder (13 April 1896-11 August 1970). *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 429-431, pl. 17 [portrait].
- J. Griffiths, 1972. [as for the previous entry.] *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 431-432.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 42 [portrait].
- Schilder, Maria [Hertrich] (1889-1975; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1964. Personalities of the month. Franz Alfred Schilder and Maria Schilder. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(7): 3 [portraits].
- H. Zeissler, 1978. Maria Schilder (4.8.1898-30.7.1975). *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 4: iv-v [bibliography].
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 42 [portrait].
- Schilling, Frieda Henrietta (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 120.
- Schilling, Subylla [Miss] (****-1962; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Deaths. *New York Shell Club Notes* 89: 5.
- Schindewolf, Otto Heinrich (1896-1971; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1966. Otto H. Schindewolf. *Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Abhandlungen* 125: ix-xv [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1966. Die Veröffentlichungen von Otto H. Schindewolf. *Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Abhandlungen* 125: xvii-xxiv [bibliography].
- A. C. Riccardi, 1971. O. H. Schindewolf (1896-1971). *Ameghiniana, Revista de la Asociación Paleontológica Argentina* 8(2): 126 [portrait].
- A. Seilacher, 1972. Otto H. Schindewolf. 7 Juni 1896 – 10 Juni 1971. *Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Monatshefte* 1972(2): 69-71 [portrait, supplemental bibliography].
- G. E. G. Westermann, 1974. Memorial to Otto H. Schindewolf (1896-1971). *Geological Society of America, Memorials* 3: 182-185 [portrait, bibliography].
- Schindler, Howard Walker (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schirò, Giuseppe (****-****; Italy)
- Anonymous, 1988. In memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 6(9-10): 82 [two sentence obituary].
- Schlechter, Arthur (1895-1952; Germany)
- H. Zeissler, 1978. Die Lausitzer Molluskenfunde von Arthur Schlechter, Kamenz (8.10.1895 – 26.4.1952). *Zoologische Abhandlungen, Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde in Dresden* 35(11): 169-202.

Schlegel, Hermann (1804-1884; Netherlands)

L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 37-96 [Schlegel: pp. 47-54; portrait].

Engel, 1986: 242.

T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (70) Jan Adrianus Herklots and Hermann Schlegel.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 19(2): 45-46 [in Japanese].

Bauchot et al., 1990: 129.

Schlesch, Hans (1891-1962; Denmark)

R. H. Stamm, A. S. Jensen, C. Petersen, T. Mortensen, C. M. Steenberg, H. Sell & A. C. Jensen, 1907. Ein malakologischer Schwindel. *Verhandlungen der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien* for 1907: (275)-(277). [also published in: (1907) *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 39(3): 169-172].

H. Janus, 1962. [Hans Schlesch]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(2): 27.

H. E. J. Biggs, 1963. Obituary. Hans Schlesch, 1891-1962. *Journal of Conchology* 25(3): 202-203, pl. 12 [portrait].

A. Zilch, 1963. Malakologische veröffentlichungen von Hans Schlesch. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 63-73 [bibliography, list of taxa].

C. R. Boettger, 1963. Hans Schlesch (1891-1962). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 59-61 [portrait].

A. Zilch, 1963. Malakologische Veröffentlichungen von Hans Schlesch. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 63-72 [bibliography, list of taxa].

A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Schlesch: p. 13].

Kiss, 1987: 64-65.

Duchamps, 1999: fig. 53.

M. Rudzite & J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Die Sammlungen zur Molluskenfauna Lettlands und die Beiträge von Curt Krausp, Hans-Jürgen Leep und Hans Schlesch zur Erforschung der lettischen Molluskenfauna. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 20(31): 295-311 [Schlesch: pp. 308-309, fig. 4] [biography, portrait].

Schleswig-Holstein-Gottorp [Duke of] (****-****; Germany)

Dance, 1986: 13, 34.

Schlicht, Frank Glovis (1936-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.

Schlickum, Wilhelm Richard (1906-1979; Germany)

Zilch, 1967: 41.

F. Strauch, 1971. Zum 65. Geburtstag von Dr. jur. W.R. Schlickum. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(19): 272.

A. Zilch, 1980. Richard Schlickum (1906-1979). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 111(1-3): 1-13 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].

Kiss, 1981: 35.

Janssen, 1992: 84.

Schlotheim, Ernst Friedrich von [Baron] (1765-1832; Germany)

B. von Freyberg, 1932. Ernst Friedrich Baron von Schlotheim. Zu seinem 100. Todestage am 28 März 1932. *Zeitschrift "Aus der Heimat"* 45(10): 3-7 [portrait].

B. von Freyberg, 1975. Schlotheim, Ernst Friedrich, Baron von. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 182-183.

A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820.

- Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society
86(1): 1-41 [Schlotheim: pp. 32-35].
- Kohn, 1992: 196-198.
- Schlotterbeck [Schlotterbeccius], ____ (****-****;
Switzerland?)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 185-186.
- Schlumberger, Charles (?1826-1905; France)
- H. Fischer, 1906. Nécrologie. Ch.
Schlumberger. Journal de Conchyliologie
54(1): 75-76.
- Schlüter, Fr. (****; ****; ****)
- P. Fischer, 1892. Curisotiés
bibliographiques – Le catalogue de la
collection Schlüter. Journal de
Conchyliologie 40(2): 208-212 [some of
Schlüter's taxa listed by Mörch &
Herrmannsen].
- Schmacker, Bernhard (1852-1896; Germany/
China/Japan)
- W. Kobelt, 1896. Necrologie.
Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 28(4-6):
74.
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. Journal de
Conchyliologie 45(1): 88.
- J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1896. Obituary – B.
Schmacker. The Nautilus 10(6): 72.
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schmeck, Eugene Habecker (1879-****; ****)
- Schmid, Günter. (1934-****; Germany)
- J. Marx, 1997. Günter Schmid – eine
Zwischenbilanz seiner publizistischen
Aktivitäten. Veröffentlichungen für
Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in
Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe) 71-72(2):
862-867 [bibliography, portrait].
- G. Schmid, 1997. Das war's! Bilanz eines
Schriftleiters 1975-1996.
- Veröffentlichungen für Naturschutz und
Landschaftspflege in Baden-Württemberg
(Karlsruhe) 71-72(2): 869-878.
- H. Schönamsgruber, 1997. Günter Schmid
tritt in den Ruhestand. Veröffentlichungen
für Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in
Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe) 71-72(2):
859-862 [biography, portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1999. Dr. Günter Schmid –
dem "Schnecken-Schmid" – zum 65.
Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 62-63: 63-
72 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Schmidt, Adolf (1806-1889; Germany)
- O. Körner, 1890. Dr. med. Adolf Schmidt.
Bericht über die Senckenbergische
Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1890: cv-cix.
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Schmidt, Adolf Wilhelm Ferdinand (1812-1899;
Germany)
- O. Boettger, 1900. Nekrolog.
Archidiakonis Dr. Adolf Schmidt.
Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 32(1-2):
1-3.
- Kiss, 1981: 65.
- Schmidt, Anton (1842-1917; Germany)
- H. Ankert, 1917. Anton Schmidt.
Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 49(4):
152-153.
- Schmidt, David (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Murray, 1999: 8/15.
- Schmidt, Friedrich Christian (1755-1830; Germany)
- R. Winckworth, 1944. Schmidt's *Versuch*,
1818. Proceedings of the Malacological
Society of London 26(1): 23-24.
- Dance, 1986: 65.

- Schmidt, John Edward (1957-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 120.
- Schmidt, Louis (1863-1930?; Germany)
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150.
- Schmidt, Oscar (1848-1908; Germany)
Anonymous, 1908. Verstorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 41(1): 48.
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150.
- Schmierer, Ernst Theodor (1879-1953; Germany)
K. von Bülow, 1953. Zum Tode von Professor Dr. Theodor Schmierer. Geologie (Berlin) 2(5-6): 449-454, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
H. Schlesch, 1953. Ernst Theodor Schmierer (1879-1953). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 82(4-6): 156-158 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 186-187.
Haldemann, 1998: 199, fig. 5 [portrait].
- Schneider, Anton Frederich (1831-1890; Germany)
- Schneider, Kenneth Ray (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 120-121.
- Schnitter, Hellmut (****-****; Switzerland)
Turner, 1998: 16.
- Schnitzer, E. C. O. T.; see Pasha, E.
- Schoen, Donald Robert (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 121.
- Schoenberg-Dole, Olive Beardmore (1914-2002; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 121.
Anonymous, 2002. Olive Schoenberg-Dole, 1914-2002. HMS Bulletin, June 2002: 3.
- Schoening, Robert Charles (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 121.
- Scholvien, _____ (****-****; Germany)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
Barnard, 1965: 26.
Trew, 1990: 83.
Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Schomburgk, Richard (1811-1891; Germany/Australia)
W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 23(7-8): 141-142.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(1): 115.
Trew, 1990: 83.
- Schonevelde, Stephanus A. (1600s; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 128.
- Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe (1793-1864; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 240-245, 710 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 153-154.
- Schorer, Daniel Steven (1737-1790; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 244-245.
- Schot, _____; see Scott, J. E.
- Schouteden, Henri (1881-1972; Belgium)
J.-J. van Mol, 1974. H. Schouteden: bibliographie des mollusques africains. Achatina 5: 116.
- Schowalter, E. R.; see Showalter, E. R.
- Schramm, Alphonse (****; ****; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 24(1): 130.

- Schreiber, Anna Fruma (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 586; 1987: 121.
- Schreiber, Bernice [Neice] (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 433-434; 1987: 121.
- Schreibers, Karl [Carl] Franz Anton von (1775-1853; Germany)
L. R. Cox, 1929. On the varietal names for *Spondylus* in K. Schreibers's *Versuch einer Vollständigen Conchylienkenntniss* (1793). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(5): 251-254.
- Schreiner, Miriam Wirth (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 435; 1987: 121.
- Schrenck, Peter Leopold von (1826-1894; Russia)
W. Kobelt, 1894. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 26(5-6): 112.
H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 43(1): 76.
Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schrier, Peter Grant (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 434; 1987: 121.
- Schriner, Howard, Jr. (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 434-435; 1987: 121.
- Schriner, Miriam W. (1915/16-1992; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1992. Miriam W. Schriner. New York Shell Club Notes 322: 4.
- Schröder, Richard (1853-1917; Germany)
P. Hesse, 1917. Nekrolog. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 49(1): 41-44.
- Schroeder, Charles David (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 121.
- Schröter, Johann Samuel (1735-1808; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 154, 191-192.
Swainson, 1840: 321.
Porro, 1841: 44.
Musei Gottwaldiani testaceorum, 1782 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 707 (1964).
Barnard, 1965: 27.
A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Schröter: pp. 289-294].
H. Friess, 1982. Johann Samuel Schröter (1735-1808) a pioneer in palaeontology. Archives of Natural History 11(1): 83-98 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 50.
Kohn, 1992: 148-151.
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150-151 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Schrott, Florian (1884-1971; Italy)
W. Klemm, 1971. Nachruf: Florian Schrott (1884-1971). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(21): 313-315 [biography, bibliography].
Kiss, 1984: 39.
- Schubert, Gotthilf Heinrich von (1780-1860; Germany)
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Schubert: pp. 52-53].
Kohn, 1992: 221.

- Schuitema, A. K. (****-1982; Netherlands)
 J. Nienhuis, 1983. Herinneringen aan A. K. Schuitema. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 214: 1398-1399.
- Schuitemaker, J. P. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194.
- Schulenberg, _____ (****-****; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Schultz, Dodi (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 435; 1987: 122.
- Schultze, _____ (****-****; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 86.
- Schultze, L. S. (****-****; Germany)
 Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Schumacher, Chrétien Frédéric (1757-1830; Denmark)
 Swainson, 1840: 322.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
 Dance, 1986: 89, 225.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Schütt, Hartwig (1923-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Schuyf, Pieter (1898-1985; Netherlands)
 J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam P. Schuyf (1898-1985). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 230: 154-155.
- Schwartz, Sally Williams (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Schwartz von Mohrenstern, Gustav (1809-1890; Austria)
 Dance, 1986: 225.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Schweinfurth, Georg August (1836-1925; Belgium)
 Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schwengel, Frank R. (1885-1974; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. S. Schwengel]
 Anonymous, 1974. Frank R. Schwengel, 88, dies; Chairman of Seagram & Sons. New York Times, May 5, 1974: 77 [portrait].
 Henson, 1982: 101 [given as "Frederick D."].
 M. R. Marrus, 1991. Samuel Bronfman: the life and times of Seagram's Mr. Sam. Hanover (New Hampshire): Brandeis University Press/University Press of New England, 551 pp., 8 pls. [Schwengel: pp. 192-193, 323, 457, 2 portraits].
- Schwengel, Jeanne Sanderson (1889-1961; U.S.A.)
 Y. Kondo, 1956. Dr. Jean [sic] S. Schwengel. Hawaiian Shell News 4(4): 36-37.
 Anonymous, 1961. Dr. Jean S. Schwengel dies. Hawaiian Shell News 9(7): 6.
 H. B. Baker, C. B. Wurtz & R. T. Abbott, 1961. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel, Sc.D. The Nautilus 75(1): 36-39, portrait [bibliography].
 A. D'Attilio, 1961. Dr. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel. New York Shell Club Notes 70: 6.
 A. A. Olsson, 1961. Jean Sanderson Schwengel, 1889-1961. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961: 62-63, portrait.
 A. A. Olsson, 1961. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel, 1889-1961. Paleontological Research Institution, [2 pp.].

- Abbott, 1973: 154.
- Henson, 1982: 101.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Murray, 1999: 8/14, 9/2-3.
- Scilla, Agostino (1629-1700; Italy)
- Swainson, 1840: 321.
- Edwards, 1967: 25-26.
- Scipio Africanus the Younger (185 BC-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 5.
- Scholand, _____ [M.D.] (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Schubaert, Toers Diesbergen (1805-1853; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 246.
- Scopoli, Giovanni Antonio (1723-1788; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 198-199.
- Swainson, 1840: 322-323.
- Introduction ad historiam naturalem, 1777* – Available by ICZN Opinions 160 and 329 (1955).
- Scott, George (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Scott, Jacob Elias [Schot] (1669-1750; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 51.
- Engel, 1986: 248-249.
- Scott, Pamela Rae (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Scott, Paul Hugh (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Scribner, Myra Packer (1887-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 435.
- Scudder, Samuel Hubbard (1837-1911; U.S.A.)
- Note: *Nomenclator Zoologicus: an alphabetical list of all generic names that have been employed by naturalists for Recent and fossil animals from the earliest times to the close of the year 1879* (1882) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Seaborn, Charles Ray (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Seba, Alberto [Albertus, Albert] (1665-1736; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 173-174.
- Swainson, 1840: 323.
- H. Engel, 1937. The life of Albert Seba. Svenska Linné Sällskapets Årsskrift 20: 75-100.
- H. Engel, 1961. The sale-catalogue of the cabinets of natural history of Alberus Seba (1752). A curious document from the period of the naturae curiosi. Bulletin of the Research Council of Israel, Section B. Zoology, 10B(1-2): 119-131.
- Dance, 1986: 225, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Engel, 1986: 249-250.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 257.
- I. Müsch, R. Willmann & J. Rust, 2002. A diverse and marvelous collection. Natural History 111(3): 56-63 [portrait].
- Sedlak, Richard Curtis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Seeley, Harry Govier (1839-1909; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1907. Eminent living geologists: Professor H. G. Seeley. Geological Magazine (dec. 5) 4(6): 241-253, pl. 12 [biography, portrait].

- Seeley, Robin Hadlock (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Seghers, Alexandre (1803-1866; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1982: 31.
- Seguenza, Giuseppe (1833-1889; Italy)
D. Pantanelli, 1889. Guiseppe [sic] Seguenza. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 14(1-3): 10-12 [biography; partial bibliography].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 90-91.
Warén, 1980: 60.
Dance, 1986: 40-41, 225.
F. Giovine, 1989. Giuseppe Seguenza (1833-1889). *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(3-4): 57-61.
L. Bertolaso & S. Palazzi, 2000 [“1999”]. Note sulla raccolta Seguenza di molluschi plio-pleistocenici della Provincia di Messina conservata presso il Museo di Geologia e Paleontologia dell’Università di Firenze. *Bollettino Malacologico* 35(1-4): 3-44.
Trew, 1990: 84.
- Segveld (Segveldt), Johan van (****-1737; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 250.
- Segwaard (Segwaert), Bartholomeus van (****-1731; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 250-251.
- Seib, Bernard J., Jr. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Seibert, Hermann (1840-1919; Germany)
J. H. Jungbluth, 2003. Hermann Seibert aus Eberbach am Neckar (03.03.1840 – 10.02.1919; Lehrer?). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 69/70: 79-85 [bibliography, portrait].
- Seid, Herman (1903-1984; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1984. Herman Seid is dead; a lawyer in New York. *The New York Times*, September 28, 1984: B-8.
D. Ræihle, 1984. Herman Seid 1903-1984. *New York Shell Club Notes* 293: 2.
- Seidler, August (****-1944?; Germany)
Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Seip, William F. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Sell, Henrik (****-****; Germany)
F. Haas, 1927. Der Aufsatz von Henrik Sell im 3. Band des *Archivs für Hydrobiologie* ist ein Plagiat. *Archiv für Hydrobiologie* 18(1): 185-186.
- Sellius, Gottfried [Godofredus] (1704?-1767; Germany/Netherlands/France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 161.
Engel, 1986: 251.
- Sélys-Longchamps, Michel Edmond de [Baron] (1813-1900; Belgium)
P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. Baron Michel Edmond de Sélys-Longchamps. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 75.
Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Semmelink, Jan (1837-1912; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 177.
Dance, 1986: 226.
Engel, 1986: 251.
- Semon, Richard Wolfgang (1859-1918; Germany)
G. Uschmann, 1975. Semon, Richard Wolfgang. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 297-298.

Semper, Carl Gottfried (1832-1892; Germany)

H. Simroth, 1893. Professor Dr. Carl Semper. *The Conchologist* 2(6): 143-144.

H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 87.

Zilch, 1967: 41.

R. I. Johnson, 1969. Semper's *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* [sic], *Wissenschaftliche Resultate*, 1867-1916. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 144-147.

Kiss, 1983: 118.

Trew, 1990: 84.

Fouché, 1995: 52.

A. G. Kuznetsov, D. I. Ivanov & A. V. Sysoev, 2000. Type specimens in C. Semper's collection of the Philippine land snails stored in the Zoological Museum of Moscow University. *Ruthenica* 10(1): 15-22.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 258.

Note: *Landmollusken* in: *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* (1870-98) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Sener, Fred Charles (1940-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.

Seneš, Ján (1924-1992; Slovak Republic)

M. Kováč, 1993. Obituary notice: Ján Seneš (1924-1992). *Contributions to Tertiary and Quaternary Geology* 29(3-4): 40, 139 [portrait].

Seno, Hidemi (1879-1967; Japan)

T. Ino, 1967. Memory of Prof. Hidemi Seno. *Venus* 26(2): 53-55 [portrait; in Japanese].

Septenville, Paul de (?1836-1912; France)

P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. P. de Septenville. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 361.

Duchamps, 1999: 19, fig. 54.

Serièrè, Guillaume de (1788-1868; Netherlands/Java)

Benthem Jutting, 1939: 170-171.

Engel, 1986: 253.

Serrill, Linda S. (1948-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.

Servain, Georges (1846-****; France)

Anonymous, 1885. Servain. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 1-6, 1 pl. [portrait].

Sessoms, Junius Bradley (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 122.

Settala, Mandredo (1600-1680; Italy)

Settepassi, Francesco (1886-1982; Italy)

Anonymous, 1981. For F. Settepassi's 95° birthday. *La Conchiglia* 13(152-153): 15.

F. Ghisotti, 1982. Francesco Settepassi (1886-1982). *Bollettino Malacologico* 18(1-4): viii.

K. Nicolay, 1982. Francesco Settepassi 1886-1982. *La Conchiglia* 14(156-157): 15.

Severino, Marco Aurelio (1580-1656; Italy)

Severyn, Hector (****-****; Venezuela)

Rehder, 1997: 187.

Sevin, _____ (****-****; France)

Dance, 1986: 187.

Sexauer, Howard T. (1899-1981; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.

- Seymer, Henry (1745-1800; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 76.
- Sganzin, Victor (****-1841; France)
Bauchot et al., 1990: 130.
- Shackleford, Lewis John [Reverend] (1858-1917; U.K.)
R. Standen, 1917. Obituary notice. Rev. Lewis J. Shackleford. *Journal of Conchology* 15(7): 193-194 [bibliography]; 15(8): 233 [portrait; 1918].
Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- Shallcross, John (1827-1898; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1898. John Shallcross. *The Nautilus* 12(8): 95-96.
Abbott, 1973: 154.
- Sharp, Benjamin (1858-1915; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 154.
- Sharpe, Daniel (1806-1857; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1858. [Obituary: Daniel Sharpe]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58*: xxxi-xxxiii.
- Shasky, Donald Robert [M.D.] (1925-2002; U.S.A.)
R. Kirby, 1965. Shasky explores waters around Socorro Island. *Redlands [California] Daily Facts*, Aug. 20, 1965: 4 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 436-437; 1987: 122-123.
H. W. Chaney, 2002. Donald R. Shasky (1995-2002). *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 32(1): 6.
H. W. Chaney, 2003. Donald R. Shasky (1925-2002), itinerant malacologist extraordinaire. *The Festivus* 35(8): 97-104, frontis. [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
- K. L. Kaiser, 2003. Shasky, my "bud". *The Festivus* 35(8): 105.
- Shaw, C. (****-****; South Africa/Madagascar)
Trew, 1987: 81; 1993: 83.
- Shaw, George (1751-1831; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 207.
Swainson, 1840: 324-325.
C. D. Sherborn, 1895. On the dates of Shaw and Nodder's "Naturalist's Miscellany." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 6) 15(88): 375-376.
- Shaw, Henry Otho Nicholson (1889-1954; U.K.)
A. E. Salisbury, 1954. Henry Otho Nicholson Shaw, 1889-1954. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 31(2): 29-30 [bibliography].
- Shaw, Karen Louisa (1964/1965-1984; Australia)
S. M. Slack-Smith, 1984. Karen Louisa Shaw. *Australian Shell News* 46: 7.
- Shaw, Ross Franklin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shaw, William Henry (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shaw, William Neil (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 437; 1987: 123.
Carriker, 2004: 134, 149 [portrait].
- Shearer, John Daniel (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Sheets, Elva Darah (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 437-438; 1987: 123.
- Sheldon, Pearl Gertrude (1885-1966; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 155.

Shelley, Rowland McLamb (1942-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 123.

Shepard, Charles Upham (1804-1886; U.S.A.)

Merrill, 1906: 340, 711 [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 155.

Shepard, I. M.; see Oldroyd, I. M.

Shepard, William Douglas [Bill] (1947-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 123.

Shepherd, Tom D. (1941-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 123.

Sheppard, Patricia Miller (1928-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 123.

Sheppard, [Mrs.] William (****-****; U.K./Canada)

La Rocque, 1962: 29.

Sherborn, Charles Davies (1861-1942; U.K.)

J. R. Norman, 1942. Obituaries. Dr. C. D. Sherborn. *Nature* 150(3796): 146-147.

H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. Dr. Charles Davies Sherborn. *The Nautilus* 56(2): 67.

F. Chapman, 1943. A modern Linnaeus: Charles Davies Sherborn. *The Victorian Naturalist* 60(5): 76-77 [portrait].

J. R. Norman, 1943. Charles Davies Sherborn. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 126-127.

J. R. Norman, 1944. Squire. *Memories of Charles Davies Sherborn*. London: George G. Harrap & Co., Ltd. 202 pp. [biography, bibliography].

Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.

Sherrod, Sterling Thomas (1876-1943; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1943. Sterling Thomas Sherrod. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 27: 12.

Abbott, 1973: 155.

Shetrone, Henry Clyde (1876-1954; U.S.A.)

R. W. Dexter, 1956. Henry Clyde Shetrone, 1876-1954. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956*: 38.

Abbott, 1973: 155-156.

Shiba, Noboru (1910-1935; Japan)

Editor, 1936. [obituary]. *Venus* 6(1): 79-80 [short biography, bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].

Shields, Beulah E. (****-****; U.S.A.)

Henson, 1982: 26, 32-33.

Shields, Thomas R. (1900-1972; U.S.A.)

E. R. Cross, 1971. Portrait of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 19(3): 6 [portrait] [reprinted in electronic form in *Internet Hawaiian Shell News*, November 2003: 12-13].

E. Leehman, 1972. Tom Shields night. *Hawaiian Shell News* 20(6): 2.

Anonymous, 1972. HMS mourns Tom Shields. *Hawaiian Shell News* 20(7): 2.

Shikama, Tokio (1912-1978; Japan)

Editor, 1979. Obituary of Prof. T. Shikama. *Venus* 38(1): 77 [portrait; bibliography; in Japanese].

M. Tabakotani, 1979. Tokio Shikama. *New York Shell Club Notes* 250: 2.

Shimek, Bohumil (1861-1937; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1927. Bohumil Shimek. *University of Iowa News Bulletin* 2(9): 5 [biography, portrait].

- Anonymous, 1932. Professor Shimek to be honored at Commencement luncheon; famous scientist entered University fifty-four years ago; member of faculty since 1890. University of Iowa News Bulletin 7(5): 1-4 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. After fifty years of teaching, Bohumil Shimek will be honored at the Commencement luncheon. The Daily Iowan (Iowa City), May 22, 1932: 4 [biography, portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1937. Bohumil Shimek. The Nautilus 50(4): 140.
- G. F. Kay, 1939. Memorial to Bohumil Shimek. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1938, 51: 169-174, pl. 7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 156.
- J. Golden, 1996. The Shimek collection at the University of Iowa. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 36 [abstract].
- Rehder, 1997: 118.
- Shimek, Ronald Lee (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shikama, Tokio (1912-****; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].
- Shinagawa, Kazuhisa (****-1984; Japan)
- H. Minato, 1984. [Memories of Mr. Kazuhisa Shinagawa.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(1): 28-29 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Shirley, John (1849-1922; U.K./Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 160.
- Shirley, Walter William (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 124.
- Shoemaker, Alan Hoyt (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 124.
- Shopland, E. R. (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- Shor, Betty Ann (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 438-439; 1987: 124.
- Short, F. W. (1880-1969; New Zealand)
- Anonymous, 1969. Obituary: Captain F. W. Short, M.C. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 5(2): 39.
- Showalter, E. R. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- H. H. Smith, 1908. The Showalter collection. The Nautilus 22(11): 117-118.
- H. H. Smith, 1913. [name correction]. The Nautilus 27(8): 96.
- W. G. Mazýck, 1914. Showalter or Schowalter. The Nautilus 27(9): 108.
- Shultz, Fred Townsend (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 439; 1987: 124.
- Shumard, Benjamin Franklin (****-****; U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Shumard: pp. 255-258, 274; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Shumard, George Getz (1825-1867; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 156.
- Shumate, Agnes (****-1952; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1953. Miss Shumake dies in Colorado. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 126: 11.

- Shumway, Sandra E. [Sandy] (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- G. R. Abbe, 2003. Sandra E. Shumway. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 453-454 [portrait].
- Carriker, 2004: 145, 146, 154, 164, 189, 196, 215, 227, 242 [portraits].
- Shuster, Carl Nathaniel, Jr. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 439-440; 1987: 124.
- Shuttleworth, Robert James (1810-1874; England/Switzerland)
- K. Guthnick, 1874. Dr. R. J. Shuttleworth, Esq. (Nekrolog). *Mittheilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern* 1874: 98-104.
- __Bachmann, 1874. Anmerkung. *Mittheilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern* 1874: 105-106.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 99-100.
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Robert James Shuttleworth. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(1): 8.
- Melvill, 1890: 218.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 160.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Shuttleworth: p. 101].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- E. Neubert & M. Gosteli, 2003. The molluscan species described by Robert James Shuttleworth. I. Gastropoda: Pulmonata. *Contributions to Natural History, Scientific Papers from the Natural History Museum Bern* 1: 1-123, pls. 1-30 [biography, bibliography, portrait, partial list of taxa].
- Sibbald, Robert [Sir] (1641-1722; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 144-146.
- Porro, 1841: 15-17.
- Melvill, 1890: 193.
- Sibinga, G. L. Smit (1895-****; Java/Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 192-193.
- Sicardi, Omar E. (1913-1997; Uruguay)
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 [“1997”]. Omar E. Sicardi (1913-1997). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 8(72-73): 56.
- Sickel, James Boliver (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 440; 1987: 124.
- Siddall, Scott E. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 124.
- Carriker, 2004: 161, 182 [portraits].
- Siebold, Carl Theodor Ernst von (1804-1885; Germany) [cousin of P. F. von Siebold]
- H. Körner, 1967. Die Würzburger Siebold. Eine Gelehrtenfamilie des 18. und 19. Jahrhunderts. *Lebensdarstellungen deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig)* 13: 662 pp. [C. T. Siebold: pp. 291-355] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Siebold, Philipp Franz Balthasar von [Jonkheer] (1796-1866; Netherlands)
- H. Körner, 1967. Die Würzburger Siebold. Eine Gelehrtenfamilie des 18. und 19. Jahrhunderts. *Lebensdarstellungen deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig)* 13: 662 pp. [P. F. Siebold: pp. 356-491] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Engel, 1986: 254.
- T. Yamaguchi, ed., 1987. *Von Siebold and Natural History of Japan I*. Kumamoto University, ii + 80 pp., numerous pls.

- T. Habe, 1990. [Biohistory of malacologists (76) Philip Franz Balthasar von Siebold (1796-1866).] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 21(3): 60-62 [in Japanese].
- A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1993. Von Siebold en zijn malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 275: 156-161 [list of taxa named after Siebold].
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Siedl, Fritz (****-2001; Austria)
- H. K. Mienis, 2002. Professor Fritz Seidl. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 32(1): 6.
- Siekman, Lula B. (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 440; 1987: 124.
- Sieling, Fred William (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 440-441; 1987: 124.
- Siemens, T. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 254.
- Siemssen, Adolf Christian (1768-1833; Germany)
- Seemann, 1995: 63-64 [portrait].
- Sigerfoos, Charles Peter (1865-1944; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 156-157.
- Siggers, Cecil John Charles [M.D.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 462.
- Sigler, Stephen Alan (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Signor, Philip W., III (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Sigsbee, Charles Dwight (1845-1923; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Sikes, F. H. (1864-1945; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Silliman, Benjamin (1779-1864; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 215-216, 316-317, 711 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Silva, Augusto Luso da (1827-1902; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 121, pl. [4].
- Simard, Diane de Vry (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 441; 1987: 125.
- Simey, T. J. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Simons, F. A. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Simpson, Charles Torrey (1846-1932; U.S.A.)
- F. M. Bayer, 1948. Charles T. Simpson's types in the molluscan genus *Liguus*. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 107(16): 8 pp., 1 pl.
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- R. I. Johnson, 1975. Simpson's unionid types and miscellaneous unionid types in the National Museum of Natural History. *Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4: 57 pp. [reprinted 1992].
- Shasky, 1980: 28.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- E. O. Rothra, 1995. Florida's pioneer naturalist. The life of Charles Torrey Simpson. University Press of Florida, xvi + 240 pp.

- Rehder, 1997: 61, 71, 74, 89.
- Murray, 1999: 8/12-13.
- Note: *The Mollusca of Porto Rico* (1902, by Dall & C. T. Simpson) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Simpson, George Bancroft (1841-1901; U.S.A.)
- J. M. Clarke, 1902. George B. Simpson. *The Nautilus* 15(9): 107.
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Simroth, Heinrich Rudolf (1851-1913; Germany)
- P. Ehrmann, 1918. Heinrich Simroth. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 50(1): 1-27 [biography].
- P. Ehrmann, 1918. Heinrich Simroth. Ein Nachruf. *Sitzungsberichte der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Leipzig* 43-44: 47-81, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Sinclair, Andrew [M.D.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Sinclair, Ralph Mason (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 441; 1987: 125.
- Sinel, Joseph (1844-1929; U.K.) [father-in-law of J. Hornell]
- Anonymous, 1929. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(11): 330.
- B. T. Roswell, 1931 [“1929”]. In memoriam. Joseph Sinel, born 13th December 1844; died 2nd April 1929. *Report & Transactions, La Société Guernesiaise (Guernsey)* 10(4): 369-371 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Singendonck, J. D. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 255.
- Singleton, F. A. (1897-1947; Australia)
- L. R. Cox, 1949. F. A. Singleton, 1897-1947. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 2-3.
- Sinitsin, L. (****-****; Russia)
- Rehder, 1997: 113.
- Sipman, Johannes Philippus (1666-1725; Germany/Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Engel, 1986: 255-256.
- Sirenko, Boris I. (****-****; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
- Sismonda, Angelus (1807-1878; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 94 [one sentence obituary].
- Sismonda, Eugenio (1845-1870; Italy)
- C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Eugenio Sismonda. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(6): 299.
- Sissom, Stanley Lewis (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Sisson, Loveta Elizabeth (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Six, Hendrik (1796-1847; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 256.
- Sjöstedt, Bror Yngve (1866-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 226.

- Skertchly, Sydney Barber Josiah (****-1926; U.K./Hong Kong/Australia)
- H. A. Longman, 1926. The late Professor S. B. J. Skertchly. *Queensland Naturalist* (Brisbane) 5(5): 70-72, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Skinner, Lisa L. (1959-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Skinner-Wittig, Ed [spouse of Renate Skinner-Wittig]
- Skinner-Wittig, Renate (1922-1989; Germany/Indonesia/U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1989. [Obituary notice]. *Halia* (n.s.) 25: [10].
- R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 311: 4-5 [biography].
- R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner 1922-1989. *American Conchologist* 17(2): 24 [portrait].
- J. Senders & R. Senders, 1989. *Nécrologie*. *Arion* 14(3): 103.
- Skoglund, Carol Christine (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Skoglund, Paul (1918-1997; U.S.A.) [spouse of C. C. Skoglund]
- Anonymous, 1998. In memoriam. Paul Skoglund, 1918-1997. *The Festivus* 30(1); 2 [reprinted: *Of Sea and Shore* 20(4): 218].
- Skoog, H. (1870-1927; Sweden)
- Barnard, 1965: 27.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Skottsberg, Carl Johan Fredrik (1880-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Slabber, A. (1896-1976; Netherlands)
- M. I. Gerhardt, 1977. A. Slabber overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 174: 614.
- Engel, 1986: 256.
- Slabber, Martinus (1740-1835; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
- Engel, 1986: 256.
- Slack, John Hamilton (1834-1874; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Sladen, Walter Percy (1849-1900; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Slater, Edward M. (1937-1989; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- D. Ræihle & W. E. Sage, 1989. Edward M. Slater. *New York Shell Club Notes* 313: 6-7 [biography].
- Slater, H. H. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Sleen, Wilcher Gosen Nicolaas van der (1886-1967; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 189, 193.
- Engel, 1986: 256-257.
- Voous, 1995: 444.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Sleyden, B. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 257.
- Slik, Leen van der (1899-1986; Netherlands)
- A. Verduin, 1979. De heer Van der Slik 80 jaar. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 190: 922-923.

- M. van der Bos, 1984. De heer Van der Slik 85 jaar. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 218: 1530-1531.
- Engel, 1986: 257.
- A. W. Janssen & J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam L. van der Slik (1899-1986). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 233: 198-201 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- A. W. Janssen & J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam L. van der Slik (1899-1986). Mededelingen van der Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 23(3): 87-89 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait]
- Slinn, Mina May (1910-1979; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 443.
- Anonymous, 1980. Deaths. The Nautilus 94(1): 10.
- Abbott, 1987: 161.
- Sloane, Hans [Henry] [M.D., Sir, Baronet] (1660-1753; U. K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 158.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 326-329.
- Melvill, 1890: 194.
- Chardon, 1949: 55-56, pl. 3 [portrait].
- G. L. Wilkins, 1952. The shell collections of Sir Hans Sloane, Bart. (1660-1753). With digressions upon the books and people connected with them. Journal of Conchology 23(8): 247-259, pls. 5, 6.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1953. A catalogue and historical account of the Sloane shell collection. Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) (Historical Series) 1(1): 47 pp., 12 pls.
- Edwards, 1967: 51.
- Dance, 1986: 31, 67, 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- A. MacGregor, ed., 1994. Sir Hans Sloane; collector, scientist, antiquary, founding father of the British Museum. London: British Museum, 308 pp. [biography].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- Sloat, Lewis Warrington (1815-1886; U.S.A.) [nephew of Commodore John D. Sloat]
- R. C. Miller, 1953. Highlights of a hundred years, 1853-1953. Pacific Discovery 6(2): 18-25 [Sloat: p. 20].
- Ewan, 1955: 59.
- L. G. Hertlein, 1956. Lewis W. Sloat, pioneer conchologist in California. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: 7-8.
- Abbott, 1973: 157-158.
- Sloff, Jan G. (1892-1979; Netherlands)
- J. G. J. Frentrop, 1979. Jan G. Sloff overleden. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 190: 923-924.
- Sloots, Herman (1923-1998; Netherlands)
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 1998. In memoriam Herman Sloots (1923-1998). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 303: 89.
- Sluiter, Carel Philip (1854-1933; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 185.
- Smee, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 84 [collection sold in 1878].
- Smiley, Winnifred (1902-1972; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1972. In memorium. Winnifred Smiley, March 5, 1902-January 9, 1972. Pacific Northwest Shell News 12(1): 1-2.

- Smit, Daniel de (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 258.
- Smith, Diderick (****-****; Germany/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 258.
- Smit, Hendrik Gerard de (****-1964; Netherlands)
D. J. Boerman, 1964. In memoriam H. G. de Smit. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 111: 1156-1157.
- Smith, Allyn Goodwin (1893-1976; U.S.A.)
Drake, 1963: 9.
F. Howard, 1963. Biographical sketch. Allyn G. Smith. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(3): S9-11.
Anonymous, 1969. Allyn G. Smith. *Tabulata* 2(2): 3, portrait.
Abbott, 1973: 443.
Anonymous, 1976. Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Annual Report of the Western Society of Malacologists* 9: 8-9 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1976. Allyn G. Smith. *Of Sea and Shore* 7(3): 140, 171 [portrait].
A. La Rocque, 1976. Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Sterkiana* 63-64: 76.
R. C. Miller, 1977. Obituary. Allyn G. Smith. *Malacological Review* 10: 87-88.
W. K. Emerson, 1977. Obituary. Allyn Goodwin Smith, 1893-1976. *The Nautilus* 91(1): 37.
P.-H. Fischer, 1977. Necrologie: Allyn G. Smith. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 114(1-2): 80.
P. U. Rodda, 1977. Allyn Goodwin Smith, 1893-1976. *The Veliger* 19(3): [i] [portrait].
Shasky, 1980: 20, 38-42.
M. G. Kellogg, 1986. A bibliography and catalog of taxa for Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Occasional Papers of the California Academy of Sciences* 145: 12 pp.
Abbott, 1987: 161.
Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].
- Smith, Annie Mills (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 443; 1987: 125.
- Smith, Arthur Donaldson (1864-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 84.
- Smith, Burnett (1877-1958; U.S. A.)
K. V. W. Palmer, 1958. Burnett Smith 1877-1958. *Paleontological Research Institution* [memorial read at the P.R.I. annual meeting and printed as a single sheet for distribution to the family and P.R.I. membership] [portrait].
K. V. W. Palmer, 1960. Memorial to Burnett Smith (1877-1958). *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1959*: 151-156, pl. 14 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 158.
Anonymous, 1989. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Burnett Smith (1877-1958). *Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 22(3-4): 140 [portrait].
- Smith, Charles (c. 1715-1762; Ireland)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 167-168.
- Smith, Colleen M. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 586; 1987: 125.
- Smith, Doris Amelia (1908-1992; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Smith, Douglas G. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 125.

Smith, Edgar Albert (1847-1916; U.K.)

E. A. Smith, [1899?]. A catalogue of papers on Mollusca and Echinodermata by Edgar A. Smith, F.Z.S., etc. London: privately printed by Hazell, Watson and Viney, Ltd., 14 pp.

Anonymous, 1916. Edgar Albert Smith, I.S.O., late conchologist of the British Museum. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 6) 3(9): 431-432.

Anonymous, 1916. E. A. Smith. *The Nautilus* 30(7): 84.

Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1916].

M. Doello Juardo, 1917. Edgar A. Smith. *Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales* 3: 120-122.

J. C. Melvill, 1917. Obituary notice. Edgar Albert Smith, I.S.O. *Journal of Conchology* 15(5): 150-153 [bibliography].

B. B. Woodward, 1917. Edgar Albert Smith, 1847-1916. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(3): 215-217.

G. A. F. Knight, 1920. Memorial notice of the late Edgar A. Smith, F.Z.S., I.S.O. *Glasgow Naturalist* 8(4): 119-122.

C. R. Boettger, 1921. Edgar Albert Smith. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(3): 121-125, frontispiece [biography, portrait].

E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. Edgar-Albert Smith. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 86-87.

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356, pl. 49; 1927b: 161, pl. 21 [portrait].

Barnard, 1965: 27, 51.

B. Verdcourt, 1974. Bibliography of the papers of E. A. Smith relating to non-marine Mollusca of tropical Africa. *Achatina* 5: 117-119.

J. Chatfield, 1980. A Conchologist's tombstone [E.A. Smith]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 74: 243-244.

N. F. McMillan, 1981. More re Edgar A. Smith. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 76: 303.

Dance, 1986: 129, 226, pl. 31a [portrait].

Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.

A. Trew, 1993. Edgar Albert Smith's new molluscan names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 86 pp.

A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman (1847-1919) en E. A. Smith (1847-1916). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 280: 133-139.

Fouché, 1995: 53.

Duchamps, 1999: 15, fig. 55 [portrait].

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.

Groves & Weil, 2003: 45 [portrait].

Smith, Edmond Hobart (1935-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 444; 1987: 125-126.

Smith, Emily Williams (1908-1978; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 444; 1987: 126.

Smith, Eric Richard Anthony (1953-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 444; 1987: 126.

Smith, Ernest Rice (1891-1952; U.S.A.)

K. V. W. Palmer, 1953. Ernest Rice Smith, 1891-1952. [Memorial read at the Paleontological Research Institution annual meeting and printed as a single sheet for distribution to the family and P.R.I. membership].

Smith, Eugene Allen (1841-1927; U.S.A.)

Merrill, 1906: 565, 711 [portrait].

- S. J. Lloyd, 1954. Eugene Allen Smith, Alabama's great geologist. New York: Newcomen Society in North America, 22 pp.
- Smith, Francis A. (****-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 161-162.
- Smith, H. M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 105.
- Smith, Herbert Huntington (1851-1919; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1913. [collection of shells from Coosa River]. *The Nautilus* 27(7): 84.
Anonymous, 1919. [death noted]. *The Nautilus* 32(4): 143.
W. J. Holland, 1919. Herbert Huntington Smith. *Science* (n.s.) 44(1273): 481-483.
G. W. Clapp, 1920. Herbert Huntington Smith. *The Nautilus* 33(4): 136-141; 33(1): portrait.
Abbott, 1973: 158.
Trew, 1993: 84.
C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- Smith, Illene Harper (1905-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smith, James Edward (1759-1828; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 48, 83.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- Smith, James Perrin (1864-1931; U.S.A.)
S. Shedd, 1931. James Perrin Smith. *Science* 72(1893): 382-383.
Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 388, portrait].
- Smith, Judith Terry (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 586-587; 1987: 126.
C. L. King, 1983. Women in Earth Sciences. *Stanford Observer, Stanford Earth Scientist Section*, October 1983: 7-8 [portrait].
Coan, 1983: 18-19.
Anonymous, 1990. Judith Terry Smith directs annual fund. *The Stanford Earth Scientist*, December 1990: 11.
- Smith, Lillian Cassat (1900-1971; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 158.
- Smith, Maxwell (1888-1961; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1961. Maxwell Smith, 1888-1961. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 63.
Anonymous, 1961. Maxwell Smith dies. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(12): 8.
H. B. Baker, 1961. Maxwell Smith. *The Nautilus* 75(2): 84.
Anonymous, 1962. Maxwell Smith. *New York Shell Club Notes* 74: 5.
J. L. Baily, Jr., 1962. Maxwell Smith, 1881-1961. *The Nautilus* 76(1): 33-34; 75(4): pl. 18, portrait.
Abbott, 1973: 158.
- Smith, Michael Dillon (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smith, Ralph Ingram (1916-1993; U.S.A.)
J. T. Carlton, D. G. Fautin, B. E. Weibrecht & A. M. Kuris, 1988, Professor Ralph I. Smith: a tribute to his manuals of marine invertebrates and his academic progeny. *The Veliger* 31(1-2): 135-137.
- Smith, Ray Fred (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 126.

- Smith, Sanderson (1832-1915; U.K./U.S.A.)
- M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Smith: p. 51].
- Abbott, 1973: 159.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 2-3 [revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53].
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.
- Rehder, 1997: 50.
- Smith, Terry (****-1979; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1979. In memoriam. *Dredgings* [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 19(5): 6.
- Smith, Vivienne (****-****; U.S.A.)
- B. Elliott, 1998. Vivienne Smith. *American Conchologist* 26(1): 24.
- Smith, Walter L. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 587; 1987: 126.
- Smith, William (1769-1839; U.K.)
- L. R. Cox, 1942. New light on William Smith and his work. *Proceedings of the Yorkshire Geological Society* 25(1): 1-99, frontispiece, pls. 1-8 [biography, portrait].
- Jackson, 1945: 4.
- Edwards, 1967: 38.
- J. M. Eyles, 1969. William Smith (1769-1839). A chronology of significant dates in his life. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of London* 1657: 173-176.
- J. Morrell, 1989. The legacy of William Smith: the case of John Phillips in the 1820s. *Archives of Natural History* 16(3): 319-335.
- Smithwick, Ollie M. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 587; 1987: 126.
- Smook, Malcolm Andrew (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smrchek, Jerry Carl (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 445-446; 1987: 126.
- Smuk, Antal (1904-1978; Hungary)
- I. Pintér, 1979. Megemlékezés Smuk Antal (1904-1978). *Soosiana* 7: 3-4.
- Smythe, Kathleen Rosemary (1923-1991; U.K.)
- R. Houart, 1991. In memoriam. *Arion* 16(4): 131.
- J. Chatfield, 1992. Obituary. Kathleen Rosemary Smythe (14 June 1923-30 June 1991). *Journal of Conchology* 34(4): 243-247 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Snedekar, Eve K. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 127.
- Sneidar, Sylvester (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 126-127.
- Snellen, Jan [Johan] (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 259.
- Snodgrass, Robert Evans (1875-1962; U.S.A.)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Snoek, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 259.
- Snow, Carles Dale (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 127.

- Snyder, Martin Avery (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446-447; 1987: 127.
- Snyder, Sharon Jean (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 127.
- Sobrievsky, Alexis (****-****; Russia)
Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Sohl, Norman Frederick (1924-1993; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 447; 1975: 587-588; 1987: 127.
Anonymous, 1993. Norman F. Sohl, paleontologist. Washington Post, April 21, 1993: C-6.
Anonymous, 1993. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Norman Frederick Sohl (1924-1993). Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology 26(1): 14 [portrait].
J. Pojeta, Jr., & G. Lynn Wingard, 1993. Norman Frederick Sohl (1924-1993). American Paleontologist 1(3): 9-11.
- Sohl, Paul William (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 447; 1987: 127.
- Sokoloff, Helen (****-1965; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1962. Helen Sokoloff. New York Shell Club Notes 109: 2 [two sentence statement of death; spouse of Stanley Sokoloff].
- Solander, Daniel Carlsson [Charles] (1736-1782; Sweden/U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 195.
T. Iredale, 1916. Solander as a conchologist. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(2): 85-93.
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 492.
T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1954-44: 81-83.
- W. J. Clench, 1964. Dr. Clench qualifies Solander. Hawaiian Shell News 12(6): 6.
- A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.
- Barnard, 1965: 28.
- E. A. Kay, 1965. The Reverend John Lightfoot, Daniel Solander, and the Portland Catalogue. The Nautilus 79(1): 10-19.
- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- St. Jean, 1972: 11.
- See: Archives of Natural History 11(3): 443-515, April 1984, for several papers not directly related to malacology.
- Dance, 1986: 75-76.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 130.
- Kohn, 1992: 25-26.
- B. Jonsell, 1994. The Swedish connection. Pages 23-29, in: R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. London, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- Soldani, Ambrosio (1733-1808; Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 206.
Swainson, 1840: 330.
- Solem, George Alan (1931-1990; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 447-448.

- P. Williams, 1978. Solem and snails. *Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin* 49(10): 16-19.
- Abbott, 1987: 127.
- W. Backhuys, 1990. Obituary: Alan George [sic] Solem (1931-1990). *The Papustyla, Manus Landsnail Society*, April 1990: 1.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1990. Obituary – G. Alan Solem, 21.VI.1931 – 26.III.1990. *Basteria* 54(1-3): 151-154 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- W. F. Ponder & J. Stanisic, 1990. Obituary – G. Alan Solem. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 11: 1-7 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- D. Raeihle, 1990. George Alan Solem. *New York Shell Club Notes* 315: 2-3.
- L. Scheu & R. L. Goldberg, 1990. Alan Solem and the shell makers. *American Conchologist* September 1990: 9-11 [portrait].
- R. L. Wenzel, 1990. G. Alan Solem, 1931-1990. *Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin* 61(3): 8-10 [portrait].
- P. Colman, 1990. Vale Alan Solem 21 July 1931 – 27 February 1990. *Australian Shell News*, 70: 5.
- E.-L. Girardi, 1991. A bibliography and brief biography of G. Alan Solem, 1931-1990. *The Veliger* 34(4): 317-323.
- F. Wells, 1996. Alan Solem honoured. *Australian Shell News*, 93: 3 [portrait].
- Soliers, Marius (1823-1896; France)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 85.
- Sollier de la Touche, Louis Jean Baptiste Marie Toussaint (1757?-1819?; France)
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101.
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 161.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 37.
- Somerville, Alexander (1843-1907; U.K.)
- G. A. F. Knight, 1908. Obituary notice. Alexander Somerville, B.Sc., F.L.S., late President of the Conchological Society. *Journal of Conchology* 12(5): 116-118.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Soós, Lajos (1879-1972; Hungary)
- E. Krolopp, 1973. Dr. Soós Lajos 1879-1972. *Soosiana* 1: 4-6 [biography].
- R. Kiliás, 1975. Lajos Soós und die von ihm eingeführten malakologischen Taxa. *Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum in Berlin* 51(1): 139-143.
- Z. Kaszab, 1979. Megemlékezés Dr. Soós Lajos születésének 100. évfordulójára. *Állattani Közlemények (Budapest)*, 66(1-4): 3-9 [portrait].
- E. Krolopp, 1979. Megemlékezés Soós Lajos (1879-1972). *Soosiana* 7: 1-2 [biography].
- H. K. Mienis, 1995. Lajos Soós en zijn Molluskenfauna van de Karpaten. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 93.
- Soot-Ryen, Trøn (1896-****; Norway)
- Rehder, 1997: 136.
- Son, J. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 261.
- Soniat, Thomas M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 235, 242 [portraits].
- Sordi, Mauro (1916-1989; Italy)
- R. Cattaneo-Vietti, 1989. Mauro Sordi (1916-1989; Italy). *Bollettino Malacologico* 25(1-4): 133-135.

Sorensen, Andrew W. (1863-1962; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1940. Honored by National Museum. Monterey Peninsula Herald, September 10, 1940: [page not noted] [portrait].

A. G. Smith, 1962. Andrew Sorensen – 1863-1962. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 2(4): 80.

Smith, 1974: 6.

Abbott, 1987: 162.

Sosa, Avis Louise (1948-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 448; 1987: 127.

Souder, John William (1918-1991; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 448-449; 1987: 127.

Anonymous, 1991. In memoriam. John Souder. The Festivus 23(1): 10.

Souleyet, Louis François Auguste (1811-1852; France)

S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1853. Notice sur Souleyet. Journal de Conchyliologie 4(1): 107-111.

Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 391 [*Bonite*].

Huard & Wong, 1965: 212-215.

Dance, 1986: 134, 226

Bauchot et al., 1990: 131.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.

Souverbie, Saint-Martin (1815-1891; France)

W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 23(7-8): 141-142.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(1): 112-113.

Barnard, 1965: 28.

Dance, 1986: 226.

Trew, 1987: 81.

Fouché, 1995: 53-54.

Duchamps, 1999: 16.

Sowden, Harry (1870-1936; U.K.)

J. S. Gayner, 1937. Obituary notice: Harry Sowden. Journal of Conchology 20(10): 291 [bibliography].

Sowerby Family

Salisbury, 1945: 153-154.

K. v. W. Palmer, 1965. Who were the Sowerbys? American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964: 5-6.

Barnard, 1965: 28.

K. v. W. Palmer, 1965. Who were the Sowerbys? Hawaiian Shell News 14(1): 4; (2): 5; (3): 7.

K. v. W. Palmer, 1966. Who were the Sowerbys? Sterkiana 23: 1-6, 1 pl. [reprinted from Hawaiian Shell News].

Anonymous [“J. C.”], 1969. Supplementa Sowerbiana; or, a catalogue of books and manuscripts written or illustrated by members of the Sowerby family. Bernard Quaritch’s Catalogue No. 894, Supplement: 20 pp.

St. Jean, 1972: 187.

J. Collins, 1973. The Sowerby family. J. S. London: Seaton & Co., 22 pp.

J. B. MacDonald, 1974. The Sowerby collection in the British Museum (Natural History): a brief description of its holdings and a history of its acquisition. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 6(6): 380-401.

R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. A provisional bibliography of the natural history works by the Sowerby family. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 6(6): 482-559 [but see next entry].

- E. V. Coan, 1975. [Review of] "Papers on the Sowerby family." *The Veliger* 18(1): 106-107.
- G. F. Elliott, 1975. The non-descriptive palaeontology of the Sowerbys' Mineral Conchology. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 4(6): 387-399, 1 pl.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1976. The Sowerbys and their publications in light of the manuscript material in the British Museum (Natural History). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 7(4): 343-368.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19.
- Fouché, 1995: 54.
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, I (1788-1854; U.K.) [son of James Sowerby]
- Swainson, 1840: 331-332.
- Melvill, 1890: 201.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1894. On the dates of Sowerby's 'Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells'. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 6)* 13(76): 370-371.
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby's "Mineral Conchology" and "Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On "The Conchological Illustrations," by George Brettingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the "Descriptive Catalogue of Shells," by John Edward Gray. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 331-332.
- H. O. N. Shaw, 1909. On the dates of issue of Sowerby's "Conchological Illustrations," from the copy preserved in the Radcliffe Library, Oxford. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 333-340.
- A. Reynell, 1910. Further notes on the dates of issue of the parts of Sowerby's *Conchological Illustrations*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(3): 212-213.
- W. H. Dall, 1915. On some generic names first mentioned in the "Conchological illustrations". *Proceedings of the United States National Museum* 48(2079): 437-440.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 6. Stutchbury's catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(6): 350-351.
- L. J. P. Gaskin, 1939. Some notes on a copy of Sowerby *The Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells* in the library of the Horniman Museum. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(9): 250-252.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 32-33.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. Addendum to Book Note 6. Stutchbury's *Catalogue*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 143.
- C. Matheson, 1964. George Brettingham Sowerby the First and his correspondents. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(4): 214-225.
- C. Matheson, 1966. G. B. Sowerby the First and his correspondents – Part II. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(5): 253-266.
- N. F. McMillan, 1973. A rare "Sowerby" leaflet. *Journal of Conchology* 28(1): 40 [on *Bulinus*, 1853].
- A. L. Hughes, 1981. G. B. Sowerby letters in Cardiff. *Archives of Natural History* 10(1): 172.
- Dance, 1986: 120.

- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Sowerby: pp. 33-36].
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Kohn, 1992: 209-211; 237-249; 254-259; 270-271; 275.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- Note: *A catalogue of the shells contained in the collection of the late Earl of Tankerville* (1825), *Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841), and *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monographs by G. B. Sowerby I on *Cyclostoma* (1842), *Columbella* (1844), *Voluta* (1845), and *Lingula*, *Terebratula*, *Orbicula*, *Crania*, *Hipponyx*, and *Thecidium* (all 1846), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, II (1812-1884; U.K.) [son of G. B. Sowerby, I]
- Swainson, 1840: 331-332.
- W. Kobelt, 1884. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 16(6-7): 119.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1885. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 33(1): 80.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On “The Conchological Illustrations,” by George Brettingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the “Descriptive Catalogue of Shells,” by John Edward Gray. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 331-332.
- H. O. N. Shaw, 1909. On the dates of issue of Sowerby’s “Conchological Illustrations,” from the copy preserved in the Radcliffe Library, Oxford. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 333-340.
- A. Reynell, 1910. Further notes on the dates of issue of the parts of Sowerby’s *Conchological Illustrations*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(3): 212-213.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 31. *Popular British conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 173.
- R. I. Johnson, 1970. L. A. Reeve and G. B. Sowerby, *Conchologia Iconica* (1843-78). the original pattern set. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(4): 288.
- H. E. Coomans & F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1985. On the discovery of portraits of G. B. Sowerby II and III, and letters of G. B. Sowerby III to H. E. van Rijgersma. *Archives of Natural History* 12(1): 138-142 [portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 140, pl. 27 [portrait].
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. Sowerby reborn. *New York Shell Club Notes* 317: 8-9.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography, portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 45 [portrait].
- Note: *Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841), *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), and *Popular British conchology* (1854) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, III (1843-1921; U.K.) [son of G. B. Sowerby, II]
- H. C. Fulton, 1921. George Brettingham Sowerby. *Journal of Conchology* 16(7): 213-214 [partial bibliography].

- H. C. Fulton, 1921. George Brettingham Sowerby. *The Nautilus* 34(4): 137-138.
- Ed. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. George Brettingham Sowerby (3rd du nom). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 87.
- B. B. Woodward, 1922. George Brettingham Sowerby, F.L.S. Third of Name. 1843-1921. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 65-66.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1941. Book notes. 7. G. B. Sowerby III's descriptions of three shells. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(4): 145.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 15. Chesters Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- K. H. Bernard, 1950. The dates of issue of the "Illustrations of the zoology of South Africa" and the "Marine investigations in South Africa". *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(6): 187-189 [the latter contained a new marine gastropod by G. B. Sowerby III].
- Anonymous, 1956. Grandfather's shell cabinet: relic of a clan of artists and naturalists. *The Times* (London), Sept. 18, 1956.
- [. . . Richardson], 1957. Grandfather's shell cabinet. *The Malacological Society of Australia Newsletter* 5(17): 3-4.
- H. E. Coomans & F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1985. On the discovery of portraits of G. B. Sowerby II and III, and letters of G. B. Sowerby III to H. E. van Rijgersma. *Archives of Natural History* 12(1): 138-142 [portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 170, pl. 29b [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84; 1993: 84.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig. 56 [portrait].
- B. Verdcourt, 2000. G. B. Sowerby III's list of Lake Tanganyika shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 153: 344-348.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264-265.
- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with G. B. Sowerby III preparing the monograph on *Turbo* 1886) and completing the monographs on *Conus* (1887 Suppl.) and *Voluta* (1887 Suppl.), and *Illustrated index of British shells* (2nd ed.) (1887) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, James (1757-1822; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 331.
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby's "Mineral Conchology" and "Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1935. Sowerby's *Mineral Conchology*: annotated list of the collectors mentioned by the Sowerbys. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(4): 238-243.
- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1974. Biographical sketch of James Sowerby, written by his son, James de Carle Sowerby, 1825. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 402-415.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1974. Childhood reminiscences of James Sowerby. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 416-417.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 418-481.
- Mineral conchology*, 1812-1845 – Dates and authorship ruled by ICZN Opinion 1429 (1987) and Direction 123 (1988) as recorded

- in *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 44(1): 64-67.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Sowerby: pp. 21-24].
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography, portrait].
- Kohn, 1992: 203-204.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- Note: *Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie...* [an unauthorized German “edition” of the “*Mineral Conchology*” published by Agassiz] (1842-44) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, James de Carle (1787-1871; U.K.) [son of James Sowerby]
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby’s “*Mineral Conchology*” and “*Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells*”. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1935. Sowerby’s *Mineral Conchology*: annotated list of the collectors mentioned by the Sowerbys. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(4): 238-243.
- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 418-481.
- C. W. Wright & R. J. Cleavelly, 1985. Authorship and dates of the Sowerbys’ *Mineral Conchology of Great Britain*. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 42(1): 64-71.
- Mineral conchology*, 1812-1845 – Available by ICZN Direction 123 and Opinion 1429 (1987).
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Kohn, 1992: 276-278.
- Note: *Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie...* [an unauthorized German “edition” of the “*Mineral Conchology*” published by Agassiz] (1842-44) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Spaink, Gerard (1928-****; Netherlands)
- Spallanzani, Lazzaro (1729-1799; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 202.
- Porro, 1841: 110-112.
- M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. *Gesnerus, Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften* 42(3-4): 265-288.
- Spalowsky, Joachim Johann Nepomuk Anton (1752-1797; Austria)
- A. R. Kabat, 1996. J. J. N. A. Spalowsky (1752-1797) and the *Prodromus in systema historicum testaceorum* (1795). *Archives of Natural History* 23(2): 245-254.
- Note: *Prodromus in systema historicum testaceorum* (1795) available on-line at: <http://www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/NH RareBooks/Spalowsky/spalowsky.htm>
- Spanjaerdt Speckman, L. J. [Captain] (1898-****; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 191.
- Engel, 1986: 261.
- Spärck, Ragnar (1896-1965; Denmark)
- Spärck, 1953: xii.

- H. Volsøe, 1965. Ragnar Spärck, 5. August 1896 – 20. Juni 1965. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København vii-xxxi [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Sparks, Bruce Wilfred (1923-1988; U.K.)
- R. B. G. Williams, 1989. Obituary. Bruce Wilfred Sparks. *Journal of Conchology* 33(4): 255-258 [bibliography].
- Sparks, Richard Edward (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 127.
- Spath, Leonard Frank (1882-1957; U.K.)
- L. R. Cox, 1957. Leonard Frank Spath, 1882-1957. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 3: 217-226, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- F. E. Spath & C. W. Wright, 1982. L. F. Spath (1882-1957), ammonitologist. *Archives of Natural History* 11(1): 103-105.
- Speelman, C. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 261.
- Speke, John B. Hanning [Captain] (1827-1864; U.K./India/Africa)
- W. Carr, 1898. Speke, John Hanning. *Dictionary of National Biography* 18: 732-735.
- B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 9. J. H. Speke. *The Conchologists Newsletter* 87: 138-139.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Spence, George Cooper (1875-1945; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1946, George Cooper Spence. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 5.
- J. W. Jackson, 1946. George Cooper Spence. *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 206-207 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- W. J. Clench, 1968. Notes on the species of *Urocoptis* described by George C. Spence. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 38(1): 101-102.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Spencer, H. A. H. (****-****; South Africa?)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Spencer, Richard Clyde (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 127-128.
- Spengler, Lorentz [Lorenz] (1720-1807; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 180.
- O. A. L. Mörch, 1871. Uebersicht der von Lorentz Spengler beschriebenen Conchylien. *Malakozoologische Blätter* 17(3): 99-124.
- F. Haas, 1913. Bermerkungen über Spenglers unionen. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening I Kjøbenhavn* 65: 51-65, pl. 3.
- Barnard, 1965: 28.
- P. M. Gouk, 1983. The union of arts and sciences in the Eighteenth Century: Lorenz Spengler (1720-1807), artistic turner and natural scientist. *Annals of Science* 40(5): 411-436 [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 66, 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84-85.
- P. Kaas & J. Knudsen, 1992. Lorentz Spengler's descriptions of chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora). *Zoologische Mededelingen* 66(3): 49-90 [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 1999. The species described by Lorentz Spengler in his "Over den toskallende Slaegt Hiertemuslingen, *Cardium* Linnéi", in 1799. A translation into English. *Phuket Marine*

- Biological Center Special Publication 19(2): 413-444.
- J. Hylleberg, J. Knudsen & V. Vongpanic, 1999. The species described by Lorenz Spengler in his "Beskrivelse over det toskallende Conchyie-Slaegt *Maetra*". A translation into English. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 21(2): 499-518.
- J. Hylleberg, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 1. General introduction and references. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 527-538.
- J. Knudsen & J. Hylleberg, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 2. – 1793: a new genus, which may be called *Gastrochaena*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 539-546.
- J. Knudsen & K. R. Jensen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves. Part 3. – 1778: *Pholas siamensis* with notes on the type specimen. The oldest marine bivalve with a type locality in the Gulf of Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 547-556.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 4. – 1792: the genera *Pholas* and *Teredo*.. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 557-570.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 5. – 1793: the genera *Chaena* and *Mya*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 571-584.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 6. – 1794: the genus *Solen*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 585-597.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 7. – 1798: the genus *Tellina*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 599-621.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 265.
- Spex, Jacob (1704-1775; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 262.
- Speyer, Oscar Wilhelm Carl (1827-1882; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1884. Oscar Wilhelm Carl Speyer. Abhandlungen zur geologischen Spezialkarte von Preussen und den Thüringischen Staaten 4(4): iii-vi, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Sphon, Gale G. (1934-1995; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1967. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 15(7): 5, 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 128.
- Anonymous, 1996. Gale G. Sphon, Jr., 1934-1995. The Festivus 28(1): 11.
- J. H. McLean, 1997. Gale G. Sphon, 1934-1995, and his contributions to malacology. The Festivus 29(7): 63-65.
- Spicer, Verner Dennis Philip [Phil] (1897-****; U.S.A.)
- Baily, 1962: 17.
- Smith, 1974: 6.
- Spight, Thomas McMahon (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 128.
- Spinelli, Giovanni Battista (****-****; Italy)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 37. 'Catalogo dei molluschi terrestri e fluviali della Provincia Bresciana.'

- By Giovanni Battista Spinelli, 1851. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 253.
- Spix, Johann Baptist von (1781-1826; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 334-335.
- A. P. M. Sanders, 1975. Spix, Johann Baptist von. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 12: 578-579.
- E. J. Fittkau, 1983. Johann Baptist Ritter von Spix. Sein Leben und sein wissenschaftliches Werk. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 11-18, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Autrum, 1983. Ritter von Spix, der Münchner Zoologe. Grußworte der Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 19-21.
- R. Fechter, 1983. Liste des Typenmaterials der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Gastropoda. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 221-223.
- R. Fechter, 1983. Das Typenmaterial der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Unionacea (Mollusca / Bivalvia). Spixiana, Supplement 9: 225-255.
- Concerning:
www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/NHRareBooks/Spix/spix-introduction.htm [portrait]
- Note: *Testacea fluviatilia quae in itinere per Brasiliam, annis 1817-1820... collegit* (1827) available on-line: <http://gallica.bnf.fr/>
- Spoel, S. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1968. Een promotie "cum laude" te Amsterdam. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 125: 1334-1335.
- Sporleder, A. (****-1871; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1871. Necrologe. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(10): 176.
- Spreadborough, William (1856-1931; U.K./Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 5.
- Springsteen, Foster James [Jim] (1946-1999; U.S.A./Australia)
- M. Marrow, 2000. Foster James (Jim) Springsteen, July 6th 1946 – September 21st, 1999. Australasian Shell News 106: 5 [portrait] [reprinted, in part, in Of Sea and Shore 23(3): 124].
- Sprüngli, Daniel (1721-1801; Switzerland)
- T. W. Baer, 1999. La recontre de l'aventurier et de l'érudit. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 21(2): 2-10.
- Y. Finet & H. Watzlawick, 1999. Un docteur ennuyeux retrouvé. L'Intermédiaire des Casanovistes, Genève 16: 33-34.
- Squires, Richard Lane (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 128.
- St. Amant, Lyle Stanhope (1915-1981; U.S.A.)
- R. J. Dugas & M. Duffy, 1982. Dr. Lyle Stanhope St. Amant. Journal of Shellfish Research 2(2): 125.
- Staad, J. L.; see Staid-Staad, J. L.
- Stabile, Giuseppe [Abate] (1826-1869; Italy)
- C. Gentiluomo, 1869. L'Abate Giuseppe Stabile e suoi studi malacologici. Bullettino Malacologico Italiano 2: 271-273 [partial bibliography].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 159.
- E. Balli, 1920. Abate Giuseppe Stabile, 1826-1869. Bollettino della Società Ticinese di Scienze Naturali 15: 103-111.
- Turner, 1998: 14.
- Stacey, Leigh Beckwith (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 128.

- Stahl, David John (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 North Western Naturalist (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
 Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 128.
- Staid-Staadt, John L. (1886-1969; U.K./France)
 D. A. Visker, 1968. Een mensenleven gewijd aan de malacologie. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 126: 1352-1353.
 E. Fischer-Piette, 1969. Necrologie: J. L. Stadt [sic]. Journal de Conchyliologie 107(4): 147.
 D. A. Visker, 1971. A biographical sketch of John Staid-Staadt 1886-1970 [sic, 1969]. Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 11-12.
 J. Le Renard, 1992. Sur les espèces introduites par Staadt en 1913. Cossmanniana 1(2-4): 31-32.
- Stainforth, Francis J. [Reverend] (****-1869; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 211-212.
 Dean, 1936: 239.
 Dance, 1986: 166, 226.
 Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- Stainken, Dennis M. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 450; 1987: 128.
- Stainton, Ernest (1885-1949; U.K.)
 E. M. Morehouse, 1949. Obituary. E. Stainton, 1885-1949. Journal of Conchology 23(3): 89-90.
- Standen, Robert (1854-1925; U.K.)
 J. W. Jackson, 1925. Obituary notice: Robert Standen. Journal of Conchology 17(8): 225-235, pl. 3 [portrait, bibliography].
 R. J. Welch, 1925. Robert Standen, M. Sc. The Nautilus 39(1): 29.
 W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums.
- Dance, 1986: 174.
 Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 81; 1990: 85.
- Sandri, _____ (****-****; Italy)
 P. Cesari & F. Ghisotti, 1986. Uno scritto poco noto di Danilo & Sandri. Bollettino Malacologico 22(5-8): 113-138. [reprint of Danilo & Sandri, 1856, *Elenco nominale dei molluschi lamellibranchiati marittimi dei dintorni di Zara*, with an updated list of the taxa]
- Stanfield, Bernard Marion (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 128.
- Stanger, _____ [M.D.] (1812-1854; U.K.)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
 Trew, 1993: 84.
- Stansbery, David Honor (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 450; 1987: 128.
 Rehder, 1997: 167-168.
- Stanton, Robert James, Jr. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 589; 1987: 128-129.
- Stanton, Timothy William (1860-1953; U.S.A.)
 J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1954. Timothy William Stanton: 1860-1953. Science 119(3088): 307-308.
 J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1955. Memorial to Timothy William Stanton (1860-1953). Geological Society of America, Proceedings Volume, Annual Report for 1954: 137-142, pl. 12 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 159.
- Stanton, Warren Marshall (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 450-451; 1987: 128.

- Stanzione, Antonetta (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Staples, Cora M. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Stappers, _____ (****-****; Belgium)
Dance, 1986: 226.
- Stark, Cherita L. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 451; 1987: 129.
- Starmühlner, Ferdinand (1927-****; Austria)
R. Peter, 1992. Universitätsprofessor Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner zum 65. Geburtstag. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien (ser. B)* 93: 277-291 [biography, bibliography].
- Starobogatov, Yaroslav Igorevich (1932-****; Russia)
A. V. Sysoev & Yu. I. Kantor, 1992. Names of Mollusca introduced by Ya. I. Starobogatov in 1957-1992. *Ruthenica* 2(2): 119-159.
- Starr, James Lee (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 451; 1987: 129.
- Starrett, William Charles (1912-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1972. Obituary – William Charles Starrett, 1912-1971. *Malacological Review* 5(1): 40-41, portrait.
Abbott, 1973: 159.
- Statius Muller, Philipus Ludovicus (1725-1776; Netherlands/Germany)
Engel, 1986: 263.
- Stauber, Leslie Alfred (1907-1973; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 451-452.
M. R. Tripp, 1973. Obituary: Leslie Alfred Stauber (1907-1973). *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 22(2): 311-312.
- Proceedings of the National Shellfisheries Association 64: ii [portrait; issue dedicated to him] (1974).
Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Steadman, W. R. (****-****; Australia)
- Stearns, Frederick (1831-1907; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1907. Frederick Stearns. *The Nautilus* 21(7): 83-84.
Abbott, 1973: 159-160.
T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (53) Frederick Stearns.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 14(2): 44-45 [in Japanese].
A. J. Kohn, 2003. Frederick Stearns: medicine, music and molluscs. *American Malacological Society, Program and Abstracts, 69th Annual Meeting, Ann Arbor, Michigan*: 36.
- Stearns, Robert Edwards Carter (1827-1909; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1909. [death notice]. *The Nautilus* 23(4): 60.
Anonymous, 1909. Eminent in scientific world: Dr. Robert Edward Carter Stearns, born in Charlestown, achieved fame in extensive research and study. *Boston Transcript*, Aug. 5, 1909.
W. H. Dall, 1909. Dr. R. E. C. Stearns. *The Nautilus* 23(5): 70-72 [portrait].
W. H. Dall, 1909. Robert Edwards Carter Stearns. *Science (n.s.)* 30(765): 279-280.
W. H. Dall & M. R. Stearns, 1911. Biographical sketch of Robert Edwards Carter Stearns. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 56(18): 1-15 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Ewan, 1955: 59-60.
St. Jean, 1972: 127.
Abbott, 1973: 160.

- A. G. Smith, 1976. Stearns' *Conchological Memoranda*. The Veliger 18(4): 405-410 [with reprints of three issues thereof].
- Shasky, 1980: 7-12.
- Kiss, 1984: 39.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Baily, 1988: 10.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 70, portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 49, 51, 61.
- Stecher, Hilmar Armin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 452.
- Steele, Earl Newell (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 452; 1987: 129.
- Steele, Fanny Maria (1848-1931; U.K.) [pen name: Darley Dale]
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 3. "The glory of the sea." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(3): 135-136.
- Dance, 1986: 172, footnote.
- Trew, 1990: 71 [under Dale].
- Steele, Paul Haines (1899-1957; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1957. Paul H. Steele, 1899-1957. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 4-5.
- Abbott, 1973: 160.
- Steenberg, Carl Marinus (1882-1946; Denmark)
- M. Degerbøl, 1946. C. M. Steenberg, 24 November 1882 – 1 Februar 1946. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Foreing i København 109: v-x [biography, portrait].
- H. Schlesch, 1946. Carl Marinus Steenberg, 1882-1946. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 6 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1946. Carl Marinus Steenberg (1882-1946). Journal of Conchology 22(8): 177.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1946. Obituary: Professor C. M. Steenberg. Basteria 10(3-4): 33-35 [bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Steenbracht, Cornelis (1723-1781; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 263.
- Steenstrup, Johannes Japetus Smith (1813-1897; Denmark)
- W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 29(11-12): 184.
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 46(1): 46.
- R. Spärck, 1932. Japetus Steenstrup (1813-1897). Pp. 115-119, in: V. Meisen, ed., Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- R. Spärck, 1948. Japetus Steenstrup: et bidrag til vurdering af hand indsats some naturoforsker, &c. Copenhagen, Denmark: Munksgaard, 80 pp. [reprinted from: Festskrift udgivet af Københavns Universitet i Anledning af Universitets Aarsfest November 1948: 1-80] [portraits].
- Spärck, 1953: vii.
- Spärck, 1962: fig. 28 [portrait].
- A. Volsøe, et al., 1962. The cephalopod papers of Japetus Steenstrup. Copenhagen: Danish Scientific Press Ltd., 330 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait, translation of papers into English].
- Dance, 1986: 226.

- D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature? *The New Yorker*, May 24, 2004: 56-71 [Steenstrup: p. 61].
- Steere, ____ [Miss.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Steere, Joseph Beal (1842-1940; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 160.
- Stefani, C. de; see de Stafani, C.
- Stefanini, Giuseppe (1882-1938; Italy)
- R. Fabiani, 1939. Commemorazione del socio Giuseppe Stefanini. *Atti della Reale Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali* (ser. 6) 29(7): 1-16 [biography, bibliography].
- E. Montanaro Gallitelli, 1939. Giuseppe Stefanini. *Atti della Società dei Naturalisti e Matematiche di Modena* 70: 1-24, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- G. Tavani, 1939. Giuseppe Stefanini. *Rivista Geografica Italiana* 45: 1-8 [biography, partial bibliography].
- J. Gardner, 1940. Memorial to Giuseppe Stefanini. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1939*: 229-239, pl. 12 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Stefanis, G. de (****-****; Italy)
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Steger, Barbara (****-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Steger, Daniel (1906-1975; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1975. Dan Steger. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 5.
- R. T. Abbott, 1975. Dan Steger. *The Nautilus* 89(3): 98, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Stein, Carol B. (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 452-453; 1987: 129.
- Steinberg, Joan (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- R. Henning, 2003. Volunteer profile. *Remembering the Academy. California Academy of Sciences, Academy Member Newsletter* Dec. 2003/Jan. 2004: 6 [biography, portrait].
- Steiner, Franz Benno (1923-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129, 162.
- Steinke, Dale Evan (1941-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129.
- Stel, Adriaan van der (1665?-1720; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 263-264.
- Stelfox, Arthur Wilson (1883-1972; U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1958. The A. W. Stelfox collection of non-marine Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 24(8): 285.
- N. F. McMillan, 1972. Obituary. Arthur Wilson Stelfox, 1883-1972. *Journal of Conchology* 27(7): 520-533, pls. 20, 21 [portraits, bibliography] [with comments by L. M. Cook, A. E. Ellis, and text by Stelfox].
- [various authors], 1973. Arthur Wilson Stelfox, 1883-1972. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 17(9): 285-302 [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1973. Stelfox en de Pisidiumkunde. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 154: 187-198.
- N. F. McMillan, 1976. Stelfox's books and specimens. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 57: 509.
- P. E. Negus, 1976. Stelfox papers and journals. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 56: 486.
- Kiss, 1983: 123.

- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- L. M. Cook, 1998. Varieties, forms and freaks of nature: breeding experiments of Charles Oldham and A. W. Stelfox. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 413-422.
- Stelljes, I. Dolores (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Stenberg, Carl Marius (1882-1946, Denmark)
- Kiss, 1983: 119.
- Steno, Nicholas [Niels Stensen, Nicolai Stenonis] (1638-1686; Denmark/Netherlands/France/Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 132.
- V. Meisen, 1932. Nicolaus Steno (Niels Steensen) (1638-1686). Pp. 36-43, in: V. Meisen, ed., *Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works*. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- Spärck, 1953: v.
- Spärck, 1962: fig. 11 [portrait].
- Edwards, 1967: 26, 28.
- A. Cutler, 2003. *The seashell on the mountaintop: a story of science, sainthood, and the humble genius who discovered a new history of the Earth*. New York: Dutton, 240 pp.
- Stenzel, Henryk Bronislaw (1899-1980; Poland/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453.
- K. Y. Arakawa, 1981. Obituary of Dr. H. B. Stenzel. *The Chiribotan* 12(1): 27 [in Japanese].
- H. W. Harry, 1981. Henryk Bronislaw Stenzel (1899-1980). *The Nautilus* 95(1): 1, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Step, Edward (1855-1931; U.K.)
- R. Fortune, 1932. Edward Step. *Naturalist (London)* 900: 15-16 [portrait].
- H. W. Pugsley, 1932. Edward Step, 1855-1931. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 144: 189-190.
- S. M. Turk, 1979. Edward Step and the Long Drang, Portscatho, Cornwall. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 70: 159-162.
- Stephens, Katherine [Kate] (1853-1954; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1954. Mrs. Kate Stephens. *The Nautilus* 68(2): 72.
- Anonymous, 1954. Mrs. Kate Stephens, 1851-1954. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 143: 8.
- G. Dethloff, 2000. Katherine "Kate" Stephens (c. 1853-1954). *The Festivus* 32(9): 127-132.
- Stephen, Alexander [Alastair] Charles (1893-1966; U.K.)
- A. R. Waterston, 1966. Dr A. C. Stephen. *Nature* 211(5044): 21.
- A. R. Waterston, 1967. Alexander Charles Stephen, D.Sc. (Aberd.). *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (Session 1965-1966)* 1967: 33-34.
- Stephens, Susan Bradley (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 589-590; 1987: 129.
- Stephenson, Lloyd William (1876-1962; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Monroe, 1964. Memorial to Lloyd William Stephenson (1876-1962). *Geological Society of America Bulletin* 75: P83-P90 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 160-161.
- Stephenson, Thomas Alan (1898-1961; South Africa)
- Trew, 1990: 85.

Sterba, Günther (1922-****; Germany)

Sterki, Victor (1846-1933; Switzerland/U.S.A.)

S. T. Brooks, 1933. Dr. Victor Sterki. *The Nautilus* 46(4): 134-136.

S. T. Brooks, 1934. Obituary. Dr. Victor Sterki 1846-1933. *Annals of the Carnegie Museum* 22(1): 1-12, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

F. C. Baker, 1935. Sterki, Victor. *Dictionary of American Biography* 9(1): 585.

P. Bartsch, 1944. Taxonomic headaches. *The Nautilus* 57(4): 116-118.

R. W. Dexter, 1967. Dr. Victor Sterki as a malacologist. *Sterkiana* 26: 6-8.

Abbott, 1973: 161.

R. W. Dexter, 1976. Dr. Victor Sterki and some of his malacological correspondence. *Sterkiana* 63-64: 65-76.

R. W. Dexter, 1976. Dr. Victor Sterki and some of his malacological correspondence. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1976: 41 [abstract].

R. W. Dexter, 1979. Some correspondence of Victor Sterki, M.D., noted physician and malacologist of New Philadelphia. *Bulletin of the Pittsburgh Shell Club* for 1978: [1-3].

Kiss, 1983: 123.

Trew, 1990: 85.

Martin, 1995: 20-22, fig. 10 [biography, portrait].

C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.

Stern, Edward Marc (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129.

Sterr, Dekan (****-1875?; Germany)

W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(5-6): 47-48.

Steusloff, Ulrich (1888-1953; Germany)

R. Schlickum, 1953. Ulrich Steusloff (1888-1953). *Archiv für Molluskenskunde* 82(4-6): 158-161 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

E. Rüsche, 1954. Dr. Ulrich Steusloff. *Archiv für Hydrobiologie* 48(4): 590-599 [biography, portrait].

Zilch, 1967: 41.

Kiss, 1983: 123.

H. Ant, 1984. Erinnerung an Dr. Ulrich Steusloff (1883-1953). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 37: 140-141.

Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 304, pl. 4 [portrait].

Stevens [auctioneers]

Trew, 1990: 85.

Stevenson, Stella Elizabeth [Braun] (1890-1972; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 161.

Steward, D. Jackson (****-****; U.S.A.)

Tryon, 1862: 180.

Steward, Joel Scott (1954-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 130.

Stewart, Clarence Cunningham (1910-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.

Stewart, F. H. (****-****; U.K.)

P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts,

- plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- Stewart, Marlin B. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stewart, R. L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Stewart, Ralph Bentley (1901-1958; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 161.
- Stewart, Samuel Alexander (1826-1910; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Stewart: p. 201].
- Stickle, William Bennett, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stifel, Peter B. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stiles, Everett C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1970. Everett C. Stiles. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 10(1): [3].
- Stimpson, William [M.D.] (1832-1872; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 175.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 98-99 [very short obituary].
R. E. C. Stearns, 1873. Remarks on the death of Dr. William Stimpson. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 1) 4(5): 230-232.
Dall, 1888: 129-133, pl. [portrait].
C. Hedley, 1914. The Australian journal of Dr. W. Stimpson, zoologist. With an introduction by Charles Hedley. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales* 48(2): 140-151.
- A. G. Mayer, 1918. Biographical memoir of William Stimpson, 1832-1872. *Biographical Memoirs, National Academy of Sciences* 8: 417-433, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
F. C. Baker, 1936. Stimpson, William. *Dictionary of American Biography* 9(2): 32.
R. I. Johnson, 1964. The Recent Mollusca of Augustus Addison Gould. Illustrations of the types described by Gould, with a bibliography and catalog of his species. Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, Bulletin 239: 182 pp., 45 pls. [Stimpson: pp. 18-29].
Barnard, 1965: 28-29.
Abbott, 1973: 161-162.
R. I. Johnson, 1976. William Stimpson. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 13: 65-66.
T. Habe, 1981. Biohistory of malacologists (45), William Stimpson. *The Chirobotan* 12(1): 25-26 [in Japanese].
Dance, 1986: 227.
Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
Fouché, 1995: 55.
Martin, 1995: 11-13, fig. 6 [biography, portrait].
Rehder, 1997: 16-18, 35, 39-40, pl. [6].
R. S. Vasile, 1997. Stimpson, William. Pp. 754-756, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Sanders & Anderson, 1999: see Index.
R. S. Vasile, 1999. Stimpson, William. *American National Biography* 20: 786-787.

- B. P. Lieberman, 2003. Living it up in the 1860s at the Hotel Smithsonian. *Smithsonian Magazine* 34(6): 44 [portrait].
- Stingley, Dale Vernor (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stiva, Ab (1926-1983; Netherlands)
R. A. Bank & C. Karnekamp, 1984. In memoriam Ab Stiva. *De Kreukel* 20(1): 3-4 [portrait].
G. Spaik, 1984. In memoriam Ab Stiva (1926-1983). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 217: 1477-1479 [bibliography].
C. Karnekamp, 1999. Gegraven in het verleden, een speciale foto editie. *De Kreukel* 35(9): 69-70 [portrait].
- Stix, Hugh Sylvan (1907-1992; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 130.
Anonymous, 1992. Hugh Sylvan Stix, 85, art gallery founder. *The New York Times*, July 30, 1992: D-25.
Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 325: 5.
- Stix, Marguerite Salzer (1907-1975; U.S.A.) [spouse of H. S. Stix]
Abbott, 1975: 516.
Anonymous, 1975. Marguerite Stix. *New York Shell Club Notes* 208: 1.
- St. John, H. C. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 83.
- Stobaeus, Kiliam (1690-1742; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 48, pl. 22 [portrait].
- Stock, Chester (1892-1950; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Stocker, Helmut (1924-1991; Germany)
J. H. Jungbluth, et al., 1993. Helmut Stocker 19.05.1924 – 17.08.1991, Ansbach. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 50-51: 69-70 [biography, portrait].
- Stohler, Rudolf (1901-2000; U.S.A.)
J. Cate, 1964. Biographical sketch. Rudolf Stohler. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 5(1): S1-3.
J. M. Cate, 1971. Dr. Rudolf Stohler. *Tabulata* 4(2): 3-5, portrait.
Abbott, 1973: 454-455.
A. M. Keen, 1983. Dr. Rudolph [sic] Stohler and *The Veliger*. *Hawaiian Shell News* 31(7): 9-10.
R. I. Smith, 1983. Our thanks to Rudolf Stohler. *The Veliger* 26(1): 2-4, portrait.
Abbott, 1987: 130.
J. M. Cate, 1989. A personal history of *The Veliger* and the California Malacozoological Society. *The Veliger* 32(2): 101-108.
Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Rudolf (Ruedi) Stohler, December 5, 1901-April 24, 2000. *The Festivus* 32(7): 105-107 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Rudolf Stohler (1901-2000) – Memorial issue. *The Veliger* 43(4): I.
Anonymous, 2000. Rudolf Stohler, 1901-2000. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 31(1): 7.
Anonymous, 2000. Rudolf Stohler, 1901-2000. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 16: 10-11.
H. Bertsch, 2000. Dr. Rudolf Stohler: some personal remembrances. *The Veliger* 43(4): ii.
T. Rice, 2000. Dr. Rudolph Stohler, 1902-2000. *Of Sea and Shore* 23(2): 105.

- Stokes, Alfred J. (****-1969; Australia)
- Stokes, Charles [Captain] (1783?-1863; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 84.
- Stoliczka, Ferdinand (1838-1874; Austria/India)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 97-98.
R. E. C. Stearns, 1875. Remarks on the death of Dr. Ferdinand Stoliczka. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 5(3): 363-364.
Dance, 1986: 227.
Trew, 1987: 81.
- Stoll, Otto (1849-1922; Switzerland)
Dance, 1986: 227.
Turner, 1998: 15.
- Stone, Dwayne David (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stone, Joyce Lavinia (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 130.
- Stone, Witmer (1866-1939; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Storer, David Humphreys [M.D.] (1804-1891; U.S.A.)
G. E. Gifford, 1964. The ichthyologist dean. *Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin* 39(1): 22-27 [biography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 162.
Dance, 1986: 227.
Trew, 1990: 85.
Johnson, 2004: 89-90, fig. 8 [portrait].
- Storer, Horatio Robinson (1830-1922; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Storer, Robert T. P., Jr. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stotter, Jane (1909-1982; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1982. In memoriam. Jane Stotter. *The Festivus* 14(6): 72.
- Stout, Barbara Hume (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 130.
- Stout, Clare K. (1908-1989; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1989. Clare K. Stout. *New York Shell Club Notes* 312: 3[biography, portrait].
- Stoutenberg, Theodorus Johannes (****-1798; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 265.
- Stracey, Bernard (1877?-1944; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1946. Bernard Stracey, 1877?-1944. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4.
- Straelen, V. van (****-****; Belgium)
Dance, 1986: 227.
- Strand, Embrik (1876-1947; Latvia)
- Strange, Frederick (****-1854; U.K.)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
- Strange, H. Lawrence (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130-131.
- Stratton, Leonard Walter (1900-1971; U.K.)
H. E. J. Biggs, 1972. Obituaries. L. W. Stratton (1900-1971). *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 427-429, pl. 16 [portrait, bibliography].

- Strauch, Friedrich (****-****; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1974. [Verleihung des Hermann-Credner-Preises]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozologischen Gesellschaft 3(27): 181.
- Strayer, David L. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Streator, George Jason (1846-1925; U.S.A.)
- R. W. Dexter, 1961. George J. Streator's cruise of the *Thomas Say*. *Sterkiana* 5: 39-42.
- R. W. Dexter, 1963. Some interesting molluscan records of George J. Streator, 1881-1909. *Sterkiana* 12: 9-14.
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Strebel, Hermann (1834-1915; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1904. The seventieth birthday of Hermann Strebel (Jan. 1st, 1904). *Journal of Conchology* 11(2): 58-60.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- Strecker, John Kern, Jr. (1875-1933; U.S.A.)
- L. S. Frierson, 1933. John K. Strecker. *The Nautilus* 46(4): 136-137.
- J. K. Strecker, 1935. Reminiscences of a field naturalist. *The Baylor Bulletin*, Baylor University (Waco, Texas) 38(3): 1-11, frontispiece [autobiography, portrait].
- W. J. Williams, 1935. Bibliography of the scientific writings of John Kern Strecker. *The Baylor Bulletin*, Baylor University (Waco, Texas) 38(3): 62-69.
- H. D. Murray, 1973. Field notes and correspondence of John K. Strecker (1875-1933). *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1972: 29-30.
- R. W. Neck, 1988. Malacologists of Texas. I. John K. Strecker. *Texas Conchologist* 25(1): 5-9.
- Streng, L. H. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [Streng: p. 440].
- Stretch, Richard H. (1837-1926; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Strickler, Paul Moody (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 131.
- Streider, Denise J. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Stevens, R. Wayne (1911-1997; U.S.A.)
- S. McMahan, 1997. R. Wayne Stevens 1911 to 1997. *American Conchologist* 25(3): 3 [portrait].
- Strizak, Charles Sanford (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Strobel, Pellegrino (1821-1895; Italy)
- D. Pantanelli, 1895 ["1894"]. Pellegrino Strobel. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 19: 223-224 [bibliography].
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 112.
- Strøm, Hans (1726-1797; Norway/Denmark)
- A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin (Mayer & Müller), viii + 778 pp. [Strom: pp. 146-160; biography].
- Strömfelt, C. (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 227.

- Strong, Archibald McClure (1876-1951; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1951. A. M. Strong, 1876-1951. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 112: 1-2.
- E. M. Chace, 1952. A. M. Strong. The Nautilus 65(4): 142-143.
- R. French, 1963. Biographical sketch. A. M. Strong, 1876-1951. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 4(4): S13-14.
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].
- Strong, Ellen (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Strong, Leonell Clarence, Jr. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Stroo, Cornelis (1756-1810; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 265.
- Stuardo B., José Romeo (1929-****; Chile/Mexico)
- Abbott, 1973: 456-457; 1987: 131.
- Strubell, Bruno (****-1902; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Dance, 1986: 157.
- Trew, 1993: 84
- Struyck, Nicolaas (1686-1769; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 265.
- Stuart, Christopher T. (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- Stubbs, Arthur Goodwin (1871-1950; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 462.
- Anonymous, 1950. A. G. Stubbs, 1871-1950. Journal of Conchology 23(5): 157-162.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Studer, Samuel Emanuel (1757-1834; Switzerland)
- L. Forcart, 1957. Ipsa Studeri Conchylia. Professor Samuel Studer (1757-1834), seine Bedeutung als Naturforscher und die von ihm hinterlassene Molluskensammlung. Mitteilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern (n.f.) 15: 157-210, 7 pls.
- Kiss, 1983: 119.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Turner, 1998: 9-11, fig. [portrait].
- Studley, T. (****-****; West Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Stuhlmann, Franz Ludwig (1863-1928; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- B. Verdcourt, 1988-1989. Collectors in East Africa – 13. F. Stuhlmann. The Conchologists' Newsletter 106: 113-117 (1988); 109: 181-187 (1989); 110: 211-219 (1989) [biography, bibliography].
- Stupakoff, Ian (1959-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Sturany, Rudolf (1867-1935; Austria)
- W. Adensamer, 1935. Hofrat Dr. Rudolf Sturany. Ein Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 67(4-5): 113-120, pl. 7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. Adensamer, 1935. Nécrologie. R. Sturany. Journal de Conchyliologie 79(1): 85-90 [bibliography].
- Kiss, 1985: 37.
- Dance, 1986: 227.

- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- Sturm, Jacob (1771-1848; Germany)
- K. T. Menke, 1850. Nekrolog. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 7(3): 47-48.
- Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Stürmer, Wilhelm (1917-1986; Germany)
- Sturt, W. Neville (****-****; U.K./India)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Stutchbury, Samuel (1797-1859; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: Samuel Stutchbury]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59: xlviii.
- Melvill, 1890: 214-215.
- Dean, 1936: 242-243.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 6. Stutchbury's catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(6): 350-351.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. Addendum to Book Note 6. Stutchbury's *Catalogue*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 143.
- T. Iredale, 1957. History of New South Wales shells. Part II. The settlement years. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1955-56: 125-126.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- Subis, Mary (****-1971; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. Mary Subis. New York Shell Club Notes 174: 7 [simple death notice].
- Suenson, M. N. (****-****; Denmark)
- Dance, 1986: 158.
- Trew, 1990: 85 [collection sold in 1858].
- Sugimoto, Ryusho [Reverend] (****-****; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, 1934. Obituary: Rev. Ryusho Sugimoto. Venus 4(4): 269-270, portrait [in Japanese].
- Sugitani, Fusao (1879-1989; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1985. [Congratulate Mr. Fusao Sugitani's 88th birthday.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 16(2): 64 [in Japanese].
- T. Habe et al., 1989. [The memories of the late Mr. Fusao Sugitani, an honorary member of the Malacological Society of Japan.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 20(1-2): 1-8 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Sullivan, Joseph (1809-1884; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133 [Sullivant: p. 115].
- Sullioti, Giorgio R. (1859-1925; Italy)
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione Sullioti. (Appendice alla note sulla collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova). Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova 52: 131-137.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Sully, _____ [Duc de] (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Sumichrast, F. (1828-1882; Germany/Mexico)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 32(1): 103.

- W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(9-10): 157.
- Summers, Raymond H. [Ray] (1905-1983; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. Raymond H. Summers. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(1): 7 [portraits].
- E. G. Leehman, 1973. Ray Summers: profile of an expert. *Hawaiian Shell News* 21(12): 12 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 457; 1975: 590; 1987: 162.
- Sumner, Francis Bertody (1874-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Sunderland, Kevan (1956-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Sundler, Berthold (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Surber, Thaddeus (1871-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Sussman, Harold (1918-1986; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1986. Harold Sussmann. *New York Shell Club Notes* 298: 2.
- Suter, Henry (1841-1918; Switzerland/New Zealand)
- C. Hedley, 1918. Henry Suter. *The Nautilus* 32(2): 72.
- Anonymous, 1919. Henry Suter (1841(?)-1918). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(5-6): 115-116.
- C. Hedley, 1919. Henry Suter, 1841-1918. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute* 51: ix-x, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Ed. Lamy, 1921. *Nécrologie. Henri Suter. Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 87.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
- C. A. Fleming, 1954. Notes on the Suter collection of New Zealand Mollusca – 1. *Auckland Institute and Museum, Conchology Section Bulletin* 10: 3-4.
- R. K. Dell, 1954. The Suter collection of land and fresh-water Mollusca. *Auckland Institute and Museum, Conchology Section Bulletin* 10: 6-8.
- T. P. Warren, 1976. Notes on some early workers on N.Z. conchology. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 8(4): 70-73.
- Dance, 1986: 178, 227.
- Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
- A. G. Beu, 1996. Suter, Henry 1841-1918. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 3: 494.
- Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 270.
- Sutherland, Peter Cormack [M.D.] (1822-1900; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Sutow, Wataru W. (1912-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 457.
- Anonymous, 1982. Wataru W. Sutow, M.D. *The Nautilus* 96(2): 68.
- H. Odé, 1982. In memoriam: Dr. W. W. Sutow. *Texas Conchologist* 18(2): 25-26.
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Sutton, Barbara (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 131.
- Sutty, Lesley Ann (1940-****; U.K.)
- Abbott, 1973: 457; 1987: 131.
- Suyckerbuyck, G. (****-****; Belgium)
- Dance, 1986: 227.

- Svagrovský, Jozef (1921-1985; Slovakia)
- Swainson, John Timothy (1756-1824; U.K.) [father of W. Swainson]
- N. F. McMillan, 1987. John Timothy Swainson the Second (1756-1824) – Zoologist. *Archives of Natural History* 14(3): 289-296.
- Swainson, William John (1789-1855; U.K./New Zealand)
- Swainson, 1840: 338-352 [autobiography].
- Anonymous, 1857. [Obituary: William Swainson]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1855-56*: xlix-liv [partial bibliography].
- Melvill, 1890: 210.
- C. D. Sherborn & A. Reynell, 1915. Notes on Swainson's "Exotic Conchology". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(5): 276-282.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 28; 1942d: 99 [Bligh Catalogue].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 162.
- Dean, 1936: 232-233.
- J. W. Jackson, 1937. A letter from George Humphrey to William Swainson, 1815. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 332-337.
- Salisbury, 1945: 161.
- T. Iredale, 1957. History of New South Wales shells. Part II. The settlement years. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1955-56: 125-126.
- N. F. McMillan, 1963. William Swainson's *Exotic Conchology*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(3): 198-199.
- St. Jean, 1972: 69.
- N. F. McMillan, 1980. William Swainson (1789-1855) and his shell collections. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(4): 427-434.
- Desmond, 1985.
- P. L. Farber, 1985. Aspiring naturalists and their frustrations: the case of William Swainson (1789-1855). Pp. 51-59, in: A. Wheeler & J. H. Price, eds., *From Linnaeus to Darwin: Commentaries on the history of biology and geology*. Society for the History of Natural History, Special Publication Number 3.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1986. A note on the ancestry of William Swainson. *Archives of Natural History* 13(3): 273-274.
- D. M. Knight, 1986. William Swainson: naturalist, author and illustrator. *Archives of Natural History* 23(3): 275-290.
- Dance, 1986: 91-92, 227.
- S. Natusch & G. Swainson, 1987. William Swainson of Fern Grove, F.R.S., F.L.S., &c : the anatomy of a nineteenth-century naturalist. First ed., 1987, 200 pp.; 1987. rev. ed., 200 pp. Third rev. ed., 184 pp. Wellington, New Zealand: privately published.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Swainson: pp. 27-29].
- P. Parkinson, 1989. William Swainson, F.R.S., F.L.S., 1789-1855; a commemorative exhibition. Wellington (New Zealand): Alexander Turnbull Library, [10 pp.]
- G. M. Swainson, ed., 1989. William Swainson, F.R.S., F.L.S., naturalist and artist, diaries 1808-1818. Sicily, Malta, Greece, Italy and Brazil. Palmerston North, New Zealand: privately published, 182 pp.
- C. L. G. Gunther, 1900. The President's anniversary address [unpublished correspondence of William Swainson]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 112: 14-61.

- E. A. Kay, 1963. William Swainson and *Cypraea tessellata*. Hawaiian Shell News 11(9): 4.
- N. F. McMillan, 1968. Biography of William Swainson. Pp. viii-x, in: R. T. Abbott, ed., *Exotic Conchology*. Delaware Museum of Natural History and D. Van Nostrand Company, Inc., xxiv + 48 pp., 48 pls. [portrait, partial bibliography].
- Kohn, 1992: 206-207, 278-279.
- B. L. Burch, 1992. William Swainson (1789-1855): England's first lithographer of mollusks. Hawaiian Shell News 40(10): 1, 4 [portrait].
- G. M. Swainson, ed., 1992. William Swainson F.R.S., F.L.S. naturalist & artist: family letters & diaries, 1809-1855; final destiny New Zealand. Palmerston North, New Zealand: privately published, 198 pp.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Swainson: pp. 393-396, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- S. Natusch, 1998. William Swainson of Fern Grove. [Fourth edition]. Wellington, New Zealand: Nestegg Press, 169 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 270.
- Note: *Exotic conchology* (1821-1822) and *Treatise on malacology* (1840) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Swammerdam, Jan (1637-1680; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 162-163.
- Swainson, 1840: 352-355.
- Brightwell, 1872: 126-138.
- C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., *Malacologische Opstellen*. Rotterdam. 48 pp., 30 pls.
- Engel, 1986: 267-268.
- Swammerdam, Jan Jacobszoon (1606-1678; Netherlands) [father of Jan Swammerdam]
- Engel, 1986: 268-269.
- Swan, James Gilchrist (1818-1900; U.S.A.)
- J. G. Swan, 1857. The northwest coast; or, three years' residence in Washington Territory. New York: Harper Bros., xvi + 17-435 pp. [repr.: Fairfield, Washington: Ye Galleon Press, 1966; Seattle, Washington: University of Washington, 1972].
- L. McDonald, 1972. Swan among the Indians. *Life of James G. Swan, 1818-1900*. Portland, Oregon: Binfords & Mort, 233 pp.
- Smith, 1974: 6.
- Swanston, Willim (1841-1932; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Swanston: p. 201].
- Swanton, Earnest William (1870-1959; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 461.
- Anonymous, 1949. [note concerning his retirement]. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 55.
- [A. E. Ellis], 1959. Obituary. E. W. Swanton, 1870-1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(9): 326-327.
- Swarts, Sean (****-****; South Africa)
- Sweeney, Michael J. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 159, 167, 175, 179, 185.
- Sweet, Beatrice Marie (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458; 1987: 131.

Swennen, Cornelis (1929-****; Netherlands)

Voous, 1995: 477-479.

Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.

Swift, Mary Louise (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 131 [entry cut off].

Swift, Robert (1796-1872; U.S.A./St. Thomas)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 21(1): 99.

T. Bland, conveyed by W. J. Clench, 1938.
Robert Swift. The Nautilus 51(4): 142-143.

Abbott, 1973: 164.

Swinden, Jan Hendrik van (1756-1823; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 269-270.

Sykes, Ernest Ruthven (1867-1954; U.K.)

Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 12(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1916].

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357, pl. 49; 1927b:
162, pl. 21 [portrait].

W. Rees, 1954. The shell collections of E.
R. Sykes. Journal of Conchology 24(1): 23-
24.

W. J. Rees, 1962. Ernest Ruthven Sykes
(1868-1954). Journal of the Society for the
Bibliography of Natural History 4(1): 20-27
[bibliography].

Barnard, 1965: 29.

Dance, 1986: 227.

Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85-86.

Fouché, 1995: 56.

Sylvester-Bradley, Peter Colley (1913-1978; U.K.)

M. A. Khan, 1978. P. C. Sylvester-Bradley.
Nature 274(5672): 727.

Szép, Rezső (1860-1918; Hungary)

Kiss, 1985: 37.

- Tada, Takeichi (1899-1986; Japan)
- H. Hidenobu, 1987. [Obituary of the late Mr. Takeichi Tada.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 18(1): 24-26 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (66) Takeichi Tada.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 18(1): 27-28 [in Japanese].
- Tadanori, Hasegawa (****-****; Japan)
- Dance, 1986: 181.
- Tait, Charles (1768-1835; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Tait, D. R. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Takagawa, Kinji (****-1994; Japan)
- T. Watanabe, 1995. [Recalling Mr. Kinji Takagawa.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 25(3): 79-80 [in Japanese].
- Takechi, H. (****-1932; Japan)
- Anonymous, 1932. Obituary: H. Takechi. *Venus* 3(5): 302-303 [portrait].
- Taki, Isao (1898-1961; Japan)
- Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration]. *Venus* 20(2): pl. 19 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
- Editor et al., 1962. [Memorial Addresses for the the Late Dr. Isao Taki]. *Venus* 22(1): 1-12 [in Japanese].
- K. Oyama, 1962. Reminiscence of the late Dr. Isao Taki – description of *Buccinum isaotakii*. *Venus* 22(1): 54-55, pls. 2, 3 [in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1962. Memories of brother Isao Taki – his life and work. List of papers by Isao Taki. *Venus* 22(1): 13-28, pl. 1 [portraits, bibliography; in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1962. Obituary for ... Isao Taki. *Venus* 21(3): 325 [in Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- Taki, Iwao (1900-1984; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, et al., 1961. Congratulatory addresses in The Celebration Number of Dr. Iwao Taki for his 61st Birthday. *Venus* 21(4): 355-364, pl. 20 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Editor, 1984. [Biography of, Taxa described by, Taxa dedicated to, and publications by Dr. Iwao Taki]. *Venus* 43(3): i-ix, plate [portrait; in Japanese].
- T. Habe et al., 1984. [The memories of the late Dr. Iwao Taki, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(2-3): 35-54 [in Japanese] [portraits].
- Taktakishvili, Iraklii Georgievich (****-****; Russia)
- Talmadge, Robert Raymond (1913-1979; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458.
- B. Hawkins & W. R. Keeler, 1981. In memoriam: Robert R. Talmadge (1913-1979). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 13: 17-19 [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].
- Tams, Georg (****-****; Germany)
- G. Tams, 1845. Visit to the Portuguese possessions in south-western Africa; translated from the German by H. Evans Lloyd, with an introduction and annotations by H. Evans Lloyd. London: Newby, 2 vols. [reprinted, New York: Negro Universities Press].

- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Tan, Keinosuke (1900-1965; Japan)
- I. Hayasaka, 1968. A short biography of the late Prof. Tan. *Venus* 27(1): 35-36 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Tanis, Jan Johannes Cornelis (1924-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 482-483.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Tankerville, Charles Bennett [Earl] (1743-1822; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 107-109, 228.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 86.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 272.
- Tan-Tiu, Antonieto S. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 132.
- Tappan, Benjamin, Jr. (1773-1857; U.S.A.)
- C. Goodrich, 1941. A senatorial conchologist. *The Nautilus* 55(2): 66.
- R. W. Dexter, 1971. Benjamin Tappan, Jr. (1773-1857) as a naturalist and a malacologist. *Sterkiana* 41: 45-49, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 165.
- D. J. Ratcliffe, ed., 1976. The autobiography of Benjamin Tappan. *Ohio History* 85(2): 109-157 [portrait].
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- D. Feller, 1999. Tappan, Benjamin. *American National Biography* 21: 312-314.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Tappan: pp. 114-115].
- Tapparone-Canefri, Cesare Maria (1838-1891; Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 114.
- A. Issel, 1892. Cesare Maria Tapparone Canefri. *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova* (ser. 2) 12: 103-109 [1-7] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
- Anonymous, 1893. Cesare Maria Tapparone Canefri. *The Nautilus* 7(1): 8-9.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 162.
- Dance, 1986: 160, 228.
- R. Poggi, 1996. Use of archives for nomenclatural purposes: clarifications and corrections of the dates of issue of volumes 1-8 (1870-1876) of the *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova*. *Archives of Natural History* 23(1): 99-105.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 272.
- Taslé, Armand (1801-1876; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 96 [very short obituary].
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Tate, Della Mildred (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458; 1987: 132.
- Tate, Ralph (1840-1901; U.K./Australia)
- Anonymous ["J. F. B."], 1902. Obituary, Professor Ralph Tate, F.L.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (ser. 4) 9(2): 87-95 [biography, bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1902. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(2): 157-158.

- J. F. Blake, 1902. Professor Ralph Tate, F.L.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 4) 9(2): 87-95 [biography, bibliography].
- Cossmann, M., 1903. Nécrologie. R. Tate. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 92-94.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357-358, pl. 49; 1927b: 162, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- I. Loch, 1990. R. Tate – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 34 pp.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Tatlow, [Mrs.] (****-****; Ireland)
- A. E. Craven, 1982. Celebrities in shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 81: 9.
- N. McMillan, 1998. An Irish conchologist – Mrs Tatlow. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 111-112.
- Taurer-Gallenstein, Hans von (1846-1927; Austria)
- W. Adensamer, 1928. Professor Hans von Taurer-Gallenstein. Ein Nachruf. *Annalen des Naturhistorisches Museums in Wien* 42: (2)-(3) [bibliography].
- Taxson, Albert (1908-1989; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 591; 1987: 132.
- D. Ræihle, 1989. Albert Taxson. *New York Shell Club Notes* 310: 2.
- Taxson, Anne (****-1993; U.S.A.) [spouse of Albert Taxson]
- W. Sage, 1994. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 331: 11.
- Taylor, Charles D. (1946-***; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458-459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Dwight Willard (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Fred (1871-1949; U.K.)
- J. W. Jackson, 1949. Obituary. F. Taylor, 1871-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 86-88.
- J. Armitage, 1953. Fred Taylor (1871-1949). *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 1(3): 456-459, pl. 23 [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Taylor, George William [Reverend] (1851-1912; Canada)
- A. W. Hanham, 1912. George W. Taylor. *The Nautilus* 26(7): 83-84.
- Anonymous, 1913. Rev. G. W. Taylor, D.D. *Journal of Conchology* 14(4): 98.
- Drake, 1963: 6, 10-11.
- La Rocque, 1962: 36-37.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Taylor, John David (****-****, U.K.)
- P. Mordan, 2002. [John Taylor's retirement]. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 38: 3 [portrait].
- Taylor, John Kidson (1845-1922; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1923. [notice of death]. *Journal of Conchology* 17(1): 26-27 [refers to an obituary in another journal].
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Taylor, John William (1845-1931; U.K.)
- A. E. Boycott, 1931. John William Taylor, 1845-1931. *Journal of Conchology* 19(6): 157-161, pl. 5 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
- A. E. Boycott, 1932. Obituary. John William Taylor, 1845-1931. *Proceedings of*

- the Malacological Society of London 20(1): 10-11.
- H. Schlesch, 1932. Nachruf! John William Taylor. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 64(3): 110-112, pl. 9 [biography, portrait].
- E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944. Joseph Wilcock and his "Illustrations of our British Unionidae". *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 83-87 [also covers the "Annotated list of the land and freshwater Mollusca known to inhabit Yorkshire" by W. Nelson & J. W. Taylor].
- Jackson, 1945: 10.
- Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- R. D. A. Cameron, 1995. Master molluscs: "pan-Germanism" and J. W. Taylor's biogeographical thought. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 371-384.
- Taylor, Kathleen Jefferson (1895-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 591; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Lucille Grier (1912-1995; U.S.A.)
R. Taylor. In memoriam. Lucille Grier Taylor, 1912-1995. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 28.
- Taylor, Myra Lagerquist (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Thomas Lombe (1802-1874; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 248.
Barnard, 1965: 29.
P. F. Lingwood & N. F. McMillan, 1981. The conchologist John Samuel Gaskoin (1790-1858) – his life, work and collections. *Archives of Natural History* 10(2): 347-258 [Taylor: p. 354].
Dance, 1986: 170-171, 228.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 86; 1993: 84.
Fouché, 1995: 57.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 273.
- Taylor, William Johnson (1833-1964; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Te, George A. (1946-****; Philippines/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 459-460; 1987: 132.
- Teare, Margaret M. (1894-1967; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1968. Margaret M. Teare. *The Nautilus* 81(3): 101.
Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Tebble, Norman (1924-1998; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1998. Norman Tebble, zoologist and Director of the Royal Scottish Museum. *The Times* (London), Aug. 20, 1998: 21 [portrait].
S. J. Chambers, 1998. Norman Tebble. *The Independent* (London), Friday Review, Aug. 21, 1998: 6 [portrait].
M. R. Shaw, 1998. Dr Norman Tebble, zoologist and museum director. *The Scotsman* (Edinburgh), July 28, 1998: 16 [portrait].
J. D. Storer, 1998. Norman Tebble: two careers of a museum zoologist. *The Guardian* (Manchester), Aug. 13, 1998: 18 [portrait].
J. A. Allen, 2000. Norman Tebble. *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 2000: 203-206 [biography].
- Teensma, Benjamin (1905-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 271.
- Tegland, Nellie May (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 7.

- Teichert, Curt (1905-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 591-592; 1987: 132.
- E. L. Yochelson, 1988. The lives and time of Curt Teichert. *Senckenbergiana Lethaea* 69(1-2): 3-8, frontispiece [portraits].
- C. E. Brett, 1988. A tribute to Curt Teichert 60 years after his Ph.D. *Senckenbergiana Lethaea* 69(1-2): 9-11.
- J. A. Reinemund, 1998. Memorial to Curt Teichert 1905-1996. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 28: 39-42 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Teissier, _____ [Colonel] (****-****; France)
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 162.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Teitgen, Mathilde (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 460; 1987: 132.
- Telesio, Bernardino (1509-1588; ?)
- Telford, Polly S. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 132.
- Tembrock, Maria Luise (1917-1991; Germany)
- J. Gründel, 1993. Dr. Maria Luise Tembrock. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 50-51: 65-67 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Temple, William Hewitt (1869-1960; U.K.)
- S. G. Appleyard, 1977. William Hewitt Temple, 1869-1960. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 63: 52-53.
- Templeton, John (1766-1825; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Templeton: p. 197].
- H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondii*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331.
- Tenbrerth, W. P. (****-****; Australia)
- Ten Broeke, Berend; see Paludanus, B.
- Ten Kate, H.; see Kate, H. ten
- Tenison Woods, Julian Edmund [Reverend] (1832-1889; Australia)
- W. L. May, 1903. On Tenison-Woods types in the Tasmanian Museum, Hobart. *Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania* 1902: 106-114.
- G. H. Hardy, 1916. List of the Tenison Woods types of Recent Mollusca in the Tasmanian Museum. *Royal Society of Tasmania, Papers and Proceedings* 1915: 61-73, 229-230.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358, pl. 49; 1927b: 162, pl. 21 [portrait].
- G. V. O'Neill, 1929. Life of the Reverend Julian Edmund Tenison Woods. Sydney: Pellegrini & Co., xvi + 416 pp. [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- I. Loch, 1988. J.E. Tenison-Woods – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 6 + 17 pp.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Tenney, Abby Amy [née Gove] (1836-1903; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Teramachi, Akibumi (1898-1978; Japan)
- Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration]. *Venus* 20(2): pl. 18 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
- C. Oshima, 1967. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 15(9): 5 [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 2-3; [article

- reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- Anonymous, 1979. Recent death. *The Nautilus* 93(2-3): 83.
- Editor, 1979. Obituary of Mr. A. Teramachi. *Venus* 38(1): 77 [in Japanese].
- A. D'Attilio, 1979. Akibumi Teramachi (November 5, 1898 – December 6, 1978). A biographical sketch. *New York Shell Club Notes* 251: 4.
- M. Tabakotani, 1979. Akibumi Teramachi. *New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 1.
- Ternier, Henri Franç Emile (1897-****; France)
- Teroede, ___ (Paul?) (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 272.
- Terquem, Olrey (1797-1887; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 119-120.
- Terry, J. S.; see Smith, J. T.
- Tertre, Jean Baptiste du (1610-1687; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131.
- Terver, Ayre Paulinii (1798-1875; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 129-130 [very short obituary].
- A. Locard, 1877. Notice sur la vie et les travaux de A.-P. Terver. Pp. i-ix, in: A. Locard, *Malacologie Lyonnaise ou description des mollusques terrestres & aquatiques des environs de Lyon d'après la collection Ange-Paulin Terver donnée au Muséum de Lyon par la Famille Terver en 1876*. Paris: Henri Georg, x + 151 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 228
- Terzago, Paolo Maria (****-1695; Italy)
- Tesch, Johan Jacob (1877-1954; Netherlands) [brother of P. Tesch]
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam J. J. Tesch. *Basteria* 21(1-2): 1-3 [partial bibliography].
- Bruggen, 1977: 12 [portrait].
- Tesch, Pieter (1879-1961; Netherlands) [brother of J. J. Tesch]
- Anonymous, 1944. Huldiging van Dr. P. Tesch. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 23: 131.
- A. A. Thiadens, 1961. In memoriam Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i. *Geologie en Mijnbouw* 40(10): 347-351 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- A. A. Thiadens, 1961. In memoriam Dr. Tesch. *Nieuwe Rotterdamse Courant* (Rotterdam), Sept. 25, 1961, page 3.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1962. In memoriam Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 98: 999.
- Engel, 1986: 272.
- Teskey, Margaret Crockett (1904-1997; U.S.A.)
- M. C. Teskey, 1968. An autobiography. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(11): 6 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 460; 1987: 132-133.
- S. McMahan, 1997. Margaret Crockett Teskey, 1904-1997. *American Conchologist* 25(2): 23 [portrait].
- T. Rice, 1997. Margaret Crockett Teskey, 1904-1997. *Of Sea and Shore* 20(1): 10.
- Teskey, P. H. (****-1970; U.S.A.) [spouse of M. C. Teskey]
- Anonymous, 1970. P. H. Teskey. *New York Shell Club Notes* 160: 5 [simple notice of his death].

- Test, Avery Ransome [formerly Grant] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Tetens, Arnold (1886-1962; Germany)
- C. R. Boettger, 1964. Arnold Tetens (1886-1962). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 93(3-4): 165-168 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1986: 21-22.
- Haldemann, 1998: 199-200, fig. 6 [portrait].
- Tettelbach, Steven T. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 210-211, 242 [portraits].
- Tevesz, Michael John (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 460-461; 1987: 133.
- Teysmann, Johannes Elias (1808-1882; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 273.
- Thaanum, Ditlev Due (1867-1963; Denmark/U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1952. Mr. Ditlev Thaanum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 1(5): 13.
- Anonymous, 1962. 100th edition dedicated to Mr. Ditlev Thaanum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(4): 1 [portrait].
- M. W. B. McConnell, 1962. *The Thaanum Genealogy*. San Diego (Calif.): privately published, 39 pp.
- Anonymous, 1963. Dr. Ditlev Thaanum mourned. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(2): 2 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, November 2001: 7].
- E. H. Bryan, Jr., 1964. D. D. Thaanum's shell collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(4): 2.
- H. A. Rehder, 1969. Ditlev Thaanum, 1867-1963, a memorial sketch. *Occasional Papers of the Bernice P. Bishop Museum* 24(3): 27-45.
- Abbott, 1973: 165-166.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Rehder, 1997: 98-99.
- Thackway, Albert Edward John (1885-****; U.K./Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 162, pl. 21.
- Thatcher, Charles R. (****; ****; d. Shanghai)
- Anonymous, 1879. The Late C. R. Thatcher. *Journal of Conchology* 2(6): 172. [short obituary notice].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 94.
- Theobald, William (1829-1908; India)
- B. Prashad, 1927. On the dates of publication of Hanley and Theobald's "Conchologia Indica." *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* (n.s.) 22(3): 129-130.
- Dean, 1936: 247.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 24. Indian catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 178.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86; 1993: 85.
- A. Norris & S. P. Dance, 2002. Sylvannus [sic] Charles Thorp Hanley (1819-1899) a Nineteenth-Century dilettante of the shell world. *Journal of Conchology* 37(4): 363-382 [see also the next paper].
- E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2002. Notice and comments on a paper about S. C. T. Hanley. *The Festivus* 34(8): 101-103.
- Thevenet, Adrienne Grace (1959-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 133.

- Thevet, André (1502-1590; France)
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. The marvelous, monstrous, mythical, marine mollusk, *Cochlea sarmatica* Thevet, 1575. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(81): 149-163.
- Thiele, Karl Hermann Johannes (1860-1935; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 162-163.
- B. Rensch, 1930. Johannes Thiele zum 70. Geburtstage. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 62(6): 201-209, pl. 11 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- F. P. Koumans, 1935. Gemengd niuews. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 4: 26 [not seen].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 4. Thiele's "Handbuch der systematischen Weichtierkunde." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(3): 136-137.
- Taki, Iw., 1937. [announcement of death]. Venus 7(2): 94. [no biographical data; in Japanese].
- E. Lamy, 1938. Nécrologie. J. Thiele. Journal de Conchyliologie 82(3): 259-260.
- R. Winckworth, 1938. Johannes Thiele, 1860-1935. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(1): 9-11 [bibliography].
- W. J. Clench, 1952. Dates of publication of Johannes Thiele: Handbuch der Systematischen Weichtierkunde, Jena, Germany. The Nautilus 66(1): 33.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- B. Verdcourt, 1976. Bibliography of the papers of Johannes Thiele (1860-1935) relating to African non-marine Mollusca. Achatina 6: 127.
- Kiss, 1985: 37-38.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- R. Bieler & K. J. Boss, 1989. Johannes Thiele and his contributions to zoology. Part 1. Biography and bibliography. Nemouria 34: 30 pp.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- K. J. Boss & R. Bieler, 1991. Johannes Thiele and his contributions to zoology. Part 2. Genus-group names (Mollusca), Additions and corrections to Part 1. Nemouria 39: 77.
- Handbuch der Systematischen Weichtierkunde translated in English as: Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Libraries and National Science Foundation, 1: xiii + 626 pp.; 2: xiv + 627-1189 (1992); (3-4): xv + 1190-1690 (1998).
- Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 276.
- Thielemans, Alphonse (1922-2000; Belgium)
- R. Houart, 2001. In memoriam. Alphonse Thielemans. Novapex, Société 2(1): 8-9 [portrait].
- Thielens, Armand (1833-1878; Belgium)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 22. Paulucci's collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 177.
- Thiers, [Count of] (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 42.
- Thomas, B. (****-****; U.K.)
- E. A. Smith, 1897. Notes on some type-specimens in the British Museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 2(5): 229-232.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Thomas, D. E.; see Underwood, D. E.

- Thomas, Grace Jean (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, H. (****-****; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 163.
- Thomas, Helen (****-1979; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1979. In memoriam. Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 19(3): 6.
- Thomas, Lawrence Everett (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 460-461.
E. G. Leehman, 1975. Sheller profile – the Thomas family. Hawaiian Shell News 24(1): 7 [portrait].
Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thomas, Marguerite Tillman (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 461; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, Martin Louis Hall (1935-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 461; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, Robert Edward [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbothom, 1946: 461.
- Thomas, Ronald Frank (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 133.
- Thomasset, H. P. (****-1943?; Seychelles/South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Thomé, José Willibaldo (1930-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1973: 461-462; 1987: 133.
- Thompson, Carl Max (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 593; 1987: 133.
- Thompson, D’Arcy Wentworth (1860-1948; U.K.)
G. E. Hutchinson, 1948. In memoriam, D’Arcy Wentworth Thompson (1860-1948). American Scientist 36(4): 577-581, 600, 602, 604, 606.
C. Dobell, 1949. D’Arcy Wentworth Thompson, 1860-1948. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society 6(18): 599-617, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
R. Winckworth, 1949. D’Arcy Wentworth Thompson. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 5.
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Thompson, Douglas Jay (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thompson, Fred Gilbert (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 134.
F. G. Thompson, 1998. Up close and personal with past presidents. American Malacological Union Newsletter 29(1): 5.
- Thompson, Flora (1876-1947; U.K.)
J. Chatfield, 1989. Flora Thompson on snails. The Conchologists’ Newsletter 108: 169-170.
- Thompson, Isaac Cooke (1843-1903; U.K.)
W. E. Hoyle, 1904. Isaac Cooke Thompson, F.L.S. Journal of Conchology 11(1): 14-15.
- Thompson, Iva S. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 134.
- Thompson, Ivan Everett (1904-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 162.
- Thompson, Stanley Paul (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 593; 1987: 134.

Thompson, Thomas Everett (1933-1990; U.K.)

A. Bebbington, 1990. Obituary. T. E. Thompson, ..., 1933-1990. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 56(3): 455-461 [bibliography].

R. Cattaneo-Vietti, 1990. Necrologio: T. E. Thompson. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 8(3-4): 50-51.

Anonymous, 1991. Memorial to Dr T. E. Thompson. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 16: 11.

Thompson, William (1805-1852; Ireland)

Melvill, 1890: 210.

N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Thompson: pp. 190-200].

H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondii*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331 [Thompson: pp. 325-327].

Thompson, Zadock (1796-1856; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 166.

Thomson, Basil Home [Sir] (1861-1939; U.K./Fiji)

E. I. Carlyle, 1949. Thomson, Sir Basil Home. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1931-1940*: 857.

Trew, 1993: 85.

Thomson, Charles Wyville (1830-1882; U.K.)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 94-95.

Thomson, John H. (1824-1896; U.S.A.)

A. B. Kendig, 1899. John H. Thomson. *The Nautilus* 13(10): 113-114.

Turner, 1952: 5.

Abbott, 1973: 166 [two entries, one misspelled as Thompson].

Thomson, Joseph (1858-1894; U.K.)

H. A. Webster, 1899. Thomson, Joseph. *Dictionary of National Biography* 19: 742-745.

B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 6. J. Thomson. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 84: 67-70 [biography].

Dance, 1986: 228.

Trew, 1993: 85.

Thomson, W. P. (****-****; New Zealand)

Anonymous, 1966. Obituary. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 3(4-5): 72.

Thonning, _____ (****-****; Denmark)

Trew, 1990: 86 [collection sold in 1848].

Thornley, Gertrude (1906-1997; Australia)

Anonymous, 1996. Selected writings. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 5-12.

M. Keats, 1996. Miss Gertie Thornley recognized by her peers. *Australian Shell News* 92: 6.

I. Loch, 1996. G. Thornley – malacological bibliography. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 17-18.

W. Ponder, 1996. Gertrude Thornley – an appreciation. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 1.

B. Thornley, 1996. Miss Gertrude Thornley. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 2-4 [biography, portrait].

M. Keats, 1998. Obituary: vale Gertrude (Gertie) Thornley. *Australian Shell News* 99-100: 2 [portrait].

Thorpe, Fran Hutchings (1937-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 593-594; 1987: 134.

Thorpe, Spencer R., Jr. (****-1990; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1963. [untitled]. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 4(2): N5.

Anonymous, 1991. [Obituary of] Spencer R. Thorpe, Jr. California Monthly, The Magazine of the California Alumni Association 101(5): 38.

Thorson, Gunnar Axel Wright (1906-1971; Denmark)

Spärck, 1953: xii.

Anonymous, 1971. Obituary: Professor Gunnar Thorson. Nature 230(5296): 607.

Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. The Nautilus 84(4): 144.

A. M. Christensen, 1971. Gunnar Thorson 1906-1971. Ophelia 9(1): 1-9, portrait.

P.-H. Fischer, 1971. Necrologie: Gunnar Thorson. Journal de Conchyliologie 109(1): 42.

H. Lemche, 1971. Gunnar Axel Wright Thorson, 31 December 1906 – 25 January 1971. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening 134: 205-216 [portrait, biography, bibliography].

D. Raeihle, 1971. Gunnar Thorson. New York Shell Club Notes 170: 2.

W. E. Ankel, 1972. Gunnar Thorson in memoriam (31 December, 1906 to 25 January, 1971). Marine Biology 16: 183-184 [biography, portrait].

A. M. Christensen, 1972. Gunnar Thorson and the Mediterranean. Israel Journal of Zoology 21: 135-141.

T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (67) Gunner [sic] Axel Wright Thorson.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(2): 61-62 [in Japanese].

Thorsson, Wesley Matthew (1922-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 134.

Thunberg, Carl Peter (1743-1828; Sweden)

Swainson, 1840: 357.

Dance, 1986: 67.

Thurgood, William (1876-1949; U.K.)

J. W. Jackson, 1950. Obituary. W. Thurgood, 1876-1949. Journal of Conchology 23(4): 119-120.

Thurmond, John T. (1941-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 594; 1987: 134.

Thurson, Edgar (****-****; India)

Trew, 1987: 82.

Thwing, Edward W. (1868-1943; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1943. Edward W. Thwing, 1868-1943. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 22: 3.

H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports 27: 42.

Tiba, Ranji (1909-1993; Japan)

S. Kosuge, ed., 1993. The memories of the late Mr. Ranji Tiba, 28 April 1909-20 May 1993. Bulletin of the Institute of Malacology 19: 28 pp., incl. 5 + 2 pls.

Tiberi, Nicola (****-1885; Italy)

H. Crosse, 1884. [Tiberi collection acquired by the Monterosato]. Journal de Conchyliologie 31(4): 288.

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 119. [short obituary]

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 21. Tiberi's Pompeian shells. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 177.

Dance, 1986: 228.

Trew, 1990: 86.

- Tice, Duward F. (1898-****; U.S.A.)
 Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 15(11-12): 188.
 Abbott, 1975: 594; 1987: 134.
 Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Tiffany, William James, III (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 594-595; 1987: 134.
- Tillier, Annie (****-****; France)
 Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Timmerman, John (****-****; U.S.A.)
 M. R. Foglino, 1988. Meet John Timmerman. *American Conchologist* 16(3): 17 [portrait].
- Timmermans, Adriana S. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 275.
- Tinbergen, Lukas (1915-1955; Netherlands)
 Voous, 1995: 492-495 [portrait].
 Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Tinker, Spencer Wilkie (1909-1999; U.S.A.)
 E. G. Leehman, 1973. Spencer W. Tinker ends 32 years service as aquarium director. *Hawaiian Shell News* 21(1): 1, 7.
 Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 134.
 W. Thorsson, 1999. Spencer Wilkie Tinker 1909-1999. *American Conchologist* 27(2): 21.
 W. Thorsson, 1999. Spencer Wilkie Tinker. *HMS Bulletin*, May 1999: 9-10 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 22(2): 96-97 without portrait].
- Tippett, Donn Lloyd (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 134.
 Rehder, 1997: 186.
- Tischbein, _____ (****-1883; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen*
- Tittoni, _____ (****-****; France)
 Anonymous, 1964. Nécrologie. *l'Ingénieur Tittoni. Journal de Conchyliologie* 104(3): 114 [simple statement of death].
- Toba, Genzo (1872-1946; Japan)
 T. Kanamaru, 1949. Memories of Mr. Genzo Toba. *Venus* 14(5-8): 274-275 [portrait; in Japanese].
 T. Habe, 1993. [Biohistory of malacologists (86) Genzo Toba (1872-1946).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 24(2): 55-56 [in Japanese].
- Tobias, D. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 275.
- Tobin, James Donald (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 134-135.
- Tobleman, Fred R. (1892-1968; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1968. Fred R. Tobleman. *New York Shell Club Notes* 144: 1.
 H. B. Baker, 1968. Fred R. Tobleman. *The Nautilus* 82(2): 72.
 D. Raeihle, 1968. The Fred Tobleman collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 147: 2.
 F. Tobleman, 1969. Forty years a conchologist. *New York Shell Club Notes* 153: 5-6 [posthumous; some biographical material].
 Abbott, 1975: 516-517.
- Todd, James Edward (1846-1922; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 166.
- Todd, Richard Alfred (****-1932; U.K.)
 Heginbotham, 1946: 462.

- Toilliez, Albert (1816-1865; Belgium)
 Duchamps, 1982: 31.
- Toll, Ronald Bruce (1955-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 135.
 Rehder, 1997: 181.
- Tolley, Ed (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 152 [portrait].
- Tomlin, John Reid le Brockton (1864-1954; U.K.)
 Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(1): frontispiece [portrait] [1924].
 A. E. Salisbury, 1954. J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1864-1954. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 31(3-4): 85-87.
 Anonymous, 1955. J. R. le B. Tomlin. Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London (Series C, Journal of Meetings) 19(11): 69-70.
 E. A. Salisbury, 1955. Obituary. J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1864-1954. Journal of Conchology 24(2): 29-39, pl. 2 [portrait; list of taxa].
 H. O. Ricketts & A. E. Salisbury, 1954. List of papers on Mollusca and obituaries of conchologists published by the late J. R. le B. Tomlin. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 31(3-4): 87-94.
 Barnard, 1965: 30.
 S. P. Dance, 1971. The Melvill-Tomlin shell collection: legacy of a great collector. *Amgueddfa (Cardiff)* 8: 27-33.
 Dance, 1986: 174-175, 228.
 Trew, 1987: 82.
 N. McMillan, 1990. John Reade Le Brockton Tomlin (1864-1954). The Conchologists' Newsletter 113: 291-292.
- A. Trew, 1990. John R. le B. Tomlin's new molluscan names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 101 pp.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
 A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het contact van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melvill en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
 Fouché, 1995: 10.
 J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 90-102.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 278.
 J. Gallichan, 2003. Documenting the past: insights into the Tomlin archive. *Mollusc World* 3: 11.
- Tommasi, Anselmo (****-1891; Italy)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 114.
- Tompa, Alex Stephen (1947-1989; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 135.
- Toorn, A. A. J. H. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 275.
- Toppin, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
 Trew, 1987: 82.
- Torell, Otto Martin (1825-1900; Sweden)
 Dance, 1986: 229.
- Torr, William John (1853-****; U.K./Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358-359; 1927b: 163, pl. 21.
 Black, 1998: 10.
- Torre, C.; see de la Torre, C.

- Torres Mínguez, Alexandre (****-****; Spain)
 Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 163.
- Totten, Joseph Gilbert [General] (1788-1864; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 168.
 Abbott, 1973: 167.
 Rehder, 1997: 21.
- Toulmin, Lyman Dorgan (1904-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 595; 1987: 135.
- Tournefort, Joseph Pitton de (1656-1708; France)
 E. Lamy, 1928. Note sur la collection conchyliologique de Tournefort. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 228-235.
 R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facisimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Tournefort: pp. 62-65, 266].
 Dance, 1986: 30.
- Tournouër, Jacques Raoul (1822-1882; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 89-90.
 P. Fischer, 1885. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de R. Tournouër. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 3) 13(5): 340-354.
- Townsend, Frederick (****-****; U.K.)
 Heginbothom, 1946: 460.
- Townsend, Frederick W. [Captain] (****-****; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 174, 229, pl. 29d [portrait].
 Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 82; 1990: 86.
 Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Townsend, John Kirk (1809-1851; U.S.A.)
 Ewan, 1955: 61.
 Abbott, 1973: 167.
- Toxopeus, Lambertus Johannes (1894-1951; Indonesia/Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 190.
 Engel, 1986: 275-276.
- Toyama, Sadami (1892-1976; Japan)
 K. Nishi, 1981. Obituary of Mr. Sadami Toyama. *The Chirobotan* 12(2): 47-49 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Tradescant, John (****-1637?; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 192.
 Edwards, 1967: 45.
 Dance, 1986: 14.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 279-280.
- Tradescant, John, Jr. (1608-1662; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 192.
 Dance, 1986: 14-15.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 280.
- Traill, Thomas Stewart (****-****; U.K.)
 R. Rendall, 1953. Traill's list of Orkney Mollusca, with special reference to *Pinna fragilis*. *Journal of Conchology* 23(10): 327-330.
- Traill, William [M.D.] (1818-1886; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 243-244.
 Trew, 1990: 86.
- Trask, John Boardman [M.D.] (1824-1879; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 176.
 Merrill, 1906: 435-6, 712 [portrait].

- A. W. Vogdes, 1907. A bibliographical sketch of Dr. John B. Trask, first State Geologist of California. *Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History* 1(2): 27-30 [portrait, bibliography].
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1908. Dr. John B. Trask, a pioneer of science on the West Coast. *Science* (n.s.) 28(712): 240-243.
- Ewan, 1955: 61, frontispiece [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 167.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- A. E. Levinton & M. L. Aldrich, 1987. John Boardman Trask: physician-geologist in California, 1850-1879. Pp. 37-69, in: A. E. Levinton, P. U. Rodda, E. Yochelson & M. L. Aldrich, eds., *Frontiers of geological exploration of western North America*. Pacific Division, American Association for the Advancement of Science, San Francisco, California. 248 pp.
- Baily, 1988: 7.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 16, portrait].
- Trautschold, Hermann Adolf (1817-1902; Germany/Russia)
- N. Krischtafowitsch, 1903. H. A. Trautschold, *Necrolog. Annuaire Géologique et Minéralogique de la Russie* 6(2-3): 71-79 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Travers, Louis Allerdice (1891-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 162.
- Travers, William Thomas Locke (1819-1903; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Travis, Byron Wayne (1903-1995; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 595-596; 1987: 135.
- Treator, William Seward (1860-1930; U.S.A.)
- H. M. Garlinghouse, 1976. William Seward Treator (1860-1930). *The Nautilus* 90(1): 148-149, portrait.
- Trémeau de Rochebrune, Alphonse Amédée (1833-1912; France/Senegal)
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Tremper, Robert Haines (1853-1933; U.S.A.)
- H. R. Hill, 1934. Robert Haines Tremper. *The Nautilus* 47(3): 110-111.
- H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* 27: 42.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Trenbreth, W. Paul (****-****; Australia)
- G. Leehman, 1974. Profile of an Australian expert. W. Paul Trenbreth. *Hawaiian Shell News* 22(6): 5 [portrait].
- Trenquelléon, de [Baron] (****-1861; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 101.
- Treuer (Truyer?), Gottlieb Heinrich von (1696/97-1780; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 276.
- Trifan, Donna Michele (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 135.
- Trimen, R. (1840-1916; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Trinchese, Salvatore (1836-1897; Italy)
- W. Kobelt, 1897. *Nécrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.

- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 47 [one sentence obituary].
- Tripp, Jay Jauchius (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 135.
- Tristram, Henry Baker (1822-1906; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Troll-Obergfell, Oskar von (1882-1972; Austria)
- H. Zapfe, 1972. Hofrat Dr. Oskar von Troll-Obergfell. *Mitteilungen der Geologischen Gesellschaft in Wien* 64: 251-253 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Tronson, ___ (****-****; France)
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Troost, Gerard (1776-1850; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 282-283, 303, 366, 712, pl. 9 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Troschel, Franz Hermann (1810-1882; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1882. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 14(10) [Extra-Beilage]: 1.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 95.
- R. Robertson, 1957. Publication dates of Troschel's "Das Gebiss der Schnecken". *The Nautilus* 70(4): 136-138.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Kiss, 1983: 119-120.
- Dance, 1986: 158, 229.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 282.
- Trotter, Lois (****-****; South Africa) [daughter of Margaret Trotter]
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Trotter, Margaret (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Troutman, Mary P. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 135.
- Trueman, Edwin Royden (1922-2000; U.K.)
- H. Jones, 2000. Professor Edwin (Ted) Royden Trueman 7 Jan 1922 – 26 Feb 2000. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 35: 3 [portrait].
- Truitt, Reginald van Trump (1890-1991; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 135.
- V. S. Kennedy, 1991. Reginald van Trump Truitt. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 10(2): i-iii [portraits, bibliography].
- Tryon, George Washington, Jr. (1838-1888; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Anonymous, 1888. Scientific news [Tryon obituary]. *American Naturalist* 22(255): 279-280.
- W. D. Averell, 1888. [notice of death]. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(7): 96.
- J. Keep, 1888. George W. Tryon, Jr. *West American Scientist* 4(35): 37-38.
- W. Kobelt, 1888. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(7-8): 120.
- W. S. W. Ruschenberger, 1888. A biographical notice of George W. Tryon, Jr., conservator of the Conchology Section of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia for 1888*: 399-418.

- Anonymous, 1888. A noted scientist dead. George W. Tryon, Jr., Conchologists' Exchange 2(9): 115-116 [from Philadelphia Public Ledger].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 37(1): 96-98.
- E. G. Vanatta, 1927. Dates of publication of the parts of the Manual of Conchology, first series (Cephalopoda, Marine Gastropoda, Polyplacophora, Scaphopoda). The Nautilus 40(3): 96-117.
- Iw. Taki, 1932. Biographies of the recent conchologists of Europe and America (1). G. W. Tryon, Jr.. Venus 3(2): 99-106, 1 pl. [portrait; in Japanese].
- F. C. Baker, 1936. Tryon, George Washington. Dictionary of American Biography 10(1): 24-25.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Keen, 1974: 37 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 144, 229, pl. 30a [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Rehder, 1997: 21.
- L. Warren, 1999. Tryon, George Washington, Jr. American National Biography 21: 883-884.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 282.
- Tsuchida, Eiji (****-2000; Japan)
- Anonymous, 2000. Mr. Eiji Tsuchida. Unitas Malacologica Newsletter 16: 11.
- Anonymous, 2001. [Bibliography of Eiji Tsuchida]. The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 31(4): 112-114 [in Japanese] [bibliography].
- M. Horikoshi, 2001. [Recollections of the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 31(4): 107-108 [in Japanese].
- T. Kurozumi, 2001. [Ten years with the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 31(4): 110-111 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 2001. [Tribute to the late Mr. E. Tsuchida.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 31(4): 106 [in Japanese].
- T. Sasaki, 2001. [Recollections of the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 31(4): 109-110 [in Japanese].
- Tsuriel, Phillip Shraga (****-1997; Israel)
- S. Singer, 1998. Dr. Phillip Shraga Tsurriel. Levantina 83: 25.
- Tucker, John Keith (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 135-136.
- Tuckerman, Edward, Jr. (1818-1886; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of the first American conchological manual, John Warren's *The Conchologist*. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 81-88.
- Tufts, Dennis F. (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 136.
- Tulk-Hart, Eugene John [M.D.] (****-1920; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Tullingh, H. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 277.
- Tümtürk, İsmet (1917?-1998; Turkey)
- W. Engl, 1998. İsmet Tümtürk. La Conchiglia 30(288): 42 [portrait].
- Tunnel, John Wesley, Jr. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 465; 1987: 136.

Tuomey, Michael (1805-1857; Ireland/U.S.A.)

Merrill, 1906: 387, 405-408, 713 [portrait].

Sanders and Anderson, 1999: 75-77, but also see Index.

L. S. Dean, 2001. The papers of Michael Tuomey. Spartanburg, South Carolina: The Reprint Co., xxviii + 364 pp., frontispiece [portrait].

L. D. Campbell, S. C. Campbell & A. K. Rindsberg, 2002. Fossils labeled "Prof. Tuomey" "Miocene, S.C." housed in the collections of the Alabama Geological Survey. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002: 35 [abstract].

Tuomikoski, Tellervo (1912-1963; Finland)

T. Oksala, 1964. Henkilötietoja: Tellervo Tuomikoski. Luonnon Tutkija (Helsinki) 68(5): 191-192 [partial bibliography; portrait].

Turano, Andrew Frank (1926-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 465; 1987: 136.

Turgeon, Donna DeMoranville (1943-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 136.

Turk, Stella Maris (1925?-****; U.K.)

J. Light, 2003. In conversation with Stella Turk. Mollusc World 3: 16-17, 20.

Türkay, Michael (****-****; Germany)

Janssen, 1992: 84.

Turner, Hans (****-****; Switzerland)

R. Salisbury, 1995. Dr. Hans Turner, "snail hunter". Hawaiian Shell News 43(6): 12 [portrait].

Turner, Richard (1947-1967; U.K.)

C. Pettitt, 1968. Richard Turner, 1947-1967. Journal of Conchology 26(5): 334.

Turner, Ruth Dixon (1914-2000; U.S.A.)

H. S. Gordon, 1962. Conchological Interviews – Part 2. William J. Clench and Ruth D. Turner at the Museum of Comparative Zoology. New York Shell Club Notes 78: 6-8; 79: 5-7.

Abbott, 1973: 465-466.

J. B. Downing, 1983. Ruth Turner – Benthic biology. Oceanus 26(3): 53-56.

Abbott, 1987: 136.

K. J. Boss, 1989. Ruth Dixon Turner. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4: iii-v, portrait.

H. H. Weber & H. V. Thurman, 1991. Ruth D. Turner – investigation of deep-sea benthos. Pp. 285-286, in: H. H. Weber & H. V. Thurman, Marine Biology, 2nd ed. New York, New York: Harper Collins, xix + 424 pp., 32 pls.

M. W. Rossiter, 1995. Women scientists in America. Baltimore, Maryland: Johns Hopkins University Press, xx + 584 pp. [Turner: pp. 85, 156, 158, 160].

Murray, 1999: 9/7.

Anonymous, 2000. Ruth Turner, 1914-2000. Unitas Malacologica Newsletter 16: 10.

G. Buckley, 2000. In memoriam. Ruth Dixon Turner. American Malacological Society Newsletter 31(1): 3.

G. D. Buckley, 2000. Ruth D. Turner 1914-2000. American Conchologist 28(2): 14-15.

G. Buckley, 2000. Dr. Ruth Dixon Turner. Of Sea and Shore 23(2): 103.

T. Long, 2000. Ruth Dixon Turner, 85; educator at Harvard was "shipworms" expert. Boston Globe, May 3, 2000: B7.

R. Mann, 2000. In memoriam: Ruth Dixon Turner. Journal of Shellfish Research 19(1): 7-12 [portrait, bibliography].

- D. Martin, 2000. Ruth D. Turner, 85, expert on the wood-eating mollusk. *New York Times*, May 9, 2000: C30.
- R. I. Johnson, 2003. Molluscan taxa and bibliographies of William James Clench and Ruth Dixon Turner. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 158(1): 1-46, 2 pls. [bibliographies, list of taxa, portrait].
- M. P. Morse, 2004. In celebration of two outstanding molluscan functional morphologists: Drs. Vera Fretter and Ruth D. Turner. *American Malacological Bulletin* 18(1-2): 115-120 [portraits].
- Turner, William [Reverend] (1826-1897; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1897. Obituary notice of the late Rev. William Turner. *Journal of Conchology* 9(1): 16.
- Turre, Steve (****-****; U.S.A.)
- M. Hoachlander, 1997. Steve Turre: shell maestro. *American Conchologist* 25(4): 20-21 [portraits].
- Turton, William (1762-1835; U.K.) [great uncle of W. J. Turton]
- Swainson, 1840: 359-360.
- Melvill, 1890: 201.
- Dean, 1936: 233.
- R. Winckworth, 1945. Turton's British Fauna. *Journal of Conchology* 22(7): 166.
- Salisbury, 1945: 153, 158.
- R. Winckworth, 1946. Turton's edition of Linne's system. *Journal of Conchology* 22(8): 188-189.
- A general system of nature*, 1806 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 296 (1954).
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 2. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36.
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 4. Turton's *Emumeration of marine shells found on the Devonshire Coast*; 5. Turton's *Conchological dictionary of the British Isles* (1819). *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 37-38.
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Turton: p. 1978].
- A. Warén, 1983. Marine Mollusca described by W. Turton and W. Clark. *Journal of Conchology* 31(3): 161-171.
- S. P. Dance, 1983. A letter from William Turton. *Journal of Conchology* 31(4): 261-262.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- H. C. G. Ross, 1986. The significance of the first comprehensive list of Irish Mollusca published by William Turton in 1816. Pages 227-229, in: L. Pintér, ed., *Proceedings of the 8th International Malacological Congress, Budapest*. xviii + 342 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 78.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 284.
- Turton, William Harry (1856-1938; U.K./South Africa) [great nephew of William Turton]
- P. Bartsch, 1915. Report on the Turton collection of South African marine mollusks, with additional notes on other South African shells contained in the United States National Museum. *United States National Museum Bulletin* 91: xii + 305 pp., 54 pls. [Turton: p. 1]
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1938. W. H. Turton (1856-1938). *Journal of Conchology* 21(3): 66-68.
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Dance, 1986: 179, 229.

- Trew, 1990: 87; 1993: 85.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa* 54(1): 31-41 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 284.
- Turver, Harry R. (1892-1968; U.S.A.)
- R. Burch, 1968. Harry R. Turver, April 8, 1892-April 1, 1968. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 9(3): S10.
- R. A. Burch, 1968. Harry R. Turver. *The Nautilus* 82(2): 72.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Tutsch, _____ (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Twells, J. O. (****-****; India)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Tye, George Sherriff (1841-1900; U.K.)
- W. E. Collinge, 1900. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 7(6): 146-147, pl. 8.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Tyler, Albert (1906-1968; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1970. List of publications by Albert Tyler. *Developmental Biology* 21: 1-12.
- L. Pauling, 1970. Albert Tyler. *Developmental Biology* 21(1-2): iii-v, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Tyrrell, Joseph Burr (1858-1957; Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 5.
- Tysinger, Genevieve Hunley (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 466; 1987: 136.
- Tyson, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Ubaghs, Johan Casimir (1829-1894; Germany/Netherlands)
- E. M. Kruytzer, 1963. Het paleontologisch onderzoek in Limburg van 1800 tot heden. *Akademiedagen, Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen* 15: 39-53.
- Anonymous, 1944. Herdenking van den 50sten sterfdag van Casimir Ubaghs. *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 9-10 [portrait].
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1944. Casimir Ubaghs en de recente mollusken van Zuid-Limburg. *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 14-16.
- W. A. E. van de Geyn, 1944. Johan Casimir Ubaghs (10 Oct. 1829 – 4 Feb. 1894). *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 11-14 [bibliography].
- Engel, 1986: 278.
- Udekem, Gérard Jules Marie Ghislain d' (1824-1864; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1982: 30-31.
- Ueland, Shelley (****-1999; U.S.A.)
- A. McClure, 1999. Profile of a sheller – Shelley Ueland. *Dredgings* 39(5): 29-32 [portraits].
- A. McClure, 2000. Reflections. *Dredgings* 40(1): 1.
- Uetz, Karl (****-****; Austria)
- A. Zilch, 1979. [Verleihung des Professortitels]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(33-34): 437.
- Ugo da San Vittore (****-****; Italy)
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Ugo da San Vittore, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.

- Uhrik, Leslie Ann (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 467; 1987: 136.
- Ukeles, Ravenna [Renee] (****-1994; U.S.A.)
 G. H. Wikfors & E. N. Wikfors, 1994. In memorium. Ravenna "Renee" Ukeles. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 13(2): 355-356 [bibliography].
- Ullepitsch, Josef (1828?-1896; Austria)
 H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 88.
 W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.
- Ulrich, Edward Oscar (1857-1944; U.S.A.)
 R. S. Bassler, 1945. Memorial to Edward Oscar Ulrich. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America* for 1944: 331-351, pl. 23 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 R. Ruedemann, 1947. Biographical memoir of Edward Oscar Ulrich 1857-1944. *National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America, Biographical Memoires* 24(7): 259-280, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 168-169.
- Ulrike, Louise (1720-1782; Sweden)
 J. Heniger & P. Smit, 1985. Louise Ulrike en Linnaeus. *Nederlandse bijdragen tot de Linneaanse malacologie. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 224: 38-46.
- Underwood, Doris Ellin [née Thomas] (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 136-137.
 Anonymous, 1993. Spotlight on: Doris Underwood, COA President 1992-94. *American Conchologist* 21(3): 10 [portrait].
- Unger, Arthur A. (****-1969; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1969. Arthur A. Unger. *New York Shell Club Notes* 148: 2 [two sentence notice of death].
- Upham, Warren (1850-1934; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Urbanski, Jaroslaw (1909-1981; Poland)
 Anonymous, 1982. Verstorben [Urbanski]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(36): 541.
 A. Reidel, 1983. Jaroslaw Urbanski (1909-1981). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 113(1-6): 1-5 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
 H. Zeissler, 1983. Jaroslaw Urbanski (3.9.1909 – 13.8.1981). *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 8(17): 221-228.
- Ureta, Elias Humberto (1918-1994; Uruguay)
 J. C. Zaffaroni, ["1993"] 1995. Homenaje al Dr. Elias Humberto Ureta. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 7(64-65): 308.
- Urich, Frederick William (1870-1937; Trinidad)
 Anonymous, 1838. [Obituary]. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London (series C)* 2: 63.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Urville, Jules Sebastien Cesar Dumont d' (1790-1842; France)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359; 1927b: 164.
 See also under ships *Coquille*, *Astrolabe*, *Zelle*.
- Usticke, G. N.; see Nowell-Usticke, G.
- Utterback, William Irvin (1872-1949; U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 1969. The Unionacea of William Irvin Utterback. *The Nautilus* 82(4): 132-135.

- S. L. H. Fuller, 1974. Neglected papers on naiads by W. I. Utterback. *The Nautilus* 88(3): 90.
- R. W. Taylor, 1983. A biographical sketch of William Irvin Utterback (1872-1949). *The Nautilus* 97(1): 13-16, portraits [bibliography].
- Utsumi, Nobuaki (1871-1947; Japan)
- Vader, Willem Jan Marinus (1937-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 505-506.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Vagvolgyi, Joseph (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vail, Virginia Ann (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 137.
- Vaillant, Léon Louis (1834-1914; France)
- Brightwell, 1872: 20-40.
- Valckenier, Wouter Jacobszoon (1659-1710; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 281.
- Valdez, John Paul (1962-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Valenciennes, Achille (1794-1865; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 363.
- Anonymous, 1866. M. Valenciennes. *American Journal of Conchology* 2(2): 192.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 99.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1899. A note on the date of publication of the parts of 'Humboldt and Bonpland's Voyage: Observations de Zoologie.' *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 3(17): 428.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 492 [*Vénus*].
- B. Walker, 1928. The date of publication of *Unio dombeyana* Val. *The Nautilus* 41(4): 131.
- J. L. Chamberlin, 1960. Voyage of the *Venus*. *The Nautilus* 74(2): 65-68.
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 132, 229.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 13-17, fig. 2 [biography, portrait].
- Kohn, 1992: 235-237.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 287.
- Note: *Coquilles marines bivalves de l'Amérique équinoxiale recueillies pendant le voyage de MM. de Humboldt et Bonpland* (1833) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Valentijn [Valentinyus], François (1656-1727; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 157-158.
- Swainson, 1840: 363.
- H. Engel, 1937. De Liefhebbers van Neptunus-Cabinet; de eerste malacologische Vereeniging? *Basteria* 2(4): 64.
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Engel, 1986: 281.
- H. Strack, 1988. Valentijn and the history of shell collecting. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 104: 70-71.
- Valentin, Jean (1868-1898; Germany)
- J. Blum, 1898. [obituary of Jean Valentin]. *Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1898: cxiv-cxviii [biography].
- Zilch, 1967: 42.

- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Valentine, James William (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 467; 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- D. Jablonski, 1997. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to James W. Valentine. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 739.
- J. W. Valentine, 1997. Response. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 740 [portrait].
- Valentini, Michael Bernhard (1657-1729; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 155-156.
- Edwards, 1967: 47.
- Vallentin, Rupert (1859-1934; U.K.)
- J. T. Cunningham, 1935. Rupert Vallentin. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 147: 191-194.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 87.
- Vallisneri, Antonio (1661-1730; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 160-161.
- Edwards, 1967: 35.
- Valmont de Bomare, Jacques Christien (1731-1807; France)
- Dictionnaire raisonnée universelle d'histoire naturelle*, eds. of 1764, 1768, 1775, and 1791. Rejected by ICZN Direction 32 (1956), Opinion 89 (1958).
- Valois, [Mme.] de (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- VanArman, Peggy Ellen (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- Vanatta, Edward Guirey (1862-1939; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1939. Mr. E. G. Vanatta ...]. *The Nautilus* 52(4): 139.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Van Buskirk, Lucille Ludlow (1899-1994; U.S.A.)
- G. Moller, 1994. In memoriam. Lucille Ludlow Van Buskirk. *Shell-O-Gram* 35(4): 2.
- Van Cleave, Harley Jones (1886-1953; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Vandelli, Domingos (1735-1816; Italy/Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 122.
- Vandenbroek, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- van der Schalie, Henry (1907-1986; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 467-468.
- D. Raeihle, 1986. Henry van der Schalie. *New York Shell Club Notes* 299: 2.
- L. Russert-Kraemer & Elmer G. Berry, 1986. "Things truly excellent": Henry van der Schalie, 1907-1986. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 116-119, portrait.
- O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituario: Henry van der Schalie. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 6(51): 431.
- Abbott, 1987: 162-163.
- M. E. Gordon, 1998. Molluscan taxa and bibliography of Henry van der Schalie. *The Nautilus* 112(3): 90-94.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Nieuwe necrologie Henry van der Schalie, 1907-1986. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 306: 24.
- Van Devender, Amy Schrader (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Van Erp, Clarice Horne (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 137.

- Van Ledingham, Thomas Clifford (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- Van Morkhoven, Frank P. C. M. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Van Nostrand, Henry D. (1823-1896; U.S.A.)
S. R. Roberts, 1896. Henry D. van Nostrand. *The Nautilus* 10(8): 93-94.
Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Van Riper, Mildred Jennings (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vanuxem, Lardner (1792-1848; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 169-170.
- Van Win, Philippe (1955-1998; ?/S. Pacific)
R. Houart, 1998. In memoriam. Philippe Van Win. *Arion* 23(3): 106.
- Vassel, Eusèbe (?1844-1927; France)
P. Pallary, 1927. Nécrologie. Eusèbe Vassel. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(1): 99-101.
- Vatikiotis, Mary Georgious (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 137.
- Vaughan, Sue H. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vaughan, Thomas Wayland (1879-1952; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 170.
- Vaughan, William N. [Bill] (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vaught, Kay Cunningham (1916-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Kay C. Vaught. *La Conchiglia* 27(276): 56.
- Vauquelin, Louis Nicolas (1763-1829; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208.
- Vautier, Abel (****-1863?; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1864. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 12(1): 87.
- Vayssièrre, Albert Jean-Baptiste Marie (1854-1942; France)
Anonymous. 1942. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 85(1): 100 [in list of recent deaths].
P. Vayssièrre, 1977. Albert Vayssièrre (1854-1942), entomologiste et malacologiste – sa vie, ses publications, ses taxa. *Tethys* 4: 321-338.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4, fig. 58 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 289.
- Veatch, John A. (****-1870; U.S.A.)
Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index.
- Vecchione, Michael (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 185.
- Veen, Bauke van der (1930-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 508.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Vega, Luis Eduardo (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
- Veitch, H. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 85.

- Vélain, Charles (1845-1925; France)
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Velarde, Ronald G. (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Velde [Velden], Bartholomeus van de (1639-1693; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 283.
- Velde, E. van der [M.D.] (****-****; Banda)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 187.
- Velloso, José M. da Conceição (1742-1811; Portugal)
- Vendryes, Henry (1822-1907; Jamaica)
- Anonymous; 1907. Call of death; passing away of Mr. Henry Vendryes; brilliant legal career, representative of old school of Jamaica lawyers. *The Daily Gleaner* (Kingston, Jamaica), Nov. 21, 1907.
- W. H. Dall, 1908. Henry Vendryes. *The Nautilus* 21(9): 107.
- J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1908. Some personal recollections of Henry Vendryes. *The Nautilus* 21(9): 107-108.
- Abbott, 1973: 170.
- Venmans, Leonardus Alphonsus Wilhelmus Cornelis (1898-1959; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1960. [note concerning death of L. A. C. Venmans]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 8(30): 1.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1960. L. A. W. C. Venmans, 1898-1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(12): 449-450 [with a note by B. Verdcourt].
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1960. In memoriam Dr. L. A. W. C. Venmans. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 86: 862-863 [bibliography].
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Venmans: p. 13].
- Engel, 1986: 283.
- Venning, Mary Anne (****-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 13. *Rudiments of conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 142.
- Vérany, Jean Baptiste [Chevalier] (1800-1865; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 99-100.
- Verberne, Fredericus (1912-1998; Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans, 1998. In memoriam Broeder Fredericus Verberne (1912-1998). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 303: 88-89 [biography, bibliography].
- Verco, Joseph Cooke [Sir] (1851-1933; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 164.
- B. C. Cotton, 1933. Obituary and bibliography of conchological works of Sir Joseph Cooke Verco. *South Australian Naturalist* 14(4): 121-124.
- B. S. Roach, 1933. Obituary notice: Sir Joseph Verco (1851-1933). *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Australia* 57: v-viii.
- R. Winckworth, 1933. Obituary. Joseph Verco, 1851-1933. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(6): 284.
- B. C. Cotton, ed., 1935. *Combing the Southern Seas by Sir Joseph Verco*. Adelaide: Rigby Ltd. 174 + 24 pp., 18 pls., frontispiece [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 178, 229.

- I. Loch, 1992. J. C. Verco – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 9 pp.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. Australian Shell News, 102: 5 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 290.
- Verdcourt, Bernard (****-****; U.K.)
- B. Verdcourt, 1970-1985. Bibliography of papers on African Mollusca by B. Verdcourt. *Achatina* 1: 5-15 (1970); 4: 85 (1973); 6: 128 (1976); 7: 140-141 (1979); 13: 270-271 (1985).
- B. Verdcourt, 1989. List of publications by B. Verdcourt on European Mollusca. The Conchologists' Newsletter 111: 237-239.
- B. Verdcourt, 1997. A list of publications and new taxa described (1936-1996) by B. Verdcourt. Maidenhead, U.K.: Verdcourt, iii + 94 pp.
- J. E. Reynolds, 2004. In conversation with Bernard Verdcourt. *Mollusc World* 4: 16-17, 21 [portrait].
- Ver der Riet, Jan (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- E. R. Cross, 1969. In memoriam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 17(10): 8.
- Verduin, Adriaan (1921-1988; Netherlands)
- J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Ir. A. Verduin, 1921-1988. *Basteria* 53(1-3): 19-24 [bibliography, portrait, list of taxa].
- J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Adrian Verduin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 246: 481-483 [portrait].
- J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In Memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(5-6): 84-85.
- Vereyle, ____ (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 283.
- Vergenz, George Raymond (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Verhaeghe, M. Rodolphe (1906-1989; Belgium)
- R. Duchamps, 1990. Necrologie: Rodolphe Verhaeghe. 29.05.1906 – 10.09.1989. *Arion* 15(2): 62-63.
- Verhage [Verhagen], Bartel (****-1703; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 284.
- Verheijk, Jan Hendrik (****-1784; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 284.
- Verhoef, Gordon Carel (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Verkrüzen, Theodor Anton (****-****; Germany/U.K.)
- W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. *The Nautilus* 60(2): 69-71 [Verkrüzen: pp. 69-70].
- La Rocque, 1962: 34-35.
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Warén, 1980: 60.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Vermeij, Geerat J. (1946-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
- Anonymous 1979. Unseen patterns of marine life. *Princeton Alumni Weekly*, 78(18): 37 [portrait] [excerpted as "A blind shell collector," *New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 5].
- G. Vermeij, 1996. Privileged hands; a [remarkable] scientific life. New York, New York: Freeman, xi + 297 pp.

- S. J. Gould, 1996. Maximal insight: a review of *Privileged Hands* by Geerat Vermeij. *Natural History*, October 1996: 10-11 [portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 178.
- G. J. Vermeij, 1998. Listening to a tidepool; curiosity and the unfamiliar. *American Scholar* 67(3): 29-35.
- Vermeulen, Frederik Pieter (1870-1964; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 180.
- Engel, 1986: 286.
- Verneuil, Philippe Edouard Poullietier de (1805-1873; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131.
- Anonymous, 1875. Philippe Edouard Poullietier de Verneuil. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 23: xviii-xx.
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India* 2: 9-20 [Verneuil: p. 14, portrait].
- Vernhout, Johannes Hendrik (****-****; Netherlands)
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam J. H. Vernhout. *Basteria* 21(1-2): 4-5.
- Verreaux, E. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 287.
- Verreaux, Jean Baptiste Édouard (1810-1868; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [short obituary; ornithologist].
- Verreaux, Jules & Alexis (****-****; France/South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Verrill, Addison Emery (1839-1926; U.S.A.)
- Coe, 1918: 370, 375-376.
- Anonymous, 1927. Editorial notes [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(5): 148-149.
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill; the life and work of Yale's first Professor of Zoology. *Yale Alumni Weekly* 36(38): 1053-1054 [portrait].
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill: pioneer zoologist. *Science* 66(1697): 28-29.
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill and his contributions to zoology. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 5) 13(77): 377-387, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- C. W. Johnson, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill. *The Nautilus* 40(4): 111-112; 41(1): portrait.
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
- W. R. Coe, 1929. Biographical memoir of Addison Emery Verrill (1839-1926). *National Academy of Sciences of the United States, Biographical Memoirs* 14(2): 17-66 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. R. Coe, 1950. The development of the biological sciences at Yale. *Bios* 21(3): 147-160 [Verrill: pp. 148-149, fig. 2].
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. Three young naturalists afield: the first expedition of Hyatt, Shaler, and Verrill. *Scientific Monthly*, 79(1): 45-51 [portrait].
- W. J. Berg, 1954. The "first" Hyatt-Shaler-Verrill Expedition. *Scientific Monthly* 79(6): 407-408.
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. [Response to Berg]. *Scientific Monthly* 79(6): 408.
- H. F. Round, 1958. The history & genealogy of the Verrill – Verrill and associated families. Bryn Mayr, Pennsylvania: privately published, [vi] +

446 pp. [A. E. Verrill: pp. 47, 198, 315, portrait].

T. J. M. Schopf, 1968. Atlantic continental shelf and slope of the United States – nineteenth century exploration. United States Geological Survey Professional Paper 529-F: F1-F12 [portrait].

G. E. Verrill, 1958. The ancestry, life and work of Addison E. Verrill of Yale University. Santa Barbara, California: Pacific Coast Publishing Co., x + 99 pp., 1 pl. [biography, portrait].

St. Jean, 1972: 128.

Abbott, 1973: 170.

Remington, 1977: 40 [portrait].

Shasky, 1980: 27.

Dance, 1986: 229.

R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.

W. D. Hartman, B. P. Moore & L. W. Buss, 1993. Conserving Peabody's illustrious marine invertebrates. Discovery, Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History 24(1): 37-39 [portrait].

Martin, 1995: 17-20, fig. 9 [biography, portrait].

R. W. Dexter, 1997. Verrill, Addison Emery. Pp. 786-798, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

Rehder, 1997: 50, pl. [19].

L. D. Stephens, 1999. Verrill, Addison Emery. American National Biography 22: 333-334.

Carriker, 2004: 7.

Verrill, Alpheus Hyatt (1871-1954; U.S.A.) [son of A. E. Verrill]

Anonymous, 1954. A Hyatt Verrill, an explorer, dies at 83; wrote 105 books on history and travel. New York Times, Nov. 16, 1954: 29.

Anonymous, 1954. Milestones. Time 64(22): 70.

H. F. Round, 1958. The history & genealogy of the Varrell – Verrill and associated families. Bryn Mayr, Pennsylvania: privately published, [vi] + 446 pp. [A.H. Verrill: pp. 49, 316-317, portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 171.

R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.

J. J. MacKinnon, 1999. Verrill, Alpheus Hyatt. American National Biography 22: 335-336.

Vervel, Antoni (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 287.

Vervoort, Willem (1917-****; Netherlands)

A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Feestbunden Prof. Dr. W. Vervoort Uitgereikt. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 310: 119.

Verwey, Jan (1899-1981; Netherlands)

Voous, 1995: 518-521 [portrait].

Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.

Vesco, Eugène (1816-1880; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 100.

- Vetre, John W. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Veverka, John A. (1948-*****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
- Veverka, Sandra Ann [Poneleit] (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598-599.
- Viader, R. (1879-****; Mauritius)
I. Loch, 1996. Notice. R. Viader collection. Molluscan Research 17: 110.
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Vialli, Vittorio (1914-1983; Italy)
F. Ghisotti, 1983. Vittorio Vitalli (Cles, 1 febbraio 1914 – Bologna, 5 febbraio 1983). Bollettino Malacologico 19(1-4): 104.
- Vibraye, _____ [Marquis] (****-****; ****)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 89 [one sentence obituary].
- Vickery, J. C. (1882-****; Great Britain)
E. Browning, 1947. [biographical remarks on his retirement]. Journal of Conchology 22(11): 287.
- Vidal i Carreras, Lluís Marian (1842-1922; Spain)
J. R. Bataller, 1922. En Lluís Marian Vidal i Carreras. 1842-1922. Butlletí de la Institució Catalana d'Història Natural, Barcelona (ser. 2) 2(6): 106-120 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named after Vidal].
- Vidan, Mercedes Galup (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 599; 1987: 138.
- Vidrine, Malcolm Francis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Vignal, Louis (1849-1941; France)
E. Lamy, 1941. Nécrologie. Louis Vignal. Journal de Conchyliologie 84(2): 200-210.
- Vignard, M. (****-****; France)
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Vignard: pp. 53-54].
Kohn, 1992: 222.
- Vigors, Nicholas Aylward (1785-1840; U.K.)
Desmond, 1985.
- Vilas, Curtis Nathaniel (****-1976; U.S.A.)
R. T. Abbott, 1992. The making of a Florida shell book. Island Reporter [Sanibel-Captiva] 21(34): 2B, 5B.
- Vilas, Naomi Agnes Rowe (1907-1989; U.S.A.) [spouse of C. N. Vilas]
R. T. Abbott, 1992. The making of a Florida shell book. Island Reporter [Sanibel-Captiva] 21(34): 2B, 5B.
- Villa, Antonio (****-1885; Italy) and Giovanni Battista (****-****; Italy)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 119 [two sentence obituary].
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 8. The brothers Villa. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 73.
Dance, 1986: 159, 229.
- Villalaz, Jancel Rogelio (1957-****; Panama)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Villepreux-Power, Jeanne (1794-1871?; France)
J. Claude Arnal, 2000. Jean Villepreux-Power: a pioneering experimental malacologist. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 34: 8.

- Villoresi, Enzo (1929-1989; Italy)
- Villoutreys, Olivier de (****-****; France)
- Anonymous, 1994. Décès d'Olivier de Villoutreys. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 16(2): 2.
- Vimont, Anna-Zoé (****-1883; France)
- W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(11-12): 188.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 103. [one sentence obituary]
- Vincent, Émile Gérard (1860-1928; Belgium)
- Anonymous, 1930. Émile Vincent 1860-1928. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België / Mémoires de Musée Royale d'Histoire naturelle de Belgique* 43: 3-8, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Vincent, François (1658-1727; France?)
- Vincent, Gérard (1824-1899; Belgium)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1900. Obituary notice: Gérard Vincent. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(1): 98.
- M. Mouron, 1900 ["1899"]. [M. Gérard Vincent]. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique, Bulletins des Séances*, 33: lxi-lxvii [bibliography].
- Vincent, Levinus (1658-1727; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 151.
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Engel, 1986: 288-289.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 291.
- Vincentius [de Beauvais] [Vincentius, Bellovacensis] (1190?-1264; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123.
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Vincent de Beauvais. P. 164, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Vincenzo di Beauvais, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 291.
- Viner, C. W. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Violette, Paul Emile (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 599; 1987: 138.
- Viosca, Paul Percy, Jr. (1892-1961; U.S.A.)
- G. Gunter, 1962. Percy Viosca, Jr. 1892-1961. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 91(1): 132 [biography, portrait].
- G. H. Penn, 1962. Percy Viosca, Jr. – Naturalist. *Tulane Studies in Zoology* 9(5): 234-242 [biography, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- Vis, Jacob Dirk (1904-1980; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 289.
- Visagie, Arie Zacharias (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Visnya, Aladár (1878-1959, Hungary)
- Kiss, 1984: 40.
- Visvliet, Egbert Pieter van (1736-1799; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 289-290.
- Vize, John Edward [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 459.

- Vodrine, Malcolm Francis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 599.
- Voeltzkow, Alfred (1869-1947; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Voet, Dirk (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 291.
- Voet, Hendrik (1654-1737; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Voet, Johannes Eusebius (1706-1778; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Vogdes, Anthony Wayne [Captain] (1843-1923; U.S.A.)
- Vokes, Emily Hoskins (1930-****; U.S.A.)
A. Richards, 1985. A salute to both doctors Vokes. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(4): 1, 8 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 138.
Fouché, 1995: 61.
D. T. Dockery, III, 1996. The retirement of Dr. Emily H. Vokes from Tulane University – the close of an era in molluscan research. *Mississippi Geology* 17(4): 83-85 [portrait].
L. Scheu, 1997 [as told by E. Vokes]. Side by side “in the footsteps of Darwin”. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 10-13 [portraits].
S. E. Walker, 2001. Marvelously matched malacologists: Harold and Emily Vokes. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 166: 3-7.
- Voigt, J. G. (****-****; Germany/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Vokes, Harold Ernest (1908-1998; U.S.A.)
A. Richards, 1985. A salute to both doctors Vokes. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(4): 1, 8 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 138-139.
D. T. Dockery, III, 1996. The retirement of Dr. Emily H. Vokes from Tulane University – the close of an era in molluscan research. *Mississippi Geology* 17(4): 83-85 [portrait].
L. Scheu, 1997 [as told by E. Vokes]. Side by side “in the footsteps of Darwin”. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 10-13 [portraits].
W. Allmon, 1998. Harold E. Vokes 1908-1998. *American Paleontology* 6(1): 20.
E. H. Vokes, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes, June 27, 1908-September 16, 1998. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 22 [portraits] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 22(1): 26 without portraits].
E. H. Vokes, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes, 1908-1998. *Tulane Geology Newsletter* 25: 2-3.
E. Garcia, 1998. I remember Harold. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 23.
T. Whitehead, 2000. Memories of Harold in Australia. *American Conchologist* 28(4): 19 [portrait].
S. E. Walker, 2001. Marvelously matched malacologists: Harold and Emily Vokes. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 166: 3-7.
- Volkens, Georg Ludwig August (1855-1917; Germany)
B. Verdcourt, 1997. Collectors in East Africa No. 26: G. Volkens (1855-1917). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 143: 881-888 [biography].
- Vollrath, Marc (****-****; Switzerland)
Anonymous, 1991. Décès de Marc Vollrath. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 2.

Voltaire, [François Marie Arouet] (1694-1778; France)

Cailliez, 1983: 13.

M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. *Gesnerus, Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften* 42(3-4): 265-288.

Voltzow, Janice (1958-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 139.

Von Auw, Emilie (1901-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 470; 1987: 139.

Von den Heyden, C. W.; see Abbott, C. W.

von Ihering, H.; see Ihering, H. von

Voorhoeve, Jacob (1811-1881; Netherlands)

Bentham Jutting, 1939: 212-213 [collection sold in 1872].

Dance, 1986: 154.

Engel, 1986: 293.

A. N. van der Bijl, et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxon named after Voorhoeve].

Voorwinde, Jacob (Jacques) (1909-1982; Netherlands/Australia)

W. F. Ponder & M. Christie, 1982. Obituary: Jacob (Jacques) Voorwinde (1909-1982). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 6(1-2): 99.

J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1984. In memoriam J. Voorwinde (1910-1982). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 217: 1476-1477.

Vos, Klaas Gerrit (1916-2001; Netherlands)

R. G. Moolenbeek, 2002. Klaas Gerrit Vos (16 November 1916 – 30 Juli 2001). *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 324: 9.

Vosmaer, Arnout (1720-1799; Netherlands)

Bentham Jutting, 1939: 207-208.

Dance, 1986: 57-58.

Engel, 1986: 293-294.

Muñiz Solís, 2002: 292.

Voso, Helen Joyce (1920-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 471-472.

Voss, Gilbert Lincoln (1918-1989; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 471; 1987: 139.

G. Bello, 1989. Necrologio: G. L. Voss. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(11-12): 156.

C. C. Lu, 1989. Tribute; Professor Dr. Gilbert L. Voss (1918-1989). *Australian Shell News* 68: 8.

D. Raeihle, 1989. Gilbert L. Voss. *New York Shell Club Notes* 310: 2-3.

C. F. E. Roper, 1989. Necrologio: G. L. Voss. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(11-12): 156.

M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1990. Gilbert L. Voss: a commemoration., bibliography and described taxa. Program and Abstracts, 56th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, 3-8 June 1990: 61 [abstract].

W. J. Richards, et al., 1992 [“1991”]. Preface [Gilbert L. Voss Memorial Issue]. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 1.

C. F. E. Roper, et al., 1992 [“1991”]. The Gilbert L. Voss Memorial Issue: Foreword. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 2-4 [portrait].

- M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1992
[“1991”]. Gilbert L. Voss: a
commemoration, bibliography and described
taxa. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 5-
19 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Rehder, 1997: 136, 140, 154.
- Voss, Nancy A. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Vos tot Nederveen Cappel, Lodewijk Hendrik Daniel
de (1846-1934; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 293.
- Voy, C. D. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Vrebos, Jean. (****-1996; Belgium)
- R. Duchamps, 1996. Nécrologie Jean
Vrebos. *Arion* 21(4): 92.
- Vredenberg, Ernest Watson (1870-1923; India)
- Vriese, Charles L. (1904-1988; Netherlands)
- C. Karnekamp, 1969. Wij stellen U voor ...
hr. C. Vriese en mevr. C. Vriese-Hutteman.
De Kreukel 5: 9.
- C. Karnekamp, 1984. Charles Vriese 80
Jaar. *De Kreukel* 20(6): 98 [portrait].
- C. Karnekamp, 1989. In memoriam Charles
L. Vriese. *De Kreukel* 25: 93-96.
- H. E. Coomans, 1990. In memoriam
Charles L. Vriese (1904-1988).
*Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging* 253: 659.
- Vriese, Willem Hendrik de (1806-1862; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 296.
- Waage, Karl Mensch (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Remington, 1977: 41.
- Waagen, Wilhelm Heinrich (1841-1900; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1900. Wilhelm Heinrich
Waagen. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 4) 7(9):
432.
- Wächtler, Walter (1901-1943; Germany)
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 151-152
[portrait].
- Wael, Norbert Charles Louis de (1817-1901;
Belgium)
- O. van Ertborn, 1901. Notice nécrologique
sur Norbert Charles Louis de Wael. *Bulletin
de la Société belge de Géologie, de
Paléontologie et d’Hydrologie, Proces-
verbaux* 15: 588-593 [biography].
- O. van Ertborn, 1902 [“1901”]. N.-Ch.-L.
de Wael. *Annales de la Société Royale
Malacologique de Belgique, Bulletins des
Séances* 36: xlv-xlv.
- Wägele, Heike (1958-****; Germany)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Wägele, Heinrich (1895-1942; Germany)
- L. Hässlein, 1943. Heinrich Wägele.
Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(5-6): 284.
- Waggoner, Marguerite (1895-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 599; ; 1987: 139.
- Wagner, Antoni Jozef (1860-1928; Poland)
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1928. Dr. Antoni J. Wagner.
The Nautilus 42(2): 63.
- W. Polinski, 1929. Dr. Antoni J. Wagner.
Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 61(1):
39-44, pl. 3 [biography, bibliography,
portrait].
- W. Polinski, 1930. Antoni J. Wagner 1860-
1928. *Annales Musei Zoologici Polonici /
Prace Panstwowego Muzeum
Zoologicznego* 8: 15-22 [1-8], pl. 1
[biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1985: 38.

- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Wagner, Frances Joan Eleanor [Williams] (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 139.
- Coan, 1983: 16-17.
- Wagner, Genevieve (****-1979; U.S.A.) [1st spouse of R. J. L. Wagner]
- D. Raeihle, 1979. Genevieve Wagner. New York Shell Club Notes 253: 3.
- Wagner, Janós (1906-1948; Hungary)
- M. Rotarides, 1949. János Wagner. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 77(1-6): 131-132 [biography, partial bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1949. Janós Wagner. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 8.
- Wagner, Johann Andreas (1797-1861; Germany)
- R. Fechter, 1983. Liste des Typenmaterials der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Gastropoda. Spixiana, Supplement 9: 221-223.
- R. Fechter, 1983. Das Typenmaterial der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Unionacea (Mollusca / Bivalvia). Spixiana, Supplement 9: 225-255.
- Wagner, Robert Jacob Lewis [Bob] (1905-1992; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Hawaiian Shell News 10(5): 5 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 471.
- E. G. Leehman, 1977. The keeper of shell size records. Hawaiian Shell News 25(8): 3 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- R. T. Abbott, 1993. Robert J. L. Wagner (1905-1992). New York Shell Club Notes 326: 16.
- R. T. Abbott, 1993. Robert J. L. Wagner. American Conchologist 21(1): 18.
- Anonymous, 1993. Memoriam. Robert J. L. Wagner (1905-1992). Dredgings 33(2): 7.
- Wagner, W. M. (1926-1991; Netherlands)
- J. van der Linden, 1991. In memoriam Dr. W. M. Wagner 1926-1991. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 263: 905-906.
- Wagner, William (1796-1885; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1898. Notes on the paleontological publications of Professor William Wagner. Transactions of the Wagner Free Institute of Science 5: 7-11, pls. 1-3.
- Wagoner, Robert Forest (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Wahlberg, Johan August (1810-1856; Sweden/South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Wailes, Benjamin Leonard Covington (1797-1862; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- Waite, John Herbert (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Wake-Bowell, E. W.; see *Bowell, E. W.*
- Wakefield, Harry Rowland (1861-1948; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1949. Obituary notice. H. R. Wakefield, 1861-1948. Journal of Conchology 23(2): 62.
- Walch, Johann Ernst Immanuel (1725-1778; Germany)

- Die Naturgeschichte der Versteinerungen zur Erläuterung der Knorr'schen Sammlung von Merkwürdigkeiten der Natur*. Rejected by ICZN Opinion 529 (1958).
- Edwards, 1967: 34.
- Dance, 1986: 69.
- Waldheim, A. G. Fischer de/von; see Fischer von Waldheim, A. G.
- Walker, Bryant (1856-1936; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1936. Bryant Walker, 1856-1936. *The Nautilus* 50(1): 28.
- C. Goodrich, 1936. Bryant Walker. *The Nautilus* 50(2): 59-64, frontispiece [portrait].
- Iw. Taki, 1937 [Obituaries]. *Venus* 7(2): 95-99, portrait [Walker: p. 97; in Japanese].
- C. Goodrich, 1939. The scientific writings of Bryant Walker: an annotated bibliography. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 401: 28 pp. [portrait, bibliography].
- C. Goodrich, 1943. The Walker-Beecher paper of 1876 on the Mollusca of the Ann Arbor area. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 475: 1-26 [Walker: pp. 2-3].
- Barnard, 1965: 37.
- Abbott, 1973: 171-172.
- Shasky, 1980: 30-31.
- C. M. Bogan & A. E. Bogan, 1986. An index to A. E. Ortmann and B. Walker, on the nomenclature of certain North American Naides. *Notulae Naturae* 464: 1-9.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Kiss, 1986: 22.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Murray, 1999: 1/3-4, 7/13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Walker, Dale Colby (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Walker, George (****-****; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204.
- W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (3)4(23): 333-351 [p. 334-335: date of Boys & Walker's *Testacea minute rarioa* is May 1, 1784].
- Testacea minute rarioa*, 1784 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 558 (1959).
- Walker, James John [Commander] (1851-1939; U.K.)
- G. D. H. Carpenter, 1939. Commander James John Walker. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 151(4): 260-262.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1993: 85.
- Walker, Mary E. (****-1925; U.S.A.) [cousin of Bryant Walker]
- I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, *The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory*. *Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences* 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- Walkup, Mavis (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 139.
- Wallace, Alfred Russel (1823-1913; U.K.)
- E. B. Poulton, 1913. Obituary: Alfred Russel Wallace. *The Zoologist* (London) (ser. 4) 17(870): 468-471.
- M. Fichman, 1981. Alfred Russel Wallace. Boston: Twayne, 188 pp.
- Moore, 1989: 179.
- Trew, 1990: 87.

- P. Raby, 2001. Alfred Russel Wallace, a life. London: Chatto & Windus, xi + 340 pp., 16 pp. of pls.
- Wallace, Elizabeth [Libby] M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 123.
- Wallace, James (****-1688; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 147.
- Waller, Edward (1803-1873; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Waller: p. 199].
- Waller, Horace [Reverend] (1833-1896; U.K./Africa)
 G. C. Boase, 1899. Waller, Horace. *Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 586.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Waller, Thomas Richard (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 471-472; 1987: 139-140.
- Walles, W. E. J. (****-****; South Africa)
- Wallis, Gustave (1830-1878; Germany/Ecuador)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 94.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wallis, John (1714-1793; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189.
 Porro, 1841: 19-20.
 E. P. Blackburn, 1932. John Wallis and his description of molluscs. *Vasculum* 18(4): 117-122.
- Walls, Jerry Glenn (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 472; 1987: 140.
- Walpole, William White (****-****; U.K.)
 Tomlin, 1942b: 33.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Walpole: p. 199].
- Walsingham, Thomas de Grey [Baron] (1843-1919; U.K.)
 Drnt., 1920. Lord Walsingham. 1843-1919. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 56(2): 25-28; 56(2): pl. 1 [portrait].
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Walt, Valarie Ethel van der (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Walter, Waldemar Melchert (1920-1978; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 472-473; 1987: 163.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295 [erroneously states that he was a professor at Harvard].
- Walton, A. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 32.
 Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Walton, Charles (1863-****; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359, pl. 49; 1927b: 164, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Walton, Ernest (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Walton, Margaretta (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Walton, Munroe Lawrence (1890-1974; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 517.
- Walton, Robert Lawrence (1875-1893; U.S.A.)
 C. W. Johnson, 1893. In memoriam – Robert Walton. *The Nautilus* 7(8): 90-91.
 Abbott, 1973: 172.

- Walton, William (****-****; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 235.
 Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wandyez, Diana Wheelock (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Wanless, Leonard Barrett (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Wanningen, K. (****-1955; Netherlands)
 M. Verhoeven, 1955. In memoriam.
 Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
 Malacologische Vereniging 58: 556.
- Ward, Charles J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on
 an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s
 attributed to C. M. Wheatley. The
 Conchologists' Newsletter 125: 175-182.
- Ward, Henry Augustus (1834-1907; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1906. Henry A. Ward. The
 Nautilus 20(4): 48.
 M. A. Evans & H. E. Evans, 1970. William
 Morton Wheeler, Biologist. Cambridge,
 Massachusetts: Harvard University Press,
 xiv + 363 pp. [Ward: pp. 5-7, 13-32].
 Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Ward, J. Evan (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 227, 242 [portraits].
- Ward, John (1837-1906; U.K.)
 A. S. Woodward, 1907. John Ward, F.G.S.
 Geological Magazine (dec. 5) 4(3): 141-142
 [biography, bibliography].
- Ward, Lauck Walton (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 140.
- Ward, Wilson Bruhl (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 474; 1987: 140.
- Wardle, William John (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 474; 1987: 140.
- Warmke, Germaine Le Clerc (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 474; 1987: 140.
- Warner, Ronald Walter (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 475.
- Warren, Amelia Elizabeth Mary [Amy] (1840-1932;
 U.K.)
 N. F. McMillan, 1938. Miss Amy Warren
 (circa 1840-1932). Journal of Conchology
 21(3): 57 [bibliography].
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish
 naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of
 Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Warren: p.
 201].
- Warren, E. (1871-1946; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 53.
- Warren, John (1810-1857; U.S.A.)
 Dall, 1888: 105.
 Abbott, 1973: 172.
 Dance, 1986: 143.
 R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of
 the first American conchological manual,
 John Warren's *The Conchologist*.
 Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 81-
 88.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
 Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Warren, John Collins (1778-1856; U.S.A.) [not to be
 confused with the preceding person]
 Abbott, 1973: 172.
 Johnson, 2004: 95.

- Warren, Peter (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 475; 1987: 140.
- Warren, Shields (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 475; 1987: 140.
- Warrington, Dora Moore (1908-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 475-476; 1987: 140.
- Wasili, Odessa S. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 140-141.
- Watanabe, Denshichi (1873-1963; Japan)
R. Kawamura, 1964. Memories of old Mr. D. Watanabe. *Venus* 23(2): 112-114 [portrait; in Japanese].
K. Nakamigawa, 1964. Recollecting the late Denshichi Watanabe. *Venus* 23(2): 114-115 [in Japanese].
- Watelet, Jean François Adolphe (1811-1880; France)
Th. Lefèvre, 1880. Notice biographique sur Ad. Watelet. *Bulletins de la société malacologique de Belgique* 15: xl-xlvi [bibliography].
- Waterbury, Alice L. (1858-1944; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1944. Miss Alice L. Waterbury. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 34: 14.
Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Waterhouse, [Mrs.] G. J. A. (****-****; Australia)
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Waterman, George Arthur (1872-1960; U.S.A.)
G. E. Gifford, Jr., 1974. Scallop-shell of quiet. *Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin*, May-June 1974: 28-31 [portrait].
Abbott, 1975: 517.
- Waters, Virginia Lee (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 476; 1987: 141.
- Waterston, Rodger (1912-1996; U.K.)
D. Heppell, 1996. Obituary: Rodger Waterston (1912-1996). *Journal of Conchology* 35(6): 517-518 [biography].
M. R. Shaw, 1996. Rodger Waterston. Andrew Rodger Waterston, former Keeper of Natural History at the Royal Scottish Museum. *The Scotsman* (Edinburgh), Aug. 9, 1996, p. 15 [portrait].
A. Trew, 1996. List of conchological papers by A. Rodger Waterston. *Journal of Conchology* 35(6): 518-519 [bibliography].
M. R. Shaw, 2000. Andrew Rodger Waterston. *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 2000: 209-211 [biography].
- Watling, Thomas (circa 1790s; United Kingdom/Australia)
T. Iredale, 1958. History of New South Wales shells. Part III. The settlement years (continued): Thomas Watling, artist. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1956-57: 162-169.
- Watson, Hugh (1885-1959; U.K.) [nephew of H. C. Burnup]
H. E. Quick, 1959. Obituary. Hugh Watson, 1885-1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(10): 359-360.
H. Ingram, 1959. Hugh Watson – an appreciation. *Journal of Conchology* 24(10): 360-361.
A. E. Salisbury, 1959. Hugh Watson. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 33(5): 173-175 [bibliography].
H. Schlesch, 1959. Hugh Watson (1885-1959). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 88(1-3): 77-78 [biography, bibliography].
B. Verdcourt, 1960. Hugh Watson. *Journal of Conchology* 24(11): 407-410, pl. 10 [portrait].

- B. W. Sparks, 1960. Hugh Watson, 1885-1959. *The Nautilus* 73(4): 158-159.
- Barnard, 1965: 53.
- Kiss, 1984: 40.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Watson, Karl Brantley (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 141.
- Watson, John William (****-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 23. Dixon & Watson's *Descriptive manual*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90.
- J. W. Jackson, 1958. Dixon and Watson's *Descriptive manual of British and and fresh-water shells*. *Journal of Conchology* 24(7): 216-217.
- Watson, Robert Boog [Reverend] (1823-1910; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1911. Rev. Robert Boog Watson, B.A., F.R.S.E. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 5) 8(7): 336.
- H. Fischer, 1911. Nécrologie. R. Boog Watson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 59(1): 78-80, portrait.
- E. A. Smith, 1911. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 9(5): 279.
- E. A. Smith & J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1911. Obituary notice. The Reverend Robert Boog Watson, L.L.D., F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.S.E. *Journal of Conchology* 13(5): 139-141, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 87.
- Anonymous, 1990. Biografie: Watson. *Notiziario S.I.M.* [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 8(3-4): 53.
- Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Wattebled, Gustave-Éduard Joseph (1844-1886; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 89-90.
- W. Kobelt, 1887. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(5-6): 92.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Watters, Clarice Muriel (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Watters, George Thomas (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 476; 1987: 141.
- Wawra, Erhard (1945-1994; Austria)
- H. Nisters, 1994. In memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M.* [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 12(7-9): 72 [biography].
- O. E. Paget, 1995. Erhard Wawra, 14. September 1945 – 9. May 1994. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien*, 97-B: 513-518 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Way, Carl Michael (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 141.
- Wayne, William John (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 476-477; 1987: 141.
- Weaver, Charles Edwin (1880-1958; U.S.A.)
- Remington, 1977: 42.
- Addicott, 1981: 6-7 [portrait].
- Weaver, Clifton [Clif] Stokes (1918-1992; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 600-601; 1987: 141.
- Anonymous, 1992. Clif Weaver. *Hawaiian Shell News* 40(3): 2.
- Fouché, 1995: 62.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Weaver, Charles Edwin (1880-1958; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 172-173.
- Webb, Catherine M. [Kay] (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 141.
- Webb, Glenn R. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 477; 1987: 141.
- Webb, John Allen (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 477; 1987: 141.
- Webb, Nolan Lansdell (1922-1988; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Webb, Philip Barker (1793-1854; U.K./France)
Melvill, 1890: 207-208.
Dance, 1986: 133, 229.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 136.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Webb, Rhoda L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Webb, Virginia Mae (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Webb, Walter Freeman (1869-1957; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1957. Walter Webb dies at 88. Hawaiian Shell News 5(10): 107.
J. Q. Burch, 1957. Walter Freeman Webb, 1869-1957. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 172: 4-5.
Abbott, 1973: 173.
Kiss, 1983: 115.
Dance, 1986: 183.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Webb, Wilfrid Mark (1868-1952; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1952. Wilfrid Mark Webb. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 29(6): 215.
H. T. F. R., 1952 [“1951”]. Obituary. Wilfred Mark Webb, O.B.E. Journal of the Royal Microscopical Society (ser. 3) 71(4): 464.
- Webber, Gwen C. (****-1976; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Weber, Max Wilhelm Carl (1852-1937; Netherlands)
D’A. W. Thompson, 1938. Max Wilhelm Carl Weber, 1852-1937. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 2(6): 347-355, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 184.
Engel, 1986: 300-301.
F. F. J. M. Pieters & J. de Visser, 1993. The scientific career of the zoologist Max Wilhelm Carl Weber (1852-1937). Bijdragen tot de Dierkunde 62(4): 193-214 [biography, portrait, bibliography].
- Webster, William H. [Reverend] (****-****; New Zealand)
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Weeks, William H., Jr. (1870-1957; U.S.A.)
G. E. Jacobs, 1957. Mr. William H. Weeks. New York Shell Club Notes 32: 2.
F. Tobleman, 1957. In memoriam, William H. Weeks, 1870-1957. The Nautilus 71(2): 72-iii.
Abbott, 1973: 173.
- Weingartner, Mathilde P. (1907-1989; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 601; 1987: 142.

- D. Raeihle, 1989. Mathilde P. Weingartner. New York Shell Club Notes 313: 13-14 [biography, portrait].
- E. Monreale, 2003. Mathilde Weingartner: a Staten Island naturalist. Staten Island, New York: privately published, 118 pp.
- Weinkauff, Heinrich Conrad (1817-1886; Germany)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 91-92.
- Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Dance, 1986: 157, 229.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- Weinland, Christoph David Frederick (1829-1914; U.S.A.)
- Chardon, 1949: 208.
- Abbott, 1973: 173.
- Weir, John (1896-1978; U.K.)
- R. M. C. Eagar, 1981. John Weir, M.A., Ph.D., D.Sc. (Glas.), F.G.S. *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 1981: 44-45.
- Weisbord, Norman Edward (1901-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 477-478; 1987: 142.
- Weiss, Arthur (1871-1940; Germany)
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 152-153 [portrait].
- Weiss, Fredric (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 601; 1987: 142.
- Weiss, Marilyn [Mary] (****-1979; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1979. Mary Weiss. *New York Shell Club Notes* 255: 7.
- Weiss, Sol (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 478; 1987: 142.
- Weisz, Tibor (1914-1983; Hungary)
- A. Varga, 1983. In memoriam Tibor Weisz (1914-1983). *Soosiana* 10/11: 74.
- F. Mészáros & A. Štollmann, 1984. In memoriam Tibor Weisz (1914-1983). *Miscellanea Zoologica Hungarica* 2: 5, frontispiece [portrait].
- Weitlauf, George W. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Welch, d'Alté Aldridge (1907-1970; U.S.A.)
- Editors, 1970. d'Alte Aldridge Welch. *The Nautilus* 83(4): 146.
- Abbott, 1973: 174.
- Welch, Isabelle E. (1916/7-1977; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1977. Maj. Isabelle E. Welch, headed detachment of WACs in Tokyo. *Washington Post*, Aug. 20, 1977: E-6.
- Anonymous, 1977. Isabelle E. Welch. *The Nautilus* 91(4): 156.
- Welch, Robert John (1859-1936; Ireland)
- Anonymous, 1936. Editorial: Robert John Welch. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 129-130, frontispiece [portrait].
- A. R. Hogg, 1936. R. J. Welch – photographer. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 136-138, pls. 9-10.
- J. W. Jackson, 1936. R. J. Welch – reminiscences. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 138-140, pls. 11-12 [portrait].
- R. L. Praeger, 1936. Robert John Welch, 1859-1936. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 131-133, pls. 7-8 [biography, portraits].
- A. W. Stelfox, 1936. R. J. Welch – conchologist. *Irish Naturalists Journal* 6(6): 133-136.
- J. W. Jackson, 1937. Obituary notice: Robert John Welch. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 329-332.

- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Welch: p. 202].
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Welch, Walter Raynes (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 478; 1987: 142.
- Welcome, Jennie Darling (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 478-479; 1987: 142,
- Weldon, Walter Frank Rafael (1860-1906; U.K.)
- K. Pearson, 1906. Walter Frank Raphael Weldon 1860-1906. *Biometrika* (London) 5(1): 1-52, pls. 1-5 [portraits; bibliography].
- A. E. Shipley, 1908. Walter Frank Raphael Weldon, 1860-1906. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 80: xxv-xli [condensed from Pearson, 1906].
- Weller, Stuart (1870-1927; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1928. Stuart Weller. *The Nautilus* 41(4): 137-138.
- Abbott, 1973: 174.
- Wells, Fred Ethan, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A./Canada/Australia)
- Abbott, 1973: 479.
- Welter, Eugene Stephen (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 479; 1987: 142.
- Welty, Stephen Lewis (1921-2002; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 601-602; 1987: 142.
- Anonymous, 2003. In memoriam Steve Welty. *The Dredgings* 43(1): 1.
- Welwitsch, Friederich M. J. (1806-1872; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 53.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wempe, H. E. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 301.
- Wendt, Dorothy (****-2002; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2002. Dorothy Wendt Obituary. *HMS Bulletin*, March 2002: 3.
- Wendt, Johann Wilhelm (1802-1847; Germany)
- E. Kuster-Wendenburg, 2003. *Marine Gastropoda und Lamellibranchiata der Sammlung von Johann Wilhelm Wendt (1802-1847). Katalog zur Geowissenschaftlichen Sammlung der Universität Bremen*, 46 pp.
- Wentworth, Delia J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 28.
- Wenz, Wilhelm August (1886-1945; Germany)
- A. Zilch, 1947. Wilhelm Wenz. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 1-9 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 28, 42.
- Kiss, 1986: 22-23.
- A. Zilch, 1987. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVI. Wilhelm Wenz, seine Veröffentlichungen und neuen Mollusken-Taxa. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 41: 1-30 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Wertheim, Abraham Carel (1889-1932; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 182.
- Engel, 1986: 302.
- Wertley, Virginia B. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 479; 1987: 142-143.
- Wessel, C. (****-1875?; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(5-6): 47-48.

- Wessels, Hugo Jurie (1926-1991; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 63.
- West, Arthur C. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 602; 1987: 143.
- West, Emma Rose (1917-1980; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 480.
 Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 12(4): 57.
 Abbott, 1987: 163.
- Westbrook, Christal R. E. (1951-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 143.
- Westbrook, James G. (1925-1995; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 143.
 T. Rice, 1996. James G. Westbrook. *Of Sea and Shore* 18(4): 219 [simple announcement of death].
- Westcott, G. W. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 32.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
 Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Westfall, Kitti Felix (?1930-1977; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1977. Kitti Westfall. *New York Shell Club Notes* 237: 1.
- Westerfield, Adelina Corey (1901-1980; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 480; 1987: 163.
- Westerlund, Carl Agardh (1831-1908; Sweden)
 P. Hesse, 1911. Nekrolog. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 43(4): 167-171.
 Zilch, 1967: 42.
 Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
 Duchamps, 1999: fig. 59 [portrait].
- Westerman, Gerardus Frederik (1807-1890; Netherlands)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 39(1): 68.
 Engel, 1986: 302.
- Westermann, Gerd E. G. (1927-****; Germany/Canada)
 Abbott, 1975: 602; 1987: 143.
 A. C. Riccardi, 2000. Gerd E. G. Westermann. *Revue de Paléobiologie, Volume Special 8: iii-v* [portrait].
- Westfall, Kitti Felix (1930-1977; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 480; 1987: 163.
- Westhuizen, Louis C. van der (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Westley, Ronald Eugene (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 480; 1987: 143.
- Wetherby, Albert Gallatin (1833-1902; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1902. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 15(12): 144.
 G. W. Harper, 1902. Albert G. Wetherby. *The Nautilus* 16(1): 10-12, portrait.
 P. Dautzenberg, 1903. *Nécrologie. A. Wetherby. Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 95-96.
 Abbott, 1973: 174.
 R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(79): 109-133.

- Weyers, Joseph L. (****-1908; Belgium)
 Trew, 1993: 85.
 Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig. 26 [portrait].
- Weyrauch, Wolfgang Karl (1907-1970; Germany/
 Peru)
 Zilch, 1967: 42.
 E. Duarte, 1970. In memoriam de Wolfgang
 Karl Weyrauch. *Comunicaciones de la
 Sociedad Malacologica del Uruguay* 3(19):
 13-14.
 A. Zilch. 1970. Wolfgang Karl Weyrauch
 (1907-1970). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen
 Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 2(18):
 226-227 [biography, bibliography, list of
 taxa].
 Kiss, 1983: 120.
- Wharton, Robert Alan (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 143.
- Wheat, Silas Carmi (1853-1922; U.S.A.)
 C. W. Johnson, 1922. Silas C. Wheat. *The
 Nautilus* 36(3): 103-104.
 M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some
 malacologists of the New York area. *The
 Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Wheat: pp. 49-50].
 Abbott, 1973: 174.
 M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical
 notes] in: Some malacologists of the New
 York area. *New York Shell Club Notes*
 212: 2-3 [revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-
 53].
- Wheatley, Charles Moore (1822-1882; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 173.
 G. K. MacMillan, 1948. The contribution to
 conchology by Chester County,
 Pennsylvania. *Proceedings of the
 Pennsylvania Academy of Science* 22: 81-86
 [Wheatley, pp. 81-82].
- R. I. Johnson, 1959. The Charles M.
 Wheatley collections. *The Nautilus* 73(2):
 72-73.
 Abbott, 1973: 174.
 J. Jass, 1977. Mollusk specimens from the
 collections of Charles M. Wheatley.
American Malacological Union Newsletter
 8(2): [2].
 F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on
 an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s
 attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The
 Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
 J. Jaas & J. Glenn, 1999. Rare legacy:
 freshwater mollusks from the Charles W.
 Wheatley collection at the Milwaukee
 Public Museum. *American Malacological
 Society, Program and Abstracts, 65th Annual
 Meeting, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 4-9 July
 1999: 35-36 [abstract].*
- Wheaton, Frederick W. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 143.
- Wheel, Adlai B., Sr. (1900-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143.
- Wheeler, Harry Edgar (1874-1958; U.S.A.)
 R. S. Harris, 1958. Harry Edgar Wheeler,
 1874-1958. *Paleontological Research
 Institution*, [1] p. [portrait].
 M. C. Teskey, 1959. Harry Edgar Wheeler,
 1874-1958. *American Malacological Union,
 Annual Reports for 1958: 59-60.*
 Abbott, 1973: 175.
- Wheeler, Walter Hall (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143.
- Wheelwright, Joseph Balch (1906-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143-144.
- Wheldon, Margurite Shay [Maggie] (1902-1976;
 U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 144.

Wherley, Floyd J. (1918-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.

Whidbourne, George Ferris (1845-1909; U.K.)

R. B. Newton, 1910. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 9(2): 89 [bibliography].

White, A. Quinton, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 144.

White, Charles Abiathar (1826-1910; U.S.A.)

J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [White: pp. 113-119; biography, bibliography, lists of taxa].

T. W. Stanton, 1898. Supplement to the annotated catalogue of the published writings of Charles Abiathar White, 1886-1897. Proceedings of the U. S. National Museum 20(1135): 627-642.

Merrill, 1906: 534, 582-583, 713 [portrait].

W. H. Dall, 1911. Biographical memoir of Charles Abiathar White, 1826-1910. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 7: 223-243, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].

T. W. Stanton, 1911. Final supplement to the catalogue of the published writings of Charles Abiathar White, 1897-1908. Proceedings of the U. S. National Museum 40(1813): 197-199.

Abbott, 1973: 175.

White, George [Reverend] (1802-1887; U.S.A.)

Goodrich, 1931: 42.

H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 4-8, portrait.

White, Gilbert (1720-1793; U.K.)

J. Chatfield, 1981. Gilbert White and molluscs. The Conchologists' Newsletter 76: 288-289.

White, James Johnson (1846-1912; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1912. James Johnson White. The Nautilus 26(3): 35.

Abbott, 1973: 175.

White, Kenneth Julius (1945-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 144.

White, Ruth Margaret (1922-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.

Whiteaves, Joseph Frederick (1835-1909; Canada)

Anonymous, 1906. Eminent living geologists: Joseph Frederick Whiteaves, LL.D., F.G.S., F.R.S. (Canada). Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 3(10): 433-442, pl. 23 [portrait, bibliography]

Anonymous, 1909. Obituary. Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 6(9): 432.

Anonymous, 1909. Joseph F. Whiteaves. The Nautilus 23(6): 84.

L. M. L., 1909. Obituary: Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. The Ottawa Naturalist 23(6): 118-120.

Drake, 1963: 5.

La Rocque, 1962: 31, 36.

Abbott, 1973: 175.

Dance, 1986: 230.

K. B. Sterling, 1997. Whiteaves, Joseph Frederick. Pp. 823-825, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cvasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

- Whitechurch, W. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 32.
 Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Whiteman, Joe Miles (****-1984; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 163.
- Whitehead, John (1860-1899; U.K.)
 B. B. Woodward, 1900. Whitehead, John. Dictionary of National Biography 21: 104.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Whiteside, Jeanne Smith (1909-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 144,
- Whitfield, Robert Parr (1828-1910; U.S.A.)
 J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Whitfield, pp. 223-227; bibliography, lists of taxa].
 Merrill, 1906: 465, 571, 609, 713 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1910. Robert Parr Whitfield. Geological Magazine (ser. 5) 7(7): 336.
 Anonymous, 1910. [notice of death]. The Nautilus 24(1): 11.
 L. P. Gratacap, 1911. Biographical memoir of Robert Parr Whitfield. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 20(9): 385-391, pl. 16 [portrait].
 L. Hussakof, 1911. Bibliography of Robert Parr Whitfield. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 20(9): 391-398.
 Abbott, 1973: 175-176.
 Note: *Gasteropoda and Cephalopoda of the Raritan Clays and Greensand Marls of New Jersey* (1892) available on-line at <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Whitley, Gilbert Percy (1903-1975; Australia)
 P.-H. Fischer, 1976. Necrologie: Gilbert Whitley. Journal de Conchyliologie 113(1-2): 68.
 W. F. Ponder, 1976. Gilbert Percy Whitley, 9 June 1903-18 July 1975. Malacological Review 9: 146.
- Whitman, W. E. S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Martin, 1995: 28.
- Whitney, Annette (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Whittaker, Edward J. (1891-1924; Canada)
 La Rocque, 1962: 34.
- Whitworth, Arch (****-1970; Australia)
- Whyte, Alexander (1834- 1908; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Whytt, Robert (1714-1766; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170.
- Wichern, Josephine (****-1964; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1964. Josephine Wichern. New York Shell Club Notes 103: 1.
- Wicksten, Mary Katherine (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 144.
- Wiedemayr, Leonard (****-1912; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1912. [Wiedemayr]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 44(4): 160.
- Wiegman, Carl Arend Friedrich (1883-1901; Germany)
 H. Fischer, 1902. Nécrologie. C.A.F. Wiegmann. Journal de Conchyliologie 50(1): 115.

- W. Kobelt, 1902. [Wiegmann].
Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 34(3-4):
33-35 [biography, partial bibliography].
- O. F. von Moellendorff, 1902. Obituary.
Journal of Malacology 9(1): 24 [partial
bibliography].
- Wiener, Benjamin A. (1914-2000; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 144.

C. Marshall, 2000. Ben Wiener 1914-2000.
American Conchologist 28(1): 9 [portrait].
- Wierzejski, Antoni (1843-1916; Poland)

Z. Federowicz, 1970. Antoni Wierzejski
(1843-1916). Polska Akademia Nauk,
Instytut Zoologiczny, Memorabilia
Zoologica 21: 3-82 [biography,
bibliography, portrait].
- Weis, Richard Nelson (1953-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.
- Wiese, Vollrath (1962-****; Germany)
- Wightman, Eugene Pinckney (1888-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 482-483; 1987: 144.
- Wigram, Katherine [née Douglas] [Lady] (****-
****; U.K.)

Melvill, 1890: 211.
- Wijbers, Pieter (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 310.
- Wijga, P.(****-**** ; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 310.
- Wilbur, Karl Milton (1912-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 144-145.
- Wilcock, Joseph (****-****; U.K.)

E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944.
Joseph Wilcock and his "Illustrations of our
British Unionidae". Journal of Conchology
22(4): 83-87.
- Jackson, 1945: 9.
- N. F. McMillan, 1950. Additional notes on
Joseph Wilcock. Journal of Conchology
23(4): 107.
- J. W. Jackson & N. F. McMillan, 1963.
Joseph Wilcock of Wakefield and his
publications. Journal of Conchology 25(5):
201.
- Wilcox, Ernest N. (1869-1961; U.S.A.)

A. G. Smith, 1962. Ernest N. Wilcox –
1869-1961. News of the Western
Association of Shell Clubs 3(2): 37-38.
- Wilde, Izaäk Anthonie Jacobus de (1877-1955;
Netherlands)

Benthem Jutting, 1939: 182.

T. van Benthem Jutting, 1955. In
memoriam Izaäk Anthonie Jacobus de
Wilde, 29 October 1877 – 2 Augustus 1955.
Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
Malacologische Vereniging 61: 581.
- Engel, 1986: 303-304.
- Wilde, J. P. (****-****; U.K.)

Trew, 1990: 87 [collection sold in 1906].
- Wilder, William (****-1920; U.S.A.)

H. A. Pilsbry, 1921. William Wilder. The
Nautilus 34(3): 101.
- Wiley, Cloyde William (1927-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 483; 1987: 144.
- Wilie, William Lafayette (1935-1983; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 483; 1987: 163.
- Wilkins, Guy Lawrence (1905-1957; U.K.)

W. J. Rees, 1957. G. L. Wilkins, 1905-
1957. Journal of Conchology 24(6): 261-
217.

- A. Blok, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins, 1905-1957. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 32(6): 213-214 [bibliography].
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins. The Nautilus 70(4): 141.
- J. Ewan, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins: an appreciation. The Nautilus 71(1): 35-36, iii.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wilkins, Jack Amzi (1925-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 483-484; 1987: 163.
- Wilkins, Jean (1910-1971; U.S.A.)
- Willard, Theodora (1871-1937; U.S.A.)
F. N. Balch, 1938. Theodora Willard. A memorial notice for the records of the Boston Malacological Club, 7 pp.
Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Willbanks, Eugene M. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Willcox, Mary Alice (1856-1953; U.S.A.)
D. R. Lindberg, 1977. Mary Alice Willcox, 1856-1953. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 10: 16-17.
- Willcox, Joseph (1829-1918; U.S.A.)
C. W. Johnson, 1918. Joseph Willcox. The Nautilus 32(3): 101-102.
Abbott, 1973: 176-177.
- Willem IV (1711-1751; Netherlands) & V (1748-1806; Netherlands) [Princes of Oranje]
Engel, 1986: 201-202.
Abbott, 1987: 58.
- Willett, George (1879-1945; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1945. George Willett. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 53: 31-36 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- E. M. Chace, 1946. George Willett. The Nautilus 59(3): 101-104, portrait [bibliography].
- H. Howard, 1946. George Willett: May 28, 1879 – August 2, 1945. The Condor 48(2): 49-71 [portrait].
- K. E. Stager, 1947. George Willett: 1879-1945. Journal of Mammalogy 28(1): 1-4 [portrait].
- R. Burch, 1962. Biographical sketch. George Willett, Jr., 1879-1945. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 3(2): 33-34.
Abbott, 1973: 176.
Keen, 1974: 38-39 [portrait].
Shasky, 1980: 25.
Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].
- Willey, Arthur (1867-1942; U.K./Canada)
J. G. Kerr, 1943. Arthur Willey, 1867-1942. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 4(12): 395-410, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
H. E. Crampton, 1950. A history of the Department of Zoology at Columbia University. Bios 21(4): 219-246 [Willey: pp. 224-225].
N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History) 16(1): 10-19.
- Williams, F. E.; see Wagner, F. E.
- Williams, George F. [Reverend] (****-****; U.S.A.)
Baily, 1962: 16.
- Williams, Gilbert M. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.
- Williams, James David (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.

Williams, James Steele (1896-1957; U.S.A.)

W. P. Woodring, 1958. Memorial to James Steele Williams (1896-1957). Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1957: 171-174, pl. 20 [portrait].

Williams, John Michael (1838-1925; U.K.)

J. W. Jackson, 1926. Obituary notice: John Michael Williams. *Journal of Conchology* 18(1): 9-10.

Trew, 1987: 82.

Williams, Joseph William (****-****; U.K.)

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 27. *The shell collector's handbook for the field*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90.

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 28. *Land and freshwater shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90-91.

Trew, 1990: 87 [collection sold in 1926].

Williams, Margaret Ann [Peggy] (1944-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 145.

Williams, Mora M. (1907-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.

Williams, S. L. [Mrs.] (****-****; U.S.A.)

Dance, 1986: 176.

Williams, T. Walley (1909/10-1985; U.S.A.)

R. W. Reyer, 1986. T. Walley Williams. *Anatomical Record* 216(2): 246-247.

Williams, W. (****-****; U.K.?)

Dean, 1936: 241.

Williams, W. F. (****-****; ?)

Trew, 1993: 85.

Williamson, A. E. (****-****; Canada)

La Rocque, 1962: 32.

Williamson, Martha Burton Woodhead (1843-1922; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1922. Pioneer in club work here dead. Author of scientific articles passes away after active career. *Los Angeles Times*, March 20, 1922, Section II: 3 [biography, portrait].

Anonymous, 1922. Noted W.C.T.U. [Women's Christian Temperance Union] worker dies. *Los Angeles Examiner*, March 20, 1922.

Abbott, 1973: 177.

E. V. Coan, 1989. The malacological papers and taxa of Martha Burton Woodhead Williamson, 1843-1922, and the Isaac Lea Chapter of the Agassiz Association. *The Veliger* 32(3): 296-301.

Williamson, Peter G. (****-1994; U.K./U.S.A.)

S. Begley & J. Carey, 1981. Evolution: change at a snail's pace. *Newsweek* 98(23) [Dec. 7]: 114. [portrait].

T. Rice, 1983. Evolutionary Snails. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(2): 70. [portrait] [excerpted from *Newsweek* article].

Willis, Dick (1917-****; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(7): 5 [portrait].

Willis, John Robert (1825-1876; U.S.A./Canada)

W. F. Ganong, 1890. John Robert Willis, the first Nova Scotian conchologist. A memorial. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 404-405.

W. F. Ganong, 1890. Bibliographical and critical notice of Willis' published papers. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 412-418 [bibliography].

- H. Piers, 1890. John Robert Willis. Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science 7: 406-411 [biography].
- La Rocque, 1962: 34.
- Abbott, 1973: 177.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- D. S. Davis, 1992. Terrestrial Mollusca of Nova Scotia: in the footsteps of John Robert Willis, 1825-1876. Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986: 125-133 [portrait].
- Willis, Thomas (1621-1675; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 133.
- Wilman, M. (1867-1957; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Wilmer, L.; see Worthington-Wilmer, L.
- Wilmott, George (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. George Wilmott. New York Shell Club Notes 154: 3 [very short notice].
- Wilson, Barbara (****-1989; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1989. Barbara Wilson. Dredgings 29(3): 6.
- Wilson, Barry Robert (1935-****; Australia)
- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Wilson, Druid (1906-2002; U.S.A.)
- B. Bedette, 2003. Druid Wilson: 1906-2002. American Paleontologist, Feb. 2003: 15-16 [biography, portrait].
- Wilson, Edith C. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wilson, Edmund Beecher (1865-1939; U.S.A.)
- Remington, 1977: 43.
- Moore, 1989: 205.
- Wilson, Edward [Ed] Carl (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Wilson, Frederick Earl (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 484-485; 1987: 145.
- Wilson, J. Bracebridge (1828-1896; Australia)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Wilson, James (1795-1856; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 379-380.
- Kohn, 1992: 234-235.
- Wilson, T. [Reverend] (1810-1875; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 34. *The little conchologist, an introduction to the classification of shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 174.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Addendum to Book Note 34. *The little conchologist*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(2): 73.
- Wilson, Thomas Bellerby (1807-1865; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 177.
- Winchell, Alexander (1824-1891; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 505, 536, 675, 714, pl. 24 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Winchell, Richard William (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Winchester, Helen (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Norwood, 1997: 402-405.

- Winckworth, Harold Charles (1878-1947; U.K./Seychelles) [brother of R. Winckworth]
- R. Winckworth, 1948. H. C. Winckworth, 1878-1947. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 21-23 [bibliography].
- R. Winckworth, 1949. Harold Charles Winckworth, 1878-1947. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 3.
- Winckworth, Ronald (1884-1950; U.K.) [brother of H. C. Winckworth]
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1942].
- W. J. Rees, 1950. Obituary: Mr. R. Winckworth. *Nature* 166(4225): 673-674.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1951. Ronald Winckworth, 1884-1950. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(1): 1-5 [bibliography].
- A. E. Ellis, 1951. Obituary. R. Winckworth, 1884-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 157-162 [list of taxa].
- H. Lemche, 1952. Remarks on the late Mr. Winckworth's notes on British marine Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 23(8): 265.
- W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- N. McMillan, 1997. The Winckworth collection of British marine Mollusca. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 141: 823.
- Killeen, 1998: 383-384 [portrait].
- Wind, Paulus de (1714-1771; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 305.
- Windle, Delbert Leroy, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 145-146.
- Winford, Edith Emmons (1895-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wingate, A. W. [Captain] (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Winkley, Henry W. [Reverend] (1858-1918; U.S.A.)
- W. Faxon, 1906. Report on the Crustacea and Mollusca. Annual Report of the Curator of the Museum of Comparative Zoology at Harvard College, to the President and Fellows of Harvard College, for 1905-1906: 28.
- Anonymous, 1907. The Winkley collection of shells. *Nautilus* 20(10): 118-119 [reprinted from the above].
- C. W. Johnson, 1918. Henry W. Winkley. *The Nautilus* 31(4): 136-137, portrait.
- La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Abbott, 1973: 178.
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Winner, Beatrice E. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604-605; 1987: 146.
- Winslow, Mina L. (1890-1982; U.S.A.)
- Barnard, 1965: 33.
- J. B. Burch, 1983. Mina L. Winslow, 1890-1982. *Malacological Review* 16: 133-134.
- M. L. Winslow, 1983. African adventure 1924. *Walkerana* 1(5): 367-383.
- L. C. Hall, 1983. Traveling alone through South Africa, the adventures of a woman zoologist from the university during her search for specimens. *Walkerana* 1(5): 385-388.
- Trew, 1990: 88.

- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Winter, Jürgen E. (1937-1994; Germany/Chile)
- Toro, Jorge E., 1995 ["1994"]. In memoriam. Dr. Jürgen E. Winter, 1937-1994. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 13(2): 357-359 [portrait, bibliography].
- Winter, Lucretia Johanna van (1785-1845; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 305.
- Winter, Pieter van (1745-1807; Netherlands) [father of Lucretia Winter]
- Engel, 1986: 305.
- Winterbotham, Ann Lawrence (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Winters, Robert E. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 146.
- Wintle, William James (1861-1934; U.K.)
- C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Obituary. William James Wintle, 1861-1934. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(3): 149.
- Wise, John (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1995. New curator of malacology. *Texas Conchologist* 32(1): 4.
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Wisoff, Julius (?1893-1964; U.S.A.)
- M. K. Jacobson, 1964. Dr. Julius Wisoff. *New York Shell Club Notes* 102: 4.
- W. E. Old & D. Raeihle, 1964. The Wisoff collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 103: 4-5.
- Wistar, Elizabeth Morris (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 146.
- Wiswall, Harold Curtis (1894-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Wit, W. F. de (1921-1999; Netherlands)
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 2000. In memoriam W. F. de Wit (4.1.1921-21.7.99). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 316: 127 [bibliography].
- Witenboogaert, Johan (1608-1680; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 309.
- Witsen [Witzen], Nicolaas C. (1641-1717; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
- Engel, 1986: 306-307.
- Withrow, Carl Clifford (1903-1982; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 163.
- Witt, Elizabeth Anne (1915-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 163.
- Wodarch, Charles (****-****; U.K.)
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wodarch and Mawe. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 83-84.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 9. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 141.
- Salisbury, 1945: 151-152.
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 2. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36.
- Wohlberedt, Otto (1870-1945; Germany)
- V. Franz, 1947. Otto Wohlberedt. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 78-79 [biography, partial bibliography].

- Zilch, 1967: 42-43.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 153-154 [portrait].
- Wohlgemuth, J. (****-****; France)
- R. Nicklès, 1896. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de J. Wohlgemuth. Bulletin des Séances de la Société des Sciences de Nancy (ser. 2) 14: 59-64 [biography].
- Wolcott, Henrietta H. T. (1825-1903; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1903. Mrs. Henrietta H. T. Wolcott. The Nautilus 17(7): 83-84.
- Abbott, 1973: 178.
- Wolf, Eugen (1876-1961; Germany)
- R. Mertens, 1962. Eugen Wolf. Zoologischer Anzeiger, Supplementband 25, Verhandlungen der Deutschen Zoologischen Gesellschaft 1961: 570-573 [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Wolfe, Catherine (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 176.
- Wolfe, Douglas Arthur (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 486; 1987: 146.
- Wolfe, Michaela Beatrix (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wolfson, Fay Henry (1916-1987; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1987. In memoriam. Fay Henry Wolfson. The Festivus 19(2): 15.
- Wollaston, Thomas Vernon (1822-1878; U.K.)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 93.
- Salisbury, 1945: 162.
- L. M. Cook, 1995. T. Vernon Wollaston and the "monstrous doctrine". Archives of Natural History 22(3): 333-348.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Wolthers, Hermanus (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 308.
- Womack, Edwin Baxter (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wood, J. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 33.
- Wood, Mckinnon [Miss.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Wood, Searles Valentine (1798-1880; U.K.)
- R. E. Petit & K. J. Boss, 1989. Searles V. Wood's "Monograph of the Crag Mollusca" (1848-1882), with notes on the generic name *Astartella*. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(68): 145-153.
- Wood, Toni (1926-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 486; 1987: 163.
- Anonymous, 1978. Toni Wood. New York Shell Club Notes 244: 2.
- Wood, William (1774-1857; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 213.
- Swainson, 1840: 380-381.
- Anonymous, 1859. [Obituary: William Wood, Esq.]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58: xl-xli.
- Melvill, 1890: 198, 203.
- A. Reynell, 1918. The *Index Testaceologicus* of W. Wood and S. P. Hanley. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(1-2): 26-27.

- A. Reynell, 1919. Wood's *Index Testaceologicus*. Supplementary note. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(3-4): 89.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wood's "General conchology." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 91.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359; 1927b: 164.
- Salisbury, 1945: 144, 151.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. On William Wood's *General Conchology and Index Testaceologicus*. *Basteria* 36(2-5): 157-162.
- Dance, 1986: 83-85, 230.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Wood: pp. 47-49].
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Kohn, 1992: 217-219.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- Woodbridge, Richard George, 3rd (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Woodlock, Ethelyn Hurd (1907-2001; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 486-487; 1987: 146-147.
- Anonymous, 2001. Ethelyn Hurd Woodlock, May 13, 2001. *New York Shell Club Notes* 359: 8.
- Woodring, Helen [Coolidge] (1906-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 487; 1987: 163.
- Woodring, Wendell Phillips (1891-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 487; 1987: 163.
- Henson, 1982: 17.
- E. J. Moore, 1985. Memorial to Wendell Phillips Woodring. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 15: 5 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- E. J. Moore, 1992. Wendell Phillips Woodring, 1891-1983. *National Academy of Sciences Biographical Memoirs* 61: 498-515.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- Woods, J. E. Tenison; see Tenison Woods, J. E.
- Woodward, Bernard Barham (1853-1930; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(3-4): frontispiece [portrait; 1919].
- Anonymous, 1931, Bernard Barham Woodward. *The Nautilus* 44(3): 97.
- S. S. Kennard, 1931. Obituary notice: B. B. Woodward. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 112-113.
- A. S. Kennard, 1931. Obituary. Bernard Barham Woodward, 1853-1930. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 19(4): 165-166.
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Nekrologe auf B. B. Woodward und Ole Nordgaard. *Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica* 3(2): 248.
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Bernard Barham Woodward. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(2): 82-83.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 33. *The young collector's handbook of shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 173.
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 88; 1993: 86.
- S. P. Dance & J. G. J. Kuiper, 2002. B. B. Woodward and the "Pisidium Affair." *Journal of Conchology* 37(6): 635-650 [biography, portrait].

- Woodward, Gertrude M. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Woodward, Henry (1832-1921; U.K.) [great uncle of B. B. Woodward]
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 6(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1904].
Anonymous, 1921. Obituary. Henry Woodward. Geological Magazine 58(11): 481-484.
B. B. Woodward, 1922. Dr. Henry Woodward, F.R.S., etc., 1832-1921. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 66-68.
A. S. W., 1925. Henry Woodward – 1832-1921. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 98: xxiii-xxv, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Trew, 1993: 86.
- Woodward, Horace Bolingbroke (1848-1914; U.K.)
C. R., 1914. Horace Bolingbroke Woodward, F.R.S., F.G.S. Geological Magazine (ser. 6) 1(3): 142-144, frontispiece.
- Woodward, John (1665-1728; U.K.)
Edwards, 1967: 45.
V. A. Eyles, 1971. John Woodward, F.R.S., F.R.C.P., M.D. (1665-1728): a bio-bibliographical account of his life and work. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(6): 399-427, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
Dance, 1986: 32.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- Woodward, Martin Fountain (1865-1901; U.K.) [son of Henry Woodward; both related to B. B. Woodward]
Anonymous, 1901. Martin Fountain Woodward. Geological Magazine (ser. 4) 8(10): 480.
W. E. Collinge, 1901. Martin F. Woodward. Journal of Malacology 8(4): 123.
G. B. H., 1901. Martin F. Woodward. Nature 64(1667): 578-579 [biography].
Fischer, H., 1902. Nécrologie. M. F. Woodward. Journal de Conchyliologie 50(1): 115-116.
B. B. Woodward, 1902. Martin Fountain Woodward. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 5(1): 1-7, frontispiece [portrait, [bibliography].
Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig 60 [portrait]
- Woodward, Samuel Pickworth (1822-1865; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1865. Dr. Samuel P. Woodward, F.G.S. American Journal of Conchology 1(1): 379.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 103.
Anonymous, 1868. Samuel P. Woodward, F.G.S. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66: lxxxvi-lxxxvii.
Melvill, 1890: 217 [as S. "Porter" Woodward].
A. S. Kennard & B.B. Woodward, 1920. Extracts from some letters from John Brown, F.G.S., of Stanway, to S. P. Woodward. Essex Naturalist 19: 130-141.
Salisbury, 1945: 164-165.
P. F. Lingwood, 1984. Notes on historical conchology 2. The Conchologists' Newsletter 91: 234.
P. F. Lingwood, 1985. Notes on historical conchology 3: S. P. Woodward's "A Manual of the Mollusca." The Conchologists' Newsletter 94: 303-305.
Dance, 1986: 141.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.

Woolacott, Leone [Lee] (****-1957; Australia)

J. Allan, 1957. Mrs. Leone Woolacott. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(1): 47.

Anonymous, 1957. ... [death of] Mrs. Lee Wollacott. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 172: 5.

J. Allan, 1958. Lee Woolacott. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1956-57: 81, 83 [portrait].

T. Iredale & G. P. Whitley, 1958. A bibliography of Lee Woolacott with an index to her new scientific names. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1956-57: 82.

Woolson, Bertha Mae (1925-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 487-488; 1987: 147.

Work, Robert Christoph (1927-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 605-606; 1987: 147.

Worm, Olaus [Ole, Olao] (1588-1654; Denmark)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 129.

Swainson, 1840: 381.

Spärck, 1953: v.

Spärck, 1962: fig. 1 [portrait].

H. D. Schepelern, 1971. *Museum Wormianum; Dets Forudsætninger og Tilblivelse*. København: Wormianum, 435 pp.

Dance, 1986: 14.

H. D. Schepelern, 1990. The Museum Wormianum reconstructed; a note on the illustration of 1665. *Journal of the History of Collections* 2(1): 81-85.

T. Wolff, 1999. The history of the Zoological Museum, University of Copenhagen. *Steenstrupia* 24(2): 157-176.

Worrall, Jenny Frye (****-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.

Worsford, Jack Nigel (1948-****; Bahamas)

Abbott, 1987: 147.

Worsley, S. (****-****; U.K.)

Dean, 1936: 247.

Worthington-Wilmer, Lewis (1838-1923; U.K.)

R. B. Newton, 1923. Obituary. Col. L. Worthington-Wilmer, 1838-1923. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(5): 239-240.

Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 88; 1993: 85 [under Wilmer].

Wotton, Edward (1492-1555; Great Britain)

G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Edward Wotton. P. 171, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.

Wotton, F. W. (1847-1899; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1901. F. W. Wotton, died December 4th, 1899. *Cardiff Naturalists' Society, Report & Transactions* 32: 67-69, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].

Trew, 1987: 82.

Wright, Berlin Hart (1851-1940; U.S.A.) [son of Samuel Hart Wright]

B. H. Wright, 1936. *Memories of local naturalists*. Yates County Genealogical and Historical Society (Keuka Park, New York), Publication No. 1: ii + 21 pp. [B. H. Wright: pp. 7-10].

P. Bartsch, 1944. Berlin Hart Wright, 1851-1940. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943*: 11-15, portrait.

W. J. Clench, 1955. The Unionidae of B. H. and S. H. Wright. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 104.

- R. I. Johnson, 1967. Illustrations of all the mollusks described by Berlin Hart and Samuel Hart Wright. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 3(35): 1-35, incl. 13 pls.
- Abbott, 1973: 178.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Wright, Bryce McMurdo (****-1874; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1874. [notice of death]. The Quarterly Journal of Conchology 1(3): 48 [one sentence announcement of death].
- Dance, 1986: 169.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wright, Charles (1811-1885; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1974. Charles Wright (1811-1885) in Cuba as revealed by his letters. Sterkiana 53: 1-6.
- Wright, Charles East (1850-1926; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1926. Obituary notice: C. E. Wright. Journal of Conchology 18(2): 37-38 [bibliography].
- Wright, Christopher Amyas (1928-1983; U.K.)
- F. J. Etges, 1984. In memoriam: Christopher Amyas Wright 1928-1983. Journal of Parasitology 70(1): 139-140. [portrait].
- D. S. Brown, 1985. C.A. Wright and his contribution to the freshwater malacology of Africa. Achatina 13: 262-266 [partial bibliography].
- V. R. Southgate, 1984. Obituary: Dr. Christopher A. Wright. International Journal for Parasitology 14(3): 223-227 [portrait; bibliography].
- Wright, Edward [M.D.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 239.
- W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. Journal of Conchology 23(2): 44-47 [Wright: p. 46].
- Wright, Edward Perceval (1934-1910; Ireland)
- H. H. Dixon, 1910. Edward Perceval Wright. Irish Naturalist 19: 61-63 [not seen].
- Trew, 1993: 86.
- Wright, Eugenia Isabel (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Wright, Kirk Edward (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Wright, Samuel Hart (1825-1905; U.S.A.) [father of B. H. Wright]
- C. W. Johnson, 1906. Samuel Hart Wright. The Nautilus 19(9): 105-106.
- B. H. Wright, 1936. Memories of local naturalists. Yates County Genealogical and Historical Society (Keuka Park, New York), Publication No. 1: ii + 21 pp. [S.H. Wright: pp. 5-7].
- W. J. Clench, 1955. The Unionidae of B. H. and S. H. Wright. The Nautilus 68(3): 104.
- R. I. Johnson, 1967. Illustrations of all the mollusks described by Berlin Hart and Samuel Hart Wright. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 3(35): 1-35, incl. 13 pls.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Wrigley, Arthur George (1885-1953; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1949].
- L. R. Cox, 1954. Arthur George Wrigley (1885-1953). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 30(6): 157160 [bibliography].
- Trew, 1987: 82.

- Wu, Shi-Kuei (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488-489; 1987: 147.
- Wulfen, Franz Xavier von (1728-1805; Serbia/Austria)
- Porro, 1841: 98-99.
- Wulff, Ella May Thompson (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 489; 1987: 147.
- Wurdemann, George (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Wurtz, Charles B. (1916-1982; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 489.
- R. T. Abbott, 1983. Charles B. Wurtz. *The Nautilus* 97(1): 43.
- Abbott, 1987: 163-164.
- Wüthrich, Max (1924-1996; Switzerland)
- H. Turner, 1997. Max Wüthrich (3.8.1924 – 25.11.1996). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 60: 1-3 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- M. Gosteli, 2000. Max Wüthrich 1924-1996. *Jahrbuch des Naturhistorischen Museums Bern* 13: 93-95.
- Wuyts, Jean (****-****; Belgium)
- Wyatt, Mrs. J. (****-1975; New Zealand)
- E. N. Gardner, 1975. Obituary [Mrs. J. Wyatt]. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 7(6): 127.
- Wyatt, Thomas (****-****; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 1974. Thomas Wyatt and Edgar Poe, a pair of conchological plagiarists. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(51): 50-52.
- Dance, 1986: 143-144.
- Wye, Kenneth (****-****; U.K.)
- S. Lillico, 1990. Kenneth Wye: a profile in paint. *Hawaiian Shell News* 38(11): 1, 8 [portrait].
- Wyman, Jeffries (1814-1874; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 174.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Note: *Fresh-water shell mounds of the St. John's River, Florida* (1875) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Xántus, Janos [John; aka: Louis Vésey] (1825-1894; Hungary/Mexico)
- E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Xántus: pp. 804-808].
- H. M. Madden, 1949. Xantus, Hungarian naturalist in the pioneer west. New York, New York: Columbia University, 312 pp.
- Ewan, 1955: 63.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Baily, 1988: 8
- H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. *The Festivus* 20(8): 78-79.
- A. H. Zwinger, 1999. Xántus, John. *American National Biography* 24: 97-98.
- Yabe, Hisakatsu (1878-1969; Japan)
- R. Aoki, 1939. Professor Hisakatsu Yabe. Pp. i-vii, frontispiece, in: Jubilee Publication in the Commemoration of Professor H. Yabe, M.I.A., Sixtieth Birthday. Sendai: Tohoku Imperial University. Volume 1 [of 2 vols.]. 612 pp., 32 pls. [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1939. Bibliography of published writings of Hisakatsu Yabe (up to April 1, 1939). Pp. x-xxiv, frontispiece, in: Jubilee Publication in the Commemoration of Professor H. Yabe, M.I.A., Sixtieth Birthday. Sendai: Tohoku Imperial

- University. Volume 1 [of 2 vols.]. 612 pp., 32 pls. [partial bibliography].
- K. Hatai, 1969. A memorial to Hisakatsu Yabe (December 3, 1878 to June 23, 1969). *Science Reports of the Tohoku University, Sendai* (2nd ser. – Geology) 41(2): 109-128 [portrait, bibliography].
- K. Hatai, 1971. Memorial to Hisakatsu Yabe 1878-1969. *The Geological Society of America, Proceedings for 1969*: 1-3 [portrait].
- Yagudina, Saida Iliazheyinovna (1908-1996; Russia)
- A. I. Kafanov, V. V. Gul'bun & O. G. Kusakin, 1998. Saida I. Yagudina (1908-1996). *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 2: 109-100.
- Yagura, Wasaburo. (****-1941; Japan)
- J. Makiyama, 1944. The late Wasaburo Yagura. *Venus* 13(5-8): 320-321, portrait [in Japanese].
- Yakovlev, Yuri Mikhailovich (1948-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Yakovlev Yuri Mikhailovich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 80-91 [bibliography].
- Yale, Leroy Milton (1841-1906; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Yamakawa, Gordon (1885-1910; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1989. [Biohistory of malacologists (72) Gordon Yamakawa.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 19(4): 107-108 [in Japanese].
- Yamamoto, Takaharu (1908-1950; Japan)
- Iw. Taki, 1952. A brief history of Mr. Takaharu Yamamoto. *Venus* 17(1): 62-63 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Yamamoto, Torao (1912-1993; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1994. [An oration at the funeral ceremony of Mr. Torao Yamamoto.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 25(1): 1-2 [in Japanese].
- H. Minato, 1994. [Memories of Mr. Torao Yamamoto.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 25(1-2): 2-6 [in Japanese] [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Yancey, Robert Maxwell (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 489-490; 1987: 147.
- Yancey, Thomas Erwin (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 147.
- Yaron, Isaac [Jitzack, Jitzchak] (1934-1985; Israel)
- Abbott, 1975: 606; 1987: 148.
- H. K. Mienis & S. Tsurriel, 1985. [Obituary]. *Levantina* 55: 621-624.
- A. Yaron, D. Yaron, D. Yaron, & H. K. Mienis, 1985. Obituary. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 3(5-6): 96.
- H. K. Mienis, 1986. Isaac ("Jitzhak") Yaron (1934-1985). Pp. 158-159 [portrait], in: I. Yaron, T. Schiøtte & G. Wium-Andersen, 1986. A review of molluscan taxa described by P. Forsskål and C. Niebuhr, with a citation of original descriptions, discussion of type-material available and selection of some lectotypes. *Steenstrupia* 12(10): 157-203.
- H. K. Mienis, 1992. Isaac ('Jitzak') Yaron (1934-1985). *Argamon* 8: 1-7 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- H. K. Mienis, 2003. The mollusc collection of the late Jitzchak Yaron. *Triton* 7: 40.
- Yate, William (****-****; New Zealand)
- Dean, 1936: 233.
- Yates, Lorenzo Gordin (1837-1909; U.S.A.)
- L. H. Eddy, 1897. Dr. L. G. Yates and his scientific collection considered. *Santa Cruz Surf, (California)*, March 2, 1897.

- Anonymous, 1909. Dr. Lorenzo G. Yates. *The Nautilus* 22(11): 124.
- Anonymous, 1938. Bequeathed natural history collection. County museum planned by heir to Yates collection. Museum for county urged. *Santa Barbara News Press*, [California], January 24, 1938.
- C. L. Camp, 1963. Old Doctor Yates. *Journal of the West* (Los Angeles) 2(4): 377-400 [portrait].
- C. L. Camp, 1963. Lorenzo Gordin Yates (1837-1909). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(3): 178-193, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Shasky, 1980: 16.
- Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
- E. V. Coan & P. H. Scott, 1990. The molluscan publications and taxa of Lorenzo Gordin Yates (1837-1909). *The Veliger* 33(4): 402-407 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Yates, Patricia J. (****-1960; United Kingdom)
- P. Y. Yates, 1961. [notice of death] *New Namurian goniatites of the genus Eumorphoceras*. *Palaeontology* 4(1): 54-58, pl. 6.
- Yates, Roger Lowell (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 148.
- Yeatman, Henry Clay (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Yen, John Teng-Chien (1903-1972; China/U.S.A.)
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Anonymous, 1972. [Notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 85(4): iii.
- Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Yerbury, John William [Lieutenant Colonel] (1847-1927; U.K.)
- J. E. C., 1928. Lt.-Col. J. W. Yerbury, *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 64(4): 91-92.
- Trew, 1987: 83; 1990: 88; 1993: 86.
- Yevich, Paul Peter (1924-1994; U.S.A.)
- E. C. Peters et al., 1995. In memoriam. Paul Peter Yevich, 1924-1994. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 14(1): 1-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- Yin, Robert L. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Yochelson, Ellis Leon (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 606; 1987: 148.
- Yocius, Ted (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 148.
- Yokley, Paul, Jr. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148.
- Yokoyama, Matajiro (1860-1942; Japan)
- T. Kobayashi, 1942. The late Dr. Matajiro Yokoyama. *Venus* 12(1-2): 97-100 [bibliography, portrait; [in Japanese].
- K. Oyama, 1980. Revision of Matajiro Yokoyama's type Mollusca from the Tertiary and Quaternary of the Kanto area. *Palaeontological Society of Japan, Special Papers* 17: 148 pp., 57 pls.
- Yoldi, Alphonso D'Aguirra & Gadea [Comes de] (1765-1852; Denmark)
- Tomlin, 1942d: 99.
- Dance, 1986: 158-159.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 299.

Yonge, Charles Maurice (1899-1986; U.K.)

[Special meeting to honour Dr. N. B. Eales and Sir Maurice Yonge], 1974. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 41(1): 65-76 [bibliography].

Anonymous, 1986. Obituaries: Sir Maurice Yonge. The London Times, March 21, 1986: 14.

B. Morton, 1986. Obituary – Sir Charles Maurice Yonge: 9 December 1899 – 17 March 1986. Asian Marine Biology 3: 1-7 [biography, portrait].

D. Heppell, 1986. C. M. Yonge: a chronological list of publications. Asian Marine Biology 3: 9-31.

J. A. Allen, 1987. Obituary. Sir Maurice Yonge, ..., 1899-1986. Journal of Molluscan Studies 53(1): 117-119.

B. Morton, 1987. Obituary – Sir Charles Maurice Yonge, 9 December 1899-17 March 1986. Malacological Review 19: 127-128, portrait.

J. W. Hedgpeth, 1986. In memoriam: Sir Maurice Yonge, F.R.S. 1946; C.B.E. 1954; Kt. 1967. The Veliger 30(1): 1-4 [portraits].

B. Morton, 1992. Charles Maurice Yonge, 9 December 1899 – 17 March 1986, elected F.R.S 1946. Biographical Memoirs of the Royal Society of London 38: 379-412 [portrait].

B. Morton, 1998. Charles Maurice Yonge (1899-1986). Archives of Natural History 25(3): 431-448.

B. Morton, 2003. The Great Barrier Reef Expedition and C. M. Young. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 41: 1, 23.

Yoshimura, Eiji (1895-1972; Japan)

T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (68) Eiji Yoshimura.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(3-4): 123-124 [in Japanese] [portrait].

Young, Ann Theresa (1929-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148.

Young, Arylene M. (1906-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 148.

Young, Bernard J. (****-1982; South Africa)

Fouché, 1995: 64.

Young, Frank N., Jr. (1915-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 607; 1987: 148.

Young, James Stephen (1943-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148-149.

Young, John Zachary (1907-1997; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1991. Honorary life member – J. Z. Young. AMU News 21(2): 2.

Anonymous, 1997. Obituaries: Professor J. Z. Young. The London Times, July 9, 1997: 21 [biography, portrait].

J. Messenger, 1997. John Zachary Young (1907-1997). Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom News 18: x [portrait].

B. B. Boycott, 1998. John Zachary Young, 18 March 1907 – 4 July 1997. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 44: 485-509 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

M. Nixon, 1998. John Zachary Young, 1907-1997. Journal of Zoology 244(2): 157-158 [portrait].

P. K. Thomas, 1998. Obituary: John Zachary Young, F.R.S., Hon. F.B.A., M.A. (1907-1997). Journal of Anatomy 192(2): 313-314 [portrait].

M. J. Wells, 1998. Obituary – J. Z. Young (1907-1997). Journal of Conchology 36(2): 70-71 [portrait].

Young, Levi Schanz (1910-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 149.

- Young, Mary Elizabeth (1921-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 492; 1987: 149.
D. Raeihle, 1984. Mary Elizabeth Young 1921-1984. New York Shell Club Notes 293: 2.
- Young, Neal Chisholm (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 43.
- Young, Richard Edward (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 492; 1987: 149.
- Yu, Chien Chang (1898-1980; China?)
- Zale, Alexander V. (1956-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zager, Jane Arrowsmith (****-1990/91; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1991. Jane Arrowsmith Zager. New York Shell Club Notes 318: 14.
- Zanichelli, Giovanni Gerolamo (1662-1729; Italy)
Porro, 1841: 97-98.
Dance, 1986: 185.
- Zarate, Adolfo Ortiz de (1886-1964; Spain)
A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. Papers on African non-marine molluscs by Ortiz de Zarate. *Achatina* 4: 83-84.
- Zaslavskaya, Nadezhda Ivanovna (1956-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Zaslavskaya Nadezhda Ivanovna. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 4: 138 [bibliography].
- Zech, Lilian (1873-1951; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1951. Miss Lilian Zech. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 109: 5.
Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Zeigler, Rowland Franklin (1915-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 492-493.
Anonymous, 1981. Rowland F. Zeigler. *Of Sea and Shore* 12(2): 100.
Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
Abbott, 1987: 164.
- Zeissler, Hildegard (1914-****; Germany)
B. Klausnitzer, 1974. Hildegard Zeissler – 60 Jahre. Dr. Hildegard Zeissler anlässlich ihres 60. Geburtstages am 6.3.1974 gewidmet. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 4(11): 87-95 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
H. Zeissler, 1991-1992. Collecting adventures. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 118: 407-408 (1991); 120: 457-458 (1992).
Janssen, 1992: 84.
B. Verdcourt, 1994. Greetings to Dr. Hildegard Zeissler on her 80th birthday. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 129: 344-345.
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1999. Huldiging Hildegard Zeissler in Leipzig. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 311: 132-134.
- Zeller, Eugène (?1844-1887; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 120.
- Zeller, Robert Werner (1965-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zenon, Michele (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.
- Zerne, Winifred H. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.

- Zetek, James (1886-1959; Panama)
- J. Q. Burch, 1957. The Zetek collection. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 167: 19.
- H. B. Baker & S. H. Jadis, 1960. James Zetek, 1886-1959. The Nautilus 73(4): 159-160 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- Zeto, Michael A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zewen, Francis Xavier (1938-****; Marshall Ids.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.
- Zeyher, C. L. P. (1799-1858; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 33, 53.
- Fouché, 1995: 65.
- Zhirmunsky, Aleksei Viktorovich (1921-2000; Russia)
- A. I. Kafanov, 2003. Obituary. Alexei V. Zhirmunski. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 7: 160-161 [portrait; in Russian].
- Ziegelmeier, Erich (1910-1985; Germany)
- Ziegler, Franz Andreas (1761-1842; Austria)
- F. J. Schmidt, 1846. Biographische Notiz. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 3(7): 112.
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Kiss, 1986: 23.
- Ziervogel, Aegidius (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 186.
- Zieten, Carl Hartwig von (1785-1846; Germany)
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Carl Hartwig von Zieten: Die Versteinerungen Württembergs, Les pétrifications de Wurtemberg. 1830-1833. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 24-26.
- Zilch, Adolf Michael (1911-****; Germany)
- W. Hohorst, 1961. Dr. Adolf Zilch mit der Silbernen Senckenberg-Medaille ausgezeichnet. Natur und Volk 91(7): 267-268 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
- A. Zilch [annotated by A. C. van Bruggen], 1972. Record of publications on African non-marine Mollusca by A. Zilch. Achatina 3: 41-42.
- Anonymous, 1981. Ehrungen für Adolf Zilch. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(36): 539.
- The editor, 1981. Adolf Zilch gewidmet. Natur und Museum 111(3): 57 [portrait].
- R. Janssen, 1981. Adolf Zilch zum 70. Geburtstag. Natur und Museum 111(3): 58-59.
- Janssen, 1992: 78, 85-86 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- W. Ziegler & R. Janssen, 1993. Adolf Zilch zum achtzigsten Geburtstag gewidmet. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 122: ii.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Dr. Adolf Zilch – Zum 90. Geburtstag am Sonntag, dem 04. März. 2001 in Wächtersbach. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft, 67: 67-68 [portrait]
- Zimmerman, Roger Joseph (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493-494; 1987: 149.
- Zimmerman, Sally [Nunnally] (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 386; 1987: 149.
- Zimmermann, Friedrich (****-1961; Germany)
- S. H. Jaeckel, 1962. Nachruf für Professor Dr. phil. Friedrich Zimmermann. Mitteilungen der Berliner Malakologen 17: 1.

Zinndorf, Jakob (1878-1951; Germany)

A. Zilch, 1951. Jakob Zinndorf (1878-1951). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 80(1-3): 87-88 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].

Zilch, 1967: 43.

Zinner, Hermann (1937/38-1977; Israel)

H. K. Mienis, 1977. In memoriam Dr. Hermann Zinner. *Levantina* 11: 115.

Zinsmeister, William J. (1943-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 607; 1987: 149-150.

Zirpolo, Giuseppe (1887-1943; Italy)

G. B. Alfano, 1951 [“1950”]. Commemorazione del Prof. Giuseppe Zirpolo. *Bollettino della Società dei Naturalisti Napoli* 59: 39-64 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Zittel, Carl [Karl] Alfred von (1839-1904; Germany)

F. L. Kitchin, 1904. Professor Karl Alfred von Zittel. *Geological Magazine* (dec. 5) 1(2): 90-96, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

J. F. Pompeckj, 1904. Karl Alfred von Zittel, 25 September 1839 – 5 Januar 1904. *Palaeontographica* 50(6): [1-28], frontispiece [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].

M.-G. Dollfus, 1906. Nécrologie. Karl Alfred von Zittel. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 53(4): 478-481.

Zhadin, Vladimir Ivanovich (1896-1974; Russia)

Zöbelein, Hans Karl (1910-1996; Germany)

D. Herm, 1996. In memoriam Hans K. Zöbelein (1910-1996). *Mitteilungen der Bayerischen Staatsammlung für Paläontologie und Historische Geologie* 36: 11-14 [bibliography, portrait].

Zschokke, Friedrich (1860-1936; Switzerland)

Turner, 1998: 16.

Zuber, Mabel C. (1919-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 494; 1987: 150.

Zurcher, F. W. (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 312.

Zuylen van Nijvelt (Nyevelt), ____ (****-****; Netherlands)

Engel, 1986: 313.

Zwarts, Leo (1946-****; Netherlands)

Voous, 1995: 565-566.

Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.

Zwiesele, Heinrich (****-****; Germany)

D. Geyer, 1926. Heinrich Zwiesele. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(1): 9-10.

Zylman, Linda Rae (1952-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 150.

Appendix A: Publications on Expeditions

Adventure (1772-1775; J. Cook)

Melville, 1890: 196.

Dance, 1986: 69, 79.

Adventure

See: King, P. P.

Albatross (1883-1911)

C. H. Townsend, 1901. Dredging and other records of the United States Fish Commission steamer *Albatross*, with bibliography relative to the work of the vessel [1883-1900]. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the U. S. Commission on Fish and Fisheries for the year ending June 30, 1900, Appendix(472): 387-562, 7 pls., 3 charts [dredging stations 2001-3786].

Anonymous, 1904. Records of the dredging and other collecting stations of the U. S. Fish Commission steamer *Albatross* in 1901-1902. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the Commission for the Year Ending June 30, 1902: 397-432 [dredging stations 3787-4190].

F. Swift, compiled by H. C. Fassett, 1905. Records of the dredging and other collecting and hydrographic stations of the Fisheries steamer *Albatross* in 1903. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the U. S. Commission on Fish and Fisheries for the year ending June 30, 1903(29): 123-138 [dredging stations 4191-4302].

Anonymous, 1906. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* for 1904-1905. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1905(604): 1-80 [dredging stations 4303-4756].

Anonymous, 1907. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* for 1906. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1906 and Special Papers(621): 1-50 [dredging stations 4757-5095].

Anonymous, 1910. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* during the Philippine Expedition, 1907-1910. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1910 and Special Papers(741): 1-97 [dredging stations 5096-5672].

Coe, 1918: 373.

Anonymous, 1921. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer "*Albatross*" 1911-1921. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for Fiscal Year 1920(897): 1-190 [dredging stations 5673-5849].

Knudsen, 1970: 12.

Christiaens, 1977a: 1.

Dance, 1986: 152.

R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Albatross*: 81-83].

A. R. Kabat, 1996. Molluscan types of the *Albatross* expeditions to the eastern Pacific described by W. H. Dall (1908). Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, 155(1): 1-31.

Rehder, 1997: [passim].

L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.

Albury (1904; Harvard-Bahama Expedition)

W. J. Clench, 1944. Harvard-Bahama Expedition, 1904. *Johnsonia* 1(14): 7.

- Alert* (1875-1876; S. G. Nares; & 1881-1882; R. W. Coppinger)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Trew, 1990: 65; 1993: 76.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- Alexander*; see *Isabella*
- Algérie, Exploration of
- See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Alijos Expeditions (1990, 1993)
- R. W. Schmeider, ed., 1996. Rocas Alijos. Scientific results from the Cordell expeditions. Dordrecht, etc.: Kluwer, xxx + 481 pp.
- Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions [*Velero I – Velero IV*] (1931-1962)
- C. McL. Fraser, 1943. General account of the scientific work of the *Valero III* in the eastern Pacific, 1931-1941 [contains lists of collecting stations]. Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions 1: 1-445.
- A. A. Aleem, 2002. The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Allan Hancock Atlantic Expeditions (1939; *Velero IV*)
- J. S. Garth, 1945. Geographical account and station records of *Velero III* in Atlantic waters in 1939. Allan Hancock Atlantic Expedition 1: 1-106, pls. 1-28 [stations A1-39 to A59-39].
- Alva*; *Ara*
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2 [Boone, 1938; part of the Vanderbilt Marine Museum expeditions]
- American Squadron to the China Seas and Japan (1852-1854; M. C. Perry)
- See: Jay, J. C.
- Amerique du Sud, Exploration of
- See: Hupé, L. H.
- Amérique Équinoxiale
- See: Bonpland, A. J.A.; Humboldt, F. H. A. v.; Valenciennes, A.
- Argo* (1876; R. Cholmondeley)
- W. J. Clench, 1943. Voyage of the “Argo”. *Johnsonia* 1(12): 12.
- Askoy* (1941; R. C. Murphy)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- L. G. Hertlein & A. M. Strong, 1955. Marine mollusks collected during the “Askoy” Expedition to Panama, Colombia, and Ecuador in 1941. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 107(2): 159-318, pls. 1-3 [mollusk stations: p. 167].
- Astrolabe* (1826-1829, 1837-1841; J. S. C. Dumont d’Urville)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Astrolabe*: pp. 126-136].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 173-176, 179-181.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 40.
- Trew, 1990: 65-66.
- See: Gaimard, J. P.; Hombron, J. B.; Jacquinot, H.; Rousseau, L.; Quoy, J.-R. C.; d’Urmont d’Urville, J. S. C.

Astrolabe & Zélée (1837-1840, J. S. C. Dumont d'Urville)

Christiaens, 1977a: 2.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 44.

Atlantide (Danish Expedition to the Coasts of Tropical West Africa; 1945-1946)

Atlantis (1938-1939)

D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.

Bathurst (P. P. King), voyage of the

Beacon (1841-1842; E. Forbes)

Christiaens, 1977a: 2.

Dance, 1986: 151.

Duchamps, 1999: 19.

See: Forbes, E.

Beagle (1832-1835; Fitzroy)

W. B. Alexander, 1918. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part 3. 1829-1840. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 3: 37-69 [Beagle: pp. 58-61, 63-68].

Christiaens, 1977a: 2.

Dance, 1986: 135.

See: Darwin, C.; King, P. P.

Belgica (Expédition Antarctique Belge; 1897-1899, 1907)

Knudsen, 1970: 12.

Duchamps, 1999: 19.

Belverere Expedition to the Gulf of California (1962)

G. E. Lindsay, 1962. The Belvedere Expedition to the Gulf of California.

Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History 13(1): 1-44.

Bibb (1868)

B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology 61(1): 1-15.

S. Smith, 1888. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.

Dance, 1986: 151.

Blake (1877-1878, 1879-1880)

B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology 61(1): 1-15.

S. Smith, 1889 ["1888"]. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.

Coe, 1918: 373.

Knudsen, 1970: 11.

Christiaens, 1977a: 3.

D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the

- American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Blake*: p. 78].
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- Blossom* (1825-1828; F. W. Beechey)
- Melvill, 1890: 204.
- J. Rosewater, 1968. Itinerary of the voyage of the *Blossom*, 1825-1828. *The Veliger* 10(4): 350-352.
- A. Lincoln, 1969. The Beechey Expedition visits San Francisco. *Pacific Discovery* 22(1): 1-8, illustrated [cover portrait].
- A. Lincoln, 1969. The natural history of the Beechey Expedition. *Pacific Discovery* 22(4): 1-8, illustrated [portrait].
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- See: Beechey, F. W.; Gray, J. E.; Richardson, J.; Sowerby, G. B., I
- La Bonite* (1836-1837, A.-N. Vaillant)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 177-178.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 43.
- See: Eydoux, J. F. T.; Souleyet, L. F. A.
- Boudeuse & Étoile* (1766-1769; L.A. Bougainville)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 32-33.
- La Boussole*
- See: La Pérouse, J. F. de G. de
- Branner-Agassiz Expedition to Brazil
- E. V. Coan, 1966. Concerning the Stanford University set of Mollusca from the Branner-Agassiz Expedition to Brazil. *The Veliger* 8(4): 313-314.
- British Antarctic Expedition (*Terra Nova*, 1910; R. F. Scott)
- Trew, 1993: 77, 84.
- Burry Marine Museum Expedition (1944)
- R. W. Foster, 1945. The Museum of Comparative Zoology – Bury Marine Museum Expedition of 1944. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report 1944-1945*: 5.
- Calypso* [1951-52 in the Red Sea; 1961-62, South America]
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Cambridge Expedition to the Suez Canal
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Campagnes Scientifiques du Prince de Monaco; see *Hirondelle* and *Princesse Alice*
- Canadian Arctic Expedition (1913-1918)
- Caroline* (1933)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “Blake” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977*: 63-68.
- Rehder, 1997: 114.
- Challenger* (1872-1876; W. Thompson)
- W. J. Clench, 1943. The voyage of the H.M.S. “Challenger”. *Johnsonia* 1(8): 7-8.

- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1946. The voyage of the *Challenger*. *The Scientific Monthly* 62(9): 194-202.
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- E. Linklater, 1972. The voyage of the *Challenger*. Garden City, New York: Doubleday, 288 pp.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3 [erroneously combines the original *H.M.S. Challenger* with *M.V. Challenger* from Australia].
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- Moore, 1989: 188-189.
- Trew, 1990: 69; 1993: 77.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- R. Corfield, 2003. The silent landscape: The scientific voyage of the *Challenger*. Washington, D.C.: Joseph Henry Press, xiv + 285 pp.
- Challenger* (1950s-1960s; Australia)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3 [erroneously combines the original *H.M.S. Challenger* with *M.V. Challenger* from Australia].
- Charcot*
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1 [1950; Antarctica].
- Chazalie* (1895, 1895-1896, 1900; R. de Dalmas & J. Versluys, Jr.)
- W. J. Clench, 1943. Voyage of the "Chazalie". *Johnsonia* 1(12): 12.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Chevrette* (1827-1828; Fabré)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 40-41.
- See: Reynaud, _____
- Commandant Charcot* (1906-1914)
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Cook voyages
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Cook voyages and conchology. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 354-379.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. The Cook voyages and conchology: a supplementary note. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 357-358.
- Coquille* (1822-1825; L.-I. Duperrey)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 172-173.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 38-39.
- See: Eydoux, J. F. T.; Lesson, R. P.
- Corwin* (1867)
- B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 61(1): 1-15.
- S. Smith, 1888. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.
- Dance, 1986: 151.

- Crocker Land Expedition to Northwest Greenland and Grinnell Land (1914)
- Curacoa*
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Cybèle* (1829; Commission scientifique de Morée)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 41.
- Cygnét*
- W. B. Alexander, 1914. The history of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. *Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia* 5: 49-64.
- Dana* (1920-1922)
- Dana* (1928-1930; Schmidt)
- A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. *The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society* 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [Dana Expedition, pp. 74-75].
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. *Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication* 25(2): 517-525.
- T. Wolff, 2002. The Danish *Dana* Expedition, 1928-30: purpose and accomplishments, mainly in the Indo-Pacific. Pp. 196-203, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Danaïde* (1839; Liautaud)
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- See: Liautaud, _____
- Danish Deep-Sea Expedition Round the World; see *Galathea*
- Danish Expedition to Siam (1899-1900; T. Mortensen)
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. *Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication* 25(2): 517-525.
- Deutsch Südpolar Expedition; see *Gauss*
- Deutsche Tiefsee Expedition; see *Valdivia*
- Discoverer* (1827-1828; H. Cuming)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- Dance, 1986: 111-120.
- See Cuming, H.
- Discovery* (17xx-17xx; J. Cook)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [Discovery: pp. 83-85].
- Dance, 1986: 70.
- Discovery* (1875-1876; G. S. Nares), Arctic voyage
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Durance & Rhône* (1819-1820, P. H. Philibert)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 36, 38.
- Emily E. Johnson* (1893)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “Blake” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Endeavour* (1768-1771; J. Cook)
- Melvill, 1890: 196.
- A. Wheeler, 1986. Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the *Endeavour* voyage 1768-1771, held in the British Museum (Natural

- History). Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 13: 1-171.
- See: Banks, J.; Solander, D. C.
- See also: <http://www.sl.nsw.gov.au/banks/>
- Eolis* (1910-1915; J. B. Henderson, Jr.)
- J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1911. Extracts from the log of the *Eolis*. The Nautilus 25(6): 71-72; 25(7): 81-83.
- R. T. Abbott, 1950. Voyages of the “Eolis”. Johnsonia 2(28): 219-220.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “Blake” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union 1977: 63-68.
- Rehder, 1997: 93.
- R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003. The cruises of the *Eolis*: John B. Henderson’s mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. American Malacological Bulletin 17(1-2): 125-140
- Erebus & Terror* (1839-1843; J. C. Ross)
- Melvill, 1890: 207.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- See: Richardson, J.
- Espérance & Thétis* (1824-1826; H. de Bougainville)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Thétis* and *Espérance*: p. 126].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 176.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 176.
- Dance, 1986: 157.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 39.
- See: Martens, K. E. von
- Espérance*; see *Recherche*
- Fairchild Garden Expedition (1940; *Cheng Ho*; D. Fairchild)
- W. J. Clench, 1944. Shells collected by Fairchild Garden Expedition. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943: 17.
- Favorite* (1830-1832; P. Th. Laplace)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 177.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 41.
- See: Eydoux, J. F. T.
- Favorite* (1841-1844; T. F. Page)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 44-45.
- Fish Hawk* (1880-1882)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Fish Hawk*: 78-81].
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Flying Fish* (1880s; Maclear)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Galapagos Islands Expedition (1905-1906; R. H. Beck; *Academy*)
- J. R. Slevin, 1931. Log of the schooner “Academy” on a voyage of scientific research to the Galapagos Islands, 1905-1906. Occasional Papers of the California

- Academy of Sciences 17: 162 pp., 16 pls., 1 map.
- Galathea* [I] (1845-1847)
- Spärck, 1953: vi-vii.
- Galathea* [II] (Danish Deep-Sea Expedition Round the World; 1950-1952)
- A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [*Galathea* Expedition: pp. 75-76].
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Gauss* (Deutsche Südpolar-Expedition; 1901-1903)
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- C. Lüdecke, 1992. Die erste deutsche Südpolar-Expedition und die Flottenpolitik unter Kaiser Wilhelm II. Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung 1: 55-75.
- Géographe & Naturaliste* (1800-1804, N. Baudin)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Geographe* and *Naturaliste*: pp. 88-115].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 164-167.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 34-35.
- See: Lesueur, C. A.; Péron, F.
- Gerda* (1961-1971)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Godthaab* (1928; 1932-33) [Greenland]
- Spärck, 1953: viii.
- Goëlette Mélima* (1899-1890)
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Great Barrier Reef Expedition (1928-1929)
- Griffon*, the
- Dance, 1986: 133.
- Griper*; see *Hecla*
- Guadalupe Island (1922; B. W. Evermann; *Tecate*), Expedition to
- G. D. Hanna, 1925. Expedition to Guadalupe Island, Mexico, in 1922. General report. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 14(12): 217-275, pls. 15-19.
- Gulf of California (1921; J. R. Slevin; *Silver Gate*), Expedition to the
- J. R. Slevin, 1923. Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences to the Gulf of California in 1921. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 12(6): 55-72, map.
- Gulf [of California] Islands Expedition (1966; J. E. Lindsay; *San Agustin II*)
- G. E. Lindsay, 1966. The Gulf Islands Expedition of 1966. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 30(16): 309-355.
- Harriman Alaskan Expedition (1899)
- W. H. Goetzmann & K. Sloan, 1983. Looking far north: the Harriman Expedition

- to Alaska, 1899. Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton University, xxv + 244 pp.
- Harvard-Bahama Expedition (1904); see *Albury*
- Harvard-Grand Bahama Expedition (1936)
- W. J. Clench, 1944. Harvard-Grand Bahama Expedition, 1936. *Johnsonia* 1(14): 8.
- Hecla & Griper* (1818-1819-?1820; W. E. Parry)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Herald* (1845-1851; H. Kellett)
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hirondelle and Princesse Alice* (1886; 1887-1888, 1913)
- Knudsen, 1970: 12.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2, 3.
- Trew, 1990: 81-82.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19-20.
- Indes Orientales, Expedition to
- See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Ingolf* (1895, 1896)
- Spärck, 1953: viii.
- Knudsen, 1970: 12.
- Investigator* (1884-1913; W. G. Beauchamp et al.)
- Knudsen, 1970: 12.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1993: 80.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Isabella & Alexander* (1818; J. Ross)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Jackson-Harmsworth Expedition (1896-1897; W. S. Bruce)
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- John Elliott Pillsbury* (1963-****)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 2 [cites the mss. narrative by Gil Voss, 1967 cruise in the Gulf of Panama].
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- John Murray Expedition; see *Mabahiss*
- Josephine* (1869)
- Warén, 1980: 59-60.
- King George and Queen Charlotte* (1785-1788; G. Dixon, ____ Portlock)
- Lark* (1882; H. L. Guppy)
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lightning* (1868)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Warén, 1980: 57.
- Dance, 1986: 151-152.
- Lund University Chile Expedition (1948)
- Mabahiss* (John Murray Expedition; 1933-1934)
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Maud* (Norwegian North Polar Expedition; 1918-1925)

- Melita*
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Mercator* (1935-1936)
Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Mermaid* (P. P. King)
Melvill, 1890: 206.
- Meteor* (Deutsche Atlantische-Expedition; 1925-1927)
Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Meteor* (Deutsche Nordatlantische-Expedition; 1938)
- Mexican Boundary Survey
Moore, 1989: 194-195.
- Michael Sars* (*Michael Sars* North Atlantic Deep-Sea Expedition; 1910)
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Morée, Expedition to
See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Naga* (1959-1961)
K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Nassau* (1866; R. C. Mayne)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- National Antarctic Expedition (1901-1904; R. F. Scott)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Naturaliste & Géographe* (1800-18xx)
W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Geographe* and *Naturaliste*: pp. 88-115].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 164-167.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 34-35.
- See: Lesueur, C. A.; Péron, F.
- Netherlands Expeditions to New Guinea and Borneo (1903-1926)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 196-198.
- North Pacific Exploring Expedition (1853-1855; Ringgold, Rogers; *John Hancock*, *Fenimore Cooper*, *Porpoise*, *Kennedy*, *Susquehanna*, *Vincennes*)
Coe, 1918: 372.
- Rehder, 1997: 18-20.
See: Gould, A. A.; Stimpson, W.
- Norwegian Expedition to Franz Joseph Land, Victoriaøya and Hopen (1930)
- Norwegian North Atlantic Expedition (1876)
- Novara* (1857-1859; B. von Wüllerstorff-Urbair)
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Dance, 1986: 136.
See: Frauenfeld, G. R. von
- Orca* [1951; J. W. Sefton]
S. S. Berry, 1956. Mollusca dredged by the *Orca* off the Santa Barbara islands, California, in 1951. Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences 46(5): 150-157 [contains log of mollusk stations].
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Oregon* (1950s)
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the

- American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Oxford University Ellesmere Land Expedition (1934-1935)
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Pacific Railroad Surveys (1853-1855)
- Meisel, 1929: 189-220.
- J. A. Moore, 1986. Zoology of the Pacific Railroad Surveys. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 331-341.
- Moore, 1989: 192-193.
- Patrick Stewart* (1887-1912; W. A. Tindall)
- Trew, 1987: 80, 82.
- Pawnee* [1928; L. Boone; Gulf of California and Panama]
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Penguin* (1890-1891; W. U. Moore)
- Trew, 1993: 82.
- Peterel* (1875; W. E. Cookson)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Physicienne & Uranie* (1817-1820; L.-C. Desaulces de Freycinet)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Uranie* and *Physicienne*: pp. 117-118].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 167-172.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 35-36.
- See: Blainville, H. M. D. de; Férussac, A. E. J. P. J. F. d'A.; Gaimard, J. P.; Quoy, J. R. C.
- Pieter Faure* (1897-1907; J. D. F. Gilchrist)
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Plankton-Expedition der Humboldt-Stiftung (1899)
- Pól Sud Expedition
- See: Rousseau, L.
- Pola* (1890-1894)
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Pola* (1895-1896)
- Polarstern* (1983-1984)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Pommerania* [1892, North Sea]
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Porcupine* (1869, 1870; C. Wyville-Thompson)
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Warén, 1980: 57-58.
- Trew, 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- Poseidon* (1984, 1988)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Princess Alice*, see *Hirondelle*
- Princess Luise* (1826-1826)
- See Wendt, J. W.
- Puritan-American Museum of Natural History Expedition to Western Mexico* (1957)
- W. K. Emerson, 1958. Results of the *Puritan-American Museum of Natural History Expedition to western Mexico*. 1. General Account. *American Museum Novitates* 1894: 25 pp.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Queen Charlotte*; see *King George*

Rattlesnake (1846-1850; O. Stanley)

Dance, 1986: 124.

Trew, 1990: 82; 1993: 83.

See: MacGillivray, J.

La Recherche (1835-1836; Tréhouart)

W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Recherche*: pp. 85-86].

Christiaens, 1977b: 4.

C. Gaziello, 1984. L’Expedition de Lapérouse 1785-1788; Réplique française aux voyages de Cook. Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la Section d’Histoire des Sciences et des Techniques (Paris) 1: 1-324.

H. Richard, 1986. Une grande expédition scientifique au temps de la Révolution française: Le voyage de d’Entrecasteaux à la Recherche de Lapérouse. Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la Section d’Histoire des Sciences et des Techniques (Paris) 3: 1-376.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 42.

See: Robert, L. E.

La Recherche (1838; H. Kroyer)

Recherche & Espérance (1791-1794; A. R. J. d’Entrecasteaux)

Société Géographie de Paris, 1888 [reprinted 1985]. Centenaire de la Mort de La Pérouse. Bulletin de la Société Géographie (Paris) (ser. 7) 9: 1-246 + iv [not seen; cited from McLaren, 1993: 220-222].

I. F. McLaren, 1993. Lapérouse in the Pacific. Including Searches by d’Entrecasteaux, Dillon, Dumont d’Urville. An Annotated Bibliography. Parkville, Australia: University of Melbourne Library, xx + 285 pp.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 33.

Research [circa 1880s; off SW Ireland]

Christiaens, 1977b: 4

Resolution (1772-1775, 1776-1780; J. Cook; Forster)

Melvill, 1890: 196.

Christiaens, 1977b: 4.

Dance, 1986: 69-70, 76-79.

See: Forster, J. R.

Revillagigedo Islands (1925; B. W. Evermann; *Ortolan*), Expedition to the

G Dallas Hanna, 1926. Expedition to the Revillagigedo Islands, in 1925. General Report. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 15(1): 1-113, pls. 1-10.

Le Rhin (1842-1846; A. Bérard)

Huard & Wong, 1965: 181-182.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 45.

Rhône & Durance (1819-1820; P. H. Philibert)

Bauchot et al., 1990: 36, 38.

Roebuck

W. B. Alexander, 1914. The history of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia 5: 49-64.

Royal Society [of London] Expedition to Southern Chile (1958-1959; G. A. Knox)

Ruwenzori Expedition (1905-1906; R. B. Woosnam)

Trew, 1993: 83.

St. George Expedition (1924; J. Hornell)

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1927-1928. The Mollusca of the ‘St. George’ Expedition. Journal of Conchology 18(6): 153-170; 18(7): 187-198.

- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Samarang* (1843-1846; E. Belcher)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 135.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 83.
- See: Belcher, E.; Adams, A.; Reeve, L. A.
- Scotia* (Scottish National Antarctic Expedition; 1902-1904; W. S. Bruce)
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 83-84.
- E. W. Scripps* (1940; E. D. Hammond; Gulf of California)
- 1940 E. W. Scripps cruise to the Gulf of California. Geological Society of America Memoir 43: vii + [5 separately paginated parts, plates, charts].
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Sealark* (1905; B. T. Somerville)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Sea of Cortez Expedition (1964; G. E. Lindsay; *Silver Gate*)
- G. E. Lindsay, 1964. Sea of Cortez Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences, June 20-July 4, 1964. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 30(11): 211-242.
- Senckenberg* (1977-1991)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Shearwater* (1871-1876; G. S. Nares)
- Warén, 1980: 59.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Siboga* (1899-1900; G. F. Tydeman; M. Weber)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 195.-196.
- Knudsen, 1970: 12-13.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 152, 156.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Sonne* (1977)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Soyo-Maru* (1959-1960, 1961)
- Knudsen, 1970: 14.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Speedwell* (1877-1879)
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Speedwell*: p. 77].
- Sulphur* (1836-1842; E. Belcher)
- W. B. Alexander, 1918. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part 3. 1829-1840. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 3: 37-69 [*Sulphur*: p. 48].
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 135.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- See: Belcher, E.; Hinds, R. B.
- Swedish Deep-Sea Expedition (1947-1947)
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Sylvia* (1875; H. C. St. John)
- Trew, 1987: 80, 81.

- Talisman*; see *Travailleur*
- Terra Nova*; see British Antarctic Expedition
- Terror* (1839-1843; J. C. Ross)
- Melvill, 1890: 207.
- Trew, 1993: 78, 84.
- See: Richardson, J.
- Thai-Danish Expedition (Andaman Sea) (1966)
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Theta*
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Thétis* [not to be confused with the next]
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Thétis & Espérance* (1824-1826; H. de Bougainville)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Thétis* and *Espérance*: p. 126].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 176.
- Dance, 1986: 157.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 39.
- See: Martens, C. E. von
- Tomas Barrera* (1914; J. B. Henderson and C. de la Torre)
- J. B. Henderson, 1916. The cruise of the Tomas Barrera. New York: Putnam & Sons, 329 pp.
- R. D. Turner, 1950. The voyage of the "Tomas Berrera" [sic]. *Johnsonia* 2(28): 220.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Rehder, 1997: 89.
- Transet Expedition (1874-1875)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Travailleur & Talisman* (1880-1883; A. Milne-Edwards)
- Knudsen, 1970: 11-12.
- Warén, 1980: 60.
- Dance, 1986: 152-153.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20-21.
- Triton* (1882; J. Murray)
- Warén, 1980: 59.
- Triton* (1949; A. B. Thompson, P. L. McGinty, T. L. McGinty)
- A. R. Thompson, P. L. McGinty & T. L. McGinty, 1951. Dredging from the cruiser *Triton*. *The Nautilus* 65(2): 37-43.
- United States* (1859-1860; I. I. Hayes)
- United States Exploring Expedition (1838-1842; C. Wilkes; *Vincennes*, *Peacock*, *Porpoise*, *Relief*, *Sea Gull*, *Flying Fish*, *Oregon*)
- Coe, 1918: 361-362.
- H. H. Bartlett, 1940. The Reports of the Wilkes Expedition, and the work of the specialists in science. Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society 82(5): 601-705 [mollusks: pp. 650-655].

- D. C. Haskell, 1942. *The United States Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842 and its publications 1844-1874. A bibliography.* New York Public Library, xii + 188 pp. [reprinted: New York: Greenwood Press, 1968].
- D. B. Tyler, 1968. *The Wilkes Expedition.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society, xvi + 435 pp.
- K. J. Bertrand, 1971. *Americans in Antarctica 1775-1948.* New York: American Geographical Society, xvi + 554 pp., 22 pls. [U.S. Exploring Expedition: pp. 159-197].
- W. Stanton, 1975. *The great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842.* Berkeley, California: University of California, x + 433 pp.
- H. J. Viola & C. Margolis, eds., 1985. *Magnificent voyagers; The U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842.* Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, 304 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 136.
- Spencer, 1986: 325-327.
- F. B. Barkan, ed., 1987. *The Wilkes Expedition; Puget Sound and the Oregon Country.* Olympia, Washington: Washington State Capital Museum, vii + 134 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 1-7.
- N. Philbrick, 2003. *Sea of glory: America's voyage of discovery, the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842.* New York: Viking, xxviii + 452 pp., 22 pls.
- See: Gould, A. A.
- U. S. Exploring Expedition volumes available on-line at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/usex/ex/>
- Uranie & Physicienne* (1817-1820; L.-C. Desaulces de Freycinet)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. *History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829.* Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Uranie* and *Physicienne*: pp. 117-118].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 167-172.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 35-36.
- See: Blainville, H. M. D. de; Férussac, A. E. J. P. J. F. d'A.; Gaimard, J. P.; Quoy, J. R. C.
- Valdivia* [I] (Deutsche Tiefsee-Expedition; 1898-1899)
- Knudsen, 1970: 12.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- Trew, 1990: 86, 87.
- Duchamps, 1999: 21.
- H. Thiel & M. Türkay, 2002. Carl Chun (1852-1914) and the early days of biological deep-sea research in Germany. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 9: 101-136.
- Valdivia* [II] (1979, 1981)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Valorous* (1875)
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- Warén, 1980: 59.
- Trew, 1990: 87; 1993: 85.
- Duchamps, 1999: 21.
- Velero I-IV* [Alan Hancock Pacific Expeditions; 1931-1961]
- A. A. Aleem, 2002. The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond.* Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.

Vema (1957)

Knudsen, 1970: 13.

Vénus (1836-1839; A. Aubert Dupetit-Thouars)

Huard & Wong, 1965: 178-179.

Dance, 1986: 134.

J. L. Chamberlin, 1960. Voyage of the *Venus*. *The Nautilus* 74(2): 65-68.

Bauchot et al., 1990: 43.

See: Chiron, _____; Dupetit-Thouars, A. A.; Valenciennes, A.

Vitiaz

Knudsen, 1970: 13.

Vincennes (1853; J. Rogers)

Voyage Amerique Méridionale

See: Orbigny, A. D. d'

Washington (1881; E. H. Giglioli)

Warén, 1980: 59.

Wild Duck (1893)

D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.

Willem Barents Expeditions (1880-1884)

Bentham Jutting, 1939: 195.

Zaca Expedition (1936)

W. Beebe, 1937. The Templeton Crocker Expedition. II. Introduction, itinerary, list of stations, nets and dredges. *Zoologica* 22(1): 33-46.

Zaca Expedition (1937-1938)

W. Beebe, 1938. Eastern Pacific expeditons of the New York Zoological Society, XIV. Introduction, itinerary, list of stations, nets and dredges of the Eastern Pacific *Zaca* Expedition, 1937-1937. *Zoologica* 23(3): 287-298.

Zélee (1837-1840)

Huard & Wong, 1965: 179-181.

Dance, 1986: 134.

See: Hombron, J. B.; Jacquinot, H.; Rousseau, L.

Appendix B: General Histories of Malacological Institutions and Societies

Alaska, University of

N. R. Foster, 1990. Mollusk collections at the University of Alaska Museum. *The Festivus* 22(9): 102.

N. R. Foster, 1996. Mollusk collections in the University of Alaska Museum. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 35 [abstract].

American Association of Conchologists

A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: 2 unnumbered pp. in front.

American Conchological Society (1907, defunct).

Anonymous, 1907. Shall we have an American Conchological Society? *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Conchological Club* (New York) 1(1): 11-12.

W. H. Dall, 1907. Memorandum of suggestions for the organization of a national conchological association or society. *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Conchological Club* (New York) 1(1): 12-14.

American Malacological Union/Society

M. C. Teskey, 1981. Half-century of AMU, 1931-1981. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: 3 unnumbered pp. near front.

E. V. Coan, 1998. Featured society: the American Malacological Union. *asc* [Association of Systematics Collections] *Newsletter* 25(6): 73, 75, 82.

H. D. Murray, 1999. History (evolution) of the American Malacological Union (Society). *American Malacological Society* 15 pp.

American Museum of Natural History

A. W. Harvey & Y. R. Kim, 1996. Collections of Recent mollusks at the American Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 37 [abstract].

J. R. Cordeiro, P. M. Mikkelsen & N. H. Landman, 1998. Collections of Recent and fossil Mollusca at the Department of Invertebrates, American Museum of Natural History (AMNH). Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Washington, D.C., 1998: 71 [abstract].

Arbeitskreis der Berliner Malakologen

H.-P. Plate, 1993. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVIII. Zur Geschichte und zum Wirken des Arbeitskreises der Berliner Malakologen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 52: 9-14.

Australian Museum

W. F. Ponder & P. Coleman, 1970. The Mollusc Department of the Australian Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(1): 4-5.

Bahama Conchological Society

Anonymous, 1942. The Bahama Conchological Society. *The Nautilus* 55(4): 144.

Bell Museum of Natural History

M. Hove, M. Nelson, S. Weller, R. Buech & R. Bright, 1996. Bell Museum of Natural History: organizing Minnesota's freshwater mollusks into a GIS-compatible database. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 39 [abstract].

Bishop Museum

S. Lillico, 1980. On its 90th birthday, Hawaii's Bishop Museum treasures the past while it prepares for the future. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(1): 1, 6-7.

- W. Christensen, 1980. A fine new home for a fine old collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(1): 3-4.
- R. H. Cowie, 1991. Malacology at the Bishop Museum, Honolulu. *The Festivus* 23(1): 8-9.
- Boston Malacological Club**
- H. W. Winkley, 1910. Boston Malacological Club. *The Nautilus* 24(1): 11.
- Boston Society of Natural History**
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. The mollusk collection of the Boston Society of Natural History and its disposition. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(80): 148.
- R. I. Johnson, 2004. The rise and fall of the Boston Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(1): 81-108.
- Breslau University Museum (Germany)**
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 10. Breslau University Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- British Columbia Provincial Museum**
- Drake, 1963: 12.
- British Museum (Natural History)**
- C. P. Palmer, 1983. A look inside the British Museum (Natural History). *Hawaiian Shell News* 31(2): 1, 5-6.
- Canadian Museum of Nature**
- J.-M. Gagnon, 1996. Managing the mollusc collection at the Canadian Museum of Nature in times of change. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 35 [abstract].
- Carnegie Museum of Natural History**
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2000. Malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection-based research. Abstracts, 66th American Malacological Society and 33rd Annual Western Society of Malacologists Joint Congress, San Francisco, California, 7-12 July 2000: 40 [abstract].
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- Chicago Academy of Sciences**
- R. Vasile, 1996. The mollusk collection of the Chicago Academy of Sciences. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 54 [abstract].
- Cincinnati Society of Natural History**
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133.
- Comité ter Bestudering van de Molluskenfauna in Nederland**
- H. E. Coomans, 1968. Fifty years of "Comité ter bestudering van de Molluskenfauna in Nederland". *Beaufortia* 15(187): 57-62.
- Conchiglia Club**
- F. Ghisotti & P. Piani, 2004. La Società Malacologiche Italiane. 1. Storia della Società Malacologiche Italiane fino al 1982. *Notiziario Società Italiana di Malacologia* 22(1-4): 4-8.
- Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland**
- C. W. Jackson, 1927. History of the Conchological Society. *Journal of Conchology* 18(3): 65-70.
- T. E. Crowley, 1975. A history of the Society. *Journal of Conchology* 28(5): 265-293.

Cornell University; see Paleontological Research Institution, below

Darlington Museum

J. Robinson, 1986. Rescuing a fine old collection from obscurity. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(3): 5.

Delaware Museum of Natural History

E. K. Shea & P. M. Mikkelsen, 1996. Mollusk collection of the Delaware Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 51 [abstract].

Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft

A. Zilch, 1967. 150 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, 100 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 97(1-6): 1-5.

J. H. Jungbluth, 1993. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVII. Von der Reaktivierung bis zur 125-Jahrfeier. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 52: 1-8.

J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., *Faszination Lebenswissenschaften*. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [DMG: pp. 176-182].

Ecole Nationale Supérieure des Mines, Paris

P.-H. Fischer, 1951. La collection conchyliologique de l'École Nationale Supérieure des Mines de Paris. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 296-297 [material now in Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris].

Field Museum of Natural History

M. Baker & J. Slapcinsky, 1996. The mollusk collection of Field Museum. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 29 [abstract].

J. Slapcinsky, 1996. Incorporation of a large molluscan collection. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 52 [abstract].

R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones & M. Pryzdia, 2002. Field Museum's molluscan collections. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002: 26 [abstract].

R. Bieler, J. R. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones & M. Pryzida, 2001. Field Museum's molluscan collections. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 32 [abstract].

R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones, M. Pryzdia & A. Cramer, 2003. The invertebrate collections at the Field Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 69th Annual Meeting, Ann Arbor, Michigan, 25-29 June 2003: 7 [abstract].

Florida Museum of Natural History

H. G. Lee, 1989. Florida Museum of Natural History. *Hawaiian Shell News* 37(2): 3.

K. Auffenberg, 1996. The Florida Museum of Natural History: Malacology Collection. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 29 [abstract].

Georgia, University of

A. Edwards, 1996. Molluscs at the University of Georgia Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 34 [abstract].

Glasgow Museums

F. R. Woodward, 1986. The Glasgow museums and conchology. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(6): 7-8.

Hebrew University of Jerusalem

H. K. Mienis, 1984. Een kort historisch overzicht betreffende de Mollusken verzameling van de Hebreeuwse Universiteit in Jeruzalem. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 221: 1608-1612.

H. K. Mienis, 1985. Enkele aanvulligen betreffende de aanwezigheid van typemateriaal in de molluskenverzameling van de Hebreeuwse Universiteit in Jeruzalem. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 226: 97-98.

Illinois Museum of Natural History

J. E. Werner, 1996. The malacological research collection at the University of Illinois Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 56 [abstract].

Iowa, University of

J. Golden, 1996. The Shimek collection at the University of Iowa. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 36 [abstract].

Kartierung zum Schutz der Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen

J. H. Jungbluth, 2001. Gründung des Malakozoologischen Arbeitskreises "Kartierung zum Schutz der Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen." Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 66: 51-55.

Los Angeles County Museum of Natural History

A. Lopez, 1988. A working visit to the Los Angeles County Museum of Natural History. Hawaiian Shell News 36(10): 9-10.

Malacological Society of Australia

Anonymous, 1958. History of the Malacological Society of Australia.

[Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 6(23): 1.

R. Burn, 1973. The Malacological Society of Australia 1953-1973. A brief history. Australian Shell News 4: 3.

Malacological Society of Japan

Anonymous, 1953. [The 25th Anniversary of the Malacological Society of Japan]. Venus 17(3): 235-239, group picture [in Japanese].

Malacological Society of London

R. Winckworth, 1943. Dates of publication of the *Proceedings*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(4): 131.

T. E. Crowley, 1983-1987. A history of the Malacological Society of London (1893-1946). Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 1: 2-4 (1983); 2: 2-3 (1984); 3: 2-3 (1984); 4: 2-3 9(1985); 5: 2-3 (1985); 6: 2-4 (1986); 8: 2-5 (1987); 9: 2-4 (1987).

J. Chatfield, 1986. Inaugural meeting of the Society. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 7: 2-3.

S. E. R. Bailey, 1996. The Malacological Society of London. American Conchologist 24(4): 13.

Malacologische Contactgroep Amsterdam & Omstreken

R. Bank, 1983. Een historisch overzicht van 20 Jaar activiteiten. De Kreukel, Jubileumnummer 1963-1983: 1-44.

Manchester Museum

C. Pettitt, 1975. The Manchester Museum. Hawaiian Shell News 22(6): 2, 4.

Michigan, University of

H. van der Schalie, 1980. Fifty years of malacology at the University of Michigan (1929-1979). Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1980: 1-5.

- J. B. Burch & D. Ó Foighil, 1996. Molluscan holdings of the University of Michigan's Museum of Zoology. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 31 [abstract].
- Milwaukee Public Museum
- J. P. Jass, 1996. Milwaukee Public Museum mollusks collection data base on PC-SAS. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 40 [abstract].
- Musée du Congo Belge a Tervuren
- E. Darteville, 1951. Les collections malacologiques du Musée du Congo Belge a Tervuren. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 298.
- Museo Civico di Genova
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova. *Annale del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova* 52: 108-115.
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione Sullioti. (Appendice alla note sulla collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova). *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova* 52: 131-137.
- Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales, Madrid, Spain
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & M. Angeles Ramos, 1991. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen* 1989: 625-628.
- Museo Zoologico Ferdinando Massimiliano, Italy
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 36. *Catalogo delle conchiglie offerte in is-cambio dal Civico Museo Zoologico Ferdinando Massimiliano in Trieste*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(6): 253.
- Museu Nacional, Brazil
- A. C. dos Santos Coelho, N. C. Salgado, J. C. Monteiro & A. F. Barbosa, 2001. Type-species of the mollusk collection of Museu Nacional, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 61 [abstract].
- Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux
- A. Magne, 1950. Les collections de mollusques fossiles Tertiaires Aquitains de la Faculte des Sciences et du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 146-147.
- Muséum de Toulouse
- G. Astre, 1950. Les collections conchyliologiques du Muséum de Toulouse. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 143-146.
- Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1951. Les collections de mollusques actuels du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 282-292; 91(1): 12-22.
- National Capitol Shell Club
- Rehder, 1997: 143-144.
- National Museum of Wales
- A. Trew, G. Oliver & M. Seddon, 1996. History of the molluscan collections in the National Museum of Wales. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 54 [abstract].
- H. Wood, 2001. Visiting the Mollusca Section at the National Museum of Wales, Cardiff. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 299 [abstract].
- National Shellfisheries Association
- G. F. Beaven, 1955. Brief history of the National Shellfisheries Association. *Proceedings, National Shellfisheries Association* 45: 3.

M. R. Carriker, 1998. The National Shellfisheries Association. A brief history of a venerable society. NSA Quarterly Newsletter, Spring 1998: 3-4.

M. R. Carriker, 2004. Taming of the oyster. A history of evolving shellfisheries and the National Shellfisheries Association. Groton, Connecticut: National Shellfisheries Association, [i-vi] + 264 pp.

Netherlands Malacological Society

J. G. J. Kuiper, 1949. Vijftien Jaren Malacologische Vereniging. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 32: 224-230.

W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. The history of the study of the Dutch Recent Mollusca. Basteria, 23 (Supplement): 4-17.

S. P. Dance, 1960. The twenty-fifth anniversary of the Netherlands Malacological Society, 1959. Journal of Conchology 24(11): 405-406.

W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1974. Historisch overzicht over veertig jaren Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 161: 298-315.

J. G. J. Kuiper, 1984. Jubileumnummer, een halve eeuw Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 220: 1554-1601 [50th anniversary].

J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 2001. De Geschiedenis van de NMV (schriftelijke weergave van een toespraak tijdens de jubileumbijeenkomst in 1999). Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 320: 46-49.

New York Shell Club

W. H. Jacobs, 1957. The formation of the New York Shell Club. New York Shell Club Notes 28: 4.

W. H. Jacobs, 1997. The formation of the New York Shell Club. New York Shell Club Notes 345: 4 [reprint of the above].

M. Werner, 1999. New York Shell Club: a half century of enlightenment, enrichment and just plain fun. New York Shell Club Notes 350: 2-3.

Paleontological Research Institution

W. D. Allmon, 1994. The collection of Recent mollusks at the Paleontological Research Institution. The Veliger 37(4): 430.

W. L. Taylor, R. H. Seeley & W. D. Allmon, 1996. The PRI-Cornell collections of fossil and recent mollusks: renewal and reorganization. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 53 [abstract].

Riksmuseum, Stockholm

N. Odhner, 1950. Collections malacologiques du Musée de l'État (Riksmuseum) a Stockholm. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(2): 136-138.

Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences

J. L. Van Goethem & T. Backeljau, 1995. The malacological collections of the Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences. Abstracts, Twelfth International Malacological Congress, Vigo, Spain, 1995: 283 [abstract].

Scripps Institution of Oceanography

D. Day, 2002. Scripps benefactions: the role of the Scripps family in the founding of the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 2-6, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.

F. N. Spiess, 2002. Charles Kofoid's role in establishing the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 7-16, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.

- L. L. Lovell, 2003. The Scripps Institution of Oceanography benthic invertebrate collection: a centennial history and a report on its mollusk holdings. *The Festivus* 35(10): 119-123.
- Senckenberg Museums
- A. Zilch, 1967. Geschichte der malakologischen Sektion – Aus der Geschichte des Senckenberg-Museum, nr. 13. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 97(1-6): 7-43.
- Società Italiana di Malacologia
Società Malacologica Italiana
- F. Ghisotti & P. Piani, 2004. La Società Malacologiche Italiane. 1. Storia della Società Malacologiche Italiane fino al 1982. *Notiziario Società Italiana di Malacologia* 22(1-4): 4-8.
- La Société Belge de Malacologie
- R. Duchamps, 1991. La Société Belge de Malacologie. *Arion* 16(2): 42-45.
- Société Malacologique de Belgique
- A. V. Dhondt, 1989. La Société Malacologique de Belgique 1863-1902. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique / Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde* 119(2): 139-153.
- Stanford University
- A. M. Keen, 1961. Malacology at Stanford. *Stanford University, School of Mineral Sciences Newsletter*, December 1961: 1.
- A. M. Keen, 1974. Excerpts from and comments on: “Stanford contributions to malacology – An evaluation and appreciation” by Dr. S. Stillman Berry (originally presented to the Stanford meeting of the American Malacological Union, Pacific Division, July 15, 1955). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 7: 18-19.
- Universitetets Zoologiske Museum. Copenhagen
- R. Spärck, 1951. l’Histoire des collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique de Copenhagen. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 292-295.
- University of British Columbia, Zoological Museum
- Drake, 1963: 12-13.
- Wheldon & Wesley, Booksellers
- T. Swann, 1993. The art of antiquarian book selling. *Hawaiian Shell News* 41(11): 1, 6, 11.
- T. Swann, 1993. Shell book collections: building and rebuilding. *Hawaiian Shell News* 41(12): 6-7.
- T. Swann, 1994. Antiquarian shell books: the contemporary market. *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(1): 7-8.
- T. Swann, 2000. Conchological books: a bookseller’s perspective. *The Conchologists’ Newsletter* 121: 3-10 (1992); 122: 41-47 (1992).
Reprinted in: *American Conchologist* 28(3): 20-21; 28(4): 8-10; *New York Shell Club Notes* 335: 9-12 (1995); 336: 4-9 (1995).
- Western Australian Museum
- H. Merrefield, 1970. The Western Australian Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(12): 4.
- World Mariculture Society
- J. W. Avault, Jr. & W. G. Perry, Jr., 1986. The formation and history of the World Mariculture Society, 1969-1986. *Journal of the World Aquaculture Society* 17(1-4): 64-71 [not seen].
- Zoologisch Museum, Amsterdam
- W. S. S. v. Benethem Jutting, 1950. Aperçu sur les collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique d’Amsterdam. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 139-143.

E. R. Cross, 1968. Zoologisch Museum –
Universiteit van Amsterdam. Hawaiian
Shell News 16(7): 4-7.

Zoological Museum, Copenhagen

R. Spärck, 1951. L'histoire des collections
malacologiques du Musée Zoologique de
Copenhague. Journal de Conchyliologie
90(4): 292-295.

Zoological Survey of India (Calcutta)

R. W. Dexter, 1976. Historical sketch of
Indian Ocean malacology. Journal of the
Marine Biological Association of India
16(2): 512-519.

Appendix C: Information about Malacological Serials

American Journal of Conchology

A. La Rocque, 1961. The American Journal of Conchology. Sterkiana 5: 43-51 [has table of contents of all issues].

R. T. Abbott, 1962. Historical notes on the American Journal of Conchology. Sterkiana 6: 1-4.

Annals and Magazine of Natural History/Magazine of Natural History/Magazine of Zoology and Botany/Annals of Natural History/Journal of Natural History

N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Publication and dating of the journals forming the *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* and the *Journal of Natural History*. Zootaxa 385: 68 pp.

Bulletins de la Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique

W. Backhuys, 1985. Bibliographical note on the journals of the *Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique*. Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 22(4): 173-188.

Bullettino Malacologico Italiano/Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana

G. Manganelli & S. Cianfanelli, 2001. The dates of publication of *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* (1868-1875) and *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* (1875-1899). Archives of Natural History 28(3): 227-346.

Club Conchylia Informationien

W. Fischer, 2000. Registerband der Club Conchylia Informationien Jahrgang 1-31. Club Conchylia Informationien 31(5-6): 1-52.

Conchological Memoranda

A. G. Smith, 1976. Stearns' *Conchological Memoranda*. The Veliger 18(4): 405-410 [with reprints of three issues thereof; note:

the second p. of no. VII was printed on p. 410, rather than on p. 409 as intended; the subsequent errata misidentified this as being the second p. of no. VI].

The Conchologist [California journal]

R. Roth & J. T. Carlton, 1970. A forgotten periodical of west American conchology. The Nautilus 84(1): 31-32.

The Conchologist [British journal]

J. R. le B. Tomlin & N. Fisher, 1935. Two editions of vol. I of *The Conchologist*. Journal of Conchology 20(6): 192.

Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging

A. C. van Bruggen, 1971. Het Correspondentieblad in een nieuwe opmaak. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 142: 1-2 [list of editors and history].

Feuille des Jeunes Naturalistes

P. Dautzenberg, 1900. Malacologie – Mollusques vivants seulement – qui n'ont pas été catalogués dans les fascicules I à XXVIII, par Adrien Dollfus. Journal de Conchyliologie 48(2): 175 [announcement of the publication of a list of mollusks treated in the Feuille des Jeunes Naturalistes].

Gloria Maris

J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1976. Vijftien Jaar "Gloria Maris." Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 172: 580-581.

Hawaiian Shell News

Archives available on-line at:
<http://www.conchology.be/Cyberconchology/HawaiianShellNews.php>

Jahrbücher der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft

W. J. M. Maassen, 2003. Die Veröffentlichungsdaten den "Jahrbücher der Deutschen Malakozoologischen

- Gesellschaft." *De Kreukel* 39(8): 131-132 [dates of publication of volumes 4 (1877)–14 (1888)].
- Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*
- E. J. Nolan, ed., 1913. An index to the scientific contents of the Journal and Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, xiv + 1,419 pp. [collations of same: pp. vii-xiv].
- Journal de Conchyliologie*
- R. Winckworth, 1936. *Journal de Conchyliologie*: dates of publication. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(3): 153-156.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1937. Dates de publication du "Journal de Conchyliologie" de 1861 a 1900. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 81(1): 88-92.
- R. Winckworth, 1937. Journal of Conchology: dates of publication. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(6): 352.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1950. Historique du Journal de Conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(1): 5-8.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1978. A brief history of *Journal de Conchyliologie*. *Malacological Review* 10(1-2): 85-86.
- Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia*; see *Molluscan Research*
- De Kreukel*
- R. Bank, 1983. Een historisch overzicht van 20 Jaar activiteiten. *De Kreukel*, Jubileumnummer 1963-1983: 1-44 [index to volumes 1-19].
- Leaflets in Malacology*
- R. E. Petit, 1988. Note on *Leaflets in Malacology*. *The Veliger* 30(4): 424.
- Malacologia*
- J. B. Burch & J. M. Huber, 1968. *Malacologia* – five years of publication. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 29-30.
- Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California*
- E. V. Coan, 1976. The availability of taxa proposed in the Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California. *The Veliger* 18(3): 326-331.
- Molluscan Research*
- K. N. Bell, 2000. Index to "Molluscan Research" (1957-2000). *Molluscan Research* 20(2): 57-84.
- Le Naturaliste* (1879-1910)
- H. C. Fulton, 1922. A list of the species and genera of Recent Mollusca first described in "Le Naturaliste." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(1): 19-31.
- The Nautilus*
- E. V. Coan & M. G. Harasewych, 1993. Publication dates of *The Nautilus*. *The Nautilus* 106(4): 174-180.
- Pacific Shell News*
- W. K. Emerson & W. E. Sage, III, 1987. On the availability of names proposed in *Pacific Shell News*, Tokyo, 1970-72. *The Nautilus* 101(4): 194-199.
- Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*
- E. J. Nolan, ed., 1913. An index to the scientific contents of the Journal and Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, xiv + 1,419 pp. [collations of same: pp. vii-xiv].
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London*
- R. Winckworth, 1943. Dates of publication of the *Proceedings*. Proceedings of the

Malacological Society of London 25(4):
131.

Venus

Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London

F. M. Duncan, 1937. On the dates of publication of the Society's 'Proceedings,' 1859-1926, ... with an appendix containing the dates of publication of 'Proceedings,' 1830-1858 compiled by the late F. H. Waterhouse, and of the 'Transactions,' 1833-1869, by the late Henry Peavot, originally published in P.Z.S. 1893, 1913. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1837[A](1): 71-84.

Venus: Japanese Journal of Malacology.
Volumes 1-36 (1928-1977). 1979.

Checklist of new genera and species, author index, and date[s] of publication. Tokyo, Japan: Malacological Society of Japan, 116 pp.

*Procès-Verbaux des Séances de la Société (Royale)
Malacologique de Belgique*

W. Backhuys, 1985. Bibliographical note on the journals of the *Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique*. Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 22(4): 173-188.

Revista de la Sociedad Malacologica 'Carlos de la Torre'

M. K. Jacobson, 1971. Index to the Revista de la Sociedad Malacologica 'Carlos de la Torre' Volumes 1-9, 1943-1954. Sterkiana 44: 1-44.

M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Addenda and Corrigenda to the above. Sterkiana 45: 59-60.

The Veliger

J. M. Cate, 1989. A personal history of *The Veliger* and the California Malacozoological Society. *The Veliger* 32(2): 101-108.

Transactions of the Zoological Society of London

F. M. Duncan, 1937. On the dates of publication of the Society's 'Proceedings,' 1859-1926, ... with an appendix containing the dates of publication of 'Proceedings,' 1830-1858 compiled by the late F. H. Waterhouse, and of the 'Transactions,' 1833-1869, by the late Henry Peavot, originally published in P.Z.S. 1893, 1913. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1837[A](1): 71-84.